

Holy Bible

Aionian Edition®

satyavEdaH

Sanskrit New Testament, Cologne

AionianBible.org

The world's first Holy Bible untranslation

100% free to copy and print

also known as " The Purple Bible "

Holy Bible Aionian Edition ®
satyavEdaH
Sanskrit New Testament, Cologne

Creative Commons Attribution ShareAlike 4.0 International, 2018-2025

Source text: eBible.org

Source version: 4/18/2025

Source copyright: Creative Commons Attribution ShareAlike 4.0

SanskritBible.in, 2018

Formatted by Speedata Publisher 5.1.9 (Pro) on 6/3/2025

100% Free to Copy and Print

TOR Anonymously

<https://AionianBible.org>

Published by Nainoia Inc, <https://Nainoia-Inc.signedon.net>

All profits are given to <https://CoolCup.org>

We pray for a modern Creative Commons translation in every language
Translator resources at <https://AionianBible.org/Third-Party-Publisher-Resources>

Report content and format concerns to Nainoia Inc

Volunteer help is welcome and appreciated!

Celebrate Jesus Christ's victory of grace!

Preface

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Preface

The *Holy Bible Aionian Edition* ® is the world's first Bible *un-translation*! What is an *un-translation*? Bibles are translated into each of our languages from the original Hebrew, Aramaic, and Koine Greek. Occasionally, the best word translation cannot be found and these words are transliterated letter by letter. Four well known transliterations are *Christ*, *baptism*, *angel*, and *apostle*. The meaning is then preserved more accurately through context and a dictionary. The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven additional Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

The first three words are *aiōn*, *aiōnios*, and *aīdios*, typically translated as *eternal* and also *world* or *eon*. The Aionian Bible is named after an alternative spelling of *aiōnios*. Consider that researchers question if *aiōn* and *aiōnios* actually mean *eternal*. Translating *aiōn* as *eternal* in Matthew 28:20 makes no sense, as all agree. The Greek word for *eternal* is *aīdios*, used in Romans 1:20 about God and in Jude 6 about demon imprisonment. Yet what about *aiōnios* in John 3:16? Certainly we do not question whether salvation is eternal! However, *aiōnios* means something much more wonderful than infinite time! Ancient Greeks used *aiōn* to mean *eon* or *age*. They also used the adjective *aiōnios* to mean *entirety*, such as *complete* or even *consummate*, but never infinite time. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs. So *aiōnios* is the perfect description of God's Word which has *everything* we need for life and godliness! And the *aiōnios* life promised in John 3:16 is not simply a ticket to eternal life in the future, but the invitation through faith to the *consummate* life beginning now!

The next seven words are *Sheol*, *Hadēs*, *Geenna*, *Tartaroō*, *Abyssos*, and *Limnē Pyr*. These words are often translated as *Hell*, the place of eternal punishment. However, *Hell* is ill-defined when compared with the Hebrew and Greek. For example, *Sheol* is the abode of deceased believers and unbelievers and should never be translated as *Hell*. *Hadēs* is a temporary place of punishment, Revelation 20:13-14. *Geenna* is the Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's refuse dump, a temporal judgment for sin. *Tartaroō* is a prison for demons, mentioned once in 2 Peter 2:4. *Abyssos* is a temporary prison for the Beast and Satan. Translators are also inconsistent because *Hell* is used by the King James Version 54 times, the New International Version 14 times, and the World English Bible zero times. Finally, *Limnē Pyr* is the Lake of Fire, yet Matthew 25:41 explains that these fires are prepared for the Devil and his angels. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The eleventh word, *eleēsē*, reveals the grand conclusion of grace in Romans 11:32. Please understand these eleven words. The original translation is unaltered and a highlighted note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. To help parallel study and Strong's Concordance use, apocryphal text is removed and most variant verse numbering is mapped to the English standard. We thank our sources at eBible.org, Crosswire.org, unbound.Biola.edu, Bible4u.net, and NHEB.net. The Aionian Bible is copyrighted with creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0, allowing 100% freedom to copy and print, if respecting source copyrights. Check the Reader's Guide and read at AionianBible.org, with Android, and with TOR network. Why purple? King Jesus' Word is royal and purple is the color of royalty! All profits are given to CoolCup.org.

History

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/History

06/21/75 - Two boys, P. and J., wonder if Jesus saves all and pray.
04/15/85 - Aionian Bible conceived as B. and J. pray.
12/18/13 - Aionian Bible announced as J. and J. pray.
06/21/15 - Aionian Bible birthed as G. and J. pray.
01/11/16 - AionianBible.org domain registered.
06/21/16 - 30 translations available in 12 languages.
12/07/16 - Nainoia Inc established as non-profit corporation.
01/01/17 - Creative Commons Attribution No Derivatives 4.0 license added.
01/16/17 - Aionian Bible Google Play Store App published.
07/01/17 - 'The Purple Bible' nickname begins.
07/30/17 - 42 translations now available in 22 languages.
02/01/18 - Holy Bible Aionian Edition® trademark registered.
03/06/18 - Aionian Bibles available in print at Amazon.com.
09/15/18 - Aionian Bible dedicated as J. and J. pray again.
10/20/18 - 70 translations now available in 33 languages.
11/17/18 - 104 translations now available in 57 languages.
03/24/19 - 135 translations now available in 67 languages.
10/28/19 - Aionian Bible nursed as another J. and J. pray.
10/31/19 - 174 translations now available in 74 languages.
02/22/20 - Aionian Bibles available in print at Lulu.com.
05/25/20 - Illustrations by Gustave Doré, La Grande Bible de Tours, Felix Just.
08/29/20 - Aionian Bibles now available in ePub format.
12/01/20 - Right to left and Hindic languages now available in PDF format.
03/31/21 - 214 translations now available in 99 languages.
11/17/21 - Aionian Bible Branded Leather Bible Covers now available.
12/20/21 - Social media presence on Facebook, Twitter, LinkedIn, YouTube, etc.
01/01/22 - 216 translations now available in 99 languages.
01/09/22 - StudyPack resources for Bible translation study.
01/23/22 - Volunteers celebrate with pie and prayer.
02/14/22 - Strong's Concordance from Open Scriptures and STEP Bible.
02/14/23 - Aionian Bible published on the TOR Network.
12/04/23 - Eleēsē added to the Aionian Glossary.
02/04/24 - 352 translations now available in 142 languages.
05/01/24 - 370 translations now available in 164 languages.
08/05/24 - 378 translations now available in 165 languages.
08/18/24 - Creative Commons Attribution 4.0 International, if source allows.
10/20/24 - Gospel Primer handout format.
11/24/24 - Progressive Web Application off-line format.
01/28/25 - All profits are given to CoolCup.org.
03/12/25 - 382 translations now available in 166 languages.
05/04/25 - 393 translations now available in 175 languages.
05/27/25 - 462 translations now available in 229 languages.

Table of Contents

NEW TESTAMENT

mathiH	11
mArkaH	71
lUkaH	109
yOhanaH	174
prEritAH	223
rOmiNaH	289
1 karinthinaH	317
2 karinthinaH	343
gAlAtinaH	360
iphiSiNaH	369
philipinaH	378
kalasinaH	385
1 thiSalanIkinaH	391
2 thiSalanIkinaH	397
1 tImathiyaH	401
2 tImathiyaH	408
tItaH	413
philOmOnaH	416
ibriNaH	418
yAkUbaH	437
1 pitaraH	444
2 pitaraH	451
1 yOhanaH	456
2 yOhanaH	463
3 yOhanaH	464
yihUdaH	465
prakAzitaM	467

APPENDIX

Reader's Guide

Glossary

Maps

Destiny

Illustrations, Doré

NEW TESTAMENT



*tadA ylzurakathayat, hE pitarEtAn kSamasva yata EtE yat karmma kurvvanti tan na viduH;
pazcAttE guTikApAtaM kRtvA tasya vastrANi vibhajya jagRhuH
lUkaH 23:34*

mathiH

1ibrAhImaH santAnO dAyUd tasya santAnO yIzukhrISTastasya
pUrvvapuruSavaMzazrENI| **2** ibrAhImaH putra ishAk tasya putrO yAkUb
tasya putrO yihUdAstasya bhrAtarazca| **3** tasmAd yihUdAtastAmarO garbhE
pErassErahau jajnjAtE, tasya pErasaH putrO hiSrON tasya putrO 'rAm| **4** tasya
putrO 'mmInAdab tasya putrO nahazOn tasya putraH salmOn| **5** tasmAd rAhabO
garbhE bOyam jajnjE, tasmAd rUtO garbhE ObEd jajnjE, tasya putrO yizayaH| **6**
tasya putrO dAyUd rAjaH tasmAd mRtOriyasya jAyAyAM sulEmAn jajnjE| **7** tasya
putrO rihabiyAm, tasya putrO'biyaH, tasya putra AsA: | **8** tasya sutO yihOzAphaT
tasya sutO yihOrAma tasya suta uSiyaH| **9** tasya sutO yOtham tasya suta Aham
tasya sutO hiSkiyaH| **10** tasya sutO minaziH, tasya suta AmOn tasya sutO yOziyaH|
11 bAbilnagarE pravasanAt pUrvvaM sa yOziyO yikhaniyaM tasya bhrAtRMzca
janayAmAsa| **12** tatO bAbili pravasanakAlE yikhaniyaH zaltIyElAM janayAmAsa,
tasya sutaH sirubbAvil| **13** tasya sutO 'bOhud tasya suta illyAkIm tasya sutO'sOr|
14 asOraH sutaH sAdOk tasya suta AkhIm tasya suta ilIhUd| **15** tasya suta iliyAsar
tasya sutO mattan| **16** tasya sutO yAkUb tasya sutO yUSaph tasya jAyA mariyam;
tasya garbhE yIzurajani, tamEva khrISTam (arthAd abhiSiktaM) vadanti| **17** ittham
ibrAhImO dAyUdaM yAvat sAkalyEna caturdazapuruSAH; A dAyUdaH kAlAd
bAbili pravasanakAlAM yAvat caturdazapuruSA bhavanti| bAbili pravAsanakAlAt
khrISTasya kAlAM yAvat caturdazapuruSA bhavanti| **18** yIzukhrISTasya janma
kaththatE| mariyam nAmika kanya yUSaphE vAgdattAsIt, tadA tayOH saggamAt
prAk sA kanya pavitrENAtmanA garbhavatI babhUva| **19** tatra tasyAH pati
ryUSaph saujanyAt tasyAH kalaggaM prakAzayitum anicchan gOpanEnE tAM
pArityaktuM manazcakrE| **20** sa tathaiva bhAvayati, tadAnIM paramEzvarasya
dUtaH swapnE tAM darzanaM dattvA vyAjahAra, hE dAyUdaH santAna yUSaph
tvaM nijAM jAyAM mariyamam AdAtuM mA bhaiSIH| **21** yatastasyA garbhaH
pavitrAdAtmanO'bhavat, sA ca putraM prasaviSyatE, tadA tvaM tasya nAma
yIzum (arthAt trAtAraM) karISyase, yasmAt sa nijamanujAn tESAM kaluSEbhya
uddhariSyati| **22** itthAM sati, pazya garbhavatI kanya tanayaM prasaviSyatE|

immAnUyEl tadIyanjca nAmadhEyaM bhaviSyati|| immAnUyEl asmAkaM
saggIzvaraityarthaH| 23 iti yad vacanaM purvvaM bhaviSyadvaktrA IzvaraH
kathAyAmAsa, tat tadAnIM siddhamabhavat| 24 anantaraM yUSaph nidrAtO
jAgarita utthAya paramEzvarIyadUtasya nidEzAnusArENa nijAM jAyAM jagrAha,
25 kintu yAvat sA nijaM prathamasutaM a suSuvE, tAvat tAM nOpAgacchat, tataH
sutasya nAma yIzuM cakrE|

2 anantaraM hErOd saMjnjakE rAjnji rAjyaM zAsati yihUdIyadEzasya
baitlEhami nagarE yIzau jAtavati ca, katipayA jyOtirvvudaH pUrvvasya dizO
yirUzAlamnagaraM samEtya kathayamAsuH, 2 yO yihUdIyAnAM rAjA jAtavAn,
sa kutrAstE? vayaM pUrvvasyaM dizi tiSThantastadIyAM tArakAm apazyAma
tasmAt taM praNantum agamAma| 3 tada hErOd rAjA kathAmEtAM nizamya
yirUzAlamnagarasthitaH sarvvamAnavaiH sArddham udvijya 4 sarvvAn
pradhAnayAjakAn adhyApakAMzca samAhUyAnIya papraccha, khrISTaH kutra
janiSyatE? 5 tada tE kathayamAsuH, yihUdIyadEzasya baitlEhami nagarE, yatO
bhaviSyadvAdina itthaM likhitamAstE, 6 sarvvAbhyO rAjadhAnIbhyO yihUdIyasya
nIvRtaH| hE yihUdIyadEzasyE baitlEham tvaM na cAvarA|isrAyElIyalOkAn mE
yatO yaH pAlayiSyati| tAdRgEkO mahArAjastvanmadhya udbhaviSyati|| 7 tadAnIM
hErOd rAjA tAn jyOtirvvido gOpanam AhUya sA tArakA kada dRSTAbhavat, tad
vinizcayAmAsa| 8 aparaM tAn baitlEhamaM prahItya gaditavAn, yUyaM yAta,
yatnAt taM zizum anviSyat taduddEzE prAptE mahyaM vArttAM dAsyatha, tato
mayApi gatvA sa praNaMsyate| 9 tadAnIM rAjnja EtAdRzIm AjnjAM prApya tE
pratasthire, tataH pUrvvarsyaM dizi sthitaistai ryA tArakA dRSTA sA tArakA
tESAmagrE gatvA yatra sthAnE zizUrAstE, tasya sthAnasyOpari sthagita tasyau| 10
tad dRSTvA tE mahAnandita babhUvuH, 11 tato gEhamadhya pravizya tasya mAtrA
mariyama sAddhaM taM zizuM nirIkSaya daNPavad bhUtvA praNEmuH, aparaM
svESAM ghanasampattiM mOcayitvA suvarNaM kunduruM gandharamanjca tasmai
darzanIyaM dattavantaH| 12 pazcAd hErOd rAjasya samIpaM punarapi gantuM
svapna IzvarENa niSiddhAH santo 'nyEna pathA tE nijadEzaM prati pratasthire|
13 anantaraM tESu gatavatmu paramEzvarasya dUto yUSaphE svapnE darzanaM

datvA jagAda, tvam utthAya zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhItvA misardEzaM palAyasva,
 aparaM yAvadahaM tubhyaM vArttAM na kathayiSyAmi, tAvat tatraiva nivasa,
 yatO rAjA hErOd zizuM nAzayituM mRgayiSyatE| 14 tadAnIM yUSaph utthAya
 rajanyAM zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhItvA misardEzaM prati pratasthE, 15 gatvA ca
 hErOdO nRpatE rmaraNaparyyantaM tatra dEzE nyuvAsa, tEna misardEzAdahaM
 putraM svakIyaM samupAhUyam| yadEtadvacanam IzvarENa bhaviSyadvAdina
 kathitaM tat saphalamabhUt| 16 anantaraM hErOd jyOtirvidbhirAtmAnaM
 pravanjcitaM vijnjAya bhRzaM cukOpa; aparaM jyOtirvvidbhyastEna vinizcitaM
 yad dinaM taddinAd gaNayitvA dvitIyavatsaraM praviSTA yAvantO bAlaka
 asmin baitlEhamnagarE tatsImamadhyE cAsan, lokAn prahitya tAn sarvvAn
 ghAtayAmAsa| 17 ataH anEkasya vilApasya ninAda: krandanasya ca| zOkEna
 kRtazabdazca rAmAyAM saMnizamyatE| svabAlagaNahEtOrvai rAhEl nArI tu
 rOdinI| na manyatE prabOdhantu yatastE naiva manti hi|| 18 yadEtad vacanaM
 yirImiyanAmakabhaviSyadvAdina kathitaM tat tadAnIM saphalam abhUt| 19
 tadanantaraM hErEdi rAjani mRtE paramEzvarasya dUtO misardEzE svapnE
 darzanaM dattvA yUSaphE kathitavAn 20 tvam utthAya zizuM tanmAtaranjca
 gRhItvA punarapIsrAyElO dEzaM yAhI, yE janAH zizuM nAzayitum amRgayanta, tE
 mRtavantaH| 21 tadAnIM sa utthAya zizuM tanmAtaranjca gRhlan isrAyEldEzam
 AjagAma| 22 kintu yihUdIyadEzE arkhilAyanAma rAjakumArO nijapitu rhErOdaH
 padaM prApya rAjatvaM karOtIti nizamya tat sthAnaM yAtuM zagkitavAn,
 pazcAt svapna IzvarAt prabOdhaM prApya gAlildEzasya pradEzaikaM prasthAya
 nAsarannAma nagaram gatvA tatra nyuSitavAn, 23 tEna taM nAsaratIyaM
 kathayiSyanti, yadEtadvAkyaM bhaviSyadvAdibhirukttaM tat saphalamabhavat|

3 tadAnOM yOhnnAma majjayitA yihUdIyadEzasya prAntaram upasthAya
 pracArayan kathayAmAsa, 2 manAMsi parAvarttayata, svargIyarAjatvaM
 samIpamAgatam| 3 paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH|
 tasya rAjapathAMzcaiva samIkuruta sarvvathA| ityEtat prAntarE vAkyaM
 vadataH kasyacid ravaH|| 4 EtadvacanaM yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdina
 yOhanamuddizya bhASitam| yOhanO vasanaM mahAggarOmajaM tasya

kaTau carmmakaTibandhanaM; sa ca zUkakITAn madhu ca bhuktavAn| 5
 tadAnIM yirUzAlamnagaranivAsinaH sarvvE yihUdidEzIyA yaddantaTinyA
 ubhayataTasthAzca mAnava bahirAgatya tasya samIpE 6 svIyaM svIyaM
 duritam agglkRtya tasyAM yaddani tEna majjita babhUvuH| 7 aparaM
 bahUn phirUzinaH sidUkinazca manujAn maMktuM svasamIpam AgacchTO
 vilOkya sa tAn abhidadhau, rE rE bhujagavaMza AgAmInaH kOpAt palAyituM
 yuSmAn kazcEtitavAn? 8 manaHparAvarttanasya samucitaM phalaM phalata| 9
 kintvasmAkAM tAta ibrAhIm astIti svESu manaHsu cIntayantO mA vyAharata|
 yatO yuSmAn ahaM vadAmi, Izvara EtEbhyaH pASANEbhya ibrAhImaH santAnAn
 utpAdayituM zaknOti| 10 aparaM pAdapAnAM mULE kuThAra idAnImapi lagan
 AstE, tasmAd yasmin pAdapE uttamaM phalaM na bhavati, sa kRttO madhyE'gniM
 nikSEpsyatE| 11 aparam ahaM manaHparAvarttanasUcakEna majjanEna yuSmAn
 majjayAmIti satyaM, kintu mama pazcAd ya Agacchati, sa mattOpi mahAn,
 ahaM tadIyOpAnahau vOPhumapi nahi yOgyOsmi, sa yuSmAn vahnirUpE pavitra
 Atmani saMmajjayiSyati| 12 tasya kArE sUrpa AstE, sa svIyazasyAni samyak
 praspHOTya nijAn sakalagOdhUmAn saMgRhya bhANPAgArE sthApayiSyati,
 kiMntu sarvvANi vuSANyanirvvANavahnina dAhayiSyati| 13 anantaraM yIzu
 ryOhanA majjito bhavituM gAlIpradEzAd yaddani tasya samIpam AjagAma| 14
 kintu yOhan taM niSidhya babhASE, tvAM kiM mama samIpam Agacchasi? varaM
 tvayA majjanaM mama prayOjanam AstE| 15 tadAnIM yIzuH pratyavOcat; IdAnIm
 anumanyasva, yata itthaM sarvvadharmmasAdhanam asmAkAM karttavyaM, tataH
 so'nvamanyata| 16 anantaraM yIzurammasi majjituH san tatSaNaT tOyamadhyAd
 utthAya jagAma, tadA jImUtadvArE mukTE jAtE, sa IzvarasyAtmAnaM kapOtaVad
 avaruhya svOparyyAgacchantaM vlkSANjcakrE| 17 aparam ESa mama priyaH
 putra EtasminnEva mama mahAsantOSa EtAdRzI vyOmaja vAg babhUva|

4tataH paraM yIzuH pratArakENa parIkSitO bhavitum AtmanA prAntaram
 AkRSTaH 2 san catvAriMzadahOrAtrAn anAhArastiSThan kSudhito babhUva|
 3 tadAnIM parIkSitA tatsamIpam Agatya vyAhRtavAn, yadi tvamIzvarAtmajO
 bhavEstarhyAjnjaya pASANAnEtAn pUpAn vidhEhi| 4 tataH sa pratyabravIt, itthaM

likhitamAstE, "manujaH kEvalapUpEna na jIviSyati, kintvIzvarasya vadanAd yAni
yAni vacAMsi niHsaranti tairEva jIviSyati|" 5 tadA pratArakastaM puNyanagaraM
nItvA mandirasya cUPOpari nidhAya gaditavAn, 6 tvaM yadizvarasya tanayO
bhavEstarhItO'dhaH pata, yata itthaM likhitamAstE, AdEkSyati nijAn dUtAn
rakSituM tvAM paramEzvaraH| yathA sarvvESu mArgESu tvadIyacaraNadvayE|
na lagEt prastarAghAtastvAM ghariSyanti tE karaiH|| 7 tadAnIM yIzustasmai
kathitavAn Etadapi likhitamAstE, "tvaM nijaprabhuM paramEzvaraM mA
parIkSasva|" 8 anantaraM pratArakaH punarapi tam atyunjcadharAdharOpari
nItvA jagataH sakalarAgyAni tadaizvaryyANi ca darzayAzcakAra kathayAnjcakAra
ca, 9 yadi tvaM danPavad bhavan mAM praNamEstarhyaham EtAni tubhyaM
pradAsyAmi| 10 tadAnIM yIzustamavOcat, dUrIbhava pratAraka, likhitamidam AstE,
"tvayA nijaH prabhuH paramEzvaraH praNamyaH kEvalaH sa sEvayazca|" 11 tataH
pratArakENa sa paryyatyAji, tadA svargIyadUtairAgatya sa siSEvE| 12 tadanantaraM
yOhan kArAyAM babandhE, tadvArttAM nizamyayIzunA gAlIl prAsthiyata| 13 tataH
paraM sa nAsarannagaraM vihAya jalaghEstaTE sibUlUnnaptAlI EtayOruvabhayOH
pradEzayOH sImnOrmadyavarttI ya: kapharnAhUm tannagaram itvA nyavasat|
14 tasmAt, anyAdEzIyagAlili yaddanpArE'bdhirOdhasi| naptAlisibUlUndEzau
yatra sthAnE sthitau purA| 15 tatratyA manujA yE yE paryyabhrAmyan
tamisrakE| tairjanairbRhadAlokaH paridarziSyatE tadA| avasan yE janA dEzE
mRtyucchAyAsvarUpake| tESAmupari lOkAnAmAlokaH saMprakAzitaH|| 16
yadEtadvacanaM yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdina proktaM, tat tadA saphalam abhUt| 17
anantaraM yIzuH susaMvAdaM pracArayan EtAM kathAM kathayitum ArEbhE,
manAMsi parAvarttayata, svargIyarAjatvaM savidhamabhavat| 18 tataH paraM
yIzu rgAlIlO jaladhEstaTEna gacchan gacchan Andriyastasya bhrAta zimOn
arthatO yaM pitaraM vadanti EtAvubhau jalaghau jAlaM kSipantau dadarza,
yatastau mInadhAriNAvAstAm| 19 tadA sa tAvAhUya vyAjahAra, yuvAM mama
pazcAd AgacchataM, yuvAmahaM manujadhAriNau kariSyAmi| 20 tEnaiva tau
jAlaM vihAya tasya pazcAt AgacchatAm| 21 anantaraM tasmAt sthAnAt vrajan
vrajan sivadiyasya sutau yAkUb yOhannAmAnau dvau sahajau tAtEna sArddhaM

naukOpari jAlasya jIrNoddhArAm kurvvantau vlkSyA tAvAhUtavAn| 22 tatKsANAt
tau nAvaM svatAtanjca vihAya tasya pazcAdgAminau babhUvatuH| 23 anantaraM
bhajanabhavanE samupadizan rAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracArayan manujANAM
sarvvaprakArAn rOgAn sarvvaprakArapIPazca zamayan yIzuH kRtsnaM gAlIldEzaM
bhramitum Arabhata| 24 tEna kRtsnasuriyAdEzasya madhyaM tasya yazO
vyApnOt, aparaM bhUtagrastA apasmArargINaH pakSAdhAtiprabhRtayazca
yAvantO manujA nAnAvidhavyAdhibhiH kliSTA Asan, tESu sarvvESu tasya
samIpam AnItESu sa tAn svasthAn cakArA| 25 EtEna gAlIl-dikApani-yirUzAlam-
yihUdIyadEzEbhyO yaddanaH pArAnjca bahavO manujAstasya pazcAd Agacchan|
5 anantaraM sa jananivahaM nirIkSyA bhUdharOpari vrajitvA samupavivEza| 2
tadAnIM ziSyESu tasya samIpamAgatESu tEna tEbhya ESA kathA kathyAnjcakrE|
3 abhimAnahInA janA dhanyAH, yatastE svargIyarAjyam adhikariSyanti| **4**
khidyamAnA manujA dhanyAH, yasmAt tE sAntvanAM prApsanti| **5** namrA
mAnavAzca dhanyAH, yasmAt tE mEdinIm adhikariSyanti| **6** dharmmAya
bubhukSitAH tRSArttAzca manujA dhanyAH, yasmAt tE paritarpsyanti| **7** kRpAlavO
mAnavA dhanyAH, yasmAt tE kRpAM prApsyanti| **8** nirmmalahRdayA manujAzca
dhanyAH, yasmAt ta IzcaraM drakSyanti| **9** mElayitArO mAnavA dhanyAH, yasmAt
ta Izcarasya santAnatvEna vikhyAsyanti| **10** dharmmakAraNAt tAPitA manujA
dhanyA, yasmAt svargIyarAjyE tESAmadhikarO vidyatE| **11** yadA manujA mama
nAmakRtE yuSmAn nindanti tAPayanti mRSA nAnAdurvvAkyAni vadanti ca, tada
yuyam dhanyAH| **12** tada Anandata, tathA bhRzaM hlAdadhvanjca, yataH svargE
bhUyAMsi phalAni lapsyadhvE; tE yuSmAkAM purAtanAn bhaviSyadvAdinO'pi
tAdRg atAPayan| **13** yuyam mEdinyAM lavaNarUpAH, kintu yadi lavaNasya
lavaNatvam apayAti, tarhi tat kEna prakArENa svAduyuktaM bhaviSyati? tat
kasyApi kAryasyAyOgyatvAt kEvalaM bahiH prakSEptuM narANAM padatalEna
dalayitunjca yOgyaM bhavati| **14** yUyAM jagati dIptirUpAH, bhUdharOpari sthitaM
nagaraM guptaM bhavituM nahi zakSyati| **15** aparaM manujAH pradIpAn prajvAlya
drONAdhO na sthApayanti, kintu dIpAdhArOparyyEva sthApayanti, tEna tE dIpA
gEhasthitAn sakalAn prakAzayanti| **16** yEna mAnavA yuSmAkAM satkarmmANi

vilOkya yuSmAkaM svargasthaM pitaraM dhanyaM vadanti, tESAM samakSaM
 yuSmAkaM dIptistAdRk prakAzatAm| 17 ahaM vyavasthaM bhaviSyadvAkyanjca
 lOptum AgatavAn, itthaM mAnubhavata, tE dvE lOptuM nAgatavAn, kintu
 saphalE karttum AgatOsmi| 18 aparaM yuSmAn ahaM tathyaM vadAmi yAvat
 vyOmamEdinyO rdhvaMsO na bhaviSyati, tAvat sarvvasmin saphalE na jAtE
 vyavasthAyA EkA mAtrA bindurEkOpi vA na lOpsyatE| 19 tasmAt yO jana EtAsAm
 AjnjAnAm atikSudrAm EkAjnjAmapI laMghatE manujAMnjca tathaiva zikSayati, sa
 svargIyarAjyE sarvvEbhyaH kSudratvEna vikhyAsyatE, kintu yO janastAM pAlayati,
 tathaiva zikSayati ca, sa svargIyarAjyE pradhAnatvEna vikhyAsyatE| 20 aparaM
 yuSmAn ahaM vadAmi, adhyApakaphirUzimAnavAnAM dharmmAnuSThAnAt
 yuSmAkaM dharmmAnuSThAnE nOttamE jAtE yUyam IzvarIyarAjyaM pravESTuM
 na zakSyatha| 21 aparanjca tvaM naraM mA vadhiH, yasmAt yO naraM hanti, sa
 vicArasabhAyAM daNPArHO bhaviSyati, pUrvvakAlInajanEbhya iti kathitamAsIt,
 yuSmAbhirazrAvi| 22 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yaH kazcit kAranaM vina
 nijabhrAtrE kupyati, sa vicArasabhAyAM daNPArHO bhaviSyati; yaH kazcicca
 svIyasahajaM nirbbOdhaM vadati, sa mahAsabhAyAM daNPArHO bhaviSyati;
 punazca tvaM mUPha iti vAkyaM yadi kazcit svIyabhrAtaram vakti, tarhi
 narakAgnau sa daNPArHO bhaviSyati| (Geenna g1067) 23 atO vEdyAH samIpaM
 nijanaivEdyE samAnItE'pi nijabhrAtaram prati kasmAccit kAranaT tvaM yadi dOSI
 vidyase, tadAnIM tava tasya smRti rjAyatE ca, 24 tarhi tasyA vEdyAH samIpe
 nijanaivaidyaM nidhAya tadaiva gatvA pUrvvaM tEna sArddhaM mila, pazcAt
 Agatya nijanaivEdyaM nivEdaya| 25 anyanjca yAvat vivAdina sArddhaM vartmani
 tiSThasi, tAvat tEna sArddhaM mElanaM kuru; nO cEt vivAdI vicArayituH samIpe
 tvAM samarpayati vicArayita ca rakSiNaH sannidhau samarpayati tadA tvaM
 kArAyAM badhyEthAH| 26 tarhi tvAmahaM taththaM bravImi, zESakapardakE'pi
 na parizOdhitE tasmAt sthAnAt kadApi bahirAgantuM na zakSyasi| 27 aparaM
 tvaM mA vyabhicara, yadEtad vacanaM pUrvvakAlInalOkEbhyaH kathitamAsIt,
 tad yUyaM zrutavantaH; 28 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yadi kazcit kAmataH
 kAnjcana yOSitaM pazyati, tarhi sa manasa tadaiva vyabhicaritavAn| 29 tasmAt

tava dakSiNaM nEtraM yadi tvAM bAdhatE, tarhi tannEtram utpATya dUrE
 nikSipa, yasmAt tava sarvvavapuSO narakE nikSEpAt tavaikAggasya nAzO varam|
 (Geenna g1067) 30 yadvA tava dakSiNaH karO yadi tvAM bAdhatE, tarhi taM
 karaM chittvA dUrE nikSipa, yataH sarvvavapuSO narakE nikSEpAt EkAggasya
 nAzO varam| (Geenna g1067) 31 uktamAstE, yadi kazcin nijajAyAM parityakttum
 icchati, tarhi sa tasyai tyAgapatraM dadAtu| 32 kintvahaM yuSmAn vyAharAmi,
 vyabhicAradOSE na jAtE yadi kazcin nijajAyAM parityajati, tarhi sa tAM
 vyabhicArayati; yazca tAM tyaktAM striyaM vivahati, sOpi vyabhicarati| 33
 punazca tvaM mRSA zapatham na kurvvan IzcarAya nijazapathaM pAlaya,
 pUrvvakAlInalOkEbhyO yaiSA katha kathitA, tAmapi yUYaM zrutavantaH| 34
 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, kamapi zapathaM mA kArStA, arthataH svarganAmna
 na, yataH sa Izvarasya siMhAsanaM; 35 pRthivyA nAmnApi na, yataH sa
 tasya pAdapIThaM; yirUzAlamO nAmnApi na, yataH sa mahArAjasya puri; 36
 nijazirOnAmnApi na, yasmAt tasyaikaM kacamapi sitam asitaM vA karttuM tvayA
 na zakyatE| 37 aparaM yUYaM saMlApasamayE kEvalaM bhavatIti na bhavatIti
 ca vadata yata itO'dhikaM yat tat pApAtmanO jAyatE| 38 aparaM lOcanasya
 vinimayEna lOcanaM dantasya vinimayEna dantaH pUrvvaktamidaM vacananjca
 yuSmAbhirazrUyata| 39 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi yUYaM hiMsakaM naraM
 mA vyAghAtayata| kintu kEnacit tava dakSiNakapOLE capETAgHAtE kRtE taM
 prati vAmaM kapOlanjca vyAghOTaya| 40 aparaM kEnacit tvayA sArdhdaM
 vivAdaM kRtvA tava paridhEyavasanE jighRtite tasmAyuttarIyavasanamapi dEhi|
 41 yadi kazcit tvAM krOzamEkaM nayanArthaM anyAyato dharati, tAdA tEna
 sArdhdaM krOzadvayaM yAhi| 42 yazca mAnavastvAM yAcate, tasmai dEhi, yadi
 kazcit tubhyaM dhArayitum icchati, tarhi taM prati parAMmukho mA bhUH| 43
 nijasamIpavasini prEma kuru, kintu zatruM prati dvESaM kuru, yadEtat purOktaM
 vacanaM Etadapi yUYaM zrutavantaH| 44 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yUYaM
 ripuvvapi prEma kuruta, yE ca yuSmAn zapante, tAna, AziSaM vadata, yE ca
 yuSmAn RtIyantE, tESaM maggalaM kuruta, yE ca yuSmAn nindanti, tAPayanti
 ca, tESaM kRtE prArthayadhvaM| 45 tatra yaH satAmasatAnjcOpari prabhAkaram

udAyayati, tathA dhArmmikAnAmadhArmmikAnAnjcOpari nIraM varSayati
tAdRzO yO yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA, yUyaM tasyaiva santAnA bhaviSyatha|
46 yE yuSmAsu prEma kurvvanti, yUyaM yadi kEvalaM tEvEvE prEma kurutha,
tarhi yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM bhaviSyati? caNPALa api tAdRzaM kiM na kurvvanti?
47 aparaM yUyaM yadi kEvalaM svIyabhrAtRtvEna namata, tarhi kiM mahat
karmma kurutha? caNPALa api tAdRzaM kiM na kurvvanti? 48 tasmAt yuSmAkaM
svargasthaH pitA yathA pUrNO bhavati, yUyamapi tAdRza bhavata|

6 sAvadhAnA bhavata, manujAn darzayituM tESAM gOcarE dharmmakarmma
mA kuruta, tathA kRtE yuSmAkaM svargasthapituH sakAzAt kinjcana phalaM
na prApsyatha| 2 tvaM yadA dadAsi tadA kapaTinO janA yathA manujEbhyaH
prazaMsAM prAptuM bhajanabhavanE rAjamArgE ca tUrIM vAdayanti, tathA mA
kuri, ahaM tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, tE svakAyaM phalam alabhanta| 3
kintu tvaM yadA dadAsi, tadA nijadakSiNakarO yat karOti, tad vAmakaraM mA
jnJApaya| 4 tEna tava dAnaM guptaM bhaviSyati yastu tava pitA guptadarZI,
sa prakAzya tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati| 5 aparaM yadA prArthayasE, tadA
kapaTinaiva mA kuru, yasmAt tE bhajanabhavanE rAjamArgasya kONE tiSthantO
lOkAn darzayantaH prArthayituM prIyante; ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, tE
svakIyaphalaM prApnuvan| 6 tasmAt prArthanAkAlE antarAgAraM pravizya
dvAraM rudvva guptaM pazyatastava pituH samIpE prArthayasva; tEna tava yaH
pitA guptadarZI, sa prakAzya tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati 7 aparaM prArthanAkAlE
dEvapUjakAiva mudhA punaruktiM mA kuru, yasmAt tE bOdhanTE, bahuvaraM
kathAyAM kathitAyAM tESAM prArthanA grAhiSyate| 8 yUyaM tESAmiva
mA kuruta, yasmAt yuSmAkaM yad yat prayOjanaM yAcanAtaH prAgEva
yuSmAkaM pitA tat jAnAti| 9 ataEva yUyama IdRk prArthayadhvaM, hE asmAkaM
svargasthapitaH, tava nAma pUjyaM bhavatu| 10 tava rAjatvaM bhavatu;
tavEcchA svargE yathA tathaiva mEdinyAmapi saphala bhavatu| 11 asmAkaM
prayOjanIyam AhAram adya dEhi| 12 vayaM yathA nijAparAdhinaH kSamAmahE,
tathaivAsmAkam aparAdhAn kSamasva| 13 asmAn parIkSAM mAnaya, kintu
pApAtmanO rakSa; rAjatvaM gauravaM parAkramaH EtE sarvvE sarvvadA tava;

tathAstu| 14 yadi yUyam anyESAm aparAdhAn kSamadhvE tarhi yuSmAkaM svargasthapitApi yuSmAn kSamiSyatE; 15 kintu yadi yUyam anyESAm aparAdhAn na kSamadhvE, tarhi yuSmAkaM janakOpi yuSmAkam aparAdhAn na kSamiSyatE| 16 aparam upavAsakAlE kapaTinO janA mAnuSAn upavAsaM jnjApayituM svESAM vadanAni mlAnAni kurvvanti, yUyaM taiva viSaNavadanA mA bhavata; ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi tE svakiyaphalam alabhanta| 17 yadA tvam upavasasi, tadA yathA lokaistvaM upavAsIva na dRzyasE, kintu tava yO'gOcaraH pitA tEnaiva dRzyasE, tatkrTE nijazirasi tailaM marddaya vadananjca prakSAlaya; 18 tEna tava yaH pitA guptadarZI sa prakAzya tubhyaM phalaM dAsyati| 19 aparaM yatra sthAnE KITAH kalagkAzca kSyaM nayanti, caurAzca sandhiM karttayitvA cOrayituM zaknuvanti, tAdRzyAM mEdinyAM svArthaM dhanaM mA saMcinuta| 20 kintu yatra sthAnE KITAH kalagkAzca kSyaM na nayanti, caurAzca sandhiM karttayitvA cOrayituM na zaknuvanti, tAdRzE svargE dhanaM sanjcinuta| 21 yasmAt yatra sthAnE yuSmAMka dhanaM tatraiva khAnE yuSmAkaM manAMsi| 22 lOcanaM dEhasya pradIpakaM, tasmAt yadi tava lOcanaM prasannaM bhavati, tarhi tava kRtsnaM vapu rdIptiyuktaM bhaviSyati| 23 kintu lOcanE'prasannE tava kRtsnaM vapuH tamisrayuktaM bhaviSyati| ataEva yA dIptistvayi vidyate, sA yadi tamisrayukta bhavati, tarhi tat tamisraM kiyan mahat| 24 kOpi manujO dvau prabhU sEvituM na zaknOti, yasmAd EkaM saMmanya tadanyaM na sammanyatE, yadvA Ekatra manO nidhAya tadanyam avamanyatE; tathA yUyamapIzvaraM lakSmInjcEtyubhE sEvituM na zaknutha| 25 aparam ahaM yuSmabhyaM tathyaM kathayAmi, kiM bhakSiSyAmaH? kiM pAsyAmaH? iti prANadhAraNaya mA cintayata; kiM paridhAsyAmaH? iti kAyarakSaNaya na cintayata; bhakSyAt prANA vasanAnjca vapUMSi kiM zrESThAni na hi? 26 vihAyaso vihaggamAn vilOkayata; tai rnOpyatE na kRtyatE bhANPAGArE na sanjIyatE'pi; tathApi yuSmAkaM svargasthaH pitA tEbhya AhAraM vitarati| 27 yUyaM tEbhyaH kiM zrESThA na bhavatha? yuSmAkaM kazcit manujaH cintayan nijAyuSaH kSaNamapi varddhayituM zaknOti? 28 aparaM vasanAya kutazcintayata? kSEtrOtpannAni puSpANi kathaM varddhantE tadAlOcayata| tAni tantUn nOtpAdayanti kimapi

kAryyaM na kurvvanti; **29** tathApyahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, sulEmAn tAdRg
aizvaryavAnapi tatpuSpamiva vibhUSitO nAsIt| **30** tasmAt kSadya vidyamAnaM
zcaH cullyAM nikSEpsyatE tAdRzaM yat kSEtrasthitaM kusumaM tat yadIzcara
itthaM bibhUSayati, tarhi hE stOkapratyayinO yuSmAn kiM na paridhApyaiSyati?
31 tasmAt asmAbhiH kimatsyate? kinjca pAyiSyate? kiM vA paridhAyiSyate, iti na
cintayata| **32** yasmAt dEvArccakA aplti cESTantE; EtESu dravyESu prayOjanamastIti
yuSmAkAM svargasthaH pitA jAnAti| **33** ataEva prathamata IzvarIyarAjyaM
dharmmanjca cESTadhvaM, tata EtAni vastUni yuSmabhyaM pradAyiSyantE| **34**
zvaH kRtE mA cintayata, zvaEva svayaM svamuddizya cintayiSyati; adyatanI yA
cintA sAdyakRtE pracuratarA|

7 yathA yUyaM dOSikRta na bhavatha, tatkrte'nyam dOSiNaM mA kuruta| **2**
yatO yAdRzEna dOSENa yUyaM parAn dOSiNaH kurutha, tAdRzEna dOSENa
yUyamapi dOSikRta bhaviSyatha, anyanjca yEna parimANEna yuSmAbhiH
parimlyate, tEnaiva parimANEna yuSmatkrte parimAyiSyate| **3** aparanjca
nijanayanE yA nAsA vidyate, tAm anAlOcya tava sahajasya lOcanE yat tRNaM
AstE, tadEva kutO vIkSasE? **4** tava nijalOcanE nAsAyAM vidyamAnAyAM,
hE bhrAtaH, tava nayanAt tRNaM bahiSyartuM anujAnIhi, kathAmEtAM
nijasahajAya kathaM kathayituM zaknOSi? **5** hE kapaTin, Adau nijanayanAt
nAsAM bahiSkuru tato nijadRSTau suprasannAyAM tava bhrAtR rLOcanAt tRNaM
bahiSkartuM zakSyasi| **6** anyanjca sAramEyEbhyaH pavitravastUni mA vitarata,
varAhANAM samakSanjca mukta mA nikSipata; nikSEpaNAt tE tAH sarvvAH
padai rdalayisiyanti, parAvRtya yuSmAnapi vidArayisiyanti| **7** yAcadhvaM tato
yuSmabhyaM dAyiSyate; mRgayadhvaM tata uddEzaM lapsyadhvE; dvAram Ahata,
tato yuSmatkrte muktaM bhaviSyati| **8** yasmAd yEna yAcyate, tEna labhyate;
yEna mRgyate tEnOddEzaH prApyate; yEna ca dvAram Ahanyate, tatkrte dvAraM
mOcyate| **9** AtmajEna pUpE prArthitE tasmai pASANaM vizrANayati, **10** mInE
yAcite ca tasmai bhujagaM vitarati, EtAdRzaH pitA yuSmAkAM madhyE ka
AstE? **11** tasmAd yUyam abhadraH santo'pi yadi nijabAlakEbhya uttamaM
dravyaM dAtuM jAnItha, tarhi yuSmAkAM svargasthaH pitA svIyayAcakEbhyaH

kimuttamAni vastUni na dAsyati? **12** yUSmAn pratItarESAM yAdRzO vyavahArO
 yuSmAkaM priyaH, yUyaM tAn prati tAdRzAnEva vyavahArAn vidhatta; yasmAd
 vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAdinAM vacanAnAm iti sAram| **13** sagkIrNadvArENa
 pravizata; yatO narakagamanAya yad dvAraM tad vistIrNaM yacca vartma
 tad bRhat tEna bahavaH pravizanti| **14** aparaM svargagamanAya yad dvAraM
 tat kIdRk saMkIrNaM| yacca vartma tat kIdRg durgamam| taduddESTArAH
 kiyantO'lpAH| **15** aparajca yE janA mESavEzEna yuSmAkaM samIpam Agacchanti,
 kintvantardurantA vRka EtAdRzEbhyO bhaviSyadvAdibhyaH sAvadhAna bhavata,
 yUyaM phalEna tAn paricEtUM zaknutha| **16** manujAH kiM kaNTakinO vRkSAd
 drAkSaphalAni zRGAlakOlitzca uPumbaraphalAni zAtayanti? **17** tadvad uttama
 Eva pAdapa uttamaphalAni janayati, adhamapAdapaEvAdhamaphalAni janayati| **18**
 kintUttamapAdapaH kadApyadhamaphalAni janayituM na zaknOti, tathAdhamOpi
 pAdapa uttamaphalAni janayituM na zaknOti| **19** aparaM yE yE pAdapa
 adhamaphalAni janayanti, tE kRttA vahnau kSipyantE| **20** ataEva yUyaM phalEna
 tAn paricESyatha| **21** yE janA mAM prabhuM vadanti, tE sarvvE svargarAjyaM
 pravEkSyanti tanna, kintu yO mAnavO mama svargasthasya pituriSTaM karmma
 karOti sa Eva pravEkSyati| **22** tad dinE bahavO mAM vadiSyanti, hE prabhO hE
 prabhO, tava nAmna kimasmAmi rbhaviSyadvAkyaM na vyAhRtaM? tava nAmna
 bhUtAH kiM na tyAjitAH? tava nAmna kiM nAnAdbhutAni karmmANi na kRtAni?
23 tadAhaM vadiSyAmi, hE kukarmmakAriNO yuSmAn ahaM na vEdmi, yUyaM
 matsamIpAd dUrIbhavata| **24** yaH kazcit mamaitAH kathAH zrutvA pAlayati, sa
 pASANOpari gRhanirmmAtrA jnjAninA saha mayOpamIyatE| **25** yatO vRSTau
 satyAm AplAva AgatE vAyau vAtE ca tESu tadgEhaM lagnESu pASANOpari tasya
 bhittEstanna patati **26** kintu yaH kazcit mamaitAH kathAH zrutvA na pAlayati
 sa saikatE gEhanirmmAtrA 'jnjAninA upamIyatE| **27** yatO jalavRSTau satyAm
 AplAva AgatE pavanE vAtE ca tai rgRhE samAghAtE tat patati tatpatanaM mahad
 bhavati| **28** yIZunaitESu vAkYEsu samApitESu mAnavAstadIyOpadEzam AzcaryyaM
 mEnirE| **29** yasmAt sa upAdhyAyA iva tAn nOpadidEza kintu samarthapurusaiva
 samupadidEza|

8 yadA sa parvvatAd avArOhat tadA bahavO mAnavAstatpazcAd vavrajuH| **2**
 EkaH kuSThavAn Agatya taM praNamya babhASE, hE prabhO, yadi bhavAn
 saMmanyatE, tarhi mAM nirAmayaM karttuM zaknOti| **3** tatO yIzuH karaM
 prasAryya tasyAggaM spRzan vyAjahAra, sammanyE'haM tvaM nirAmayO bhava;
 tEna sa tatKsaNAt kuSThEnAmOci| **4** tatO yIzustaM jagAda, avadhEhi kathAmEtAM
 kazcidapi mA brUhi, kintu yAjakasya sannidhiM gatvA svAtmAnaM darzaya
 manujEbhyO nijanirAmayatvaM pramANayituM mUsAnirUpitaM dravyam utsRja
 ca| **5** tadanantaraM yIzuna kapharnAhUmnAmani nagarE praviSTE kazcit
 zatasEnApatistatsamIpam Agatya vinIya babhASE, **6** hE prabhO, madIya EkO
 dAsaH pakSaghAtavyAdhinA bhRzaM vyathitaH, satu zayanIya AstE| **7** tadAnIM
 yIzustasmai kathitavAn, ahaM gatvA taM nirAmayaM kariSyAmi| **8** tataH sa
 zatasEnApatiH pratyavadat, hE prabhO, bhavAn yat mama gEhamadhyaM yAti
 tadyOgyabhAjanaM nAhamasmi; vAgmAtram Adizatu, tEnaiva mama dAsO
 nirAmayO bhaviSyati| **9** yatO mayi paranidhnE'pi mama nidEzavazyAH kati
 kati sEnAH santi, tata Ekasmin yAhItiyukTE sa yAti, tadanyasmin EhItiyukTE
 sa AyAti, tathA mama nijadAsE karmmaitat kurvvityukTE sa tat karOti| **10**
 tadAnIM yIzustasyaitat vacO nizamya vismayApanno'bhUt; nijapazcAdgAmino
 mAnavAn avOcca, yuSmAn tathyaM vacmi, isrAyElIyalOkAnAM madhyE'pi
 naitAdRzO vizvAsO mayA prAptaH| **11** anyaccAhaM yuSmAn vadAmi, bahavaH
 pUrvvasyAH pazcimAyAzca diza Agatya ibrahImA ishAkA yAkUbA ca sAkam
 militva samupavEkSyanti; **12** kintu yatra sthAnE rOdanadantagharSaNE
 bhavatastasmin bahirbhUtatamisRE rAjyasya santAna nikSEsyantE| **13** tataH
 paraM yIzustaM zatasEnApatiM jagAda, yAhi, tava pratItyanusAratO maggalaM
 bhUyAt; tadA tasminnEva danPE tadIyadAsO nirAmayO babhUva| **14** anantaraM
 yIzuH pitarasya gEhamupasthAya jvarENa pIPitAM zayanIyasthitAM tasya
 zvazrUM vIkSanjCakrE| **15** tatastEna tasyAH karasya spRSTatavAt jvarastAM
 tatyAja, tadA sA samutthAya tAn siSEvE| **16** anantaraM sandhyAyAM satyAM
 bahuzO bhUtagrastamanujAn tasya samIpam AninyuH sa ca vAkyEna bhUtAn
 tyAjayAmAsa, sarvvaprakArapIPitajanAMzca nirAmayAn cakAra; **17** tasmAt,

sarvvA durbbalatAsmAkaM tEnaiva paridhAritA| asmAkaM sakalaM vyAdhiM
 saEva saMgRhItavAn| yadEtadvacanaM yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdinOktamAsIt, tattadA
 saphalamabhavat| 18 anantaraM yIzucaturdikSu jananiVahaM vilOkya taTinyAH
 pAraM yAtuM ziSyAn AdidEza| 19 tadAnIm Eka upAdhyAya Agatya kathitavAn, hE
 gurO, bhavAn yatra yAsyati tatrAhamapi bhavataH pazcAd yAsyAmi| 20 tatO
 yIzu rjagAda, krOSTuH sthAtuM sthAnaM vidyate, vihAyaSO vihaggamAnAM
 nIPAni ca santi; kintu manuSyaputrasya ziraH sthApayituM sthAnaM na
 vidyate| 21 anantaram apara EkaH ziSyastaM babhASE, hE prabhO, prathamato
 mama pitaraM zmazAnE nidhAtuM gamanArthaM mAm anumanyasva| 22
 tatO yIzuruktavAn mRta mRtan zmazAnE nidadhatu, tvaM mama pazcAd
 Agaccha| 23 anantaraM tasmin nAvamArUPhE tasya ziSyAstatpazcAt jagmuH|
 24 pazcAt sAgarasya madhyaM tESu gatESu tAdRzaH prabalo jhanjbhzanila
 udatiSThat, yEna mahAtaragga utthAya taraNiM chAditavAn, kintu sa nidrita
 AsIt| 25 tadA ziSyA Agatya tasya nidrAbhaggaM kRtvA kathayAmAsuH, hE
 prabhO, vayaM mriyAmahE, bhavAn asmAkaM prANAn rakSatu| 26 tadA sa
 tAn uktavAn, hE alpavizvAsinO yUyaM kutO vibhIta? tataH sa utthAya vAtaM
 sAgaranjca tarjayAmAsa, tatO nirvvAtamabhavat| 27 aparaM manujA vismayaM
 vilOkya kathayAmAsuH, ahO vAtasaritpati asya kimAjnjAgrAhiNau? kIdRzo'yaM
 mAnavaH| 28 anantaraM sa pAraM gatvA gidErIyadEzam upasthitavAn; tadA dvau
 bhUtagrastamanujau zmazAnasthAnAd bahi rbhUtvA taM sAkSat kRtavantau,
 tAvEtAdRzau pracaNPavAstAM yat tEna sthAnEna kOpi yAtuM nAzaknOt| 29
 tAvucaih kathayAmAsatuH, hE Izvarasya sUnO yIzo, tvayA sAkam AvayOH
 kaH sambandhaH? nirUpitakAlat prAgEva kimAvAbhyAM yAtanAM dAtum
 atrAgatOsi? 30 tadAnIM tAbhyAM kinjcid dUrE varAhANAM EkO mahAvrajo'carat|
 31 tatO bhUtau tau tasyAntike vinIya kathayAmAsatuH, yadyAvAM tyAjayasi,
 tarhi varAhANAM madhyEvrajam AvAM prEraya| 32 tadA yIzuravadat yAtaM,
 anantaraM tau yadA manujau vihAya varAhAn Azritavantau, tadA tE sarvvE
 varAhA uccasthAnAt mahAjavEna dhAvantaH sAgarIyatOyE majjantO mamruH| 33
 tatO varAharakSakAH palAyamAnA madhyEnagaraM tau bhUtagrastau prati

yadyad aghaTata, tAH sarvvavArttA avadan| 34 tatO nAgarikAH sarvvE manujA
yIzuM sAkSat karttuM bahirAyAtAH tanjca vilOkya prArthayAnjcakrirE bhavAn
asmAkaM sImAtO yAtu|

9 anantaraM yIzu rnaukAmAruhya punaH pAramAgatya nijagrAmam Ayayau| 2
tataH katipayA janA EkaM pakSaghAtinaM svaTTOpari zAyayitvA tatsamIpam
Anayan; tatO yIzusteSAM pratItiM vijñjAya taM pakSaghAtinaM jagAda, hE
putra, susthirO bhava, tava kaluSasya marSaNaM jAtam| 3 tAM kathAM nizamya
kiyanta upAdhyAyA manaHsu cintitavanta ESa manuja IzvaraM nindati| 4 tataH
sa tESam EtAdRzIM cintAM vijñjAya kathitavAn, yUyaM manaHsu kRta EtAdRzIM
kucintAM kurutha? 5 tava pApamarSaNaM jAtaM, yadvA tvamutthAya gaccha,
dvayOranayO rvAkyayOH kiM vAkyAM vaktuM sugamaM? 6 kintu mEdinyAM
kaluSaM kSamituM manujasutasya sAmarthyamasti yUyaM yathA jAnItha,
tadarthaM sa taM pakSaghAtinaM gaditavAn, uttiSTha, nijazayanIyaM AdAya
gEhaM gaccha| 7 tataH sa tatSaNAd utthAya nijagEhaM prasthitavAn| 8 mAnavA
itthaM vilOkya vismayaM mEnirE, IzvarENa mAnavAya sAmarthyam IdRzaM
dattaM iti kAraNAt taM dhanyaM babhASirE ca| 9 anantaraM yIzustatsthAnAd
gacchan gacchan karasaMgrahasthAnE samupaviSTaM mathinAmAnam EkaM
manujaM vilOkya taM babhASE, mama pazcAd Agaccha, tataH sa utthAya
tasya pazcAd vavrAja| 10 tataH paraM yIzau gRhe bhOkum upaviSTE bahavaH
karasaMgrAhiNaH kaluSiNazca mAnavA Agatya tEna sAkaM tasya ziSyaizca sAkam
upavivizuH| 11 phirUzinastad dRSTvA tasya ziSyAn babhASirE, yuSmAkaM guruH
kiM nimittaM karasaMgrAhibhiH kaluSibhizca sAkaM bhuMkte? 12 yIzustat
zrutvA tAn pratyavadat, nirAmayaOkAnAM cikitsakEna prayOjanaM nAsti, kintu
sAmayaOkAnAM prayOjanamAstE| 13 atO yUyaM yAtvA vacanasyAsyArthaM
zikSadhvam, dayAyAM mE yathA prIti rna tathA yajñjakarmmaNi|yatO'haM
dhArmmikAn AhvAtuM nAgatO'smi kintu manaH parivarttayituM pApina
AhvAtum AgatO'smi| 14 anantaraM yOhanaH ziSyAstasya samIpam Agatya
kathayAmAsuH, phirUzinO vayanjca punaH punarupavasAmaH, kintu tava ziSyA
nOpavasanti, kutaH? 15 tadA yIzustAn avOcat yAvat sakhInAM saMgGE kanyAyA

varastiSThati, tAvat kiM tE vilApaM karttuM zaklupati? kintu yadA tESAM
 saMggAd varaM nayanti, tAdRzaH samaya AgamiSyati, tadA tE upavatsyanti|
16 purAtanavasane kOpi navInavastraM na yOjayati, yasmAt tEna yOjitEna
 purAtanavasanaM chinatti tacchidranjca bahukutsitaM dRzyatE| **17** anyanjca
 purAtanakutvAM kOpi navAnagOstanIrasaM na nidadhAti, yasmAt tathA kRtE
 kutU rvidIryatE tEna gOstanIrasaH patati kutUzca nazyati; tasmAt navInAyAM
 kutvAM navInO gOstanIrasaH sthApyatE, tEna dvayOravanaM bhavati| **18** aparaM
 tEnaitatkathAkathanakAlE EkO'dhipatistaM praNamyA babhASE, mama duhita
 prAyENaitAvatkAlE mRtA, tasmAd bhavAnAgatya tasyA gAtrE hastamarpayatu,
 tEna sA jIviSyati| **19** tadAnIM yIzuH ziSyaiH sAkam utthAya tasya pazcAd vavrAja|
20 ityanantarE dvAdazavatsarAn yAvat pradarAmayEna zIrNaika nArI tasya
 pazcAd Agatya tasya vasanasya granthiM pasparza; **21** yasmAt mayA kEvalaM
 tasya vasanaM sprSTvA svAsthyaM prApsyatE, sA nArIti manasi nizcitavati|
22 tatO yIzurvadanaM parAvarttya tAM jagAda, hE kanyE, tvaM susthira
 bhava, tava vizvAsastvAM svasthAmakArSIt| EtadvAkyE gaditaEva sA yOSit
 svasthAbhUt| **23** aparaM yIzustasyAdhyakSasya gEhaM gatvA vAdakaprabhRtIn
 bahUn lokAn zabdAyamAnAn vilOkya tAn avadat, **24** panthAnaM tyaja, kanyEyaM
 nAmriyata nidritAstE; kathAmEtAM zrutvA tE tamupajahasuH| **25** kintu sarvvESu
 bahiSkRtESu sO'bhyantaraM gatvA kanyAyAH karaM dhRtavAn, tEna sOdatiSThat;
26 tatastatkarmmaNO yazaH kRtsnaM taM dEzaM vyAptavat| **27** tataH paraM
 yIzustasmAt sthAnAd yAtrAM cakAra; tadA hE dAyUdaH santAna, asmAn dayasva,
 iti vadantau dvau janAvandhau prOciraHuyantau tatpazcAd vavrajatuH| **28**
 tatO yIzau gEhamadhyaM praviSTaM tAvapi tasya samIpam upasthitavantau,
 tadAnIM sa tau prSTavAn karmmaitat karttuM mama sAmarthyam AstE, yuvAM
 kimiti pratIthaH? tadA tau pratyUcatuH, satyaM prabhO| **29** tadAnIM sa tayO
 rIocAni sprZan babhASE, yuvayOH pratItyanusArAd yuvayO rmaggalaM
 bhUyAt| tEna tatSaNaT tayO rnEtrAni prasannAnyabhavan, **30** pazcAd yIzustau
 dRPhamAjnjApya jagAda, avadhattam EtAM kathAM kOpi manujO ma jAnIyAt| **31**
 kintu tau prasthAya tasmin kRtsnE dEzE tasya kIrttiM prakAzayAmAsatuH| **32**

aparaM tau bahiryAta EtasminnantarE manujA EkaM bhUtagrastamUkaM tasya samIpam AnItavantaH| 33 tEna bhUtE tyAjitE sa mUkaH kathAM kathayituM prArabhata, tEna janA vismayaM vijnjAya kathayAmAsuH, isrAyElO vaMzE kadApi nEdRgadRzyata; 34 kintu phirUzinaH kathayAnjcakruH bhUtAdhipatina sa bhUtAn tyAjayati| 35 tataH paraM yIzusteSAM bhajanabhavana upadizan rAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracArayan lOkAnAM yasya ya AmayO yA ca pIPAsIt, tAn zamayan zamayaMzca sarvvANi nagarANi grAmAMzca babhrAma| 36 anyanjca manujAn vyAkulAn arakSakamESAniva ca tyaktAn nirIkSyatESu kArUNikaH san ziSyAn avadat, 37 zasyAni pracurANi santi, kintu chEttAraH stOkAH| 38 kSEtraM pratyaparAn chEdakAn prahEtum zasyasvAminAM prArthayadhvam|

10 anantaraM yIzu rdvAdazaziSyAn AhUyAmEdhyabhUtAn tyAjayituM sarvvaprakArarOgAn pIPAzca zamayituM tEbhyaH sAmarthyamadAt| 2 tESAM dvAdazaprESyANAM nAmAnyEtAni| prathamaM zimOn yaM pitaraM vadanti, tataH paraM tasya sahaja AndriyaH, sivadiyasya putro yAkUb 3 tasya sahajo yOhan; philip barthalamay thOmAH karasaMgrAhI mathiH, AlphEyaputro yAkUb, 4 kinAnIyaH zimOn, ya ISkariyOtIyayihUdAH khriSTaM parakarE'rpayat| 5 EtAn dvAdazaziSyAn yIzuH prESayan ityAjnjApayat, yUyam anyadEzlyANAM padavIM zEmirONiyanAM kimapi nagaranjca na pravizyE 6 isrAyElgOtrasya hAritA yE yE mESastESAmEva samIpam yAta| 7 gatvA gatvA svargasya rAjatvaM savidhamabhavat, EtAM kathAM pracArayata| 8 AmayagrastAn svasthAn kuruta, kuSThinaH pariSkuruta, mRtalOkAn jIvayata, bhUtAn tyAjayata, vinA mUlyaM yUyam alabhadhvaM vinaiva mUlyaM vizrANayata| 9 kintu svESAM kaTibandhesu svarNarUpyatAmrANAM kimapi na gRhIta| 10 anyacca yAtrAyai cElasampuTaM vA dvitIyavasanaM vA pAduke vA yaSTiH, EtAn mA gRhIta, yataH kAryyakRt bharttuM yOgyO bhavati| 11 aparaM yUyam yat puraM yanjca grAmAM pravizatha, tatra yO janO yOgyapAtraM tamavagatya yAnakAlaM yAvat tatra tiSThata| 12 yadA yUyam tadgEhaM pravizatha, tadA tamAziSaM vadata| 13 yadi sa yOgyapAtraM bhavati, tarhi tatkalYANaM tasmai bhaviSyati, nOcEt sAZIryuSmabhyamEva bhaviSyati| 14 kintu yE janA

yuSmAkamAtithyaM na vidadhati yuSmAkaM kathAnjca na zRNvanti tESAM
 gEhAt purAdvA prasthAnakAlE svapadULIH pAtayata| 15 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM
 vacmi vicAradinE tatpurasya dazAtaH sidOmamOrApurayOrdazA sahyatarA
 bhaviSyati| 16 pazyata, vRkayUthamadhyE mESaH yathAvistathA yuSmAna
 prahiNOmi, tasmAd yUyam ahiriva satarkAH kapOtAivAhiMsakA bhavata| 17
 nRbhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata; yatastai ryUyaM rAjasaMsadi samarpiSyadhvE
 tESAM bhajanagEhE prahAriSyadhvE| 18 yUyaM mannAmahEtOH zAstRNaM
 rAjnjAnjca samakSaM tAnanyadEzinazcAdhi sAkSitvArthamAnESyadhvE| 19
 kintvitthaM samarpitA yUyaM kathaM kimuttaraM vakSyatha tatra ma
 cintayata, yatastadA yuSmAbhi ryad vaktavyaM tat taddaNPE yuSmanmanaH
 su samupasthAsyati| 20 yasmAt tadA yO vakSyati sa na yUyaM kintu
 yuSmAkamantarasthaH pitrAtmA| 21 sahajaH sahajaM tAtaH sutanjca mRtau
 samarpayiSyati, apatyAgi svasvapitrO rvipakSIbhUya tau ghAtayiSyanti| 22
 mannamahEtOH sarvvE janA yuSmAn RtIyiSyantE, kintu yaH zESaM yAvad
 dhairyyaM ghRtvA sthAsyati, sa trAyiSyatE| 23 tai ryadA yUyamEkapurE
 tAPiSyadhvE, tadA yUyamanyapuraM palAyadhvaM yuSmAnahaM tathyaM
 vacmi yAvanmanujasutO naiti tAvad isrAyEldEzlyasarvvanagarabhramaNaM
 samApayituM na zakSyatha| 24 gurOH ziSyO na mahAn, prabhOrdAsO na
 mahAn| 25 yadi ziSyO nijagurO rdAsazca svaprabhOH samAnO bhavati tarhi
 tad yathESTaM| cEttairgRhapatirbhUtarAja ucyatE, tarhi parivArAH kiM tathA
 na vakSyantE? 26 kintu tEbhyO yUyaM mA bibhIta, yatO yanna prakAziSyatE,
 tAdRk chAditaM kimapi nAsti, yacca na vyanjciSyatE, tAdRg guptaM kimapi
 nAsti| 27 yadahaM yuSmAn tamasi vacmi tad yuSmAbhirdIptau kathyatAM;
 karNAbhyAM yat zrUyatE tad gEhOpari pracAryatAM| 28 yE kAyaM hantuM
 zaknuvanti nAtmAnaM, tEbhyO mA bhaisTa; yaH kAyAtmAnau nirayE nAzayituM,
 zaknOti, tatO bibhIta| (Geenna g1067) 29 dvau caTakau kimEkatAmramudrayA na
 vikrIyEtE? tathApi yuSmattAtAnumatiM vinA tESAmEkOpi bhuvi na patati|
 30 yuSmacchirasAM sarvvakacA gaNitAMH santi| 31 atO mA bibhIta, yUyaM
 bahucaTakebhyO bahumUlyAH| 32 yO manujasAkSANmAmaggIkurutE tamahaM

svargasthatAtasAkSAdaggIkariSyE| 33 pRthvyAmahaM zAntiM dAtumAgataiti
mAnubhavata, zAntiM dAtuM na kintvasiM| 34 pitRmAtRzczrUbhiH sAkAM
sutasutAbadhU rvirOdhayitunjCAgatEsmi| 35 tataH svasvaparivAraEva nRztru
rbhavita| 36 yaH pitari mAtari vA mattOdhikaM prIyatE, sa na madarhaH;
37 yazca sutE sutAyAM vA mattOdhikaM prIyatE, sEpi na madarhaH| 38 yaH
svakruzaM gRhlan matpazcAnnaiti, sEpi na madarhaH| 39 yaH svaprANAnavati,
sa tAn hArayiSyatE, yastu matkRtE svaprANAN hArayati, sa tAnavati| 40 yO
yuSmAkamAtithyaM vidadhAti, sa mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, yazca mamAtithyaM
vidadhAti, sa matprErakasyAtithyaM vidadhAti| 41 yO bhaviSyadvAdIti jnjAtvA
tasyAtithyaM vidhatte, sa bhaviSyadvAdinaH phalaM lapsyatE, yazca dhArmmika
iti viditvA tasyAtithyaM vidhatte sa dhArmmikamAnavasya phalaM prApsyati|
42 yazca kazcit EtESAM kSudranarANAM yaM kanjcanaikaM ziSyati iti viditvA
kaMsaikaM zItalasalilaM tasmai datte, yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, sa kEnApi
prakArENa phalEna na vanjciSyatE|

11 itthaM yIzuH svadvAdazaziSyANAMAjnjApanaM samApya purE pura
upadESTuM susaMvAdaM pracArayituM tatsthAnAt pratasthE| 2 anantaraM
yOhan kArAyAM tiSThan khriSTasya karmmaNAM vArttaM prApya
yasyAgamanavArttAsIt saEva kiM tvaM? vA vayamanyam apEkSiSyAmahE? 3
Etat praSTuM nijau dvau ziSyau prAhiNOT| 4 yIzuH pratyavOcat, andhA nEtrANi
labhantE, khanjCA gacchanti, kuSThinaH svasthA bhavanti, badhirAH zRNvanti,
mRtA jIvanta uttiSThanti, daridrANAM samIpE susaMvAdaH pracAryyata, 5
EtAni yadyad yuvAM zRNuthaH pazyathazca gatvA tadvArttAM yOhanaM
gadataM| 6 yasyAhaM na vighnIbhavAmi, saEva dhanyaH| 7 anantaraM tayOH
prasthitayO ryIzu ryOhanam uddizya janAn jagAda, yUyaM kiM draSTuM
vahirmadhyEprAntaram agacchata? kiM vAtEna kampitaM nalaM? 8 vA
kiM viKSituM vahirgatavantaH? kiM parihitasUkSmavasanaM manujamEkaM?
pazyata, yE sUkSmavasanaM paridadhati, tE rAjadhAnyAM tiSThanti| 9 tarhi
yUyaM kiM draSTuM bahiragamata, kimEkaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM? tadEva
satyaM| yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, sa bhaviSyadvAdinOpi mahAn; 10 yataH,

pazyā svakIyadUtOyaM tvadagrE prESyatE mayA| sa gatvA tava panthAnaM smayak pariSkariSyati|| EtadvacanaM yamadhi likhitamAstE sO'yaM yOhan| 11 aparaM yuSmAnahaM tathyaM bravImi, majjayitu ryOhanaH zrESThaH kOpi nArItO nAjAyata; tathApi svargarAjyamadhyE sarvvEbhyO yaH kSudraH sa yOhanaH zrESThaH| 12 aparanjca A yOhanO'dya yAvat svargarAjyaM balAdAkrAntaM bhavati Akraminazca janA balEna tadadhikurvanti| 13 yatO yOhanaM yAvat sarvvabhaviSyadvAdibhi rvyavasthaya ca upadEzaH prAkAzyata| 14 yadi yUyamidaM vAkyaM grahItuM zaknutha, tarhi zrEyaH, yasyAgamanasya vacanamAstE sO'yam EliyaH| 15 yasya zrOtum karNau staH sa zRNotu| 16 EtE vidyamAnajanAH kai rmayOpamIyante? yE bAlakA haTTa upavizya svaM svaM bandhumAhUya vadanti, 17 vayaM yuSmAkAM samIpE vaMzIravAdayAma, kintu yUyaM nAnRtyata; yuSmAkAM samIpE ca vayamarOdima, kintu yUyaM na vyalapata, tAdRzai rbAlakaista upamAyiSyante| 18 yatO yOhan Agatya na bhuktavAn na pItavAMzca, tEna lOkA vadanti, sa bhUtagrasta iti| 19 manujasuta Agatya bhuktavAn pItavAMzca, tEna lOkA vadanti, pazyata ESa bhOkTA madyapAta caNPAlapApinAM bandhazca, kintu jnjAninO jnjAnavyavahAraM nirdOSaM jAnanti| 20 sa yatra yatra purE bahvAzcaryyaM karmma kRtavAn, tannivAsinAM manaHparAvRttyabhAvAt tAni nagarANi prati hantEtyukTA kathitavAn, 21 hA kOrAsIn, hA baitsaide, yuSmanmadhyE yadyadAzcaryyaM karmma kRtaM yadi tat sORasIdOnnagara akAriSyata, tarhi pUrvvamEva tannivAsinaH zANavasane bhasmani cOpavizantO manAMsi parAvarttiSyanta| 22 tasmAdahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, vicAradinE yuSmAkAM dazAtaH sORasIdOnO rdazA sahyatarA bhaviSyati| 23 aparanjca bata kapharnAhUm, tvaM svargaM yAvadunnatOsi, kintu narake nikSEpsyasE, yasmAt tvayi yAnyAzcaryyANi karmmaNyakAriSata, yadi tAni sidOmnapagara akAriSyanta, tarhi tadadya yAvadasthAsyat| (Hadēs g86) 24 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, vicAradinE tava danPataH sidOmO danPO sahyatarO bhaviSyati| 25 EtasminnEva samayE yIzuH punaruvAca, hE svargarRthivyOrEkAdhipate pitastvaM jnjAnavatO viduSazca lOkAn pratyEtAni na prakAzya bAlakAn prati prakAzitavAn, iti hEtostvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 26 hE pitaH, itthaM bhavEt

yata idaM tvadRSTAvuttamaM| 27 pitrA mayi sarvvANi samarpitAni, pitaraM
 vinA kOpi putraM na jAnAti, yAn prati putrENa pitA prakAzyatE tAn vinA
 putrAd anyah kOpi pitaraM na jAnAti| 28 hE parizrAntA bhArAkrAntAzca loka
 yUyaM matsannidhim Agacchata, ahaM yuSmAn vizramayiSyAmi| 29 ahaM
 kSamaNazILO namramanAzca, tasmAt mama yugaM svESAmupari dhArayata
 mattaH zikSadhvanjca, tEna yUyaM svE svE manasi vizrAmaM lapsyadhbe| 30
 yatO mama yugam anAyAsaM mama bhArazca laghuH|

12 anantaraM yIzu rvizrAmavArE zsyamadhyEna gacchati, tadA tacchiSyA
 bubhukSitAH santaH zsyamanjjarIzchatvA chitvA khAditumArabhanta| 2 tad
 vilOkya phirUzinO yIzum jagaduH, pazya vizrAmavArE yat karmmAkarttavyaM
 tadEva tava ziSyAH kurvvanti| 3 sa tAn pratyAvadata, dAyUd tatsagginazca
 bubhukSitAH santO yat karmmAkurvvant tat kiM yuSmAbhi rnApAThi? 4 yE
 darzanIyAH pUpAH yAjakAn vinA tasya tatsaggimanujAnAnjcAbhOjanIyAsta
 IzvarAvAsaM praviSTEna tEna bhuktAH| 5 anyacca vizrAmavArE madhyEmandiraM
 vizrAmavArIyaM niyamaM lagvantOpi yAjakA nirdOSA bhavanti, zAstramadhyE
 kimidamapi yuSmAbhi rna paThitaM? 6 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, atra sthAnE
 mandirAdapi garIyAn Eka AstE| 7 kintu dayAyAM mE yathA prIti rna tathA
 yajnjakarmmaNi| EtadvacanasyArthaM yadi yuyam ajnjAsiSTa tarhi nirdOSAn
 dOSiNO nAkArSTa| 8 anyacca manujasuto vizrAmavArasyApi patirAstE| 9
 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya tESAM bhajanabhavanaM praviSTavAn,
 tadAnIm EkaH zuSkakarAmayavAn upasthitavAn| 10 tato yIzum apavadituM
 mAnuSAH papracchuH, vizrAmavArE nirAmayatvaM karaNIyaM na vA? 11 tEna sa
 pratyuvAca, vizrAmavArE yadi kasyacid avi rgarttE patati, tarhi yastaM ghRtvA na
 tolayati, EtAdRzO manujO yuSmAkaM madhyE ka AstE? 12 avE rmanavaH kiM nahi
 zrEyAn? atO vizrAmavArE hitakarmma karttavyaM| 13 anantaraM sa taM manavaM
 gaditavAn, karaM prasAraya; tEna karE prasArite sOnyakaravat svasthO'bhavat|
 14 tadA phirUzinO bahirbhUya kathaM taM haniSyAma iti kumantraNAM
 tatprAtikUlyEna cakruH| 15 tato yIzustad viditvA sthanAntaraM gatavAn; anyESu
 bahunarESu tatpazcAd gatESu tAn sa nirAmayAn kRtvA ityAjnjApayat, 16 yUyaM

mAM na paricAyayata| 17 tasmAt mama prIyO manOnItO manasastuSTikArakaH|
 madIyaH sEvakO yastu vidyatE taM samIkSatAM| tasyOpari svakIyAtmA
 mayA saMsthApayiSyatE| tEnAnyadEzajAtESu vyavasthA saMprakAzyatE| 18
 kEnApi na virOdhaM sa vivAdanjca kariSyati| na ca rAjapathE tEna vacanaM
 zrAvayiSyatE| 19 vyavasthA calitA yAvat nahi tEna kariSyatE| tAvat naLO vidIrNO'pi
 bhaMkSyatE nahi tEna ca| tathA sadhUmavarttinjca na sa nirvvApayiSyatE| 20
 pratyAzAnjca kariSyanti tannAmni bhinnadEzajAH| 21 yAnyEtAni vacanAni
 yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdinA prOktAnyAsan, tAni saphalAnyabhavan| 22 anantaraM
 lokai statsamIpam AnItO bhUtagrastAndhamUkaikamanujastEna svasthIkRtaH,
 tataH sO'ndhO mUkO draSTuM vaktunjArabdhavAn| 23 anEna sarvvE vismitAH
 kathayAnjakruH, ESaH kiM dAyUdaH santAnO nahi? 24 kintu phirUzinastat
 zrutvA gaditavantaH, bAlsibUbnAmnO bhUtarAjasya sAhAyyaM vinA nAyaM
 bhUtAn tyAjayati| 25 tadAnIM yIzustESAm iti mAnasaM vijnjAya tAn avadat
 kinjcana rAjyaM yadi svavipakSAd bhidyatE, tarhi tat ucchidyatE; yacca kinjcana
 nagaraM vA gRhaM svavipakSAd vibhidyatE, tat sthAtuM na zaknOti| 26 tadvat
 zayatAnO yadi zayatAnaM bahiH kRtvA svavipakSAt pRthak pRthak bhavati,
 tarhi tasya rAjyaM kEna prakArENa sthAsyati? 27 ahanjca yadi bAlsibUBA
 bhUtAn tyAjayAmi, tarhi yuSmAkAM santAnAH kEna bhUtAn tyAjayanti? tasmAd
 yuSmAkAM EtadvicArayitArasta Eva bhaviSyanti| 28 kintavahaM yadIzvarAtmanA
 bhUtAn tyAjayAmi, tarhIzvarasya rAjyaM yuSmAkAM sannidhimAgatavat| 29
 anyanjca kOpi balavanta janaM prathamato na badvvA kEna prakArENa tasya
 gRhaM pravizya taddravyAdi loThayituM zaknOti? kintu tat kRtvA tadIyagRsya
 dravyAdi loThayituM zaknOti| 30 yaH kazcit mama svapakSIyO nahi sa vipakSIya
 AstE, yazca mayA sAkAM na saMgRhIAti, sa vikirati| 31 ataEva yuSmAnahaM
 vadAmi, manujAnAM sarvvaprakArapApAnAM nindAyAzca marSaNaM bhavituM
 zaknOti, kintu pavitrasyAtmanO viruddhanindAyA marSaNaM bhavituM na
 zaknOti| 32 yO manujasutasya viruddhAM kathAM kathayati, tasyAparAdhasya
 kSamA bhavituM zaknOti, kintu yaH kazcit pavitrasyAtmanO viruddhAM
 kathAM kathayati nEhalOkE na prEtya tasyAparAdhasya kSamA bhavituM

zaknOti| (aiōn g165) 33 pAdapaM yadi bhadraM vadatha, tarhi tasya phalamapi sAdhu vaktavyaM, yadi ca pAdapaM asAdhuM vadatha, tarhi tasya phalamapyasAdhu vaktavyaM; yataH svIyasvIyaphalEna pAdapaH paricIyatE| 34 rE bhujagavaMzA yUyamasAdhavaH santaH kathaM sAdhu vAkyaM vaktuM zakSyatha? yasmAd antaHkaraNasya pUrNabhAvAnusArAd vadanAd vacO nirgacchatI| 35 tEna sAdhurmanavO'ntaHkaraNarUpAt sAdhubhANPAGArAt sAdhu dravyaM nirgamayati, asAdhurmanuSastvasAdhubhANPAGArAd asAdhuvastUni nirgamayati| 36 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, manujA yAvantyAlasyavacAMsi vadanti, vicAradinE taduttaramavazyaM dAtavyaM, 37 yatastvaM svIyavacObhi rniraparAdhaH svIyavacObhizca sAparAdhO gaNiSyasE| 38 tadAnIM katipayA upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca jagaduH, hE gurO vayaM bhavattaH kinjcana lakSma didRkSamaH| 39 tada sa pratyuktavAn, duSTO vyabhicArI ca vaMzO lakSma mRgayatE, kintu bhaviSyadvAdinO yUnaso lakSma vihAyAnyat kimapi lakSma tE na pradarzayiSyantE| 40 yatO yUnam yathA tryahOrAtraM bRhanmInasya kukSAvAsIt, tathA manujaputrOpi tryahOrAtraM mEdinyA madhyE sthAsyati| 41 aparaM nInivIyA mAnavA vicAradina EtadvaMzlyAnAM pratikUlam utthAya tAn dOSiNaH kariSyanti, yasmAtte yUnasa upadEzAt manAMsi parAvarttayAnjcakrirE, kintvatra yUnasOpi gurutara Eka AstE| 42 punazca dakSiNadEzlyA rAjnI vicAradina EtadvaMzlyAnAM pratikUlamutthAya tAn dOSiNaH kariSyati yataH sA rAjnI sulEmanO vidyAyAH kathAM zrOtuM mEdinyAH sImna Agacchat, kintu sulEmanOpi gurutara EkO janO'tra AstE| 43 aparaM manujAd bahirgatO 'pavitrabhUtaH zuSkasthAnEna gatvA vizrAmaM gavESayati, kintu tadalabhamAnaH sa vakti, yasma; nikEtanAd AgamaM, tadEva vEzma pakAvRtya yAmi| 44 pazcAt sa tat sthAnam upasthAya tat zUnyaM mArjjitaM zObhitanjca vilOkya vrajan svatOpi duSTatarAn anyasaptabhUtAn sagginaH karOti| 45 tatastE tat sthAnaM pravizya nivasanti, tEna tasya manujasya zESadaza pUrvvadazAtOtIvAzubhA bhavati, EtESAM duSTavaMzyAnAmapi tathaiva ghaTiSyatE| 46 mAnavEbhya EtAsAM kathanAM kathanakAlE tasya mAta sahajAzca tEna sAKaM kanjcit kathAM kathayituM vAnjchantO bahirEva sthitavantaH| 47 tataH kazcit tasmai kathitavAn,

pazyā tava janani sahaJAzca tvayA sAkAM kAnjcana kathAM kathayituM
 kAmayamAnA bahistiSThanti| 48 kintu sa taM pratyavadat, mama kA janani? kE
 vA mama sahaJAH? 49 pazcAt ziSyAn prati karaM prasAryya kathitavAn, pazyā
 mama janani mama sahaJAzcaite; 50 yaH kazcit mama svargasthasya pituriSTaM
 karmma kurute, saEva mama bhrAtA bhagini janani ca|

13 aparanjca tasmin dinE yIzuH sadmanO gatvA saritpatE rOdhasi samupavivEza|
 2 tatra tatsannidhau bahujanAnAM nivahOpasthiteH sa taraNimAruhya
 samupAvizat, tEna mAnava rOdhasi sthitavantaH| 3 tadAnIM sa dRSTAntaistAn
 itthaM bahuza upadiSTavAn| pazyata, kazcit kRSIvalO bIjAni vaptuM bahirjagAma,
 4 tasya vapanakAlE katipayabIjESu mArgapArzvE patitESu vihagAstAni
 bhakSitavantaH| 5 aparaM katipayabIjESu stOkamRdyuktapASANE patitESu
 mRdalpatvAt tatSaNaT tAnyagkuritAni, 6 kintu ravAvudite dagdhAni tESAM
 mULApraviSTatvAt zuSkatAM gatAni ca| 7 aparaM katipayabIjESu kaNTakAnAM
 madhyE patitESu kaNTakAnyEdhitvA tAni jagrasuH| 8 aparanjca katipayabIjAni
 urvvarAyAM patitAni; tESAM madhyE kAnicit zataguNAni kAnicit SaSTiguNAni
 kAnicit trimZaguMNAni phalAni phalitavanti| 9 zrOtUM yasya zruti AsAtE sa
 zRNuyAt| 10 anantaraM ziSyairAgatya sO'pRcchyata, bhavatA tEbhyaH kuto
 dRSTAntakathA kathyatE? 11 tataH sa pratyavadat, svargarAjyasya nigUPhAM
 kathAM vEdituM yuSmabhyaM sAmarthyamadAyi, kintu tEbhyO nAdAyi| 12
 yasmAd yasyAntike varddhatE, tasmAyEva dAyiSyatE, tasmAt tasya bAhulyaM
 bhaviSyati, kintu yasyAntike na varddhatE, tasya yat kinjcanAstE, tadapi tasmAd
 AdAyiSyatE| 13 tE pazyantOpi na pazyanti, zRNvantOpi na zRNvanti, budhyamAnA
 api na budhyantE ca, tasmAt tEbhyO dRSTAntakathA kathyatE| 14 yathA karNaiH
 zrOSyatha yUyaM vai kintu yUyaM na bhOtsyatha| nEtraidrakSyatha yUyanjca
 pariInjAtuM na zakSyatha| tE mAnuSA yathA naiva paripazyanti lOcanaiH|
 karNai ryatha na zRNvanti na budhyantE ca mAnasaiH| vyAvarttitESu cittESu
 kaLE kutrApi tairjanaiH| mattastE manujAH svasthA yathA naiva bhavanti ca|
 tathA tESAM manuSyANAM kriyantE sthUlabuddhayaH| badhiribhUtakarNAzca
 jAtAzca mudritA dRzaH| 15 yadEtAni vacanAni yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdina

prOkTAni tESu tAni phalanti| 16 kintu yuSmAkaM nayanAni dhanyAni, yasmAt
 tAni vlkSante; dhanyAzca yuSmAkaM zabdagrahAH, yasmAt tairAkarNyatE|
 17 mayA yUyaM tathyaM vacAmi yuSmAbhi ryadyad vlkSyatE, tad bahavO
 bhaviSyadvAdinO dhArmmikAzca mAnavA didRkSantOpi draSTuM nAlabhanta,
 punazca yUyaM yadyat zRNutha, tat tE zuzrUSamANA api zrOtum nAlabhanta|
 18 kRSivalIyadRSTAntasyArthaM zRNuta| 19 mArgapArzvE bIjAnyuptAni
 tasyArtha ESaH, yadA kazcit rAjyasya kathAM nizamya na budhyatE, tadA
 pApAtmAgatya tadIyamanasa uptAM kathAM haran nayati| 20 aparaM
 pASANasthaE bIjAnyuptAni tasyArtha ESaH; kazcit kathAM zrutvaiva harSacittEna
 gRhIAti, 21 kintu tasya manasi mUlApraviStatvAt sa kinjcitkAlamAtraM
 sthirastiSThati; pazcAta tat kathAkAraNAt kOpi kEstAPanA vA cEt jAyatE, tarhi
 sa tat kSaNaD vighnamEti| 22 aparaM kaNTakAnAM madhyE bIjAnyuptAni
 tadartha ESaH; kEnacit kathAyAM zrutAyAM sAMsArikacintAbhi rbhrAntibhizca
 sA grasyatE, tEna sA mA viphalA bhavati| (aiōn g165) 23 aparam urvvarAyAM
 bIjAnyuptAni tadartha ESaH; yE tAM kathAM zrutvA vudhyantE, tE phaliTAH
 santaH kEcit zataguNAni kEcita SaSTiguNAni kEcicca triMzadguNAni phalAni
 janayanti| 24 anantaraM sOparAmEkAM dRSTAntakathAmupasthApya tEbhyaH
 kathayAmAsa; svargIyarAjyaM tAdRzEna kEnacid gRhasthEnOpamIyatE, yEna
 svIyakSEtrE prazastabIjAnyauPyanta| 25 kintu kSaNaD AyAM sakalalOkESu suptESu
 tasya ripurAgatya tESAM gOdhumabIjAnAM madhyE vanyayavamabIjAnyuptvA
 vavrAja| 26 tatO yadA bIjEbhyO'gkarA jAyamAnAH kaNizAni ghRtavantaH;
 tadA vanyayavasAnyapi dRzyamAnAnyabhavan| 27 tatO gRhasthasya dAsEyA
 AgamyA tasmai kathayAnjakruH, hE mahEccha, bhavata kiM kSEtrE bhadrabIjAni
 naupyanta? tathAtvE vanyayavasAni kRta Ayan? 28 tadAnIM tEna tE
 pratigaditAH, kEnacit ripuNA karmmadamakAri| dAsEyAH kathayAmAsuH,
 vayaM gatvA tAnyutpAyya kSipAmO bhavataH kIdRzIcchA jAyatE? 29
 tEnAvAdi, nahi, zagke'haM vanyayavasOtpATanakAlE yuSmAbhistaiH sAKaM
 gOdhumA apyutpATiSyantE| 30 ataH zsyakarttanakAlaM yAvad ubhayAnyapi
 saha varddhantAM, pazcAt karttanakAlE karttakAn vakSyAmi, yUyamAdau

vanyayavasAni saMgRhya dAhayituM vITika badvvA sthApayata; kintu
 sarvvE gOdHuma yuSmAbhi rbhANPAgAraM nItvA sthApyantAm| 31
 anantaraM sOparAmEkAM dRSTAntakathAMutthApya tEbhyaH kathitavAn
 kazcinmanujaH sarSapabljamEkAM nItvA svakSEtra uvApa| 32 sarSapabljam
 sarvvasmAd bIjAt kSudramapi sadagkuritaM sarvvasmAt zAkAt bRhad
 bhavati; sa tAdRzastaru rbhavati, yasya zAkHAsu nabhasaH khagA Agatya
 nivasanti; svargIyarAjyaM tAdRzasya sarSapaikasya samam| 33 punarapi
 sa upamAkathAMEkAM tEbhyaH kathayAnjcakAra; kAcana yOSit yat
 kiNvamAdAya drONatrayamitagOdHUmUrNAnAM madhyE sarvvESAM
 mizrIbhavanaparyyantaM samAcchAdya nidhattavati, tatkiNvamiva svargarAjyaM|
 34 itthaM yIzu rmanujanivahAnAM sannidhAvupamAkathAbhirEtAnyAkhyAnAni
 kathitavAn upamAM vina tEbhyaH kimapi kathAM nAkathayat| 35 EtEna
 dRSTAntIyEna vAkyEna vyAdAya vadanaM nijaM| ahaM prakAzayiSyAmi
 guptavAkyAM purAbhavaM| yadEtadvacanaM bhaviSyadvAdina prOktaMasIt,
 tat siddhamabhavat| 36 sarvvAn manujAn visRjya yIzau gRhaM praviSTE
 tacchiSyA Agatya yIzavE kathitavantaH, kSEtrasya vanyayavasIyadRSTAntakathAM
 bhavAna asmAn spaSTIkRtya vadatu| 37 tataH sa pratyuvAca, yEna
 bhadrabIjAnyupyantE sa manujaputraH, 38 kSEtraM jagat, bhadrabIjAnI
 rAjyasya santAnAH, 39 vanyayavasAni pApAtmanaH santAnAH| yEna ripuNA
 tAnyuptAni sa zayatAnaH, karttanasamayazca jagataH zESaH, karttakAH
 svargIyadUtAH| (aiōn g165) 40 yathA vanyayavasAni saMgRhya dAhyantE, tathA
 jagataH zESE bhaviSyati; (aiōn g165) 41 arthAt manujasutaH svAMyadUtAn
 prESayiSyati, tEna tE ca tasya rAjyAt sarvvAn vighnakAriNO'dhArmmikalOkAMzca
 saMgRhya 42 yatra rOdanaM dantagharSaNaNjca bhavati, tatrAgnikuNPE
 nikSEpsyanti| 43 tadAnIM dhArmmikalOkAH svESAM pitU rAjyE bhAskaraiva
 tEjasvinO bhaviSyanti| zrOtUM yasya zruti AsAtE, ma zRNuyAt| 44 aparanjca
 kSEtramadhyE nidhiM pazyan yO gOpayati, tataH paraM sAnandO gatva
 svIyasarvvasvaM vikrIya ttakSEtraM krINAti, sa iva svargarAjyaM| 45 anyanjca
 yO vaNik uttamAM muktAM gavESayan 46 mahArghAM muktAM vilOkya

nijasarvvasvaM vikrIya tAM krINAti, sa iva svargarAjyaM| 47 punazca
samudrO nikSiptaH sarvvaprakAramInasaMgrAhyAnAyaiva svargarAjyaM| 48
tasmin AnAyE pUrNE janA yathA rOdhasyuttOlya samupavizya prazastamInAn
saMgrahya bhAjanESu nidadhatE, kutsitAn nikSipanti; 49 tathaiva jagataH
zESE bhaviSyati, phalataH svargIyadUtA Agatya puNyavajjanAnAM madhyAt
pApinaH pRthak kRtvA vahnikuNPE nikSEpsyanti, (aiōn g165) 50 tatra rOdanaM
dantai rdantagharSaNanjca bhaviSyataH| 51 yIzuna tE pRSTA yuSmAbhiH
kimEtAnyAkhyAnAnyabudhyanta? tadA tE pratyavadan, satyaM prabhO| 52
tadAnIM sa kathitavAn, nijabhANPAGArAt navInapurAtanAni vastUni nirgamayati
yO gRhasthaH sa iva svargarAjyamadhi zikSitAH svarva upadESTArAH| 53
anantaraM yIzurEtAH sarvva dRSTAntakathAH samApya tasmAt sthAnAt
pratasthE| aparaM svadEzamAgatya janAn bhajanabhavana upadiSTavAn; 54 tE
vismayaM gatvA kathitavanta EtasyaitAdRzaM jnjAnam AzcaryyaM karmma ca
kasmAd ajAyata? 55 kimayaM sUtradhArasya putrO nahi? Etasya mAtu rnAma ca
kiM mariyam nahi? yAkub-yUSaph-zimOn-yihUdAzca kimEtasya bhrAtarO nahi?
56 Etasya bhaginyazca kiasmAkaM madhyE na santi? tarhi kasmAdayamEtAni
labdhavAn? itthaM sa tESAM vighnarUpO babhUva; 57 tatO yIzuna nigaditaM
svadEzIyajanAnAM madhyaM vinA bhaviSyadvAdI kutrApyanyatra nAsammAnyO
bhavati| 58 tESAmavizvAsahEtOH sa tatra sthAnE bahvAzcaryyakarmmANi na
kRtavAn|

14 tadAnIM rAjA hErOd yIzO ryazaH zrutvA nijadAsEyAn jagAd, 2 ESa majjayita
yOhan, pramitEbhayastasyOtthAnAt tEnEtthamadbhutaM karmma prakAzyatE|
3 purA hErOd nijabhrAtu: philipO jAyAyA hErOdIyAyA anurOdhad yOhanaM
dhArayitvA baddha kArAyAM sthApitavAn| 4 yatO yOhan uktavAn, EtsayAH
saMgraho bhavato nOcitaH| 5 tasmAt nRpatistaM hantumicchannapi lOkEbhyO
vibhayAnjcaAra; yataH sarvve yOhanaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM mEnirE| 6 kintu
hErOdO janmAHiyamaha upasthitE hErOdIyAyA duhitA tESAM samakSaM nRtitvA
hErOdamaprINyat| 7 tasmAt bhUpatiH zapathaM kurvvan iti pratyajnjAsIt,
tvayA yad yAcyatE, tadEvAhaM dAsyAmi| 8 sa kumArI svIyamAtuH zikSAM

labdhA babhASE, majjayituryOhana uttamAggaM bhAjanE samAnIya mahyaM
vizrANaya| 9 tatO rAjA zuzOca, kintu bhOjanAyOpavizatAM sagginAM
svakRtazapathasya cAnurOdhaT tat pradAtuma Adideza| 10 pazcAt kArAM
prati naraM prahitya yOhana uttamAggaM chittvA 11 tat bhAjana AnAyya
tasyai kumAryyai vyazrANayat, tataH sA svajananyAH samIpaM tanninAya|
12 pazcAt yOhanaH ziSyA Agatya kAyaM nItvA zmazAnE sthApayAmAsustato
yIzOH sannidhiM vrajitvA tadvArttAM babhASirE| 13 anantaraM yIzuriti
nizabhya nAvA nirjanasthAnam EkAkI gatavAn, pazcAt mAnavAstat zrutvA
nAnAnagarEbhya Agatya padaistatpazcAd IyuH| 14 tadAnIM yIzu rbahirAgatya
mahAntaM jananiVahaM nirIkSyA tESu kArUNikaH man tESAM pIPitajanAn
nirAmayAn cakara| 15 tataH paraM sandhyAyAM ziSyAstadantikamAgatya
kathayAnjacakruH, idaM nirjanasthAnaM vElApyavasanna; tasmAt manujAn
svasvagrAmaM gantuM svArthaM bhakSyANi krEtunjca bhavAn tAn visRjatu|
16 kintu yIzustAnavAdIt, tESAM gamanE prayOjanaM nAsti, yUyamEva
tAn bhOjayata| 17 tada tE pratyavadan, asmAkamatra pUpapanjcakAM
mInadvayanjcAstE| 18 tadAnIM tEnOktaM tAni madantikamAnayata| 19
anantaraM sa manujAn yavasOparyyupavESTum AjnjApayAmAsa; apara tat
pUpapanjcakAM mInadvayanjca gRhlan svargaM prati nirIkSyEzvarIyaguNAn
anUdya bhaMktvA ziSyEbhyO dattavAn, ziSyAzca lOkEbhyO daduH| 20 tataH sarvve
bhuktva paritRptavantaH, tatastadavaziSTabhakSyaiH pUrNAn dvAdazaPalakAn
gRhItavantaH| 21 tE bhOktaH strIrbaAlakAMzca vihAya prAyENa panjca
sahasrANi pumAMsa Asan| 22 tadanantaraM yIzu rOkAnAM visarjanakALE
ziSyAn taraNimArOPhuM svAgrE pAraM yAtunjca gAPhamAdiSTavAn| 23 tato
lOkESu visRSTESu sa vivikTE prArthayituM girimEkaM gatvA sandhyAM yAvat
tatraikAkI sthitavAn| 24 kintu tadAnIM sammukhavAtatvAt saritpatE rmadhyE
taraggaistaraNirdOlAyamAnAbhavat| 25 tada sa yAminyAzcaturthapraharE
padbhyAM vrajan tESAmantikaM gatavAn| 26 kintu ziSyAstaM sAgarOpari
vrajantaM vilOkya samudvigna jagaduH, ESa bhUta iti zagkamAnA uccaiH
zabdAyAnjckrirE ca| 27 tadaiva yIzustAnavadat, susthira bhavata, mA bhaiSta,

ESO'ham| 28 tataH pitara ityuktavAn, hE prabhO, yadi bhavAnEva, tarhi mAM bhavatsamIpaM yAtumAjnApayat| 29 tataH tEnAdiSTaH pitarastaraNitO'varuhya yIzErantikaM prAptuM tOyOpari vavrAja| 30 kintu pracaNPaM pavanaM vilOkya bhayAt tOyE maMktum ArEbhe, tasmAd uccaiH zabdAyamAnaH kathitavAn, hE prabhO, mAmavatu| 31 yIzustatkSaNaT karaM prasAryya taM dharan uktavAn, ha stOkapratyayin tvaM kutaH samazEthAH? 32 anantaraM tayOstaraNimArUPhayOH pavanO nivavRtE| 33 tadAnIM yE taraNyAmAsan, ta Agatya taM praNabhya kathitavantaH, yathArthastvamEvEzvarasutaH| 34 anantaraM pAraM prApya tE ginESarannAmakaM nagaramupatasthuH, 35 tadA tatradya janA yIzuM paricIya taddEzsyA caturdizO vArttAM prahitya yatra yAvantaH pIPitA Asan, tAvataEva tadantikamAnayAmAsuH| 36 aparaM tadIyavasanasya granthimAtraM spraSTuM vinIya yAvanto janAstat sparzaM cakrire, tE sarvvaEva nirAmaya babhUvuH|

15 aparaM yirUzAlamnagarIyAH katipayA adhyApakAH phirUzinazca yIzOH samIpamAgatya kathayAmAsuH, 2 tava ziSyAH kimartham aprakSAlitakarai rbhakSitvA paramparAgataM prAcInAnAM vyavahAraM lagvante? 3 tato yIzuH pratyuvAca, yUyaM paramparAgatAcArENa kuta IzvarAjnAM lagvadhvE| 4 Izvara ityAjnApayat, tvaM nijapitarau saMmanyEthAH, yEna ca nijapitarau nindyEtE, sa nizcitaM mriyEta; 5 kintu yUyaM vadatha, yaH svajanakaM svajananIM vA vAkyamidaM vadati, yuvAM mattO yallabhEthE, tat nyavidyata, 6 sa nijapitarau puna rna saMmaMsyatE| itthaM yUyaM paramparAgatEna svESAmAcArENEzvarIyAjnAM lumpatha| 7 rE kapaTinaH sarvvE yizayiyO yuSmAnadhi bhaviSyadvacanAnyEtAni samyag uktavAn| 8 vadanai rmanuja EtE samAyAnti madantikaM| tathAdharai rmadIyanjca mAnaM kurvvanti tE narAH| 9 kintu tESAM manO mattO vidUraEva tiSThati| zikSayanto vidhIn nrAjnJA bhajante mAM mudhaiva tE| 10 tato yIzu rloKAn AhUya prOktavAn, yUyaM zrutvA budhyadhbaM| 11 yanmukhaM pravizati, tat manujam amEdhyaM na karOti, kintu yadAsyAt nirgacchati, tadEva mAnuSamamEdhyI karOti| 12 tadAnIM ziSyA Agatya tasmai kathayAnjCakruH, EtAM kathAM zrutvA phirUzinO vyarajyanta, tat kiM bhavata jnAyate? 13 sa pratyavadat, mama

svargasthaH pitA yaM kanjcidagkuraM nArOpayat, sa utpAvdyatE| 14 tE
 tiSThantu, tE andhamanujAnAm andhamArgadarzakA Eva; yadyandhO'ndhaM
 panthAnaM darzayati, tarhyubhau garttE patataH| 15 tadA pitarastaM pratyavadat,
 dRSTAntamimasmaAn bOdhayatu| 16 yIzunA prOktaM, yUyamadya yAvat
 kimabOdhaH stha? 17 kathAmimAM kiM na budhyadhbE? yadAsyaM prEvizati,
 tad udarE patan bahirniryAti, 18 kintvAsyAd yanniryAti, tad antaHkaraNAt
 niryAtatvAt manujamamEdhyaM karOti| 19 yatO'ntaHkaraNAt kucintA badhaH
 pAradArikatA vEzyAgamanaM cairyyaM mithyAsAkSyam Izvaraninda caitAni
 sarvvANi niryyAnti| 20 EtAni manuSyamapavitrI kurvvanti kintvaprakSAlitakarENa
 bhOjanaM manujamamEdhyaM na karOti| 21 anantaraM yIzustasmAt sthAnAt
 prasthAya sORasIdOnnagarayOH sImAmupatasyau| 22 tadA tatsImAtaH kAcit
 kinAnIyA yOSid Agatya tamuccairuvAca, hE prabhO dAyUdaH santAna, mamaika
 duhitAstE sA bhUtagrastA satI mahAkIeZaM prApnOti mama dayasva| 23 kintu
 yIzustAM kimapi nOktavAn, tataH ziSyA Agatya taM nivEdayAmAsuH, ESA yOSid
 asmAkaM pazcAd uccairAhUyAgacchati, EnAM visRjatu| 24 tadA sa pratyavadat,
 isrAyElgOtrasya hAritamESan vinA kasyApyanyasya samIpaM nAhaM prESitOsmi|
 25 tataH sA nArIsamAgatya taM praNamyA jagAda, hE prabhO mAmupakuru| 26 sa
 uktavAn, balakAnAM bhakSyamAdAya sAramEyEbhyO dAnaM nOcitaM| 27 tadA sA
 babhASE, hE prabhO, tat satyaM, tathApi prabhO rbhanjcAd yaducchiSTaM patati,
 tat sAramEyAH khAdanti| 28 tatO yIzuH pratyavadat, hE yOSit, tava vizvAsO mahAn
 tasmAt tava manObhilaSitaM sidyyatu, tEna tasyAH kanya tasminnEva daNPE
 nirAmayAbhavat| 29 anantaraM yIzastasmAt sthAnAt prasthAya gAlIlsAgarasya
 sannidhimAgatya dharAdharamAruhya tatrOpavivEza| 30 pazcAt jananivahO
 bahUn khanjcAndhamUkazuSkakaramAnuSan AdAya yIzOH samIpamAgatya
 taccaraNAntike sthApayAmAsuH, tataH sA tAn nirAmayAn akarOt| 31 itthaM
 mUka vAkyaM vadanti, zuSkakarAH svAsthyamAyAnti, paggavO gacchanti, andha
 vIkSante, iti vilOkya loka vismayaM manyamAnA isrAyEla IzvaraM dhanyaM
 babhASirE| 32 tadAnIM yIzuH svaziSyAn AhUya gaditavAn, EtajjananivahESu
 mama dayA jAyatE, EtE dinatrayaM mayA sAkaM santi, ESAM bhakSyavastu

ca kanjcidapi nAsti, tasmAdahamEtAnakRtAhArAn na visrakSyAmi, tathAtvE
 vartmamadhyE klAmyESuH| 33 tadA ziSyA UcuH, Etasmin prAntaramadhya
 EtAvatO martyAn tarpayituM vayaM kutra pUpAn prApsyAmaH? 34 yIzurapRcchat,
 yuSmAkaM nikaTE kati pUpA AsatE? ta UcuH, saptapUpA alpAH kSudramInAzca
 santi| 35 tadAnIM sa lOkanivahaM bhUmAvupavESTum Adizya 36 tAn saptapUpAn
 mInAMzca gRhlan IzvarIyaguNAn anUdya bhaMktvA ziSyEbhyO dadau, ziSyA
 lOkEbhyO daduH| 37 tataH sarvvE bhuktva tRptavantaH; tadavaziSTabhakSyENa
 saptaPalakAn paripUryya saMjagRhuH| 38 tE bhOktaRO yOSitO bAlakAMzca
 vihAya prAyENa catuHsahasrANi puruSA Asan| 39 tataH paraM sa jananivahaM
 visRjya tarimAruhya magdalApradEzaM gatavAn|

16 tadAnIM phirUzinaH sidUkinazcAgatya taM parIkSituM nabhamIyaM
 kinjcana lakSma darzayituM tasmai nivEdayAmAsuH| 2 tataH sa uktavAn,
 sandhyAyAM nabhasO raktatvAd yUyaM vadatha, zvO nirmmalaM dinaM
 bhaviSyati; 3 prAtaHkALE ca nabhasO raktatvAt malinatvAnjca vadatha,
 jhanjbhzadya bhaviSyati| hE kapaTinO yadi yUyam antarIkSasya lakSma bOddhuM
 zaknutha, tarhi kAlasyaitasya lakSma kathaM bOddhuM na zaknutha? 4
 EtatkAlasya duSTO vyabhicArI ca vaMZO lakSma gavESayati, kintu yUnaso
 bhaviSyadvAdinO lakSma vinAnyat kimapi lakSma tAn na darzaiyyatE|
 tadAnIM sa tAn vihAya pratasthE| 5 anantaramanyapAragamanakALE tasya
 ziSyAH pUpamAnEtum vismRtavantaH| 6 yIzustAnavAdIt, yUyaM phirUzinAM
 sidUkinAnjca kiNvaM prati sAvadhAnAH satarkAzca bhavata| 7 tEna tE
 parasparaM vivicya kathayitumArEbhirE, vayaM pUpAnAnEtum vismRtavanta
 EtatkAraNAd iti kathayati| 8 kintu yIzustadvijnjAya tAnavOcat, hE stOkavizvAsinO
 yUyaM pUpAnAnayanamadhi kutaH parasparamEtad viviMkya? 9 yuSmAbhiH
 kimadyApi na jnjAyatE? panjcabhiH pUpaiH panjasahasrapuruSESu bhOjitESu
 bhakSyOcchiSTapUrNAn kati PalakAn samagRhItaM; 10 tathA saptabhiH
 pUpaizcatuHsahasrapuruSESu bhEjitESu kati PalakAn samagRhIta, tat kiM
 yuSmAbhirna smaryyatE? 11 tasmAt phirUzinAM sidUkinAnjca kiNvaM prati
 sAvadhAnAstiSThata, kathAmimAm ahaM pUpAnadhi nAkathayaM, Etad yUyaM

kutO na budhyadhvE? 12 tadAnIM pUpakiNvaM prati sAvadhAnAstiSThatEti
nOktvA phirUzinAM sidUkinAnjca upadEzaM prati sAvadhAnAstiSThatEti
kathitavAn, iti tairabOdhi| 13 aparanjca yIzuH kaisariyA-philipipradEzamAgatya
ziSyAn apRcchat, yO'haM manujasutaH sO'haM kaH? lOkairahaM kimucyE? 14
tadAnIM tE kathitavantaH, kEcid vadanti tvaM majjayitA yOhan, kEcidvadanti,
tvam EliyaH, kEcicca vadanti, tvaM yirimiyo vA kazcid bhaviSyadvAdIti| 15
pazcAt sa tAn papraccha, yUyaM mAM kaM vadatha? tataH zimOn pitara uvAca,
16 tvamamarEzvarasyAbhiSiktaputraH| 17 tatO yIzuH kathitavAn, hE yUnasaH
putra zimOn tvaM dhanyaH; yataH kOpi anujastvayyEtajjnAnaM nOdapAdayat,
kintu mama svargasyaH pitOdapAdayat| 18 atO'haM tvAM vadAmi, tvaM
pitaraH (prastaraH) ahanjca tasya prastarasyOpari svamaNPaliM nirmmAsyAmi,
tEna nirayO balAt tAM parAjEtum na zakSyati| (Hadēs 986) 19 ahaM tubhyaM
svargIyarAjyasya kunjjikAM dAsyAmi, tEna yat kinjcana tvaM pRthivyAM
bhaMtsyasi tatsvargE bhaMtsyatE, yacca kinjcana mahyAM mOkSyasi tat svargE
mOkSyatE| 20 pazcAt sa ziSyAnAdizat, ahamabhiSikto yIzuriti kathAM kasmaicidapi
yUyaM mA kathayata| 21 anyanjca yirUzAlamnagaraM gatvA prAcInalOkEbhyaH
pradhAnayAjakEbhya upAdhyAyEbhyazca bahuduHkhabhOgastai rhatatvaM
tRtIyadinE punarutthAnanjca mamAvazyakam EtAH katha yIzustatKAlamArabhya
ziSyAn jnjApayitum ArabdhavAn| 22 tadAnIM pitarastasya karaM ghRtvA
tarjayitvA kathayitumArabdhavAn, hE prabhO, tat tvatto dUraM yAtu, tvAM
prati kadApi na ghaTiSyatE| 23 kintu sa vadanaM parAvartya pitaraM jagAda, hE
vigHnakArin, matsammukhAd dUrIbhava, tvaM mAM bAdhasE, IzvarIyakAryyAt
mAnuSIyakAryyaM tubhyaM rOcatE| 24 anantaraM yIzuH svIyaziSyAn uktavAn yaH
kazcit mama pazcAdgAmI bhavitum icchati, sa svaM dAmyatu, tathA svakruzaM
gRhlan matpazcAdAyAtu| 25 yatO yaH prANAn rakSitumicchati, sa tAn hArayiSyati,
kintu yO madarthaM nijaprANAn hArayati, sa tAn prApsyati| 26 mAnuSO yadi
sarvvAM jagat labhatE nijaprANAn hArayati, tarhi tasya kO labhaH? manujO
nijaprANAnAM vinimayEna vA kiM dAtuM zaknOti? 27 manujasutaH svadUtaiH
sAkAM pituH prabhAvENAGamiSyati; tadA pratimanujaM svasvakarmmAnusArAt

phalaM dAsyati| 28 ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vacmi, sarAjyaM manujasutam
AgataM na pazyantO mRtyuM na svAdiSyanti, EtAdRzAH katipayajana atrApi
daNPayamAnAH santi|

17 anantaraM SaPdinebhyaH paraM yIzuH pitaraM yAkUbaM tatsahajaM
yOhananjca gRhlan uccAdre rviviktasthAnam Agatya tESAM samakSaM
rUpamanyat dadhAra| 2 tEna tadAsyaM tEjasvi, tadAbharaNam AOkavat
pANParamabhavat| 3 anyacca tEna sAKaM saMlapantau mUsA Eliyazca tEbhyO
darzanaM dadatuH| 4 tadAnIM pitarO yIzuM jagAda, hE prabhO sthitiratrAsmAKaM
zubha, yadi bhavatAnumanyate, tarhi bhavadarthamEkaM mUsArthamEkam
EliArthanjcaikam iti trINi dUSyANi nirmmama| 5 EtatkathanakAla Eka ujjavaLaH
payOdastESAmupari chAyAM kRtavAn, vAridAd ESA nabhasIyA vAg babhUva,
mamAyAM priyaH putraH, asmin mama mahAsantOSa Etasya vAKyaM yUyaM
nizAmayata| 6 kintu vAcamEtAM zRNvantaEva ziSyA mRzaM zagkamAnA nyubja
nyapatan| 7 tadA yIzurAgatya tESAM gAtrANi spRzan uvAca, uttiSThata, mA
bhaisTa| 8 tadAnIM nEtrANYunmIlya yIzuM vinA kamapi na dadRzuH| 9 tataH
param adrEravarOhaNakAlE yIzustAn ityAdideza, manujasutasya mRtAnAM
madhyAdutthAnaM yAvanna jAyate, tAvat yuSmAbhirEtaddarzanaM kasmaicidapi
na kathayitavyaM| 10 tadA ziSyAstAM papracchuH, prathamam Eliya AyAsyatIti
kuta upAdhyAyairucyate? 11 tatO yIzuH pratyavAdIt, EliyaH prAgEtya sarvvANi
sAdhayiSyatIti satyaM, 12 kintvahaM yuSmAn vacmi, Eliya Etya gataH, tE
tamaparicitya tasmin yathEcchaM vyavajahuH; manujasutEnApi tESAmantike
tAdRg duHkhaM bhOktavyaM| 13 tadAnIM sa majjayitAraM yOhanamadhi
kathAmEtAM vyAhRtavAn, itthaM tacchiSyA bubudhirE| 14 pazcAt tESu
jananivahasyAntikamAgatESu kazcit manujastadantikamEtya jAnUnI pAtayitvA
kathitavAn, 15 hE prabhO, matputraM prati kRpAM vidadhAtu, sOpasmArAmayEna
bhRzaM vyathitaH san punaH puna rvahnau muhu rjalamadhyE patati| 16
tasmAd bhavataH ziSyANAM samIpE tamAnayaM kintu tE taM svAsthaM karttuM
na zaktAH| 17 tadA yIzuH kathitavAn rE avizvAsinaH, rE vipathagAminaH,
punaH katikAlAn ahaM yuSmAKaM sannidhau sthAsyAmi? katikAlAn vA

yuSmAn sahiSyE? tamatra mamAntikamAnayata| 18 pazcAd yIzunA tarjataEva
 sa bhUtastaM vihAya gataVAn, taddaNPaEva sa bAlakO nirAmayO'bhUt| 19
 tataH ziSyA guptaM yIzumupAgatya babhASirE, kutO vayaM taM bhUtaM
 tyAjayituM na zaktAH? 20 yIzunA tE prOktaH, yuSmAkamapratyayAt; 21
 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vacmi yadi yuSmAkaM sarSapaikamAtrOpi vizvAsO jAyatE,
 tarhi yuSmAbhirasmin zailE tvamitaH sthAnAt tat sthAnaM yAhIti brUtE sa
 tadaiva caliSyati, yuSmAkaM kimapyasAdhyanjca karmma na sthAsyAti| kintu
 prArthanOpavAsau vinaitAdRzO bhUtO na tyAjyEta| 22 aparaM tESAM gAlilpradEzE
 bhramaNakAlE yIzunA tE gaditAH, manujasutO janAnAM karESu samarpayisYatE
 tai rhaniSyatE ca, 23 kintu tRtiyE'hina ma utthApiSyatE, tEna tE bhRzaM
 duHkhitA babhUvaH| 24 tadanantaraM tESu kapharnAhUmnagaramAgatESu
 karasaMgrAhiNaH pitarAntikamAgatya papracchuH, yuSmAkaM guruH kiM
 mandirArthaM karaM na dadAti? tataH pitaraH kathitavAn dadAti| 25 tatatasmin
 gRhamadhyamAgatE tasya kathAkathanAt pUrvvamEva yIzuruvAca, hE zimOn,
 mEdinyA rAjAnaH svasvApatyEbhyaH kiM vidEzibhyaH kEbhyaH karaM gRhanti?
 atra tvaM kiM budhyasE? tataH pitara uktavAn, vidEzibhyaH| 26 tadA yIzuruktavAn,
 tarhi santAna muktaH santi| 27 tathApi yathAsmAbhistESamantarAyO na janyatE,
 tatkrte jaladhEstIraM gatvA vaPizAM kSipa, tEnAdau yO mIna utthAsyati, taM
 ghRtvA tanmukhE mOcite tOlakaikaM rUpyaM prApsyasi, tad gRhItvA tava mama
 ca kRte tEbhyO dEhi|

18 tadAnIM ziSyA yIzOH samIpamAgatya pRSTavantaH svargarAjyE kaH
 zrESThaH? 2 tato yIzuH kSudramEkaM bAlakaM svasamIpamAnIya tESAM madhyE
 nidhAya jagAda, 3 yuSmAnahaM satyaM bravImi, yUyaM manOvinimayEna
 kSudrabAlavat na santaH svargarAjyaM pravESTuM na zaknutha| 4 yaH kazcid
 Etasya kSudrabAlakasya samamAtmAnaM namrIkaroTi, saEva svargarAjyE
 zrESThaH| 5 yaH kazcid EtAdRzaM kSudrabAlakamEkaM mama nAmni
 gRhlati, sa mAmEva gRhlati| 6 kintu yO janO mayi kRtavizvAsAnAmEtESAM
 kSudraprANinAm EkasyApi vidhniM janayati, kaNThabaddhapESaNikasya tasya
 sAgarAgAdhajale majjanaM zrEyaH| 7 vighnAt jagataH santApO bhaviSyati,

vighnO'vazyaM janayiSyatE, kintu yEna manujEna vighnO janiSyatE tasyaiva santApO bhaviSyati| 8 tasmAt tava karazcaraNO vA yadi tvAM bAdhatE, tarhi taM chittvA nikSipa, dvikarasya dvipadasya vA tavAnaptavahnau nikSEpAt, khanjjasya vA chinnahastasya tava jIvanE pravEzO varaM| (aiṇios g166) 9 aparaM tava nEtraM yadi tvAM bAdhatE, tarhi tadapyutpAvya nikSipa, dvinEtrasya narakAgnau nikSEpAt kANasya tava jIvanE pravEzO varaM| (Geenna g1067) 10 tasmAdavadhaddhaM, EtESAM kSudraprANinAm Ekamapi mA tucchIkuruta, 11 yatO yuSmAnahaM tathyaM bravImi, svargE tESAM dUtA mama svargasthasya piturAsyaM nityaM pazyanti| EvaM yE yE hAritAstAn rakSituM manujaputra Agacchat| 12 yUyamatra kiM viviMgghvE? kasyacid yadi zataM mESAH santi, tESAmEkO hAryatE ca, tarhi sa EkOnazataM mESAn vihAya parvvataM gatvA taM hAritamEkaM kiM na mRgayatE? 13 yadi ca kadAcit tanmESOddEzaM lamatE, tarhi yuSmAnahaM satyaM kathayAmi, sO'vipathagAmibhya EkOnazatameSEbhyOpi tadEkahEtOradhikam AhlAdatE| 14 tadvad EtESAM kSudraprAEnAm EkOpi nazyatIti yuSmAkAM svargasthapitu rnAbhimatam| 15 yadyapi tava bhrAtA tvayi kimapyaparAdhyati, tarhi gatvA yuvayOrdvayOH sthitayOstasyAparAdhaM taM jnjApaya| tatra sa yadi tava vAKyaM zRNOTi, tarhi tvaM svabhrAtaram prAptavAn, 16 kintu yadi na zRNOTi, tarhi dvAbhyAM tribhi rvA sAkSibhiH sarvvaM vAKyaM yathA nizcitaM jAYatE, tadartham EkaM dvau vA sAkSiNau gRhItvA yAhi| 17 tEna sa yadi tayO rvAKyaM na mAnyatE, tarhi samAjaM tajjnjApaya, kintu yadi samAjasyApi vAKyaM na mAnyatE, tarhi sa tava samIpE dEvapUjakaiva caNPalaiva ca bhaviSyati| 18 ahaM yuSmAn satyaM vadAmi, yuSmAbhiH prThivyAM yad badhyatE tat svargE bhaMtsyatE; mEdinyAM yat bhOcyatE, svargE'pi tat mOkSyatE| 19 punarahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, mEdinyAM yuSmAkAM yadi dvAvEkavAkyIbhUya kinjcit prArthayEtE, tarhi mama svargasthapitrA tat tayOH kRtE sampannaM bhaviSyati| 20 yatO yatra dvau trayO vA mama nAnni milanti, tatraivAhaM tESAM madhyE'smi| 21 tadAnIM pitarastatsamIpamAgatya kathitavAn hE prabhO, mama bhrAtA mama yadyaparAdhyati, tarhi taM katikRtvah kSamiSyE? 22 kiM saptakRtvah? yIzustaM jagAda, tvAM kEvalaM

saptakRtvO yAvat na vadAmi, kintu saptatyA guNitaM saptakRtvO yAvat| 23
aparaM nijadAsaiH saha jigaNayiSuH kazcid rAjEva svargarAjayaM| 24 ArabdhE
tasmin gaNanE sArddhasahasramudrApUritAnAM dazasahasrapuTakAnAM
EkO'ghamarNastatsamakSamAnAyil| 25 tasya parizOdhanAya dravyAbhAvAt
parizOdhanArthaM sa tadIyabhAryyAputrAdisarvvasvanjca vikrIyatAmiti
tatprabhurAdidEza| 26 tEna sa dAsastasya pAdayOH patan praNamya kathitavAn,
hE prabhO bhavata ghairyyE kRtE mayA sarvvam parizOdhiSyatE| 27 tadAnIM
dAsasya prabhuH sakaruNaH san sakalarNaM kSamitvA taM tatyAja| 28 kintu
tasmin dAsE bahi ryAtE, tasya zataM mudrAcaturthAMzAn yO dhArayati, taM
sahadAsaM dRSdvA tasya kaNThaM niSpIPya gaditavAn, mama yat prApyaM tat
parizOdhasya| 29 tadA tasya sahadAsastatpAdayOH patitvA vinIya babhASE, tvayA
dhairyyE kRtE mayA sarvvam parizOdhiSyatE| 30 tathApi sa tat nAgagIkRtya
yAvat sarvvamRNam na parizOdhitavAn tAvat taM kArAyAM sthApayAmAsa| 31
tadA tasya sahadAsastasyaitAdRg AcaraNaM vilOkya prabhOH samIpaM gatvA
sarvvam vRttAntaM nivEdayAmAsuH| 32 tadA tasya prabhustamAhUya jagAda, rE
duStA dAsa, tvayA matsannidhau prArthite mayA tava sarvvamRNam tyaktaM; 33
yathA cAhaM tvayi karuNAM kRtavAn, tathaiva tvatsahadAsE karuNAkaraNaM
kiM tava nOcitaM? 34 iti kathayitvA tasya prabhuH kruddhyan nijaprApyaM
yAvat sa na parizOdhitavAn, tAvat prahArakanAM karESu taM samarpitavAn| 35
yadi yUyaM svAntaHkaraNaiH svasvasahajAnAm aparAdhAn na kSamadhve, tarhi
mama svargasyaH pitApi yuSmAn pratItthaM kariSyati|

19 anantaram EtAsu kathAsu samAptAsu yIzu rgAlilapradEzAt prasthAya
yardantIrasthaM yihUdApradEzaM prAptaH| 2 tadA tatpazcAt jananivahE gatE sa
tatra tAn nirAmayAn akarOt| 3 tadanantaraM phirUzinastatsamIpamAgatya
pArikSituM taM papracchuH, kasmAdapi kArANat narENa svajAyA parityAjya na
va? 4 sa pratyuvAca, prathamam IzvarO naratvEna nArItvEna ca manujAn sasarja,
tasmAt kathitavAn, 5 mAnuSaH svapitarau parityajya svapatnyAm AsakSyatE,
tau dvau janAvEkAggau bhaviSyataH, kimEtad yuSmAbhi rna paThitam? 6
atastau puna rna dvau tayOrEkAggatvaM jAtaM, IzvarENa yacca samayujyata,

manujO na tad bhindyAt| 7 tadAnIM tE taM pratyavadan, tathAtvE tyAjyapatraM
dattvA svAM svAM jAyAM tyaktuM vyavasthAM mUsAH kathaM lilEkha? 8 tataH
sa kathitavAn, yuSmAkaM manasAM kATHinyAd yuSmAn svAM svAM jAyAM
tyaktum anvamanyata kintu prathamAd ESO vidhirnAsIt| 9 atO yuSmAnahaM
vadAmi, vyabhicAraM vinA yO nijajAyAM tyajEt anyAnjca vivahEt, sa paradArAn
gacchati; yazca tyaktAM nArIM vivahati sOpi paradArESu ramatE| 10 tadA tasya
ziSyAstaM babhASirE, yadi svajAyayA sAKaM puMsa EtAdRk sambandhO jAyatE,
tarhi vivahanamEva na bhadraM| 11 tataH sa uktavAn, yEbhyastatsAmarthyaM
AdAyi, tAn vinAnyah kOpi manuja EtanmataM grahItuM na zaknOti| 12 katipayA
jananaklIbaH katipayA narakRtaklIbaH svargarAjyAya katipayAH svakRtaklIbAzca
santi, yE grahItuM zaknuvanti tE gRhIantu| 13 aparam yathA sa zizUnAM
gAtrESu hastaM datvA prArthayatE, tadarthaM tatsamIMpaM zizava Anlyanta,
tata AnayitRn ziSyAstiraskRtavantaH| 14 kintu yIzuruvAca, zizavO madantikam
Agacchantu, tAn mA vArayata, EtAdRzAM zizUnAmEva svargarAjyaM| 15
tataH sa tESAM gAtrESu hastaM datvA tasmAt sthAnAt pratasthE| 16 aparam
Eka Agatya taM papraccha, hE paramagurO, anantAyuH prAptuM mayA kiM
kiM satkarmma karttavyaM? (aiōnios g166) 17 tataH sa uvAca, mAM paramaM
kutO vadasi? vinEzcaraM na kOpi paramaH, kintu yadyanantAyuH prAptuM
vAnjchasi, tarhyAjnjAH pAlaya| 18 tadA sa pRSTavAn, kAH ka AjnjAH? tato
yIzuH kathitavAn, naraM mA hanyAH, paradArAn mA gacchEH, mA cOrayEH,
mRSAsAkSyAM mA dadyAH, 19 nijapitarau saMmanyasva, svasamIpavAsini
svavat prEma kuru| 20 sa yuvA kathitavAn, A bAlyAd EtAH pAlayAmi, idAnIM
kiM nyUnamAstE? 21 tato yIzuravadat, yadi siddhO bhavituM vAnjchasi,
tarhi gatvA nijasarvvasvaM vikrIya daridrEbhyO vitara, tataH svargE vittaM
lapsyase; Agaccha, matpazcAdvartti ca bhava| 22 EtAM vAcAM zrutvA sa yuvA
svIyabahusampatte rviSaNaH san calitavAn| 23 tadA yIzuH svaziSyAn avadat,
dhaninAM svargarAjyappravEzO mahAduSkara iti yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi|
24 punarapi yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, dhaninAM svargarAjyappravEzAt sUcIchidrENa
mahAggagamanaM sukaraM| 25 iti vAkyaM nizamya ziSyA aticamatkRtya

kathayAmAsuH; tarhi kasya paritrANaM bhavituM zaknOti? 26 tadA sa tAn dRSdva kathayAmAsa, tat mAnuSANAmazakyaM bhavati, kintvIzvarasya sarvvaM zakyam| 27 tadA pitarastaM gaditavAn, pazya, vayaM sarvvaM parityajya bhavataH pazcAdvarttinO 'bhavAma; vayaM kiM prApsyAmaH? 28 tatO yIzuH kathitavAn, yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, yUyaM mama pazcAdvarttinO jAta iti kAraNAt navInasRTikAlE yadA manujasutaH svIyaizcaryyasiMhAsana upavEkSyati, tadA yUyamapi dvAdazasiMhAsanESUpavizya isrAyElIyadvAdazavaMzAnAM vicAraM kariSyatha| 29 anyacca yaH kazcit mama nAmakAraNAt gRhaM vA bhrAtaraM vA bhaginIM vA pitaraM vA mAtaraM vA jAyAM vA bAlakaM vA bhUmiM parityajati, sa tESAM zataguNaM lapsyatE, anantAyumO'dhikAritvanjca prApsyati| (aiōnios g166) 30 kintu agrIyA anEkE janAH pazcAt, pazcAtIyAzcAnEkE loka agrE bhaviSyanti|

20 svargarAjjam EtAdRZA kEnacid gRhasyEna samaM, yO'tiprabhAtE nijadrAkSAkSEtrE kRSakAn niyOktuM gataVAn| 2 pazcAt taiH sAkAM dinaikabhRtiM mudrAcaturthAMzaM nirUpya tAn drAkSAkSEtraM prErayAmAsa| 3 anantaraM praharaikavElAyAM gatvA haTTE katipayAn niSkarmmakAn vilOkya tAnavadat, 4 yUyamapi mama drAkSAkSEtraM yAta, yuSmabhyamahaM yOgyabhRtiM dAsyAmi, tatastE vavrajuH| 5 punazca sa dvitIyatRtiyayOH praharayO rbahi rgatvA tathaiva kRtavAn| 6 tatO danPadvayAvaziSTAyAM vElAyAM bahi rgatvAparAn katipayajanAn niSkarmmakAn vilOkya pRSTavAn, yUyaM kimartham atra sarvvaM dinaM niSkarmmaNastiSThatha? 7 tE pratyavadan, asman na kOpi karmamaNi niyuMkte| tadAnIM sa kathitavAn, yUyamapi mama drAkSAkSEtraM yAta, tEna yOgyAM bhRtiM lapsyatha| 8 tadanantaraM sandhyAyAM satyAM saEva drAkSAkSEtrapatiradhyakSaM gadivAn, kRSakAn AhUya zESajanamArabhya prathamam yAvat tEbhyO bhRtiM dEhi| 9 tEna yE danPadvayAvasthitE samAyAtAstESAM Ekaiko janO mudrAcaturthAMzaM prApnOt| 10 tadAnIM prathamaniyukta jana AgatyAnumitavantO vayamadhikaM prapsyAmaH, kintu tairapi mudrAcaturthAMzo'labhi| 11 tatastE taM gRhItva tEna kSEtrapatina sAkAM vAgyuddhaM kurvvantaH kathayAmAsuH, 12 vayaM kRtsnaM dinaM tApakIzau sOPhavantah, kintu pazcAtAyA sE jana

danPadvayamAtraM parizrAntavantastE'smAbhiH samAnAMzAH kRtAH| 13
 tataH sa tESAmEkaM pratyuvAca, hE vatsa, mayA tvAM prati kOpyanyAyO na
 kRtaH kiM tvayA matsamakSaM mudrAcaturthAMzO nAggikRtaH? 14 tasmAt
 tava yat prApyaM tadAdAya yAhi, tubhyaM yati, pazcAtIyaniyuktalOkAyApi
 tati dAtumicchAmi| 15 svEcchayA nijadravyavyavaharaNaM kiM mayA na
 karttavyaM? mama dAtRtvAt tvayA kim IrSyAdRSTiH kriyatE? 16 ittham
 agrIyalOkAH pazcatIyA bhaviSyanti, pazcAtIyajanAzcagrIyA bhaviSyanti, ahUtA
 bahavaH kintvalpE manObhilaSitAH| 17 tadanantaraM yIzu ryrUzAlamnagaraM
 gacchan mArgamadhyE ziSyAn EkAntE vabhASE, 18 pazya vayaM
 yirUzAlamnagaraM yAmaH, tatra pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakAnAM karESu
 manuSyaputraH samarpiSyatE; 19 tE ca taM hantumAjnjApya tiraskRtya
 vEtrEna praharttuM kruzE dhAtayitunjCAnyadEzlyAnAM karESu samarpayISyanti,
 kintu sa tRtIyadivase zmazAnAd utthApiSyatE| 20 tadAnIM sivadIyasya nArI
 svaputrAvAdAya yIzOH samIpam Etya praNamya kanjcanAnugrahaM taM yayAcE|
 21 tadA yIzustaM prOktavAn, tvaM kiM yAcase? tataH sA babhASE, bhavato
 rAjatvE mamAnayOH sutayOrEkaM bhavaddakSiNapArzvE dvitIyAM vAmapArzva
 upavESTum AjnjApayatu| 22 yIzuH pratyuvAca, yuvAbhyAM yad yAcyatE, tanna
 budhyatE, ahaM yEna kaMsEna pAsyAmi yuvAbhyAM kiM tEna pAtuM zakyatE?
 ahanjca yEna majjEnEna majjiSyE, yuvAbhyAM kiM tEna majjayituM zakyatE? tE
 jagaduH zakyatE| 23 tadA sa uktavAn, yuvAM mama kaMsEnAvazyaM pAsyathaH,
 mama majjanEna ca yuvAmapi majjiSyEthE, kintu yESAM kRtE mattAtEna
 nirUpitam idaM tAn vihAyAnyAM kamapi maddakSiNapArzvE vAmapArzvE ca
 samupavEzayituM mamAdhikArO nAsti| 24 EtAM kathAM zrutvAnyE dazaziSyAstau
 bhrAtarau prati cukupuH| 25 kintu yIzuH svasamIpam tAnAhUya jagAda,
 anyadEzIyalOkAnAM narapatayastAn adhikurvanti, yE tu mahAntastE tAn zAsati,
 iti yUyAM jAnItha| 26 kintu yuSmAkaM madhyE na tathA bhavEt, yuSmAkaM yaH
 kazcit mahAn bubhUSati, sa yuSmAn sEvEta; 27 yazca yuSmAkaM madhyE mukhyO
 bubhUSati, sa yuSmAkaM dAsO bhavEt| 28 itthaM manujaputraH sEvyo bhavituM
 nahi, kintu sEvituM bahUnAM paritrANamUlyArthaM svaprANAn dAtunjCagataH|

29 anantaraM yirihOnagarAt tESAM bahirgamanasamayE tasya pazcAd bahavO
loka vavrajuH| 30 aparaM vartmapArzva upavizantau dvAvandhau tEna mArgENa
yIzO rgamanaM nizamya prOccaiH kathayAmAsatuH, hE prabhO dAyUdaH
santAna, AvayO rdayAM vidhEhi| 31 tatO lokaH sarvvE tuSNImbhavatamityuktvA
tau tarjayAmAsuH; tathApi tau punaruccaiH kathayAmAsatuH hE prabhO dAyUdaH
santAna, AvAM dayasva| 32 tadAnIM yIzuH sthagitaH san tAvAhUya bhASitavAn,
yuvayOH kRtE mayA kiM karttarvyam? yuvAM kiM kAmayEthE? 33 tada
tAvuktavantau, prabhO nEtrAni nau prasannAni bhavEyuH| 34 tadAnIM yIzustau
prati pramannaH san tayO rnEtrAni pasparza, tEnaiva tau suvIkSANjcakrAtE
tatpazcAt jagmutuzca|

21 anantaraM tESu yirUzAlamnagarasya samIpavErttinO
jaitunanAmakadharAdharasya samIpasthtiM baitphagigrAmam AgatESu,
yIzuH ziSyadvayaM prESayan jagAda, 2 yuvAM sammukhasthagrAmaM
gatvA baddhAM yAM savatsAM garddabhIM haThAt prApsyathaH, tAM
mOcayitvA madantikam AnayataM| 3 tatra yadi kazcit kinjcid vakSyati, tarhi
vadiSyathaH, EtasyAM prabhOH prayOjanamAstE, tEna sa tatSaNaT prahESyati| 4
siyOnaH kanyakAM yUyaM bhASadhvamiti bhAratIM| pazya tE namrazilaH
san nRpa Aruhya gardabhIM| arthAdAruhya tadvatsamAyAsyati tvadantikaM|
5 bhaviSyadvAdinOktaM vacanamidaM tada saphalamabhUt| 6 anantaraM
tau zSyi yIzO ryathAnidEzaM taM grAmaM gatvA 7 gardabhIM tadvatsanjca
samAnItavantau, pazcAt tadupari svIyavasanAnI pAtayitvA tamArOhayAmAsatuH|
8 tatO bahavO loka nijavasanAni pathi prasArayitumArEbhirE, katipayA
janAzca pAdapaparNAdikaM chitvA pathi vistArayAmAsuH| 9 agragAminaH
pazcAdgAminazca manujA uccairjaya jaya dAyUdaH santAnEti jagaduH
paramEzvarasya nAmnA ya AyAti sa dhanyaH, sarvvOparisthasvargEpi jayati| 10
itthaM tasmin yirUzAlamaM praviSTE ko'yamiti kathanAt kRtsnaM nagaraM
canjcalamabhavat| 11 tatra lokoH kathayAmAsuH, ESa gAlIlpradEzIya-
nAsaratIya-bhaviSyadvAdI yIzuH| 12 anantaraM yIzurIzvarasya mandiraM
pravizya tanmadhyAt krayavikrayiNO vahizcakAra; vaNijAM mudrAsanAnI

kapOtavikrayiNAnjcasanAnI ca nyuvjayAmAsa| 13 aparaM tAnuvAca, ESA
 lipirAstE, "mama gRhaM prArthanAgRhamiti vikhyAsyati", kintu yUyaM tad
 dasyUnAM gahvaraM kRtavantaH| 14 tadanantaram andhakhanjcalOkAstasya
 samIpamAgataH, sa tAn nirAmayAn kRtavAn| 15 yadA pradhAnayAjakA
 adhyApakAzca tEna kRtAnyEtAni citrakarmmANi dadRzuH, jaya jaya dAyUdaH
 santAna, mandirE bAlakAnAm EtAdRzam uccadhvaniM zuzruvuzca, tAdA
 mahAkruddhA babhUvaH, 16 taM papracchuzca, imE yad vadanti, tat kiM tvaM
 zRNOSi? tatO yIzustAn avOcat, satyam; stanyapAyizizUnAnjca bAlakAnAnjca
 vaktrataH| svakiyaM mahimAnaM tvaM saMprakAzayasi svayaM| EtadvAkyam
 yUyaM kiM nApaThata? 17 tatastAn vihAya sa nagarAd baithaniyAgrAmaM
 gatvA tatra rajanIM yApayAmAsa| 18 anantaraM prabhAtE sati yIzuH
 punarapi nagaramAgacchan kSudhArttO babhUva| 19 tatO mArgapArzva
 uPumbaravRkSamEkaM vilOkya tatsamIpam gatvA patrANi vinA kimapi na
 prApya taM pAdapaM prOVaca, adyArabhya kadApi tvayi phalaM na bhavatu;
 tEna tatkSaNaT sa uPumbaramAhIruhaH zuSkatAM gataH| (aiōn g165) 20 tad dRSTvA
 ziSyA AzcaryyaM vijnjAya kathayAmAsuH, AH, uPumvarapAdapO'titUrNaM
 zuSkO'bhavat| 21 tatO yIzustAnuvAca, yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, yadi
 yUyamasandigdhaH pratItha, tarhi yUyamapi kEvalOPumvarapAdapaM
 pratItthaM karttuM zakSyatha, tanna, tvaM calitvA sAgarE patEti vAkyam
 yuSmAbhirasmina zailE prOktepi tadaiva tad ghaTiSyatE| 22 tathA vizvasya
 prArthya yuSmAbhi ryad yAcisiyate, tadEva prApsyate| 23 anantaraM mandiraM
 pravizyOpadEzanasamayE tatsamIpam pradhAnayAjakAH prAcInalOkAzcAgatya
 papracchuH, tvayA kEna sAmarthyanaItAni karmmANi kriyante? kEna vA
 tubhyamEtAni sAmarthyAni dattAni? 24 tatO yIzuH pratyavadat, ahamapi
 yuSmAn vAcamEkAM pRcchAmi, yadi yUyaM taduttaraM dAtuM zakSyatha, tAdA
 kEna sAmarthyEna karmmANyEtAni karOmi, tadahaM yuSmAn vakSyAmi| 25
 yOhanO majjanaM kasyAjnjayAbhavat? kimIzvarasya manuSyasya vA? tataste
 parasparaM vivicya kathayAmAsuH, yadIzvarasyEti vadAmastarhi yUyaM taM
 kutO na pratyaita? vAcamEtAM vakSyati| 26 manuSyasyEti vaktumapi lOkEbhyO

bibhImaH, yataH sarvvairapi yOhan bhaviSyadvAdIti jnjAyatE| 27 tasmAt tE
 yIzuM pratyavadan, tad vayaM na vidmaH| tadA sa tAnuktavAn, tarhi kEna
 sAmarathyEna karmmANyEtAnyahaM karOmi, tadapyahaM yuSmAn na vakSyAmi|
 28 kasyacijjanasya dvau sutAvAstAM sa Ekasya sutasya samIpaM gatvA jagAda, hE
 suta, tvamadya mama drAkSAkSEtrE karmma kartuM vraja| 29 tataH sa uktavAn,
 na yAsyAmi, kintu zESE'nutapya jagAma| 30 anantaraM sOnyasutasya samIpaM
 gatvA tathaiva kathtivAn; tataH sa pratyuvAca, mahEccha yAmi, kintu na gataH|
 31 EtayOH putrayO rmadhyE piturabhimataM kEna pAlitaM? yuSmAbhiH kiM
 budhyatE? tatastE pratyUcuH, prathamEna putrENa| tadAnIM yIzustAnuvAca,
 ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, caNPALA gaNikAzca yuSmAkamagrata Izvarasya
 rAjyaM pravizanti| 32 yatO yuSmAkaM samIpaM yOhani dharmmapathEnAgatE
 yUyaM taM na pratItha, kintu caNPALA gaNikAzca taM pratyAyan, tad vilOkyApi
 yUyaM pratyEtuM nAkhidyadhvaM| 33 aparamEkaM dRSTantaM zRNuta,
 kazcid gRhasthaH kSEtrE drAkSAlata rOpayitvA taccaturdikSu vAraNIM
 vidhAya tanmadhyE drAkSAyantraM sthApitavAn, mAnjcanjca nirmmitavAn,
 tataH kRSakESu tat kSEtraM samarpya svayaM dUradEzaM jagAma| 34
 tadanantaraM phalasamaya upasthitE sa phalAni prAptuM kRSivalAnAM
 samIpaM nijadAsAn prESayAmAsa| 35 kintu kRSivalAstasya tAn dAsEyAn
 dhRtvA kanjcana prahRtavantaH, kanjcana pASANairAhatavantaH, kanjcana ca
 hatavantaH| 36 punarapi sa prabhuH prathamato'dhikadAsEyAn prESayAmAsa,
 kintu tE tAn pratyapi tathaiva cakruH| 37 anantaraM mama sutE gatE taM
 samAdariSyantE, ityuktva zESE sa nijasutaM tESAM sannidhiM prESayAmAsa|
 38 kintu tE kRSivalAH sutaM vIkSyA parasparam iti mantrayitum ArEbhirE,
 ayamuttarAdhikAri vayamEnaM nihatyAsyAdhikAraM svavazIkariSyAmaH|
 39 pazcAt tE taM dhRtvA drAkSAkSEtrAd bahiH pAtayitvAbadhiSuH| 40
 yadA sa drAkSAkSEtrapatirAgamiSyati, tadA tAn kRSivalAn kiM kariSyati?
 41 tatastE pratyavadan, tAn kaluSiNO dAruNayAtanAbhirAhaniSyati, yE
 ca samayAnukramAt phalAni dAsyanti, tadRzESu kRSivalESu kSEtraM
 samarpayisyati| 42 tadA yIzunA tE gaditAH, grahaNaM na kRtaM yasya pASANasya

nicAyakaiH| pradhAnaprastaraH kONE saEva saMbhaviSyati| Etat parEzituH
 karmmAsmadRSTAvadbhutaM bhavEt| dharmmagranthE likhitamEtadvacanaM
 yuSmAbhiH kiM nApATHi? 43 tasmAdahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yuSmatta
 IzvarIyarAjyamapanIya phalOtpAdayitranyajAtayE dAyiSyatE| 44 yO jana
 EtatpASANOpari patiSyati, taM sa bhaMkSyatE, kintvayaM pASANO yasyOpari
 patiSyati, taM sa dhUlivat cUrNIkariSyati| 45 tadAnIM prAdhanayAjakAH
 phirUzinazca tasyEmAM dRSTAntakathAM zrutvA so'smAnuddizya kathitavAn, iti
 vijñjAya taM dharttuM cESTitavantaH; 46 kintu lOkEbhyO bibhyuH, yatO lokaiH
 sa bhaviSyadvAdityajñjAyi|

22 anantaraM yIzuH punarapi dRSTAntEna tAn avAdIt, 2 svargIyarAjyam
 EtAdRzasya nRpateH samaM, yO nija putraM vivAhayan sarvvAn nimantritAn
 AnEtum dAsEyAn prahitavAn, 3 kintu tE samAgantuM nESTavantaH| 4 tatO rAJA
 punarapi dAsAnanyAn ityuktva prESayAmAsa, nimantritAn vadata, pazyata,
 mama bhEjyamAsAditamAstE, nijavTaSAdipuSTajantUn mArayitvA sarvvaM
 khAdyadravyamAsAditavAn, yUyaM vivAhamAgacchata| 5 tathapi tE tucchIkRtya
 kECit nijakSEtraM kECid vANijyaM prati svasvamArgENa calitavantaH| 6 anyE
 lOkAstasya dAsEyAn dhRtvA daurAtmyaM vyavahRtya tAnavadhiSuH| 7 anantaraM
 sa nRpapistAM vArttAM zrutvA krudhyan sainyAni prahitya tAn ghAtakAn hatvA
 tESAM nagaraM dAhayAmAsa| 8 tataH sa nijadAsEyAn babhASE, vivAhIyaM
 bhOjyamAsAditamAstE, kintu nimantrita janA ayOgyAH| 9 tasmAd yUyaM
 rAJamArgaM gatvA yAvatO manujAn pazyata, tAvataEva vivAhIyabhOjyAya
 nimantrayata| 10 tada tE dAsEya rAJamArgaM gatvA bhadraN abhadraN va
 yAvatO janAn dadRzuH, tAvataEva saMgRhyAnayan; tatO'bhyAgatamanujai
 rvivAhagRham apUryyata| 11 tadAnIM sa rAJA sarvvAnabhyAgatAn draSTum
 abhyantaramAgatavAn; tada tatra vivAhIyavasanaHInamEkaM janaM vlkSyA taM
 jagAd, 12 hE mitra, tvaM vivAhIyavasanaM vinA kathamatra praviSTavAn? tEna sa
 niruttarO babhUva| 13 tada rAJA nijAnucarAn avadat, Etasya karacaraNAn baddha
 yatra rOdanaM dantairdantagharSaNanjca bhavati, tatra vahirbhUtatamisRE taM
 nikSipata| 14 itthaM bahava AhUtA alpE manObhimatAH| 15 anantaraM phirUzinaH

pragatya yathA saMlApEna tam unmathE pAtayEyustathA mantrayitvA 16
 hErOdIyamanujaiH sAkAM nijaziSyagaNEna taM prati kathayAmAsuH, hE
 gurO, bhavAn satyaH satyamIzvarIyamArgamupadizati, kamapi mAnuSaM
 nAnurudhyatE, kamapi nApEkSatE ca, tad vayaM jAnImaH| 17 ataH kaisarabhUpAya
 karO'smAkAM dAtavyO na vA? atra bhavata kiM budhyatE? tad asmAn vadatu| 18
 tatO yIzusteSAM khalatAM vijñjAya kathitavAn, rE kapaTinaH yuyam kutO mAM
 parikSadhvE? 19 tatkaradAnasya mudrAM mAM darzayata| tadAnIM taistasya
 samIpaM mudrAcaturthabhAga AnItE 20 sa tAn papraccha, atra kasyEyaM
 mUrtti rnAma cAstE? tE jagaduH, kaisarabhUpasya| 21 tataH sa uktavAna,
 kaisarasya yat tat kaisarAya datta, Izvarasya yat tad IzvarAya datta| 22 iti
 vAkyAM nizamyA tE vismayaM vijñjAya taM vihAya calitavantaH| 23 tasminnahani
 sidUkinO'rthAt zmazAnAt nOtthAsyantIti vAkyAM yE vadanti, tE yIzErantikam
 Agatya papracchuH, 24 hE gurO, kazcinmanujazcEt niHsantAnaH san prANAn
 tyajati, tarhi tasya bhrAta tasya jAyAM vyuhya bhrAtuH santAnam utpAdayiSyatIti
 mUsA AdiSTavAn| 25 kintvasmAkamatra kE'pi janAH saptasahOdarA Asan, tESAM
 jyESTha EkAM kanyAM vyavahAt, aparaM prANatyAgakAlE svayaM niHsantAnaH
 san tAM striyaM svabhrAtari samarpitavAn, 26 tatO dvitIyAdisaptamAntAzca
 tathaiva cakruH| 27 zESE sApI nArI mamAra| 28 mRtAnAm utthAnasamayE tESAM
 saptAnAM madhyE sA nArI kasya bhAryyA bhaviSyati? yasmAt sarvvaEva tAM
 vyavahan| 29 tatO yIzuH pratyavAdIt, yUyaM dharmmapustakam IzvarIyAM
 zaktinjca na vijñjAya bhrAntimantaH| 30 utthAnaprAptA loka na vivahanti, na ca
 vAcA dIyantE, kintvIzvarasya svargasthadUtAnAM sadRza bhavanti| 31 aparaM
 mRtAnAmutthAnamadhi yuSmAn pratIyamIzvarOktiH, 32 "ahamibrAhma Izvara
 ishAka IzvarO yAkUba Izvara" iti kiM yuSmAbhi rnApAThi? kintvIzvarO jIvatAm
 Izvara: , sa mRtAnAmIzvarO nahi| 33 iti zrutvA sarvvE lokAstasyOpadEzAd
 vismayaM gataH| 34 anantaraM sidUkinAm niruttaratvavArtAM nizamyA phirUzina
 Ekatra militavantaH, 35 tESAMeko vyavasthApako yIzuM parIkSitum papaccha,
 36 hE gurO vyavasthAzAstramadhyE kAjñjA zrESTha? 37 tatO yIzuruvAca,
 tvaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH sarvvacittaizca sAkAM prabhau

paramEzvarE prIyasva, **38** ESA prathamamahAjnjA| tasyAH sadRzI dvitIyAjnjaiSA,
39 tava samIpavAsini svAtmanIva prEma kuru| **40** anayO rdvayOrAjnjayOH
kRtsnavyavasthAyA bhaviSyadvaktRgranthasya ca bhArastiSThati| **41** anantaraM
phirUzinAm Ekatra sthitikAlE yIzustAn papraccha, **42** khrISTamadhi yuSmAkAM
kIdRgbOdho jAyatE? sa kasya santAnaH? tatastE pratyavadan, dAyUdaH santAnaH|
43 tadA sa uktavAn, tarhi dAyUd katham AtmAdhiSThAnEna taM prabhuM
vadati? **44** yathA mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat paramEzvaraH| tavArIn
pAdapIThaM tE yAvannahi karOmyahaM| tAvat kAlAM madIyE tvaM dakSapArzva
upAviza| atO yadi dAyUd taM prabhuM vadati, rtiha sa kathaM tasya santAnO
bhavati? **45** tadAnIM tESAM kOpi tadvAkyasya kimapyuttaraM dAtuM nAzaknOt;
46 taddinamArabhya taM kimapi vAkyAM praSTuM kasyApi sAhasO nAbhavat|

23 anantaraM yIzu rjananivahaM ziSyAMzcAvadat, **2** adhyApakAH phirUzinazca
mUsAsanE upavizanti, **3** atastE yuSmAn yadyat mantum AjnjApayanti,
tat manyadhvaM pAlayadhvanja, kintu tESAM karmmanurUpaM karmma
na kurudhvaM; yatastESAM vAkyamAtraM sAraM kAryyE kimapi nAsti|
4 tE durvvahAn gurutarAn bhArAn badvva manuSyANAM skandhEpari
samarpayanti, kintu svayamaggulyaikayApi na cAlayanti| **5** kEvalaM lokadarzanAya
sarvvakarmmanI kurvanti; phalataH paTTabandhAn prasAryya dhArayanti,
svavastrESu ca dIrghagranthIn dhArayanti; **6** bhOjanabhavana uccasthAnaM,
bhajanabhavanE pradhAnamAsanaM, **7** haTThE namaskAraM gururiti
sambOdhananjaitAni sarvvANi vAnjchanti| **8** kintu yUyaM gurava iti
sambOdhanIyA mA bhavata, yatO yuSmAkam EkaH khrISTaEva guru **9**
ryUyaM sarvvE mithO bhrAtarazca| punaH pRthivyAM kamapi pitEti mA
sambudhyadhvaM, yatO yuSmAkamEkaH svargasthaEva pitA| **10** yUyaM nAyakEti
sambhASitA mA bhavata, yatO yuSmAkamEkaH khrISTaEva nAyakaH| **11**
aparaM yuSmAkAM madhyE yaH pumAn zrESThaH sa yuSmAn sEviSyatE| **12**
yatO yaH svamunnamati, sa nataH kariSyatE; kintu yaH kazcit svamavanataM
karOti, sa unnataH kariSyatE| **13** hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca,
yUyaM manujAnAM samakSaM svargadvAraM rundha, yUyaM svayaM

tEna na pravizatha, pravivikSUnapi vArayatha| vata kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca yUyaM chalAd dIrghaM prArthya vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasatha, yuSmAkaM ghOrataradaNPO bhaviSyati| 14 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyamEkaM svadharmmavalambinaM karttuM sAgaraM bhUmaNPalanjca pradakSiNikurutha, 15 kanjcana prApya svato dviguNanarakabhAjanaM taM kurutha| (Geenna g1067) 16 vata andhapathadarzakAH sarvvE, yUyaM vadatha, mandirasya zpathakaraNAt kimapi na dEyaM; kintu mandirasthasuvarNasya zpathakaraNAd dEyaM| 17 hE mUPhA hE andhAH suvarNaM tatsuvarNapAvakamandiram EtayOrubhayO rmadhyE kiM zrEyaH? 18 anyacca vadatha, yajnjavEdyAH zpathakaraNAt kimapi na dEyaM, kintu taduparisthitya naivEdyasya zpathakaraNAd dEyaM| 19 hE mUPhA hE andhAH, naivEdyaM tannaivEdyapAvakavEdirEtayOrubhayO rmadhyE kiM zrEyaH? 20 atah kEnacid yajnjavEdyAH zpathE kRtE taduparisthitya sarvvasya zpathaH kriyatE| 21 kEnacit mandirasya zpathE kRtE mandiratannivAsinOH zpathaH kriyatE| 22 kEnacit svargasya zpathE kRtE IzvarIyasiMhAsanataduparyyupaviSTayOH zpathaH kriyatE| 23 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM pOdinAyAH sitacchatrAyA jIrakasya ca dazamAMzAn dattha, kintu vyavasthAyA gurutarAn nyAyadayAvizvAsAn parityajatha; imE yuSmAbhirAcaraNIyA amI ca na laMghanIyAH| 24 hE andhapathadarzakA yUyaM mazakAn apasArayatha, kintu mahAggAn grasatha| 25 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM pAnapAtrANAM bhOjanapAtrANAnjca bahiH pariSkurutha; kintu tadabhyantaraM durAtmatayA kaluSEna ca paripUrNamAstE| 26 hE andhAH phirUzilOkA Adau pAnapAtrANAM bhOjanapAtrANAnjcAbhyantaraM pariSkuruta, tEna tESAM bahirapi pariSkAriSyatE| 27 hanta kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM zuklikRtazmazAnasvarUpA bhavatha, yathA zmazAnabhavanasya bahizcAru, kintvabhyantaraM mRtalOkAnAM kIkazaiH sarvvaprakAramalEna ca paripUrNam; 28 tathaiva yUyamapi lokAnAM samakSaM bahirdhArmmikAH kintvantaHkaraNESu kEvalakApaTyAdharmmAbhyAM paripUrNAH| 29 ha ha kapaTina upAdhyAyAH phirUzinazca, yUyaM bhaviSyadvAdinAM

zmazAnagEhaM nirmmAta, sAdhUnAM zmazAnanikEtanaM zObhayatha 30
vadatha ca yadi vyaM svESAM pUrvvapuruSANAM kAla asthAsyAma, tarhi
bhaviSyadvAdinAM zONitapAtanE tESAM sahabhAginO nAbhaviSyAma| 31 atO
yUyaM bhaviSyadvAdighAtakAnAM santAnA iti svayamEva svESAM sAkSyAM
dattha| 32 atO yUyaM nijapUrvvapuruSANAM parimANapAtraM paripUrayata| 33
rE bhujagAH kRSNabhujagavaMzAH, yUyaM kathaM narakadaNPAd rakSiSyadvE|
(Geenna g1067) 34 pazyata, yuSmAkamantikam ahaM bhaviSyadvAdinO buddhimata
upAdhyAyAMzca prESayiSyAmi, kintu tESAM katipayA yuSmAbhi rghAniSyantE,
kruzE ca ghAniSyantE, kECid bhajanabhavanE kaSAbhirAghAniSyantE, nagarE
nagarE tAPiSyantE ca; 35 tEna satpuruSasya hAbilO raktapAtamArabhya
bErikhiyAH putraM yaM sikhariyaM yUyaM mandirayajnavEdyO rmadhyE
hatavantaH, tadIyazONitapAtaM yAvad asmin dEzE yAvatAM sAdhupuruSANAM
zONitapAtO 'bhavat tat sarvvESAMAgasAM daNPA yuSmAsu varttiSyantE| 36 ahaM
yuSmAnta tathyaM vadAmi, vidyamAnE'smin puruSE sarvvE varttiSyantE| 37 hE
yirUzAlam hE yirUzAlam nagari tvaM bhaviSyadvAdinO hatavati, tava samIpaM
prEritAMzca pASANairAhatavatI, yathA kukkuTI zAvakAn pakSAdhaH saMgRhIAti,
tathA tava santAnAn saMgrahItuM ahaM bahuvAram aicchaM; kintu tvaM na
samamanyathAH| 38 pazyata yaSmAkaM vAsasthAnam ucchinnaM tyakSyatE| 39
ahaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, yaH paramEzvarasya nAmnAgacchati, sa dhanya
iti vANIM yAvanna vadiSyatha, tAvat mAM puna rna drakSyatha|

24 anantaraM yIzu ryadA mandirAd bahi rgacchati, tadAnIM ziSyAstaM
mandiranirmmANaM darzayitumAgatAH| 2 tatO yIzustAnuvAca, yUyaM
kimEtAni na pazyatha? yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, Etannicayanasya
pASANAikamapyanyapASANEpari na sthAsyati sarvvANi bhUmisAt kAriSyantE| 3
anantaraM tasmin jaitunaparvvatOpari samupaviSTE ziSyAstasya samIpamAgatya
guptaM papracchuH, EtA ghaTanAH kadA bhaviSyanti? bhavata Agamanasya
yugAntasya ca kiM lakSma? tadasman vadatu| (aiōn g165) 4 tadAnIM yIzustAnavOcat,
avadhadvvaM, kOpi yuSmAn na bhramayEt| 5 bahavO mama nAma gRhIanta
AgamiSyanti, khrISTO'hamEvEti vAcAM vadantO bahUn bhramayiSyanti| 6

yUyanjca saMgRAmasya raNasya cAPambaraM zrOSyatha, avadhadvvaM tEna
canjcalA mA bhavata, EtAnyavazyAM ghaTiSyantE, kintu tadA yugAntO nahi| 7
aparaM dEzasya vipakSO dEzO rAJyasya vipakSO rAJyaM bhaviSyati, sthAnE sthAnE
ca durbhikSaM mahAmArI bhUkampazca bhaviSyanti, 8 EtAni duHkhOpakramAH|
9 tadAnIM loka duHkhaM bhOjayituM yuSmAn parakarESu samarpayiSyanti
haniSyanti ca, tathA mama nAmakAraNAd yUyaM sarvvadEzIyamanujAnAM
samIpE ghRNArha bhaviSyatha| 10 bahuSu vighnaM prAptavatsu parasparam
RtIyAM kRtavatsu ca EkO'paraM parakarESu samarpayiSyati| 11 tathA bahavO
mRSAbhaviSyadvAdina upasthAya bahUn bhramayiSyanti| 12 duSkarmmaNAM
bAhulyAnjca bahUnAM prEma zItalaM bhaviSyati| 13 kintu yaH kazcit zESaM
yAvad dhairyyamAzrayatE, saEva paritrAyiSyatE| 14 aparaM sarvvadEzIyalOkAn
pratimAkSI bhavituM rAJasya zubhasamAcAraH sarvvajagati pracAriSyatE,
EtAdRzi sati yugAnta upasthAsyati| 15 atO yat sarvvanaAzakRdghRNArhaM
vastu dAniyElbhaviSyadvadinA prOktaM tad yadA puNyasthAnE sthApitaM
drakSyatha, (yaH paThati, sa budhyatAM) 16 tadAnIM yE yihUdIyadEze
tiSThanti, tE parvvatESu palAyantAM| 17 yaH kazcid gRhapRSThE tiSThati, sa
gRhAt kimapi vastvAnEtum adhE nAvarOhEt| 18 yazca kSEtrE tiSThati, sOpi
vastramAnEtum parAvRtya na yAyAt| 19 tadAnIM garbhiNIstanyapAyayitrINAM
durgati rbhaviSyati| 20 atO yaSmAkAM palAyanaM zItakAlE vizrAmavArE vA yanna
bhavEt, tadarthaM prArthayadhvam| 21 A jagadArambhAd EtatAlaparyyanantaM
yAdRzaH kadApi nAbhavat na ca bhaviSyati tAdRzO mahAkIezastadAnIm
upasthAsyati| 22 tasya kIezasya samayO yadi hsvO na kriyEta, tarhi kasyApi
prANinO rakSaNaM bhavituM na zaknuyAt, kintu manOnItamanujAnAM kRtE sa
kAlO hsvIkariSyatE| 23 aparanjca pazyata, khrISTO'tra vidyatE, vA tatra vidyatE,
tadAnIM yadi kazcid yuSmAna iti vAKyaM vadati, tathApi tat na pratIt| 24 yatO
bhAktakhrISTA bhAktabhaviSyadvAdinazca upasthAya yAni mahanti lakSmANi
citrakarmmANi ca prakAzayiSyanti, tai ryadi sambhavEt tarhi manOnItamAnava
api bhrAmiSyantE| 25 pazyata, ghaTanAtaH pUrvvaM yuSmAn vArttAm avAdiSam|
26 ataH pazyata, sa prAntarE vidyata iti vAKyE kEnacit kathitEpi bahi rma

gacchata, vA pazyata, sOntaHpurE vidyatE, EtadvAkya uktEpi mA pratIta| 27
 yatO yathA vidyut pUrvvadizO nirgatya pazcimadizaM yAvat prakAzatE, tathA
 mAnuSaputrasyApyAgamanaM bhaviSyati| 28 yatra zavastiSThati, tatrEva gRdhrA
 milanti| 29 aparaM tasya klEzasamayasyAvyavahitaparatra sUryyasya tEjO
 lOpsyatE, candramA jyOsnAM na kariSyati, nabhasO nakSatrANi patiSyanti,
 gagaNIyA grahAzca vicaliSyanti| 30 tadAnIm AkAzamadhyE manujasutasya lakSma
 darziSyatE, tatO nijaparAkramENa mahAtEjasA ca mEghArUPhaM manujasutaM
 nabhasAgacchantaM vilOkya pRthivyAH sarvvavaMzIyA vilapiSyanti| 31 tadAnIM
 sa mahAzabdAyamAnatUryyA vAdakAn nijadUtAn prahESyati, tE vyOmna
 EkasImAtO'parasImAM yAvat caturdizastasya manOnItajanAn AnIya mElayiSyanti|
 32 uPumbarapAdapasya dRSTAntaM zikSadhvaM; yadA tasya navInAH zAkha
 jAyantE, pallavAdizca nirgacchati, tadA nidAghakAlaH savidhO bhavatIti yUyaM
 jAnItha; 33 tadvad EtA ghaTanA dRSTvA sa samayO dvAra upAsthAd iti jAnIta|
 34 yuSmAnahaM tathyaM vadAmi, idAnIntanajanAnAM gamanAt pUrvvamEva
 tAni sarvvANi ghaTiSyantE| 35 nabhOmEdinyO rluptayOrapi mama vAk kadApi
 na lOpsyatE| 36 aparaM mama tAtaM vinA mAnuSaH svargasthO dUtO vA
 kOpi taddinaM taddaNPanjca na jnjApayati| 37 aparaM nOhE vidyamAnE
 yAdRzamabhavat tAdRzaM manujasutasyAgamanakAlEpi bhaviSyati| 38 phalatO
 jalAplAvanAt pUrvvaM yaddinaM yAvat nOhaH pOtAM nArOhat, tAvatkAlaM
 yathA manuSyA bhOjanE pAnE vivahanE vivAhanE ca pravRtta Asan; 39
 aparam AplAvitOyamAgatya yAvat sakalamanujAn plAvayitvA nAnayat, tAvat
 tE yathA na vidAmAsuH, tathA manujasutAgamanEpi bhaviSyati| 40 tadA
 kSEtrasthitayOrdvayOrEkO dhAriSyatE, aparastyAjiSyatE| 41 tathA pESaNyA
 piMSatyOrubhayO ryOSitOrEkA dhAriSyatE'parA tyAjiSyatE| 42 yuSmAkAM
 prabhuH kasmin daNPa AgamiSyati, tad yuSmAbhi rnAvagamyatE, tasmAt
 jAgrataH santastiSThata| 43 kutra yAmE stEna AgamiSyatIti cEd gRhasthO
 jnjAtum azakSyat, tarhi jAgaritvA taM sandhiM karttitum avArayiSyat tad
 jAnIta| 44 yuSmAbhiravadhIyatAM, yatO yuSmAbhi ryatra na budhyatE, tatraiva
 daNPe manujasuta AyAsyati| 45 prabhu rnijaparivArAn yathAkAlaM bhOjayituM

yaM dAsam adhyakSikRtya sthApayati, tAdRzO vizvAsyO dhImAn dAsaH kaH?
 46 prabhurAgatya yaM dAsaM tathAcarantaM vIkSatE, saEva dhanyaH| 47
 yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, sa taM nijasarvvasvAsyAdhipaM kariSyati| 48 kintu
 prabhurAgantuM vilambata iti manasi cintayitvA yO duSTO dAsO 49 'paradAsAn
 praharttuM mattAnAM sagge bhOkTuM pAtunjca pravarttate, 50 sa dAsO yadA
 nApEkSatE, yanjca danPaM na jAnAti, tatKAlaEva tatprabhurupasthAsyati| 51
 tadA taM danPayitvA yatra sthAnE rOdanaM dantagharSaNanjcAsAtE, tatra
 kapaTibhiH sAkAM taddazAM nirUpayiSyati|

25 yA daza kanyaH pradIpAn gRhlatyO varaM sAkSat karttuM bahiritAH,
 tAbhistadA svargIyarAjyasya sAdRzyaM bhaviSyati| 2 tAsAM kanyaAnAM madhyE
 panjca sudhiyaH panjca durdhiya Asan| 3 yA durdhiyastAH pradIpAn sagge
 gRhItvA tailaM na jagRhuH, 4 kintu sudhiyaH pradIpAn pAtrENa tailanjca
 jagRhuH| 5 anantaraM varE vilambite tAH sarvvA nidrAviSTA nidrAM jagmuH| 6
 anantaram arddharAtrE pazyata vara Agacchati, taM sAkSat karttuM bahiryAtEti
 janaravAt 7 tAH sarvvAH kanya utthAya pradIpAn AsAdayituM Arabhanta| 8 tato
 durdhiyaH sudhiya UcuH, kinjcit tailaM datta, pradIpA asmAkAM nirvvanaH| 9
 kintu sudhiyaH pratyavadan, datte yuSmAnasmAMzca prati tailaM nyUnIbhavEt,
 tasmAd vikrEtRnAM samIpaM gatvA svArthaM tailaM krINIta| 10 tadA tAsu
 krEtum gatAsu vara AjagAma, tato yAH sajjiTA Asan, tAstEna sAkAM vivAhIyaM
 vEzma pravivizuH| 11 anantaraM dvArE ruddhe aparAH kanya Agatya jagaduH,
 hE prabhO, hE prabhO, asmAn prati dvAraM mOcaya| 12 kintu sa uktavAn,
 tathyaM vadAmi, yuSmAnahaM na vEdmi| 13 atO jAgrataH santastiSThata,
 manujasutaH kasmin dinE kasmin danPE vAgamiSyati, tad yuSmAbhi rna jnjAyatE|
 14 aparaM sa EtAdRzaH kasyacit puMsastulyaH, yO dUradEzaM prati yAtrAkAlE
 nijadAsAn AhUya tESAM svasvasAmarthyAnurUpam 15 Ekasmin mudrANAM
 panjca pOTalikaH anyasmiMzca dvE pOTalike aparasmiMzca pOTalikaikAm itthaM
 pratijanaM samarpya svayaM pravAsaM gatavAn| 16 anantaraM yO dAsaH panjca
 pOTalikaH labdhavAn, sa gatvA vANijyaM vidhAya tA dviguNikakAra| 17 yazca
 dAsO dvE pOTalike alabhata, sOpi tA mudrA dviguNikakAra| 18 kintu yO dAsa EkAM

pOTalikAM labdhavAn, sa gatvA bhUmiM khanitvA tanmadhyE nijaprabhOstA
 mudrA gOPayAnjcakAra| 19 tadanantaraM bahutithE kAlE gatE tESAM dAsAnAM
 prabhurAgatya tairdAsaiH samaM gaNayAnjcakAra| 20 tadAnIM yaH panjca
 pOTalikAH prAptavAn sa tA dviguNikRtamudrA AnIya jagAda; hE prabhO, bhavata
 mayi panjca pOTalikAH samarpitAH, pazyatu, tA mayA dviguNikRtAH| 21 tadAnIM
 tasya prabhustamuvAca, hE uttama vizvAsya dAsa, tvaM dhanyOsi, stOkEna
 vizvAsyO jAtaH, tasmAt tvAM bahuvittAdhipaM karOmi, tvaM svaprabhOH
 sukhasya bhAgI bhava| 22 tatO yEna dvE pOTalike labdhE sOPyAgatya jagAda, hE
 prabhO, bhavata mayi dvE pOTalike samarpitE, pazyatu tE mayA dviguNikRtE|
 23 tEna tasya prabhustamavOcat, hE uttama vizvAsya dAsa, tvaM dhanyOsi,
 stOkEna vizvAsyO jAtaH, tasmAt tvAM bahudraviNAdhipaM karOmi, tvaM
 nijaprabhOH sukhasya bhAgI bhava| 24 anantaraM ya EkAM pOTalikAM labdhavAn,
 sa Etya kathitavAn, hE prabhO, tvAM kaThinanaraM jnjAtavAn, tvayA yatra
 nOptaM, tatraiva kRtyatE, yatra ca na kIrNaM, tatraiva saMgRhyatE| 25 atOhaM
 sazagkaH san gatvA tava mudrA bhUmadhyE saMgOPya sthApitavAn, pazy,
 tava yat tadEva gRhANa| 26 tadA tasya prabhuH pratyavadat rE duSTAlasa dAsa,
 yatrAhaM na vapAmi, tatra chinadmi, yatra ca na kirAmi, tatrEva saMgRhIamIti
 cEdajAnAstarhi 27 vaNikSu mama vittArpaNaM tavOcitamAsIt, yEnAhamAgatya
 vRdvyA sAKaM mUlamudrAH prApsyam| 28 atOsmAt tAM pOTalikAm AdAya yasya
 daza pOTalikAH santi tasminnarpayata| 29 yEna vardvyatE tasminnaivArpiSyatE,
 tasyaiva ca bAhulyaM bhaviSyati, kintu yEna na vardvyatE, tasyAntike yat
 kinjcana tiSThati, tadapi punarnESyate| 30 aparaM yUyaM tamakarmmaNyaM
 dAsaM nItvA yatra sthAnE krandanaM dantagharSaNaNjca vidyEtE, tasmin
 bahirbhUtatamasi nikSipata| 31 yadA manujasutaH pavitradUtAn sagginaH kRtvA
 nijaprabhAvEnAgatya nijatejOmayE siMhAsanE nivEkSyati, 32 tadA tatsammukhe
 sarvvajAtIya janA saMmEliSyanti| tatO mESapAlakO yathA chAgEbhyO'vIn pRthak
 karOti tathA sOPyEkasmAdanyam itthaM tAn pRthaka kRtvAvIn 33 dakSiNE
 chAgAMzca vAmE sthApayiSyati| 34 tataH paraM rAjA dakSiNasthitAn mAnavAn
 vadiSyati, Agacchata mattAtasyAnugrahabhAjanAni, yuSmatkRta A jagadArambhat

yad rAjyam AsAditaM tadadhikuruta| 35 yatO bubhukSitAya mahyaM bhOjyam
 adatta, pipAsitAya pEyamadatta, vidEzinaM mAM svasthAnamanayata, 36
 vastrahInaM mAM vasanaM paryyadhApayata, pIPitaM mAM draSTumAgacchata,
 kArAsthanjca mAM vlkSituma Agacchata| 37 tadA dhArmmikAH prativadiSyanti,
 hE prabhO, kada tvAM kSudhitaM vlkSyA vayamabhOjayAma? vA pipAsitaM
 vlkSyA apAyayAma? 38 kada vA tvAM vidEzinaM vilOkya svasthAnamanayAma?
 kada vA tvAM nagnaM vlkSyA vasanaM paryyadhApayAma? 39 kada vA tvAM
 pIPitaM kArAsthanjca vlkSyA tvadantikamagacchAma? 40 tadAnIM rAjA tAn
 prativadiSyati, yuSmAnahaM satyaM vadAmi, mamaitESAM bhrAtRNAM madhyE
 kanjcanaikaM kSudratamaM prati yad akuruta, tanmAM pratyakuruta| 41 pazcAt sa
 vAmasthitAn janAn vadiSyati, rE zApagrastAH sarvvE, zaitAnE tasya dUtEbhyazca
 yO'nantavahnirAsAdita AstE, yUYaM madantikAt tamagniM gacchata| (aiṇios
 g166) 42 yatO kSudhitAya mahyamAhAraM nAdatta, pipAsitAya mahyaM pEyaM
 nAdatta, 43 vidEzinaM mAM svasthAnaM nAnayata, vasanahInaM mAM vasanaM
 na paryyadhApayata, pIPitaM kArAsthanjca mAM vlkSituM nAgacchata| 44 tadA
 tE prativadiSyanti, hE prabhO, kada tvAM kSudhitaM vA pipAsitaM vA vidEzinaM
 vA nagnaM vA pIPitaM vA kArAsthaM vlkSyA tvAM nAsEvAmahi? 45 tadA sa tAn
 vadiSyati, tathyamahaM yuSmAn bravImi, yuSmAbhirESAM kanjcana kSodiSThaM
 prati yannAkAri, tanmAM pratyEva nAkAri| 46 pazcAdamyanantazAstiM kintu
 dhArmmika anantAyuSaM bhOktuM yAsyanti| (aiṇios g166)

26 yIzurEtAn prastAvAn samApya ziSyAnUcE, 2 yuSmAbhi rjnJAtaM dinadvayAt
 paraM nistAramaha upasthAsyati, tatra manujasutaH kruzEna hantuM
 parakarESu samarpiSyatE| 3 tataH paraM pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakaprAnjcaH
 kiyaphAnAmnO mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAyAM militvA 4 kEnOpAyEna yIzuM
 dhRtvA hantuM zaknuyuriti mantrayAnjakruH| 5 kintu tairuktaM mahakAlE
 na dharttavyaH, dhRtE prajAnAM kalahEna bhavituM zakyatE| 6 tato
 baithaniyApurE zimOnAkhyasya kuSThinO vEzmani yIzau tiSThati 7
 kAcana yOSA zvEtOpalabhAjanEna mahArghyaM sugandhi tailamAnIya
 bhOjanAyOpavizatastasya zirObhyaSEcat| 8 kintu tadAlOkya tacchiSyaiH

kupitairuktaM, kuta itthamapavyayatE? 9 cEdidaM vyakrESyata, tarhi bhUrimUlyaM prApya daridrEbhyO vyatAriSyata| 10 yIzunA tadavagatya tE samuditAH, yOSAmEnAM kuto duHkhiNIM kurutha, sA mAM prati sAdhu karmmAkarSIt| 11 yuSmAkamaM samIpE daridrAH satatamEvAsatE, kintu yuSmAkamantikEhaM nAsE satataM| 12 sA mama kAyOpari sugandhitailaM siktva mama zmazAnadAnakarmmAkarSIt| 13 atOhaM yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi sarvvasmin jagati yatra yatraiSa susamAcAraH pracAriSyatE, tatra tatraitasya nAryyAH smaraNArtham karmMEdaM pracAriSyatE| 14 tatO dvAdazaziSyANAm ISkariyOtIyayihUdAnAmaka EkaH ziSyAH pradhAnayAjakAnAmantikaM gatva kathitavAn, 15 yadi yuSmAkaM karESu yIzuM samarpayAmi, tarhi kiM dAsyatha? tadANIM tE tasmai triMzanmudra dAtuM sthIrIkRtavantaH| 16 sa tadArabhya taM parakarESu samarpayituM suyOgaM cESTitavAn| 17 anantaram kiNvazUnyapUpaparvvanaH prathamEhni ziSyA yIzum upagatya papracchuH bhavatkRtE kutra vayaM nistAramahabhOjyam AyOjayiSyAmaH? bhavataH kEcchA? 18 tada sa gaditavAn, madhyEnagaramamukapuMsAH samIpaM vrajitva vadata, guru rgaditavAn, matkAlaH savidhaH, saha ziSyastvadAlayE nistAramahabhOjyam bhOkSyE| 19 tada ziSyA yIzOstAdRzanidEzAnurUpakarmma vidhAya tatra nistAramahabhOjyamAsAdayAmAsuH| 20 tataH sandhyAyAM satyAM dvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH sAkAM sa nyavizat| 21 aparaM bhunjja uktavAn yuSmAn tathyaM vadAmi, yuSmAkamEkO mAM parakarESu samarpayisyati| 22 tada tE'tiva duHkhita EkaikazO vaktumArEbhirE, hE prabhO, sa kimahaM? 23 tataH sa jagAda, mayA sAkAM yO janO bhOjanapAtrE karaM saMkSipati, sa Eva mAM parakarESu samarpayisyati| 24 manujasutamadhi yAdRzaM likhitamAstE, tadanurUpA tadgati rbhaviSyati; kintu yEna puMsA sa parakarESu samarpayisyatE, ha ha cEt sa nAjaniSyata, tada tasya kSEmamabhaviSyat| 25 tada yihUdAnAmA yO janastaM parakarESu samarpayisyati, sa uktavAn, hE gurO, sa kimahaM? tataH sa pratyuktavAn, tvaya satyaM gaditam| 26 anantaram tESAmazanakAlE yIzuH pUpamAdAyEzvarIyaguNAnanUdya bhaMktva ziSyEbhyaH pradAya jagAda, madvapuHsvarUpamimaM gRhItva khAdata| 27 pazcAt sa

kaMsam gRhlan IzvarIyaguNananUdya tEbhyaH pradAya kathitavAn, sarvvai
 ryuSmAbhiranEna pAtavyaM, 28 yasmAdanEkESAM pApamarSaNAya pAtitaM
 yanmannUtnaniyamarUpazONitaM tadEtat| 29 aparamahaM nUtnagOstanIrasaM
 na pAsyAmi, tAvat gOstanIphalarasaM punaH kadApi na pAsyAmi| 30 pazcAt tE
 gItamEkaM saMgIya jaitunAkhyagiriM gatavantaH| 31 tadAnIM yIzustAnavOcat,
 asyAM rajanyAmahaM yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM vighnarUpO bhaviSyAmi, yatO
 likhitamAstE, "mESANAM rakSakO yastaM prahariSyAmyahaM tataH| mESANAM
 nivahO nUnaM pravikIrNO bhaviSyati"|| 32 kintu zmazAnAt samutthAya
 yuSmAkamagrE'haM gaLilaM gamiSyAmi| 33 pitarastaM prOvAca, bhavAMzcEt
 sarvvESAM vighnarUpO bhavati, tathApi mama na bhaviSyati| 34 tatO yIzunA sa
 uktaH, tubhyamahaM tathyaM kathayAmi, yAminyAmasyAM caraNAyudhasya
 ravAt pUrvvaM tvaM mAM tri rnAggIkariSyasi| 35 tataH pitara uditavAn, yadyapi
 tvayA samaM marttavyaM, tathApi kadApi tvAM na nAggIkariSyAmi; tathaiva
 sarvvE ziSyAzcOcuH| 36 anantaraM yIzuH ziSyaiH sAKaM gEtzimAnInAmakaM
 sthAnaM prasthAya tEbhyaH kathitavAn, adaH sthAnaM gatvA yAvadahaM
 prArthayiSyE tAvad yUyamatrOpavizata| 37 pazcAt sa pitaraM sivadiyasutau ca
 sagginaH kRtvA gatavAn, zoKakulo'tIva vyathitazca babhUva| 38 tAnavAdIcca
 mRtiyAtanEva matprANANAM yAtanA jAyatE, yUyamatra mayA sArddhaM
 jAgRta| 39 tataH sa kinjciddUraM gatvAdhOmukhaH patan prArthayAnjcakrE, hE
 matpitaryadi bhavituM zaknOti, tarhi kaMsO'yaM mattO dUraM yAtu; kintu
 madicchAvat na bhavatu, tvadicchAvad bhavatu| 40 tataH sa ziSyAnupEtya tAn
 nidratO nirIkSyA pitarAya kathayAmAsa, yUyaM mayA sAKaM daNPamEkamapi
 jAgarituM nAzankuta? 41 parIkSAyAM na patituM jAgRta prArthayadhvanjca;
 AtmA samudyatOsti, kintu vapu rdurbbalaM| 42 sa dvitIyavAraM prArthayAnjcakrE,
 hE mattAta, na pItE yadi kaMsamidaM mattO dUraM yAtuM na zaknOti, tarhi
 tvadicchAvad bhavatu| 43 sa punarEtya tAn nidratO dadarza, yatastESAM nEtrAni
 nidrayA pUrNAnyAsan| 44 pazcAt sa tAn viHaya vrajitvA tRtIyavAraM pUrvvavat
 kathayan prArthitavAn| 45 tataH ziSyAnupAgatya gaditavAn, sAmprataM zayAnAH
 kiM vizrAmyatha? pazyata, samaya upAsthAt, manujasutaH pApinAM karESu

samarpyatE| 46 uttiSThata, vayaM yAmaH, yO mAM parakarESu masarpayiSyati,
pazyata, sa samIpamAyAti| 47 EtatkathAkathanakAlE dvAdazaziSyANAmEkO
yihUdAnAmakO mukhyayAjakalOkaprAcInaiH prahitAn asidhAriyaSTidhAriNO
manujAn gRhItvA tatsamIpamupatasthau| 48 asau parakarESvarpayitA pUrvvaM
tAn itthaM sagkEtayAmAsa, yamahaM cumbiSyE, sO'sau manujaH, saEva yuSmAbhi
rdhAryyatAM| 49 tadA sa sapadi yIzumupAgatya hE gurO, praNamAmItyuktva
taM cucumbE| 50 tadA yIzustamuvAca, hE mitraM kimarthamAgatOsi? tadA
tairAgatya yIzurAkramya daghrE| 51 tatO yIzOH sagginAmEkaH karaM prasAryya
kOSAdasiM bahiSkRtya mahAyAjakasya dAsamEkamAhatya tasya karNaM
cicchEda| 52 tatO yIzustaM jagAda, khaPgAM svasthAnE nidhEhi yatO yE
yE janA asiM dhArayanti, taEvAsinA vinazyanti| 53 aparaM pitA yathA
madantikaM svargIyadUtAnAM dvAdazavAhinItO'dhikaM prahiNuyAt mayA
tamuddizyEdAnImEva tathA prArthayituM na zakyatE, tvayA kimitthaM jnjAyatE?
54 tathA satItthaM ghaTiSyatE dharmmapustakasya yadidaM vAkyaM tat
kathaM sidhyEt? 55 tadAnIM yIzu rjananivahaM jagAda, yUyAM khaPgayaSTIn
AdAya mAM kiM cauraM dharttumAyAtAH? ahaM pratyahaM yuSmAbhiH
sAkamupavizya samupAdizaM, tadA mAM nAdharata; 56 kintu bhaviSyadvAdinAM
vAkyAnAM saMsiddhayE sarvvamEtadabhUt|tadA sarvvE ziSyAstaM vihAya
palAyanta| 57 anantaraM tE manujA yIzuM dhRtvA yatrAdhyApakaprAnjcaH
pariSadaM kurvvanta upAvizan tatra kiyaphAnAmakamahAyAjakasyAntikaM
ninyuH| 58 kintu zESE kiM bhaviSyatIti vEttuM pitarO dUrE tatpazcAd
vrajitvA mahAyAjakasyATTAlikAM pravizya dAsaiH sahita upAvizat| 59 tadAnIM
pradhAnayAjakaprAcInamantriNaH sarvvE yIzuM hantuM mRSAsAkSyam
alipsanta, 60 kintu na lEbhirE| anEkESu mRSAsAkSiSvAgatESvapi tanna
prApuH| 61 zESE dvau mRSAsAkSiNAvAgatya jagadatuH, pumAnayamakathayat,
ahamIzvaramandiraM bhaMktvA dinatrayamadhyE tannirmmAtuM zaknOmi| 62
tadA mahAyAjaka utthAya yIzum avAdit| tvaM kimapi na prativadasi? tvAmadhi
kimEtE sAkSyAM vadanti? 63 kintu yIzu rmaunIbhUya tasyau| tatO mahAyAjaka
uktavAn, tvAm amarEzvaranAmnA zapayAmi, tvamIzvarasya putro'bhiSikto

bhavasi navEti vada| 64 yIzuH pratyavadat, tvaM satyamuktavAn; ahaM yuSmAn
tathyaM vadAmi, itaHparaM manujasutaM sarvvazaktimatO dakSiNapArzvE
sthAtuM gagaNasthaM jaladharAnAruhyAyAntaM vIkSadhvE| 65 tadA mahAyAjako
nijavasanaM chittvA jagAda, ESa IzvaraM ninditavAn, asmAkamaparasAkSyENa
kiM prayOjanaM? pazyata, yUyamEvAsyAsyAd IzvaranindAM zrutavantaH, 66
yuSmAbhiH kiM vivicyatE? tE pratyUcuH, vadhArhO'yaM| 67 tato lokaistadAsyE
niSThIvitaM kECit pratalamAhatya kECicca capETamAhatya babhASirE, 68
hE khrISTa tvAM kazcapETamAhatavAn? iti gaNayitvA vadAsmAn| 69
pitarO bahiraggana upavizati, tadAnImEkA dAsI tamupAgatya babhASE, tvaM
gaIlIiyayIzOH sahacaraEkaH| 70 kintu sa sarvvESAM samakSam anaggIkRtyAvAdIt,
tvayA yaducyatE, tadarthamahaM na vEdmi| 71 tadA tasmin bahirdvAraM
gatE 'nyA dAsI taM nirIkSyA tatratyajanAnavadat, ayamapi nAsaratIyayIzuna
sArddham AsIt| 72 tataH sa zapathEna punaranaggIkRtya kathitavAn, taM
naraM na paricinOmi| 73 kSaNaT paraM tiSThantO janA Etya pitaram avadan,
tvamavazyam tESaMEka iti tvaduccAraNamEva dyOtayati| 74 kintu so'bhezapyA
kathitavAn, taM janaM nAhaM paricinOmi, tadA sapadi kukkuTO rurAva| 75
kukkuTaravAt prAk tvaM mAM trirapAhnoSyasE, yaiSA vAg yIzunAvAdi taM
pitaraH saMsmRtya bahiritvA khEdAd bhRzaM cakranda|

27 prabhAtE jAtE pradhAnayAjakalOkaprAcInA yIzuM hantuM tatpratikuLaM
mantrayitvA 2 taM badvva nItvA pantIyapIlAtAkhyAdhipE samarpayAmAsuH|
3 tato yIzOH parakarEvvarpayita yihUdAstatprANAdaNPajnjAM viditvA
santaptamanAH pradhAnayAjakalOkaprAcInAM samakSaM tAstrIMzanmudraH
pratidAyAvAdIt, 4 EtannirAgOnaraprANaparakarArpaNaT kaluSaM kRtavAnahaM|
tadA ta uditavantaH, tEnAsmAkAM kiM? tvayA tad budhyatAm| 5
tato yihUda mandiramadhyE ta mudra nikSipyA prasthitavAn itvA ca
svayamAtmAnamudbabandha| 6 pazcAt pradhAnayAjakAstA mudra AdAya
kathitavantaH, EtA mudraH zONitamUlyam tasmAd bhANPAgaRE na nidhAtavyAH|
7 anantaraM tE mantrayitvA vidEzinAM zmazAnasthAnAya tAbhiH kulAlasya
kSEtramakrINan| 8 atO'dyApi tatsthAnaM raktakSEtraM vadanti| 9 itthaM sati

isrAyElIyasantAnai ryasya mUlyam nirupitaM, tasya triMzanmudrAmAnaM
 mUlyam 10 mAM prati paramEzvarasyAdEzAt tEbhya AdIyata, tEna ca
 kulAlasya kSEtraM krItamiti yadvacanaM yirimiyabhaviSyadvAdina prOktaM
 tat tadAsidhyat| 11 anantaraM yIzau tadadhipateH sammukha upatiSThati sa
 taM papraccha, tvaM kiM yihUdIyAnAM rAJa? tadA yIzustamavadat, tvaM
 satyamuktavAn| 12 kintu pradhAnayAjakaprAcInairabhiyuktEna tEna kimapi
 na pratyavAdi| 13 tataH pIlAtEna sa uditah, imE tvatpratikuLataH kati kati
 sAkSyam dadati, tat tvaM na zRNOSi? 14 tathApi sa tESAmEkasyApi vacasa
 uttaraM nOditavAn; tEna so'dhipati rmahAcitraM vidAmAsa| 15 anyacca
 tanmahakAlE'dhipateEtAdRzI rAtirAsIt, prajA yaM kanjcana bandhinaM yAcantE,
 tamEva sa mOcayati| 16 tadAnIM barabbAnAmA kazcit khyAtabandhyAsIt| 17
 tataH pIlAtastatra militAn lokAn apRcchat, ESa barabbA bandhi khrISTavikhyAtO
 yIzuzcaitayOH kaM mOcayiSyAmi? yuSmAkaM kimIpsitaM? 18 tairIrSyayA sa
 samarpita iti sa jnjAtavAn| 19 aparaM vicArAsanOpavEzanakAlE pIlAtasya patni
 bhRtyaM prahitya tasmai kathayAmAsa, taM dhArmmikamanujaM prati tvayA
 kimapi na kartavyaM; yasmAt tatkrte'dyAhaM svapnE prabhUtakaSTamalabhE|
 20 anantaraM pradhAnayAjakaprAcInA barabbAM yAcitvAdAtuM yIzunja hantuM
 sakalalOkAn prAvarttayan| 21 tato'dhipatistAn prSTavAn, EtayOH kamahaM
 mOcayiSyAmi? yuSmAkaM kecchA? tE prOcU rbarabbAM| 22 tadA pIlAtaH
 papraccha, tarhi yaM khrISTaM vadanti, taM yIzuM kiM kariSyAmi? sarvvE
 kathayAmAsuH, sa kruzEna vidhyatAM| 23 tato'dhipatiravAdIt, kutaH? kiM
 tEnAparAddhaM? kintu tE punarucai rjagaduH, sa kruzEna vidhyatAM| 24 tadA
 nijavAkyamagrAhyamabhUt, kalahazcApyabhUt, pIlAta iti vilOkya lokAnAM
 samakSaM tOyamAdAya karau prakSAlyAvOcat, Etasya dhArmmikamanuSyasya
 zONitapAtE nirdOSO'haM, yuSmAbhirEva tad budhyatAM| 25 tadA sarvvAH prajAH
 pratyavOcan, tasya zONitapAtAparAdhO'smAkam asmatsantAnAnAnjcOpari
 bhavatu| 26 tataH sa tESAM samIpE barabbAM mOcayAmAsa yIzuntu
 kaSAbhirAhatya kruzEna vEdhituM samarpayAmAsa| 27 anantaram adhipateH
 sEna adhipate rgRhaM yIzumAnIya tasya samIpE sEnAsamUhaM saMjagRhuH| 28

tataste tasya vasanaM mOcayitvA kRSNaOhitavarNavasanaM paridhApayAmAsuH
29 kaNTakAnAM mukuTaM nirmmAya tacchirasi daduH, tasya dakSiNakarE
vEtramEkaM dattvA tasya sammukhe jAnUni pAtayitvA, hE yihUdIyAnAM rAjan,
tubhyaM nama ityuktvA taM tirazcakruH, **30** tatastasya gAtrE niSThIvaM datvA
tEna vEtrEna zira AjaghnuH| **31** itthaM taM tiraskRtya tad vasanaM mOcayitvA
punarnijavasanaM paridhApayAnjakruH, taM kruzEna vEdhituM nItavantaH| **32**
pazcAtte bahirbhUya kurINiYaM zimOnnAmakamEkaM vilOkya kruzaM vOPhuM
tamAdadirE| **33** anantaraM gulgaltAm arthAt ziraskapAlanAmakasthAnamu
pasthAya tE yIzavE pittamizritAmlarasaM pAtuM daduH, **34** kintu sa
tamAsvAdya na papau| **35** tadAnIM tE taM kruzEna saMvidhya tasya vasanAni
guTikApAtEna vibhajya jagRhuH, tasmAt, vibhajante'dharIyaM mE tE manuSyAH
parasparaM| maduttarIyavastrArthaM guTikAM pAtayanti ca||yadEtadvacanaM
bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktamAsIt, tadA tad asidhyat, **36** pazcAt tE tatrOpavizya
tadrakSaNakarvvaNi niyuktAstasthuH| **37** aparam ESa yihUdIyAnAM rAJA
yIzurityapavAdalipipatraM tacchirasa UrdvvE yOjayAmAsuH| **38** tatastasya
vAmE dakSiNE ca dvau cairau tEna sAkAM kruzEna vividhuH| **39** tadA pAnthA
nijazirO lAPayitvA taM nindanto jagaduH, **40** hE Izvaramandirabhanjjaka
dinatrayE tannirmmAtaH svaM rakSa, cEttvamIzvarasutastarhi kruzAdavarOha|
41 pradhAnayAjakAdhyApakaprAcInAzca tathA tiraskRtya jagaduH, **42**
so'nyajanAnAvat, kintu svamavituM na zaknOti| yadIsrAyELO rAJA bhavEt,
tarhIdAnImEva kruzAdavarOhatu, tEna taM vayaM pratyESyAmaH| **43** sa
IzvarE pratyAzAmakarOt, yadIzvarastasmin santuSTastarhIdAnImEva tamavEt,
yataH sa uktavAn ahamIzvarasutaH| **44** yau stEnau sAkAM tEna kruzEna
viddhau tau tadvadEva taM ninindatuH| **45** tadA dvitIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmaM
yAvat sarvvadeZe tamiraM babhUva, **46** tRtIyayAmE "Eli Eli lAmA zivaktanI",
arthAt madIzvara madIzvara kutO mAmatyAkSIH? yIzuruccairiti jagAda| **47**
tadA tatra sthitAH kECit tat zruttvA babhASirE, ayam EliyamAhUyati| **48**
tESAM madhyAd EkaH zIghraM gatvA spanjjaM gRhItvA tatrAmlarasaM
dattvA nalEna pAtuM tasmai dadau| **49** itarE'kathayan tiSThata, taM rakSitum

Eliya AyAti navEti pazyAmaH| 50 yIzuH punarucairAhUya prANAn jahau|
 51 tatO mandirasya vicchEdavasanam UrdvvAdadhO yAvat chidyamAnaM
 dvidhAbhavat, 52 bhUmizcakampE bhUdharOvyadIryyata ca| zmazAnE mukTE
 bhUripuNyavatAM suptadEhA udatiSThan, 53 zmazAnAd vahirbhUya tadutthAnAt
 paraM puNyapuraM gatvA bahujanAn darzayAmAsuH| 54 yIzurakSaNAya
 niyuktaH zatasEnApatistatsagginazca tAdRzIM bhUkampAdighaTanAM dRSTvA
 bhIta avadan, ESa IzvaraputrO bhavati| 55 yA bahuyOSitO yIzuM sEvamAna
 gAlIlastatpazcAdAgatAstAsAM madhyE 56 magdalInI mariyam yAkUbyOzyO
 rmAtA yA mariyam sibadiyaputrayO rmAtA ca yOSita EtA dUrE tiSThantyO
 dadRzuH| 57 sandhyAyAM satyam arimathiyAnagarasya yUSaphnAmA dhanI
 manujO yIzOH ziSyatvAt 58 pIlAtasya samIpaM gatvA yIzOH kAyaM
 yayAcE, tEna pIlAtaH kAyaM dAtum AdidEza| 59 yUSaph tatKayaM nItvA
 zucivastrENAcchAdya 60 svArthaM zailE yat zmazAnaM cakhAna, tanmadhyE
 tatKayaM nidhAya tasya dvAri vRhatpASANaM dadau| 61 kintu magdalInI mariyam
 anyamariyam EtE striyau tatra zmazAnasammukha upavivizatuH| 62 tadanantaraM
 nistArOtsavasyAyOjanadinAt parE'hani pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinazca militvA
 pIlAtamupAgatyAkathayan, 63 hE mahEccha sa pratArakO jIvana akathayat,
 dinatrayAt paraM zmazAnAdutthAsyAmi tadvAkyaM smarAmO vayaM; 64
 tasmAt tRtIyadinaM yAvat tat zmazAnaM rakSitumAdizatu, nOcEt tacchiSyA
 yAminyAmAgatya taM hRtvA lokAn vadiSyanti, sa zmazAnAdudatiSThat, tathA
 sati prathamabhrAntEH zESiyabhrAnti rmahati bhaviSyati| 65 tadA pIlAta avAdIt,
 yuSmAkaM samIpE rakSigana AstE, yUyaM gatvA yathA sAdhyaM rakSayata|
 66 tatastE gatvA taddUrapASANaM mudrAgkitaM kRtvA rakSiganaM niyOjya
 zmazAnaM rakSayAmAsuH|

28 tataH paraM vizrAmavArasya zESE saptAhaprathamadinasya prabhOtE jATE
 magdalInI mariyam anyamariyam ca zmazAnaM draSTumAgatA| 2 tadA mahAn
 bhUkampO'bhavat; paramEzvarIyadUtaH svargAdavaruhya zmazAnadvArAt
 pASANamapasAryya taduparyyupavivEza| 3 tadvadanaM vidyudvat tEjOmayaM
 vasanaM himazubhranjca| 4 tadAnIM rakSiNastadbhayAt kampita mRtavad

babhUvaH| 5 sa dUto yOSito jagAda, yUyaM mA bhaiSTa, kruzahatayIzuM
 mRgayadhvE tadahaM vEdmi| 6 so'tra nAsti, yathAvadat tathOtthitavAn; Etat
 prabhOH zayanasthAnaM pazyata| 7 tUrNaM gatvA tacchiSyAn iti vadata,
 sa zmazAnAd udatiSThat, yuSmAkamagrE gAlIlam yAsyati yUyaM tatra taM
 vlkSiSyadhvE, pazyatAhaM vArttAmimAM yuSmAnavAdiSaM| 8 tatastA bhayAt
 mahAnandAnjca zmazAnAt tUrNaM bahirbhUya tacchiSyAn vArttAM vaktuM
 dhAvitavatyaH| kintu ziSyAn vArttAM vaktuM yAnti, tadA yIzu rdarzanaM dattvA
 tA jagAda, 9 yuSmAkAM kalyANaM bhUyAt, tatastA Agatya tatpAdayOH patitvA
 praNEmuH| 10 yIzusta avAdIt, mA bibhIta, yUyaM gatvA mama bhrAtRn gAlIlam
 yAtuM vadata, tatra tE mAM drakSyanti| 11 striyO gacchanti, tadA rakSiNAM kEcit
 puraM gatvA yadyad ghaTitaM tatsarvvaM pradhAnayAjakan jnjApitavantaH| 12
 tE prAcInaiH samaM saMsadam kRtvA mantrayantO bahumudrAH sEnAbhyO
 dattvAvadan, 13 asmAsu nidritESu tacchiSyA yAminyAmAgatya taM hRtvAnayan,
 iti yUyaM pracArayata| 14 yadyEtadadhipateH zrOtragOcarIbhavEt, tarhi taM
 bOdhayitvA yuSmAnaviSyAmaH| 15 tatastE mudrA gRhItvA zikSANurUpaM
 karma cakruH, yihUdIyAnAM madhyE tasyAdyApi kiMvadanti vidyate| 16
 EkAdaza ziSyA yIzunirUpitAgAlIlasyAdriM gatvA 17 tatra taM saMvlkSyA
 praNEmuH, kintu kEcit sandigdhavantaH| 18 yIzusteSAM samIpamAgatya
 vyAhRtavAn, svargamEdinyOH sarvvAdhipatitvabhArO mayyarpita AstE| 19 atO
 yUyaM prayAya sarvvadEzlyAn ziSyAn kRtvA pituH putrasya pavitrasyAtmanazca
 nAmna tAnavagAhayata; ahaM yuSmAn yadyadAdizaM tadapi pAlayituM
 tAnupAdizata| 20 pazyata, jagadantaM yAvat sadAhaM yuSmAbhiH sAkAM
 tiSThAmi| iti| (aiōn g165)

mArkaH

1 Izvaraputrasya yIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdArambhaH| **2** bhaviSyadvAdinAM
granthESu lipiritthamAstE, pazya svakiyadUtantu tavAgrE prESayAmyaham|
gatvA tvadlyapanthAnaM sa hi pariSkariSyati| **3** "paramEzasya panthAnaM
pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya rAjapathanjcaiva samAnaM kurutAdhunA|" **4**
ityEtat prAntarE vAkyAM vadataH kasyacidravaH|| **4** saEva yOhan
prAntarE majjitavAn tathA pApamArjananimittaM manOvyAvarttakamajjanasya
kathAnjca pracAritavAn| **5** tatO yihUdAdEzayirUzAlamnagaranivAsinaH sarvvE
lOkA bahi rbhUtva tasya samIpamAgatya svAni svAni pApAnyagglkRtya
yarddanadyAM tEna majjita babhUvuH| **6** asya yOhanaH paridhEyAni
kramElakalOmajAni, tasya kaTibandhanaM carmmajAtam, tasya bhakSyANi
ca zUkakITA vanyamadhUni cAsan| **7** sa pracArayan kathayAnjcakrE, ahaM
namrIbhUya yasya pAdukAbandhanaM mOcayitumapi na yOgyOsmi, tAdRzO
mattO gurutara EkaH puruSO matpazcAdAgacchati| **8** ahaM yuSmAn jalE
majjitavAn kintu sa pavitra AtmAni saMmajjayiSyati| **9** aparanjca tasminnEva
kaLE gAlIlpradEzasya nAsaradgrAmAd yIzurAgatya yOhanA yarddanadyAM
majjito'bhUt| **10** sa jalAdutthitamAtrO mEghadvAraM muktaM kapOtavat
svasyOpari avarOhantamAtmAnanjca dRSTavAn| **11** tvaM mama priyaH
putrastvayyEva mamamahAsantOSa iyamAkAzIyA vANI babhUva| **12** tasmin
kaLE AtmA taM prAntaramadhyAM ninAya| **13** atha sa catvAriMzaddinAni
tasmin sthAnE vanyapazubhiH saha tiSThan zaitAnA parIkSitaH; pazcAt
svargIyadUtAstAM siSEvirE| **14** anantaraM yOhani bandhanAlayE baddhE
sati yIzu rgAlIlpradEzamAgatya IzvararAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracArayan
kathayAmAsa, **15** kaLaH sampUrNa IzvararAjyanjca samIpamAgataM; atOhEtO
ryUyaM manAMsi vyAvarttayadhvaM susaMvAdE ca vizvAsita| **16** tadanantaraM sa
gAlIllyasamudrasya tIrE gacchan zimOn tasya bhrAtA andriyanAmA ca imau dvau
janau matsyadhAriNau sAgaramadhyE jAlaM prakSipantau dRSTvA tAvavadat, **17**
yuvAM mama pazcAdAgacchataM, yuvAmahaM manuSyadhAriNau kariSyAmi|
18 tatastau tatkSaNamEva jAlAni parityajya tasya pazcAt jagmatuH| **19** tataH

paraM tatsthAnAt kinjcid dUraM gatvA sa sivadIputrayAkUb tadbhrAtRyOhan ca
 imau naukAyAM jAlAnAM jIrNamuddhArayantau dRSTvA tAvAhUyat| 20 tatastau
 naukAyAM vEtanabhugbhiH sahitaM svapitaraM vihAya tatpazcAdIyatuH| 21
 tataH paraM kapharnAhUmnAmakaM nagaramupasthAya sa vizrAmadivase
 bhajanagrahaM pravizya samupadidEza| 22 tasyOpadEzAlloKa AzcaryyaM mEnirE
 yataH sOdhyApakaIva nOpadizan prabhAvavAniva prOpadidEza| 23 aparanjca
 tasmin bhajanagRhE apavitrabhUtEna grasta EkO mAnuSa AsIt| sa cItzabdaM kRtvA
 kathayAnjcakE 24 bhO nAsaratIya yIzO tvamasmAn tyaja, tvayA sahAsmAkAM kaH
 sambandhaH? tvaM kimasmAn nAzayituM samAgataH? tvamIzvarasya pavitraloka
 ityahaM jAnAmi| 25 tadA yIzustaM tarjayitvA jagAda tUSNIM bhava itO bahirbhava
 ca| 26 tataH sO'pavitrabhUtastaM sampIPya atyucaizcItkRtya nirjagAma| 27
 tEnaiva sarvvE camatkRtya parasparaM kathayAnjcakrE, ahO kimidaM?
 kIdRzO'yaM navya upadEzaH? anEna prabhAvEnApavitrabhUtESvAjnjApitESu tE
 tadAjnjAnuvarttinO bhavanti| 28 tadA tasya yazO gAlIlazcaturdiksthasarvvadEzAn
 vyApnOt| 29 aparanjca tE bhajanagRhAd bahi rbhUtva yAkUbyOhanbhyaM saha
 zimOna Andriyasya ca nivEzanaM pravivizuH| 30 tadA pitarasya zvazrUrjvarapIPitA
 zayyAyAmAsta iti tE taM jhaTiti vijnjApayAnjcakruH| 31 tataH sa Agatya tasyA
 hastaM dhRtvA tAmudasthApayat; tadaiva tAM jvarO'tyAkSit tataH paraM sA tAn
 siSEvE| 32 athAstaM gatE ravau sandhyAkAlE sati lokAstatsamIpaM sarvvAn rOGiNO
 bhUtadhRtAMzca samAninyuH| 33 sarvvE nAgarika loka dvAri saMmilitAzca|
 34 tataH sa nAnAvidharOGiNO bahUn manujAnarOGiNazcakAra tathA bahUn
 bhUtAn tyAjayAnjcakAra tAn bhUtAn kimapi vAkyaM vaktuM niSiSEdha ca
 yatOhEtOste tamajAnan| 35 aparanjca sO'tipratyUSE vastutastu rAtrizESE
 samutthAya bahirbhUya nirjanaM sthAnaM gatvA tatra prArthayAnjcakrE|
 36 anantaraM zimOn tatsagginazca tasya pazcAd gatavantaH| 37 taduddEzaM
 prApya tamavadan sarvvE lokAstvAM mRgayantE| 38 tadA sO'kathayat Agacchata
 vayaM samIpasthAni nagarAni yAmah, yatO'haM tatra kathAM pracArayituM
 bahirAgamam| 39 atha sa tESAM gAlIlpradEzasya sarvvESu bhajanagRhESu kathAH
 pracArayAnjcakrE bhUtAnatyAjayanjca| 40 anantaramEkaH kuSThI samAgatya

tatsammukhE jAnupAtaM vinayanjca kRtvA kathitavAn yadi bhavAn icchati
 tarhi mAM pariSkarttuM zaknOti| 41 tataH kRpAlu ryIzuH karau prasAryya
 taM spaSTvA kathayAmAsa 42 mamEcchA vidyatE tvaM pariSkRtO bhava|
 EtatkathAyAH kathanamAtrAt sa kuSThI rOgAnmuktaH pariSkRtO'bhavat| 43
 tadA sa taM visRjan gAPhamAdizya jagAda 44 sAvadhAnO bhava kathAmimAM
 kamapi mA vada; svAtmAnaM yAjakaM darzaya, lOkEbhyaH svapariSkRtEH
 pramANadAnAya mUsAnirNitaM yaddAnaM tadutsRjasva ca| 45 kintu sa gatvA
 tat karmma itthaM vistAryya pracArayituM prArEbhE tEnaiva yIzuH punaH
 saprakAzaM nagaraM pravESTuM nAzaknOt tatOhEtOrbahiH kAnanasthAnE
 tasyau; tathApi caturddigbhyO lOkAstasya samIpamAyayuH|

2 tadanantaraM yIzai katipayadinAni vilambya punaH kapharnAhUmnagaraM
 praviSTe sa gRha Asta iti kiMvadantyA tatkSaNaM tatsamIpam bahavO lOkA Agatya
 samupatasthUH, 2 tasmAd gRhamadhyE sarvvESAM kRtE sthAnaM nAbhavad
 dvArasya caturdikSvapi nAbhavat, tatkaLE sa tAn prati kathAM pracArayAnjcakrE|
3 tataH paraM lOkAzcaturbhi rmAnavairEkaM pakSaghAtinaM vAhayitvA
 tatsamIpam AninyuH| 4 kintu janAnAM bahutvAt taM yIzOH sammukhamAnEtum
 na zaknuvantO yasmin sthAnE sa AstE taduparigRhapRSThaM khanitvA chidraM
 kRtvA tEna mArgENa sazayyaM pakSaghAtinam avarOhayAmAsuH| 5 tato
 yIzustESAM vizvAsaM dRSTvA taM pakSaghAtinaM babhASE hE vatsa tava
 pApAnAM mArjanaM bhavatu| 6 tadA kiyanto'dhyApakAstatrOpavizanto
 manObhi rvitarkayAnjcakruH, ESa manuSyA EtAdRzImIzvaranindAM kathAM
 kutaH kathayati? 7 IzvaraM vinA pApAni mArSTuM kasya sAmarthyam AstE?
8 itthaM tE vitarkayanti yIzustatkSaNaM manasA tad budvva tAnavadad
 yUyamantaHkaraNaiH kuta EtAni vitarkayatha? 9 tadanantaraM yIzustatsthAnAt
 punaH samudrataTaM yayau; lOkanivahE tatsamIpamAgatE sa tAn samupadidEza|
10 kintu pRthivyAM pApAni mArSTuM manuSyaputrasya sAmarthyamasti, Etad
 yuSmAn jnjApayituM (sa tasmai pakSaghAtinE kathayAmAsa) 11 uttiSTha
 tava zayyAM gRhItvA svagRhaM yAhi, ahaM tvAmidam AjnjApayAmi| 12
 tataH sa tatkSaNaM utthAya zayyAM gRhItvA sarvvESAM sAkSAT jagAma;

sarvvE vismitA EtAdRzaM karmma vayam kadApi nApazyAma, imAM kathAM
 kathayitvEzvaraM dhanyamabruvan| 13 tadanantaraM yIzustatsthAnAt punaH
 samudrataTaM yayau; lokanivahE tatsamIpamAgatE sa tAn samupadidEza| 14 atha
 gacchan karasanjcayagRha upaviSTam AlphIyaputraM lEviM dRSTvA tamAhUya
 kathitavAn matpazcAt tvAmAmaccha tataH sa utthAya tatpazcAd yayau| 15
 anantaraM yIzau tasya gRhE bhOkum upaviSTE bahavaH karamanjcAyinaH
 pApinazca tEna tacchiSyazca sahOpavivizuH, yatO bahavastatpazcAdAjagmuH| 16
 tadA sa karamanjcAyibhiH pApibhizca saha khAdati, tad dRSTvAdhyApakah
 phirUzinazca tasya ziSyAnUcuH karamanjcAyibhiH pApibhizca sahAyaM kuto
 bhuMkte pivati ca? 17 tadvAkyaM zrutvA yIzuH pratyuvAca, arOgilOkAnAM
 cikitsakEna prayOjanaM nAsti, kintu rOgiNAmEva; ahaM dhArmmikAnAhvAtuM
 nAgataH kintu manO vyAvarttayituM pApina Eva| 18 tataH paraM yOhanaH
 phirUzinAnjcOpavAsAcAriziSyA yIzOH samIpam Agatya kathayAmAsuH, yOhanaH
 phirUzinAnjca ziSyA upavasanti kintu bhavataH ziSyA nOpavasanti kiM
 kAraNamasya? 19 tadA yIzustAn babhASE yAvat kAlaM sakhibhiH saha kanyAyA
 varastiSThati tAvatkAlaM tE kimupavastuM zaknuvanti? yAvatkAlaM varastaiH
 saha tiSThati tAvatkAlaM ta upavastuM na zaknuvanti| 20 yasmin kAlE tEbhyaH
 sakAzAd varO nESyatE sa kAla Agacchati, tasmin kAlE tE jana upavatsyanti| 21
 kOpi janaH purAtanavastrE nUtanavastraM na sIvyati, yatO nUtanavastrENa
 saha sEvane kRte jIrNaM vastraM chidyate tasmAt puna rmahat chidraM jAyate|
 22 kOpi janaH purAtanakutUSu nUtanaM drAkSArasaM na sthApayati, yatO
 nUtanadrAkSArasasya tEjasA tAH kutvO vidIryyante tatO drAkSArasazca patati
 kutvazca nazyanti, ataEva nUtanadrAkSAraso nUtanakutUSu sthApanIyaH| 23
 tadanantaraM yIzu ryadA vizrAmavArE zasyakSEtrENa gacchati tadA tasya
 ziSyA gacchantaH zasyamanjjarIzchEttuM pravRttaH| 24 ataH phirUzinO yIzavE
 kathayAmAsuH pazyatu vizrAmavAsarE yat karmma na karttavyaM tad imE kutaH
 kurvvanti? 25 tadA sa tEbhyO'kathayat dAyUd tatsaMgginazca bhakSyAbhAvAt
 kSudhitAH santo yat karmma kRtavantastat kiM yuSmAbhi rna paThitam? 26
 abiyAtharnAmake mahAyAjakatAM kurvvati sa kathamIzvarasyAvAsaM pravizya

yE darzanIyapUpA yAjakAn vinAnyasya kasyApi na bhakSyAstAnEva bubhuJE
saggilOkEbhyO'pi dadau| 27 sO'paramapi jagAda, vizrAmavArO manuSyArthamEva
nirUpitO'sti kintu manuSyO vizrAmavArArthaM naiva| 28 manuSyaputrO
vizrAmavArasyApi prabhurAstE|

3 anantaraM yIzuH puna rbhajanagRhaM praviSTastasmin sthAnE zuSkahasta
EkO mAnava AsIt| 2 sa vizrAmavArE tamarOgiNaM kariSyati navEtyatra
bahavastam apavadituM chidramapEkSitavantaH| 3 tadA sa taM zuSkahastaM
manuSyam jagAda madhyasthAnE tvamuttiSTha| 4 tataH paraM sa tAn
papraccha vizrAmavArE hitamahitaM tathA hi prANarakSA vA prANanAza
ESAM madhyE kiM karaNIyaM? kintu tE niHzabdAstasthuH| 5 tadA sa
tESAmantaHkaraNanAM kATHinyAddhEtO rduHkhitaH krOdhat cartudazO
dRSTavAn taM mAnuSaM gaditavAn taM hastaM vistAraya, tatastEna
hastE vistRtE taddhastO'nyahastavad arOgo jAtaH| 6 atha phirUzinaH
prasthAya taM nAzayituM hErOdIyaiH saha mantrayitumArEbhirE| 7 ataEva
yIzustatsthAnaM parityajya ziSyaiH saha punaH sAgarasamIpaM gataH; 8 tato
gAlIlyihUdA-yirUzAlam-idOm-yardannadIpArasthAnEbhyO lokasamUhastasya
pazcAd gataH; tadanyaH sOrasIdanOH samIpavAsilOkasamUhazca tasya
mahAkarmmaNAM vArttaM zrutva tasya sannidhimAgataH| 9 tadA
lokasamUhazcEt tasyOpari patati ityAzagkya sa nAvamEkAM nikaTE
sthApayituM ziSyAnAdiSTavAn| 10 yatO'nEkamanuSyANAmArOgyakaraNAd
vyAdhigrastAH sarvvE taM spraSTuM parasparaM balEna yatnavantaH| 11
aparanjca apavitrabhUtAstaM dRSTvA taccaraNayOH patitvA prOcaiH prOcuH,
tvamIzvarasya putraH| 12 kintu sa tAn dRPham AjnjApya svaM paricAyituM
niSiddhavAn| 13 anantaraM sa parvvatamAruhya yaM yaM praticchA taM
tamAhUtavAn tatastE tatsamIpamAgatAH| 14 tadA sa dvAdazajanAn svEna saha
sthAtuM susaMvAdapracArAya prEritA bhavituM 15 sarvvaprakAravyAdhInAM
zamanakaraNAya prabhAvaM prAptuM bhUtAn tyAjayitunjca niyuktavAn| 16
tESAM nAmAnImAni, zimOn sivadiputrO 17 yAkUb tasya bhrAta yOhan ca AndriyaH
philipO barthalamayaH, 18 mathI thOmA ca AlphiYaputrO yAkUb thaddIyaH

kinAnIyaH zimOn yastaM parahastESvarpayiSyati sa ISkariyOtIyayihUdAzca| 19
 sa zimOnE pitara ityupanAma dadau yAkUbyOhanbhyAM ca binErigiz arthatO
 mEghanAdaputrAvityupanAma dadau| 20 anantaraM tE nivEzanaM gatAH, kintu
 tatrApi punarmahAn janasaMAgamO 'bhavat tasmAttE bhOktumapyavakAzaM na
 prAptAH| 21 tatastasya suhRlloka imAM vArttAM prApya sa hatajnAnObhUd iti
 kathAM kathayitvA taM dhRtvAnEtum gatAH| 22 aparajca yirUzAlama Agata
 yE yE'dhyApakAstE jagadurayaM puruSO bhUtapatyAbiSTastEna bhUtapatina
 bhUtAn tyAjayati| 23 tatastAnAhUya yIzu rdRSTAntaiH kathAM kathitavAn zaitAn
 kathaM zaitAnaM tyAjayitum zaknOti? 24 kinjcana rAjyaM yadi svavirOdhEna
 prthag bhavati tarhi tad rAjyaM sthiraM sthAtum na zaknOti| 25 tathA kasyApi
 parivArO yadi parasparaM virOdhi bhavati tarhi sOpi parivArAH sthiraM sthAtum
 na zaknOti| 26 tadvat zaitAn yadi svavipakSatayA uttiSThan bhinnO bhavati tarhi
 sOpi sthiraM sthAtum na zaknOti kintUcchinno bhavati| 27 aparajca prabalaM
 janaM prathamaM na baddha kOpi tasya gRhaM pravizya dravyANi luNThayitum
 na zaknOti, taM badvvaiva tasya gRhasya dravyANi luNThayitum zaknOti| 28
 atOhEtO ryuSmabhyamahaM satyaM kathayAmi manuSyANAM santAna yAni
 yAni pApAnIzvaranindAnjca kurvvanti tESAM tatsarvvESAmaparAdhAnAM
 kSamA bhavitum zaknOti, 29 kintu yaH kazcit pavitramAtmAnaM nindati
 tasyAparAdhasya kSamA kadApi na bhaviSyati sOnantadanPasyArhO bhaviSyati|
 (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 30 tasyApavitrabhUto'sti tESAmEtatkathAhEtOH sa itthaM
 kathitavAn| 31 atha tasya mAta bhrAtRgaNazcAgatya bahistiSThanato lokAn
 prESya tamAhUtavantaH| 32 tatastatsannidhau samupaviSTA lokAstaM babhASirE
 pazya bahistava mAta bhrAtarazca tvAm anvicchanti| 33 tadA sa tAn pratyuvAca
 mama mAta kA bhrAtarO vA kE? tataH paraM sa svamIpOpaviSTAn ziSyAn prati
 avalOkanaM kRtvA kathayAmAsa 34 pazyataitE mama mAta bhrAtarazca| 35 yaH
 kazcid IzvarasyESTAM kriyAM karOti sa Eva mama bhrAta bhaginI mAta ca|

4 anantaraM sa samudrataTE punarupadESTuM prArEbhE, tatastatra
 bahunAnAM samAgamAt sa sAgarOpari naukaMAruhya samupaviSTaH; sarvve
 lokAH samudrakULe tasthuH| 2 tadA sa dRSTAntakathAbhi rbahUpadiSTavAn

upadizAMzca kathitavAn, 3 avadhAnaM kuruta, EkO bIjavaptA bIjAni vaptuM
gataH; 4 vapanakAlE kiyanti bIjAni mArgapAzvE patitAni, tata AkAzIyapakSiNa
Etya tAni cakhAduH| 5 kiyanti bIjAni svalpamRttikAvatpASANabhUmau patitAni
tAni mRdOlpatvAt zIghramagkuritAni; 6 kintUditE sUryyE dagdhAni tathA
mUlAnO nAdhOgatavAt zuSkAni ca| 7 kiyanti bIjAni kaNTakivanamadhyE patitAni
tataH kaNTakAni saMvRdvya tAni jagrasustAni na ca phalitAni| 8 tathA kiyanti
bIjAnyuttamabhUmau patitAni tAni saMvRdvya phalAnyutpAditAni kiyanti bIjAni
triMzadguNAni kiyanti SaSTiguNAni kiyanti zataguNAni phalAni phalitavanti|
9 atha sa tAnavadat yasya zrOtUM karNau staH sa zRNOtu| 10 tadanantaraM
nirjanasamayE tatsagginO dvAdazaziSyAzca taM taddrSTAntavAkyasyArthaM
papracchuH| 11 tadA sa tAnuditavAn IzvararAjjasya nigUPhavAkyam bOddhuM
yuSmAkamadhikArO'sti; 12 kintu yE vahirbhUtAH "tE pazyantaH pazyanti kintu
na jAnanti, zRNvantaH zRNvanti kintu na budhyantE, cEttai rmanaHsu kadApi
parivarttitESu tESAM pApAnyamOcayiSyanta," atOhEtOstAn prati dRSTAntairEva
tAni mayA kathitAni| 13 atha sa kathitavAn yUyaM kimEtad dRSTAntavAkyam na
budhyadhvE? tarhi kathaM sarvvAn dRSTAntAna bhOtsyadhvE? 14 bIjavaptA
vAkyarUpANi bIjAni vapati; 15 tatra yE yE lOkA vAkyam zRNvanti, kintu
zrutamAtrAt zaitAn zIghramAgatya tESAM manaHsUptAni tAni vAkyarUpANi
bIjAnyapanayati taEva uptabIjamArgapArzvEsvarUpAH| 16 yE janA vAkyam zrutvA
sahasA paramAnandEna gRhanti, kintu hRdi sthairyyAbhAvAt kinjcit kAlamAtraM
tiSThanti tatpazcAt tadvAkyahEtOH 17 kutracit kleZE upadravE vA samupasthite
tadaiva vighnaM prApnuvanti taEva uptabIjapASANabhUmisvarUpAH| 18 yE
janAH katham zRNvanti kintu sAMsArikI cinta dhanabhrAnti rviSayalObhazca
EtE sarvvE upasthAya tAM katham grasanti tataH mA viphalA bhavati (aiōn g165) 19
taEva uptabIjasakaNTakabhUmisvarUpAH| 20 yE janA vAkyam zrutvA gRhanti
tESAM kasya vA triMzadguNAni kasya vA SaSTiguNAni kasya vA zataguNAni
phalAni bhavanti taEva uptabIjOrvvarabhUmisvarUpAH| 21 tadA sO'paramapi
kathitavAn kOpi janO dIpAdhAraM parityajya drONasyAdhaH khaTvAyA adhe
vA sthApayitUM dIpamAnayati kiM? 22 atOhEtO ryanna prakAzayiSyatE tAdRg

lukkAyitaM kimapi vastu nAsti; yad vyaktaM na bhaviSyati tAdRzaM guptaM
 kimapi vastu nAsti| 23 yasya zrOtuM karNau staH sa zRNOtu| 24 aparamapi
 kathitavAn yUyaM yad yad vAKyaM zRNutha tatra sAvadhAna bhavata, yatO
 yUyaM yEna parimANEna parimAtha tEnaiva parimANEna yuSmadarthamapi
 parimAsyatE; zrOtArO yUyaM yuSmabhyamadhikaM dAsyatE| 25 yasyAzrayE
 varddhatE tasmai aparamapi dAsyatE, kintu yasyAzrayE na varddhatE tasya
 yat kinjcidasti tadapi tasmAn nESyatE| 26 anantaraM sa kathitavAn EkO lokaH
 kSEtrE bljAnyuptvA 27 jAgaraNanidrAbhyAM divAnizaM gamayati, parantu
 tadvIjaM tasyAjnjAtarUpENAgkurayati varddhatE ca; 28 yatOhEtOH prathamataH
 patrANi tataH paraM kaNizAni tatpazcAt kaNizapUrNAni zasyAni bhUmiH
 svayamutpAdayati; 29 kintu phalESu pakkESu zasyacchEdanakAlaM jnjAtvA sa
 tatkSaNaM zasyAni chinatti, anEna tulyamIzvararAjyaM| 30 punaH sO'kathayad
 IzvararAjyaM kEna samaM? kEna vastunA saha vA tadupamAsyAmi? 31 tat
 sarSapaikEna tulyaM yatO mRdi vapanakAlE sarSapabljaM sarvvapRthivIsthabIjAt
 kSudraM 32 kintu vapanAt param agkurayitvA sarvvazAkAd bRhad bhavati, tasya
 bRhatyaH zAkhaZca jAyantE tatastacchAyAM pakSiNa AzrayantE| 33 itthaM tESAM
 bodhAnurUpaM sO'nEkadRSTAntaistAnupadiSTavAn, 34 dRSTAntaM vinA kAmapi
 kathAM tEbhyO na kathitavAn pazcAn nirjanE sa ziSyAn sarvvadRSTAntArthaM
 bodhitavAn| 35 taddinasya sandhyAyAM sa tEbhyO'kathayad Agacchata
 vayaM pAraM yAma| 36 tadA tE lokaN visRjya tamavilambaM gRhItvA
 naukayA pratasthirE; aparA api nAvastayA saha sthitAH| 37 tataH paraM
 mahAjhanjbhzagamAt nau rdOlAyamAna taraggENa jalaiH pUrNAbhavacca| 38
 tadA sa naukAcazcAdbhAgE upadhAnE zirO nidhAya nidrita AsIt tatastE taM
 jAgarayitvA jagaduH, hE prabhO, asmAkAM prANA yAnti kimatra bhavatazcinta
 nAsti? 39 tadA sa utthAya vAyum tarjitavAn samudranjcOktavAn zAntaH
 susthirazca bhava; tatO vAyau nivRtte'bdhirnistaraggObhUt| 40 tadA sa
 tAnuvAca yUyaM kuta EtAdRkzagkAkula bhavata? kiM vO vizvAsO nAsti? 41
 tasmAtte'tIvabhItAH parasparaM vaktumArEbhirE, ahO vAyuh sindhuzcAsya
 nidEzagrAhiNau kIdRgayaM manujaH|

5 atha tU sindhupAraM gatvA gidErIyapradEza upatasthuH| **2** naukAtO
nirgatamAtrAd apavitrabhUtagrasta EkaH zmazAnAdEtya taM sAkSAc cakAra|
3 sa zmazAnE'vAtsIt kOpi taM zRgkhalEna badvvA sthApayituM nAzaknOt| **4**
janairvAraM nigaPaiH zRgkhalaiZca sa baddhOpi zRgkhalAnyAkRSya mOcItavAn
nigaPAni ca bhaMktvA khaNPam khaNPam kRtavAn kOpi taM vazIkarttuM
na zazaka| **5** divAnizaM sadA parvvataM zmazAnanjca bhramitvA citzabdaM
kRtavAn grAvabhizca svayaM svaM kRtavAn| **6** sa yIzuM dUrAt pazyannEva
dhAvan taM praNanAma ucairuvaMzcOvAca, **7** hE sarvvOparisthEzvaraputra
yIZo bhavata saha mE kaH sambandhaH? ahaM tvAmIzvarENa zApayE mAM
mA yAtaya| **8** yatO yIzustaM kathitavAn rE apavitrabhUta, asmAnnarAd
bahirnirgaccha| **9** atha sa taM prSTavAn kintE nAma? tEna pratyuktaM
vayamanEke 'smastato'smannAma bAhinI| **10** tatOsmAn dEzAnna prESayEti tE taM
prArthayanta| **11** tadAnIM parvvataM nikaSA bRhan varAhavrajazcarannAsIt| **12**
tasmAd bhUta vinayEna jagaduH, amuM varAhavrajam Azrayitum asmAn prahiNu|
13 yIzunAnujnAtAstE'pavitrabhUta bahirniryAya varAhavrajaM prAvizan tataH
sarvvE varAhA vastutastu prAyOdvisahasrasaMgkhyakAH kaTakEna mahAjavAd
dhAvantaH sindhau prANAn jahuH| **14** tasmAd varAhapAlakAH palAyamAnAH
purE grAmE ca tadvArttaM kathayAnjakruH| tadA loka ghaTitaM tatKAryyaM
draSTuM bahirjagmuH **15** yIzOH sannidhiM gatvA taM bhUtagrastam arthAd
bAhinIbhUtagrastaM naraM savastraM sacEtanaM samupaviSTanjca dRSTvA
bibhyuH| **16** tato dRSTatatkAryyalOkAstasya bhUtagrastanarasya varAhavrajasyApi
tAM dhaTanAM varNayAmAsuH| **17** tatastE svasImAtO bahirgantum yIzuM
vinEtumArEbhirE| **18** atha tasya naukArOhaNakAlE sa bhUtamuktO nA yIzuna
saha sthAtuM prArthayatE; **19** kintu sa tamananumatya kathitavAn tvAM
nijAtmIyAnAM samIpaM gRhanjca gaccha prabhustvayi kRpAM kRtvA yAni
karmmANi kRtavAn tAni tAn jnjApaya| **20** ataH sa prasthAya yIzuna kRtaM
tatsarvvAzcaryyaM karmma dikApalidEzE pracArayituM prArabdhavAn tataH
sarvvE loka AzcaryyaM mEnirE| **21** anantaraM yIzau nAvA punaranyapAra
uttIrNE sindhutaTE ca tiSThati sati tatsamIpe bahulOkAnAM samAgamO'bhUt|

22 aparaM yAyIr nAmna kazcid bhajanagRhasyAdhipa Agatya taM dRSTvaiva
 caraNayOH patitvA bahu nivEdya kathitavAn; 23 mama kanya mRtaprAyAbhUd
 atO bhavAnEtya tadArOgyAya tasyA gAtrE hastam arpayatu tEnaiva sA jIviSyati| 24
 tadA yIzustEna saha calitaH kintu tatpazcAd bahulOkAzcalitvA tAdgAtrE patitAH|
 25 atha dvAdazavarSANi pradararOgENa 26 zIrNA cikitsakAnAM nAnAcikitsAbhizca
 duHkhaM bhuktavati ca sarvvasvaM vyayitvApi nArOgyaM prAptA ca punarapi
 pIPitAsIcca 27 yA strI sA yIzO rvArttAM prApya manasAkathayat yadyahaM
 tasya vastramAtra spraSTuM labhEyaM tadA rOgahInA bhaviSyAmi| 28 atOhEtOH
 sA lokAraNyamadhyE tatpazcAdAgatya tasya vastraM pasparza| 29 tEnaiva
 tatSaNaM tasyA raktasrOtaH zuSkaM svayaM tasmAd rOgAnmukta ityapi
 dEhE'nubhUtA| 30 atha svasmAt zakti rnirgata yIzurEtanmanasa jnjAtvA
 lokanivahaM prati mukhaM vyAvRtya prSTavAn kEna madvastraM sprSTaM? 31
 tatastasya ziSyA UcuH bhavato vapuSi lokAH saMgharSanti tad dRSTvA kEna
 madvastraM sprSTamiti kutaH kathayati? 32 kintu kEna tat karma kRtaM
 tad draSTuM yIzuzcaturdizO dRSTavAn| 33 tataH sA strI bhItA kampita ca sati
 svasyA rukpratikriyA jAtEtI jnjAtvAgatya tatsammukhE patitvA sarvvavRttAntaM
 satyaM tasmai kathayAmAsa| 34 tadAnIM yIzustAM gaditavAn, hE kanyE tava
 pratItistvAm arOgAmakarOt tvaM kSEmENa vraja svarOgAnmukta ca tiSTha| 35
 itivAkyavadanakAlE bhajanagRhAdhipasya nivEzanAl loka EtyAdhipaM babhASirE
 tava kanya mRta tasmAd guruM punaH kutaH kliznAsi? 36 kintu yIzustad vAkyAM
 zrutvaiva bhajanagRhAdhipaM gaditavAn mA bhaiSIH kEvalaM vizvAsihi| 37
 atha pitarO yAkUb tadbhrAta yOhan ca EtAn vinA kamapi svapazcAd yAtuM
 nAnvamanya| 38 tasya bhajanagRhAdhipasya nivEzanasamIpam Agatya kalahaM
 baturOdanaM vilApanja kurvvatO lokAn dadarza| 39 tasmAn nivEzanaM pravizya
 prOktavAn yUyam kuta itthaM kalahaM rOdananja kurutha? kanya na mRta
 nidrAti| 40 tasmAtTE tamupajahasuH kintu yIzuH sarvvAna bahiSkRtya kanyAyAH
 pitarau svasagginazca gRhItvA yatra kanyAsIt tat sthAnaM praviSTavAn| 41 atha
 sa tasyAH kanyAyA hastau dhRtvA tAM babhASE TALithA kUmI, arthatO hE kanyE
 tvamuttiSTha ityAjnjApayAmi| 42 tunaiva tatSaNaM sA dvAdazavarSavayaska

kanya pOthhAya calitumArEbhe, itaH sarvvE mahAvismayaM gatAH| 43 tata
Etasyai kinjcit khAdyaM dattEti kathayitvA Etatkarmma kamapi na jnjApayatEti
dRPhamAdiSTavAn|

6 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya svapradEzamAgataH ziSyAzca tatpazcAd
gatAH| 2 atha vizrAmavArE sati sa bhajanagRhE upadESTumArabdhavAn tatO'nEkE
lokAstatkathAM zrutvA vismitya jagaduH, asya manujasya IdRzI AzcaryyakriyA
kasmAj jAtA? tathA svakarAbhyAm itthamadbhutaM karmma karttAm Etasmai
kathaM jnjAnaM dattam? 3 kimayaM mariyamaH putrastajnjA nO? kimayaM
yAkUb-yOsi-yihudA-zimOnAM bhrAta nO? asya bhaginyaH kimihAsmAbhiH saha
nO? itthaM tE tadarthe pratyUhaM gatAH| 4 tAdA yIzusteBhyO'kathayat svadEzaM
svakuTumbAn svaparijanAMzca vinA kutrApi bhaviSyadvAdi asatkRtO na bhavati|
5 aparanjca tESAmapratyayAt sa vismitaH kiyatAM rOgiNAM vapuHSu hastam
arpayitvA kEvalaM tESAmArOgyakaraNAd anyat kimapi citrakAryyaM karttAM na
zaktaH| 6 atha sa caturdikstha grAmAn bhramitvA upadiSTavAn 7 dvAdazaziSyAn
AhUya amEdhyabhUtAn vazIkarttAM zaktiM dattvA tESAM dvau dvau janO
prESitavAn| 8 punarityAdizad yUyam EkaikAM yaSTiM vinA vastrasaMpuTaH
pUpaH kaTibandhe tAmrakhaNPanjca ESAM kimapi mA grahlIta, 9 mArgayAtrAyai
pAdESUpAnahau dattvA dvE uttarIyE mA paridhadvvaM| 10 aparamapyuktaM tEna
yUyaM yasyAM puryyAM yasya nivEzanaM pravEkSyatha tAM puriM yAvanna
tyakSyatha tAvat tannivEzanE sthAsyatha| 11 tatra yadi kEpi yuSmAkamAtithyaM
na vidadhati yuSmAkAM kathAzca na zRNvanti tarhi tatsthAnAt prasthAnasamayE
tESAM viruddhaM sAkSyAM dAtuM svapAdAnAsphAlya rajaH sampAtayata; ahaM
yuSmAn yathArthaM vacmi vicAradinE tannagarasyAvasthAtaH sidOmAmOrayO
rnagarayOravastha sahyatarA bhaviSyati| 12 atha tE gatvA lokAnAM
manaHparAvarttanIH kathA pracAritavantaH| 13 EvamanEkAn bhUtAMzca
tyAjitavantastatha tailEna marddayitvA bahUn janAnarOgAnakArSuH| 14 itthaM
tasya sukhyaTizcaturdizO vyAptA tAdA hErOd rAjA tannizamya kathitavAn, yOhan
majjakaH zmazAnAd utthita atOhEtOstEna sarvvA EtA adbhutakriyAH prakAzantE|
15 anyE'kathayan ayam EliyaH, kEpi kathitavanta ESa bhaviSyadvAdi yadvA

bhaviSyadvAdinAM sadRza EkOyam| 16 kintu hErOd ityAkarNya bhASitavAn
 yasyAhaM zirazchinnavAn sa Eva yOhanayaM sa zmazAnAdudatiSThat| 17
 pUrvvaM svabhrAtuH philipasya patnyA udvAhaM kRtavantaM hErOdaM
 yOhanavAdIt svabhAtRvadhU rna vivAhyA| 18 ataH kAraNAt hErOd lokaM
 prahitya yOhanaM dhRtvA bandhanAlayE baddhavAn| 19 hErOdiyA tasmai
 yOhanE prakupya taM hantum aicchat kintu na zaktA, 20 yasmAd hErOd
 taM dhArmmikaM satpuruSanjca jnjAtvA sammanya rakSitavAn; tat kathAM
 zrutvA tadanusArENa bahUni karmmANi kRtavAn hRSTamanAstadupadEzaM
 zrutavAMzca| 21 kintu hErOd yadA svajanmadinE pradhAnalOkEbhyaH
 sEnAnlbhyazca gAllIpradEzIyazrESThalOkEbhyazca rAtrau bhOjyamEkaM kRtavAn
 22 tasmin zubhadinE hErOdiyAyAH kanya samEtya tESAM samakSaM saMnRtya
 hErOdastEna sahOpaviSTAnAnjca tOSamajIjanat tata nRpah kanyAmAha sma
 mattO yad yAcasE tadEva tubhyaM dAsyE| 23 zapathaM kRtvAkathayat
 cEd rAjyArddhamapi yAcasE tadapi tubhyaM dAsyE| 24 tataH sA bahi
 rgatvA svamAtaraM papraccha kimahaM yAcisYE? tadA sAkathayat yOhanO
 majjakasya ziraH| 25 atha tUrNaM bhUpasamIpam Etya yAcamAnAvadat
 kSaNEsmin yOhanO majjakasya ziraH pAtrE nidhAya dEhi, Etad yAcE'haM| 26
 tasmAt bhUpO'tiduhkhitaH, tathApi svazapathasya sahabhOjinAnjCAnurOdhaT
 tadanaggIkarttuM na zaktaH| 27 tat kSaNaM rAjA ghAtakaM prESya tasya
 zira AnEtumAdiSTavAn| 28 tataH sa kArAgAraM gatvA tacchirazchitvA pAtrE
 nidhAyAnIya tasyai kanyAyai dattavAn kanya ca svamAtrE dadau| 29 ananatarAM
 yOhanaH ziSyAstadvArttAM prApyAgatya tasya kuNapaM zmazAnE'sthApayan|
 30 atha prESita yIzOH sannidhau militA yad yac cakruH zikSayAmAsuzca
 tatsarvvavArttAstasmai kathitavantaH| 31 sa tAnuvAca yUyaM vijanasthAnaM
 gatvA vizrAmyata yatastatsannidhau bahulOkAnAM samAgamAt tE bhOktuM
 nAvakAzaM prAptAH| 32 tatastE nAvA vijanasthAnaM guptaM gagmuH| 33
 tatO lokanivahastESAM sthAnAntarayAnaM dadarza, anEkE taM paricitya
 nAnApurEbhyaH padairvrajitvA javEna taiSAmagrE yIzOH samIpa upatasthUH| 34
 tadA yIzu rnAvO bahirgatya lokAraNyAnIM dRSTvA tESu karuNAM kRtavAn

yatastE'rakSakamESA ivAsan tadA sa tAna nAnAprasaggAn upadiSTavAn| 35 atha
divAntE sati ziSyA Etya yIzumUcirE, idaM vijanasthAnaM dinanjcAvasannaM| 36
loKAnAM kimapi khAdyaM nAsti, atazcaturdikSu grAmAn gantuM bhOjyadravyANi
krEtunjca bhavAn tAn visRjatu| 37 tadA sa tAnuvAca yUyamEva tAn bhOjayata;
tatastE jagadu rvayaM gatvA dvizatasAMkhyakai rmudrApAdaiH pUpAn krItvA
kiM tAn bhOjayiSyAmaH? 38 tadA sa tAn pRSThavAn yuSmAkaM sannidhau
kati pUpA AsatE? gatvA pazyata; tatastE dRSTvA tamavadan panjca pUpA
dvau matsyau ca santi| 39 tadA sa loKAn zaspOpari paMktibhirupavEzayitum
AdiSTavAn, 40 tatastE zataM zataM janAH panjcAzat panjcAzajjanAzca paMktibhi
rbhuvi samupavivizuH| 41 atha sa tAn panjcapUpAn matsyadvayanjca dhRtvA
svargaM pazyan IzvaraguNAN anvakIrttayat tAn pUpAn bhaMktvA loKEbhyaH
parivESayitum ziSyEbhyO dattavAn dvA matsyau ca vibhajya sarvvEbhyO
dattavAn| 42 tataH sarvvE bhuktvAtRpyan| 43 anantaraM ziSyA avaziSTaiH
pUpai rmatsyaizca pUrNAN dvadaza PallakAn jagRhuH| 44 tE bhOktAraH prAyaH
panjca sahasrANi puruSA Asan| 45 atha sa loKAn visRjannEva nAvamArOPhuM
svasmAdagrE pArE baitsaidApuraM yAtunjca zSyin vAPhamAdiSTavAn| 46 tadA
sa sarvvAn visRjya prArthayitum parvvataM gataH| 47 tataH sandhyAyAM
satyAM nauH sindhumadhya upasthita kintu sa EkAkI sthale sthitaH| 48
atha sammukhavAtavahanAt ziSyA nAvaM vAhayitvA parizrAntA iti jnjAtvA
sa nizAcaturthayAmE sindhUpari padbhyAM vrajan tESAM samIpamEtya
tESAmagrE yAtum udyataH| 49 kintu ziSyAH sindhUpari taM vrajantaM
dRSTvA bhUtamanumAya ruruvuH, 50 yataH sarvvE taM dRSTvA vyAkulitAH|
ataEva yIzustatSaNaM taiH sahAlapyA kathitavAn, susthirA bhUta, ayamahaM
mA bhaiSTa| 51 atha naukAmAruhya tasmin tESAM sannidhiM gatE vAtO
nivRttaH; tasmAtte manaHsu vismitA AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 52 yatastE manasAM
kATHinyAt tat pUpIyam AzcaryyaM karmma na viviktavantaH| 53 atha tE pAraM
gatvA ginESaratpradEzamEtya taTa upasthitAH| 54 tESu naukAtO bahirgatESu
tatpradEzIyA loKAstaM paricitya 55 caturdikSu dhAvantO yatra yatra rOgiNO
narA Asan tAn sarvvAna khaTvOpari nidhAya yatra kutracit tadvArttAM prApuH

tat sthAnam AnEtum ArEbhira| 56 tathA yatra yatra grAmE yatra yatra pure
yatra yatra pallyAnjca tEna pravEzaH kRtastadvartmamadhyE lOkAH pIPitAn
sthApayitvA tasya cElagranthimAtraM spraSTum tESAmarthE tadanujnAM
prArthayantaH yAvantO lOkAH pasprRzustAvanta Eva gadAnmuktAH|

7 anantaraM yirUzAlama AgatAH phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca yIzOH samIpam
AgatAH| 2 tE tasya kiyataH ziSyAn azucikarairarthAda aprakSAlitahastai
rbhunjjatO dRSTvA tAnadUSayan| 3 yataH phirUzinaH sarvvayihUdIyAzca
prAcAM paramparAgatavAkyam sammanya pratalEna hastAn aprakSAla na
bhunjjatE| 4 ApanAdAgatya majjanaM vinA na khAdanti; tathA pAnapAtrANAM
jalapAtrANAM pittalapAtrANAM AsanAnAnjca jalE majjanam ityAdayOnyEpi
bahavastESAmAcArAH santi| 5 tE phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca yIzuM papracchuH,
tava ziSyAH prAcAM paramparAgatavAkyAnusArENa nAcarantO'prakSAlitakaraiH
kutO bhujamTE? 6 tataH sa pratyuvAca kapaTinO yuSmAn uddizya
yizaiyabhaviSyadvAdI yuktamavAdIt| yathA svakiyairadharairEtE sammanyanatE
sadaiva mAM| kintu mattO viprakarSE santi tESAM manAMsi ca| 7 zikSayanto
bidhIn nnAjnjA bhajantE mAM mudhaiva tE| 8 yUyAM jalapAtrapAnapAtrAdIni
majjayanto manujaparamparAgatavAkyam rakSatha kintu IzvarAjnjAM
laMghadhve; aparA IdRzyOnEkAH kriyA api kurudhve| 9 anyanjAkathayat
yUyAM svaparamparAgatavAkyasya rakSArthaM spaSTarUpENa IzvarAjnjAM
lopayatha| 10 yatO mUsAdvArA prOkamasti svapitarau sammanyadhvaM
yastu mAtaram pitaram vA durvvAkyam vakti sa nitAntaM hanyatAM| 11
kintu madIyEna yEna dravyENa tavOpakArObhavat tat karbbANamarthAd
IzvarAya nivEditam idaM vAkyam yadi kOpi pitaram mAtaram vA vakti 12
tarhi yUyAM mAtuH pitu rvOpakAram karttAM taM vArayatha| 13 itthaM
svapracAritaparamparAgatavAkyEna yUyam IzvarAjnjAM mudha vidhadvE,
IdRzAnyanyAnyanEkAni karmmANi kurudhve| 14 atha sa lOkAnAhUya babhASE
yUyAM sarvvE madvAkyam zRNuta budhyadhvanjca| 15 baHyAdantaraM
pravizya naramamEdhyaM karttAM zaknOti IdRzaM kimapi vastu nAsti,
varam antarAd bahirgataM yadvastu tanmanujam amEdhyaM karOti| 16 yasya

zrOtuM zrOtrE staH sa zRNOtu| 17 tataH sa lokAn hitvA gRhamadhyaM
 praviSTastadA ziSyAstadRSTAntavAkyArthaM papracchuH| 18 tasmAt sa tAn
 jagAda yUyamapi kimEtAdRgabOdhaH? kimapi dravyaM bAhyAdantaraM
 pravizya naramamEdhyaM karttAM na zaknOti kathAmimAM kiM na
 budhyadhve? 19 tat tadantarna pravizati kintu kukSimadhyaM pravizati zESE
 sarvvabhuktavastugrAhiNi bahirdEzE niryAti| 20 aparamapyavAdId yannarAnnirEti
 tadEva naramamEdhyaM karOti| 21 yatO'ntarAd arthAn mAnavAnAM manObhyaH
 kucintA parastrIvEzyAgamanaM 22 naravadhazcauryyaM lobhO duSTata
 pravanjcanA kAmukatA kudRSTirIzvaraninda garvvastama ityAdIni nirgacchanti|
 23 EtAni sarvvANi duritAnyantarAdEtya naramamEdhyaM kurvvanti| 24
 atha sa utthAya tatsthAnAt sOrasIdOnpurapradEzaM jagAma tatra kimapi
 nivEzanaM pravizya sarvvairajnJAtaH sthAtuM matinjcakrE kintu guptaH sthAtuM
 na zazAka| 25 yataH suraphainikIdEzIyayUnAnIvaMzOdbhavastriyAH kanya
 bhUtagrastAsIt| sA strI tadvArttAM prApya tatsamIpamAgatya taccaraNayOH
 patitvA 26 svakanyAtO bhUtaM nirAkarttAM tasmin vinayaM kRtavati| 27
 kintu yIzustAmavadat prathamaM bAlakAstRpyantu yatO bAlakAnAM khAdyaM
 gRhItvA kukkurEbhyO nikSEpO'nucitaH| 28 tadA sA strI tamavAdIt bhOH
 prabhO tat satyaM tathApi manjcAdhaHsthAH kukkurA bAlAnAM karapatitAni
 khAdyakhaNPAni khAdanti| 29 tataH sO'kathayad EtatkathAhEtOH sakuzala
 yAhi tava kanyAM tyaktvA bhUtO gataH| 30 atha sA strI gRhaM gatvA kanyAM
 bhUtatyaktAM zayyAsthitAM dadarza| 31 punazca sa sOrasIdOnpurapradEzAt
 prasthAya dikApalidEzasya prAntarabhAgEna gAlIljaladhEH samIpaM gatavAn| 32
 tadA lokairEkaM badhiraM kadvadanjca naraM tannikaTamAnIya tasya gAtrE
 hastamarpayituM vinayaH kRtaH| 33 tatO yIzu rIokAraNyAt taM nirjanamAnIya
 tasya karNayOgguli rdadau niSThIvaM dattvA ca tajjihvAM pasparza| 34 anantaraM
 svargaM nirIkSya dIrghaM nizvasya tamavadat itaphataH arthAn mukto
 bhUyAt| 35 tatastatkSaNaM tasya karNau muktau jihvAyAzca jAPyApagamAt
 sa suspaSTavAkyamakathayat| 36 atha sa tAn vAPhamityAdidEza yUyamimAM
 kathAM kasmaicidapi mA kathayata, kintu sa yati nyaSEdhat tE tati bAhulyEna

prAcArayan; 37 tE'ticamatkRtya parasparaM kathayAmAsuH sa badhirAya
zravaNazaktiM mUkAya ca kathanazaktiM dattvA sarvvaM karmmOttamarUpENa
cakAra|

8 tadA tatsamIpaM bahavO loka AyAta atastESAM bhOjyadravyAbhAvAd yIzuH
ziSyAnAhUya jagAda, | 2 lokanivahE mama kRpA jAyatE tE dinatrayaM mayA
sArddhaM santi tESAM bhOjyaM kimapi nAsti| 3 tESAM madhyE'nEkE dUrAd
AgataH, abhuktESu tESu mayA svagRhamabhiprahitESu tE pathi klamiSyanti|
4 ziSyA avAdiSuH, EtAvatO lokAn tarpayitum atra prantarE pUpAn prAptuM
kEna zakyatE? 5 tataH sa tAn papraccha yuSmAkaM kati pUpAH santi?
tE'kathayan sapta| 6 tataH sa tAllokan bhuvi samupavESTum Adizya tAn sapta
pUpAn dhRtvA IzvaraguNAn anukIrttayAmAsa, bhaMktvA parivESayituM ziSyAn
prati dadau, tatastE lOkEbhyaH parivESayAmAsuH| 7 tathA tESAM samIpe
yE kSudramatsyA Asan tAnapyAdAya IzvaraguNAn saMkIrtya parivESayitum
AdiSTavAn| 8 tatO loka bhuktva tRptiM gatA avaziSTakhAdyaiH pUrNAH
saptaPallaka gRhItAzca| 9 EtE bhOktaH prAyazcatuH sahasrapuruSA Asan tataH
sa tAn visasarja| 10 atha sa ziSyAH saha nAvamAruhya dalmAnUthAsImAmAgataH|
11 tataH paraM phirUzina Agatya tEna saha vivadamAnAstasya parIkSArtham
AkAziyacihaM draSTuM yAcitavantaH| 12 tadA sO'ntardIrghaM nizvasyAkathayat,
EtE vidyamAnanarAH kutazcinhaM mRgayantE? yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
bravImi lokAnEtAn kimapi cihnaM na darzayiSyatE| 13 atha tAn hitva
puna rnAvam AruhyA pAramagAt| 14 Etarhi ziSyaiH pUpESu vismRtESu nAvi
tESAM sannidhau pUpa EkaEva sthitaH| 15 tadAnIM yIzustAn AdiSTavAn
phirUzinAM hErOdazca kiNvaM prati satarkaH sAvadhAnAzca bhavata| 16
tatastE'nyOnyaM vivEcanaM kartum ArEbhirE, asmAkaM sannidhau pUpO
nAstIti hEtOridaM kathayati| 17 tad budvva yIzustEbhyO'kathayat yuSmAkaM
sthAnE pUpAbhAvAt kuta itthaM vitarkayatha? yUyaM kimadyApi kimapi
na jAnIta? bOddhunja na zaknutha? yAvadadya kiM yuSmAkaM manAMsi
kaThinAni santi? 18 satsu nEtrESu kiM na pazyatha? satsu karNESu kiM na
zRNutha? na smaratha ca? 19 yadAhaM panjcapUpAn panjcasahasraNAM

puruSANAM madhyE bhaMktvA dattavAn tadAnIM yUyam avaziSTapUpaiH
 pUrNAn kati PallakAn gRhItavantaH? tE'kathayan dvAdazaPallakAn| 20 aparanjca
 yadA catuHsahasrANAM puruSANAM madhyE pUpAn bhaMktvAdadAM tada
 yUyam atiriktapUpAnAM kati PallakAn gRhItavantaH? tE kathayAmAsuH
 saptaPallakAn| 21 tada sa kathitavAn tarhi yUyam adhunApi kutO bodvvuM na
 zaknutha? 22 anantaraM tasmin baitsaidAnagarE prAptE lOkA andhamEkAM
 naraM tatsamIpamAnIya taM spraSTuM taM prArthayAnjcakrirE| 23 tada
 tasyAndhasya karau gRhItvA nagarAd bahirdEzaM taM nItavAn; tannEtrE
 niSThIvaM dattvA tadgAtrE hastAvarpayitvA taM papraccha, kimapi pazyasi?
 24 sa nEtrE unmiIya jagAda, vRkSavat manujAn gacchatO nirIkSE| 25 tatO
 yIzuH punastasya nayanayO rhastAvarpayitvA tasya nEtrE unmiIlayAmAsa;
 tasmAt sa svasthO bhUtva spaSTarUpaM sarvvalOkAn dadarza| 26 tataH paraM
 tvaM grAmaM mA gaccha grAmasthaM kamapi ca kimapyanuktvA nijagRhaM
 yAhItYAdizya yIzustaM nijagRhaM prahitavAn| 27 anantaraM ziSyaiH sahito
 yIzuH kaisarlyAphilipipuraM jagAma, pathi gacchan tAnapRcchat kO'ham atra
 lOKAH kiM vadanti? 28 tE pratyUcuH tvAM yOhanaM majjakaM vadanti kintu kEpi
 kEpi EliyaM vadanti; aparE kEpi kEpi bhaviSyadvAdinAm EkO jana iti vadanti| 29
 atha sa tAnapRcchat kintu kOham? ityatra yUyaM kiM vadatha? tada pitaraH
 pratyavadat bhavAn abhiSiktastrAta| 30 tataH sa tAn gAPhamAdizad yUyaM
 mama kathA kasmaicidapi mA kathayata| 31 manuSyaputrENAvazyaM bahavo
 yAtanA bhOkTavyAH prAcInalOkaiH pradhAnayAjakairadhyApakaizca sa ninditaH
 san ghAtayiSyatE tRtIyadinE utthAsyati ca, yIzuH ziSyAnupadESTumArabhya
 kathAmimAM spaSTamAcaSTa| 32 tasmAt pitarastasya hastau dhRtvA taM
 tarjjitavAn| 33 kintu sa mukhaM parAvartya ziSyagaNaM nirIkSyA pitaraM
 tarjayitvAvAdId dUrIbhava vighnakArin IzvarIyakAryyAdapi manuSyakAryyaM
 tubhyaM rOcatatarAM| 34 atha sa lOkAn ziSyAMzcAhUya jagAda yaH kazcin
 mAmanugantum icchati sa AtmAnaM dAmyatu, svakruzaM gRhItvA matpazcAd
 AyAtu| 35 yatO yaH kazcit svaprANaM rakSitumicchati sa taM hArayiSyati,
 kintu yaH kazcin madarthaM susaMvAdArthanjca prANaM hArayati sa taM

rakSiSyati| 36 aparanjca manujaH sarvvaM jagat prApya yadi svaprANaM hAryati tarhi tasya ko lAbhaH? 37 naraH svaprANavinimayEna kiM dAtuM zaknOti? 38 EtESAM vyabhicAriNAM pApinAnjca lOkAnAM sAkSAd yadi kOpi mAM matkathAnjca lajjAspadaM jAnAti tarhi manujaputrO yadA dharmmadUtaiH saha pituH prabhAvENAgamiSyati tadA sOpi taM lajjAspadaM jnjAsyati|

9 atha sa tAnavAdIt yuSmabhyamahaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, IzvararAjyaM parAkramENOpasthitaM na dRSTvA mRtyuM nAsvAdiSyantE, atra daNPayamAnAnAM madhyEpi tAdRza lOkAH santi| 2 atha SaPdinEbhyaH paraM yIzuH pitaraM yAkUbaM yOhananjca gRhItvA girEruccasya nirjanasthAnaM gatvA tESAM pratyakSE mUrtyantaraM dadhAra| 3 tatastasya paridhEyam IdRzam ujvalahimapANaParaM jAtaM yad jagati kOpi rajako na tAdRk pANaParaM karttAM zaknOti| 4 aparanjca EliyO mUsAzca tEbhyO darzanaM dattvA yIzunA saha kathanaM karttumArEbhaTE| 5 tadA pitarO yIzumavAdIt hE gurO'smAkamatra sthitiruttama, tataEva vayaM tvatkrTE EkAM mUsAkRTE EkAm EliyakRTE caikAM, EtAstisraH kuTI rnirmmAma| 6 kintu sa yaduktavAn tat svayaM na bubudhE tataH sarvve bibhayAnjca kruH| 7 Etarhi payOdastAn chAdayAmAsa, mamayAM priyaH putraH kathAsu tasya manAMsi nivEzayatEti nabhOvANI tanmEdyAnniryayau| 8 atha haThAttE caturdizo dRSTvA yIzuM vinA svaiH sahitaM kamapi na dadRzuH| 9 tataH paraM girEravarOhaNakALE sa tAn gAPham dUtyAdidEza yAvannarasUnOH zmazAnAdutthAnaM na bhavati, tAvat darzanasyAsya vArtta yuSmAbhiH kasmaicidapi na vaktavyA| 10 tadA zmazAnAdutthAnasya kObhiprAya iti vicArya tE tadvAkyam svESu gOpAyAnjca krirE| 11 atha tE yIzuM papracchuH prathamata EliyEnAgantavyam iti vAkyam kuta upAdhyAyA AhuH? 12 tadA sa pratyuvAca, EliyaH prathamamEtya sarvvakAryyANi sAdhayiSyati; naraputrE ca lipi ryathAstE tathaiva sOpi bahuduHkhaM prApyAvajnjAsyatE| 13 kintvahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, EliyArthE lipi ryathAstE tathaiva sa Etya yayau, lOkA: svEcchAnurUpaM tamabhivyavaharanti sma| 14 anantaraM sa ziSyasamIpamEtya tESAM catuHpArzvE taiH saha bahujanAn vivadamAnAn adhyApakAMzca dRSTavAn; 15 kintu sarvvAlOkAstam

dRSTvaiva camatkRtya tadAsannaM dhAvantastaM praNEmuH| 16 tadA
 yIzuradhyApakAnaprAkSid EtaiH saha yUyaM kiM vivadadhve? 17 tatO lOkAnAM
 kazcidEkaH pratyavAdIt hE gurO mama sUnuM mUkaM bhUtadhRtanjca
 bhavadAsannam AnayaM| 18 yadAsau bhUtastamAkramatE tadaiva pAtasati
 tathA sa phENAyatE, dantairdantAn gharSati kSINO bhavati ca; tatO hEtOstaM
 bhUtaM tyAjayituM bhavacchiSyAn nivEditavAn kintu tE na zEkuH| 19 tadA
 sa tamavAdIt, rE avizvAsinaH santAnA yuSmAbhiH saha kati kAlAnahaM
 sthAsyAmi? aparAn kati kAlAn vA va AcArAn sahiSyE? taM madAsannamAnayata|
 20 tatastatsannidhiM sa AnIyata kintu taM dRSTvaiva bhUtO bAlakaM dhRtavAn;
 sa ca bhUmau patitvA phENAyamAnO lulOTa| 21 tadA sa tatpitaram papraccha,
 asyEdRzI dazA kati dinAni bhUtA? tataH sOvAdIt balyakAlat| 22 bhUtOyaM taM
 nAzayituM bahuvarAn vahnau jalE ca nyakSipat kintu yadi bhavAna kimapi
 karttAM zaknOti tarhi dayAM kRtvAsmAn upakarOtu| 23 tadA yIzustamavadat yadi
 pratyEtum zaknOSi tarhi pratyayinE janAya sarvvaM sAdhyam| 24 tatastatkSaNaM
 tadbAlakasya pitA prOccai rUvan sAzrunEtraH prOvAca, prabhO pratyEmi
 mamApratyayaM pratikuru| 25 atha yIzu rLOkasagghaM dhAvitvAyAntaM dRSTvA
 tamapUtabhUtaM tarjayitvA jagAda, rE badhira mUka bhUta tvamEtasmAd
 bahirbhava punaH kadApi mAzrayainaM tvAmaham ityAdizAmi| 26 tadA sa
 bhUtazcItzabdaM kRtvA tamApIPya bahirjajAma, tatO bAlako mRtakalpO
 babhUva tasmAdayaM mRtaityanEkE kathayAmAsuH| 27 kintu karaM dhRtvA
 yIzunOtthApitaH sa uttasthau| 28 atha yIzau gRhaM praviSTE ziSyA guptaM
 taM papracchuH, vayamEnaM bhUtaM tyAjayituM kutO na zaktAH? 29 sa
 uvAca, prArthanOpavAsau vinA kEnApyanyEna karmmaNA bhUtamIdRzaM
 tyAjayituM na zakyaM| 30 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAditvA gAlIlmadhyEna yayau,
 kintu tat kOpi jAnIyAditi sa naicchat| 31 aparanjca sa ziSyAnupadizan babhASE,
 naraputrO narahastESu samarpayISyate tE ca taM haniSyanti taistasmin hate
 tRtIyadinE sa utthAsyatIti| 32 kintu tatkathAM tE nAbudhyanta praSTunjca
 bibhyaH| 33 atha yIzuH kapharnAhUmpuramAgatya madhyEgRhanjcEtya
 tAnapRcchad vartmamadhyE yUyamanyOnyaM kiM vivadadhve sma? 34 kintu

tE niruttarAstasthu ryasmAttESAM kO mukhya iti vartmAni tE'nyOnyaM
 vyavadanta| 35 tataH sa upavizya dvAdazaziSyAn AhUya babhASE yaH kazcit
 mukhyO bhavitumicchati sa sarvvEbhyO gauNaH sarvvESAM sEvakazca bhavatu|
 36 tadA sa bAlakamEkaM gRhItvA madhyE samupAvEzayat tatastaM kroPE
 kRtvA tAnavAdAt 37 yaH kazcidIdRzasya kasyApi bAlasyAtithyaM karOti sa
 mamAtithyaM karOti; yaH kazcinmamAtithyaM karOti sa kEvalam mamAtithyaM
 karOti tanna matprErakasyApyAtithyaM karOti| 38 atha yOhan tamabravit
 hE gurO, asmAkamananugAminam EkaM tvAnnAmna bhUtAn tyAjayantaM
 vayaM dRSTavantaH, asmAkamapazcAdgAmitvAcca taM nyaSEdhAma| 39
 kintu yIzuravadat taM mA niSEdhat, yatO yaH kazcin mannAmna citraM
 karmma karOti sa sahasA mAM nindituM na zaknOti| 40 tathA yaH kazcid
 yuSmAkaM vipakSatAM na karOti sa yuSmAkamEva sapakSaH| 41 yaH kazcid
 yuSmAn khrISTaziSyAn jnjAtvA mannAmna kaMsaikEna pAnIyaM pAtuM
 dadAti, yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vacmi, sa phalEna vanjcitO na bhaviSyati|
 42 kintu yadi kazcin mayi vizvAsinAmESAM kSudraprANinAm EkasyApi
 vighnaM janayati, tarhi tasyaitatkarmma karaNAt kaNThabaddhapESaNikasya
 tasya sAgarAgAdhajala majjanaM bhadraM| 43 ataH svakarO yadi tvAM
 bAdhatE tarhi taM chindhi; 44 yasmAt yatra kITA na mriyante vahnizca na
 nirvvAti, tasmin anirvvANAnalanaRake karadvayavastava gamanAt karahInasya
 svargapravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna g1067) 45 yadi tava pAdO vighnaM janayati
 tarhi taM chindhi, 46 yatO yatra kITA na mriyante vahnizca na nirvvAti,
 tasmin 'nirvvANavahnau narakE dvipAdavatastava nikSEpAt pAdahInasya
 svargapravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna g1067) 47 svanEtraM yadi tvAM bAdhatE tarhi
 tadapyutpATaya, yatO yatra kITA na mriyante vahnizca na nirvvAti, 48 tasmina
 'nirvvANavahnau narakE dvinEtrasya tava nikSEpAd EkanEtravata IzvararAjyE
 pravEzastava kSEmaM| (Geenna g1067) 49 yathA sarvvO bali rlavaNAktaH kriyate
 tathA sarvvO janO vahnirUpENa lavaNAktaH kAriSyate| 50 lavaNaM bhadraM
 kintu yadi lavaNE svAduta na tiSThati, tarhi katham AsvAdyuktaM kariSyatha?
 yUyaM lavaNayukta bhavata parasparaM prEma kuruta|

10 anantaraM sa tatsthAnAt prasthAya yaddananadyAH pArE yihUdApradEza
 upasthitavAn, tatra tadantike lOkAnAM samAgamE jAtE sa nijarItyanusArENa
 punastAn upadidEza| **2** tadA phirUzinastatsamIpam Etya taM parIkSituM
 papracchaH svajAyA manujAnAM tyajyA na vEti? **3** tataH sa pratyavAdIt,
 atra kAryyE mUsA yuSmAn prati kimAjnjApayat? **4** ta UcuH tyAgapatraM
 lEkhituM svapatnIM tyaktunjca mUsA'numanyatE| **5** tadA yIzuH pratyuvAca,
 yuSmAkAM manasAM kATHinyAddhEtO rmUsA nidEzamimam alikhat| **6** kintu
 sRSTerAdau IzvarO narAn puMrUpENa strIrUpENa ca sasarja| **7** "tataH kArANAt
 pumAn pitaraM mAtaranjca tyaktvA svajAyAyAm AsaktO bhaviSyati, **8** tau dvAv
 EkAggau bhaviSyataH|" tasmAt tatKAlamArabhya tau na dvAv EkAggau| **9** ataH
 kArANAD IzvarO yadayOjayat kOpi narastanna viyEjayEt| **10** atha yIzu rgRhaM
 praviSTastadA ziSyAH punastatkathAM taM papracchuH| **11** tataH sOvadat kazcid
 yadi svabhAryyAM tyaktavAnyAm udvahati tarhi sa svabhAryyAyAH prAtikUlyEna
 vyabhicArI bhavati| **12** kAcinnArI yadi svapatiM hitvAnyapuMsA vivAhitA bhavati
 tarhi sApi vyabhicArINI bhavati| **13** atha sa yathA zizUn spRzEt, tadarthaM
 lokaistadantikaM zizava AnIyanta, kintu ziSyAstAnAnItavatastarjayAmAsuH| **14**
 yIzustad dRSTvA krudhyan jagAda, mannikaTam AgantuM zizUn mA vArayata,
 yata EtAdRzA IzvararAjyAdhikAriNaH| **15** yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vacmi,
 yaH kazcit zizuvad bhUtvA rAjyamIzvarasya na gRhIlyAt sa kadApi tadrAjyaM
 pravESTuM na zaknOti| **16** ananantaraM sa zizUnagke nidhAya tESAM gAtrESu
 hastau dattvAziSaM babhASE| **17** atha sa vartmanA yAti, Etarhi jana EkO
 dhAvan Agatya tatsammukhE jAnunI pAtayitvA prSTavAn, bhOH paramaguro,
 anantAyuH prAptayE mayA kiM karttavyaM? (aiōnios g166) **18** tadA yIzuvAca,
 mAM paramaM kutO vadasi? vinEzvaraM kOpi paramO na bhavati| **19** parastrIM
 nAbhigaccha; naraM mA ghAtaya; stEyaM mA kuru; mRSAsAkSyAM mA dEhi;
 hiMsAnjca mA kuru; pitarau sammanyasva; nidEza EtE tvayA jnjAtAH| **20** tatastana
 pratyuktaM, hE guRO bAlyakAlAdahaM sarvvAnEtAn AcarAmi| **21** tadA yIzustaM
 vilOkya snEhEna babhASE, tavaikasyAbhAva AstE; tvaM gatvA sarvvasvaM vikrIya
 daridreBhyO vizrANaya, tataH svargE dhanaM prApsyasi; tataH param Etya

kruzaM vahan madanuvartti bhava| 22 kintu tasya bahusampadvidyamAnatvAt sa
 imAM kathAMakarNya viSaNO duHkhitazca san jagAma| 23 atha yIzuzcaturdizO
 nirIkSyA ziSyAn avAdIt, dhanilOkAnAM IzvararAgyappravEzaH kIdRg duSkaraH|
 24 tasya kathAtaH ziSyAzcammaccakruH, kintu sa punaravadat, hE bAlakA yE
 dhanE vizvasanti tESAM IzvararAgyappravEzaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 25 IzvararAgyE
 dhaninAM pravEzAt sUCirandhrENa mahAggasya gamanAgamanaM sukaram|
 26 tadA ziSyA atIva vismitAH parasparaM prOcuh, tarhi kaH paritrANaM
 prAptuM zaknOti? 27 tatO yIzustAn vilOkya babhASE, tan narasyAsAdhyaM kintu
 nEzvarasya, yatO hEtOrIzvarasya sarvvaM sAdhyam| 28 tadA pitara uvAca, pazya
 vayaM sarvvaM parityajya bhavatOnugAminO jAtAH| 29 tatO yIzuH pratyavadat,
 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, madarthaM susaMvAdArthaM vA yO janaH
 sadanaM bhrAtaraM bhaginIM pitaraM mAtaraM jAyAM santAnAn bhUmi vA
 tyaktvA 30 gRhabhrAtRbhaginIpitRmAtRpatnIsantAnabhUmInAmiha zataguNAN
 prEtyAnantAyuzca na prApnOti tAdRzaH kOpi nAsti| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 31
 kintvagrIyA anEkE lokaH zESAH, zESIyA anEkE lokaZcAgrA bhaviSyanti| 32
 atha yirUzAlamyAnakALE yIzustESAM agragAmI babhUva, tasmAtte citraM
 jnjAtvA pazcAdgAminO bhUtva bibhyuH| tadA sa puna rdvAdazaziSyAn gRhItvA
 svIyaM yadyad ghaTiSyate tattat tEbhyaH kathayituM prArEbhe; 33 pazyata
 vayaM yirUzAlampuraM yAmaH, tatra manuSyaputraH pradhAnayAjakAnAm
 upAdhyAyAnAnjca karESu samarpayISyate; tE ca vadhadaNPAjnjAM dApayitvA
 paradEzIyAnAM karESu taM samarpayISyanti| 34 tE tamupahasya kazaya
 prahRtya tadvapuSi niSthIvaM nikSipyA taM haniSyanti, tataH sa tRtIyadinE
 prOtthAsyati| 35 tataH sivadeH putrau yAkUbyOhanau tadantikam Etya
 prOcatuH, hE gurO yad AvAbhyAM yAcISyate tadasmadarthaM bhavAn karOtu
 nivEdanamidamAvayOH| 36 tataH sa kathitavAn, yuvAM kimicchathaH? kiM mayA
 yuSmadarthaM karaNIyam? 37 tadA tau prOcatuH, AvayOrEkaM dakSiNapArzvE
 vAmapArzvE caikaM tavaizvaryyapade samupavESTum AjnjApaya| 38 kintu yIzuH
 pratyuvAca yuvAmajnjAtvEdaM prArthayEthE, yEna kaMsEnAhaM pAsyAmi
 tEna yuvAbhyAM kiM pAtuM zakSyate? yasmin majjanEnAhaM majjiSyE

tanmajjanE majjayituM kiM yuvAbhyAM zakSyatE? tau pratyUcatuH zakSyatE|
39 tadA yIzuravadat yEna kaMsEnAhaM pAsyAmi tEnAvazyaM yuvAmapi
pAsyathaH, yEna majjanEna cAhaM majjiyyE tatra yuvAmapi majjiSyEthE|
40 kintu yESAmartham idaM nirUpitaM, tAn vihAyAnyAM kamapi mama
dakSiNapArzvE vAmapArzvE vA samupavEzayituM mamAdhikArO nAsti| **41**
athAnyadazaziSyA imAM kathAM zrutvA yAkUbyOhanbhyAM cukupuH| **42**
kintu yIzustAn samAhUya babhASE, anyadEzIyAnAM rAJatvaM yE kurvvanti tE
tESAmEva prabhutvaM kurvvanti, tathA yE mahAlOkAstE tESAm adhipatitvaM
kurvvantIti yUyaM jAnitha| **43** kintu yuSmAkaM madhyE na tathA bhaviSyati,
yuSmAkaM madhyE yaH prAdhAnyAM vAnjchati sa yuSmAkaM sEvakO bhaviSyati,
44 yuSmAkaM yO mahAn bhavitumicchati sa sarvvESAM kigkarO bhaviSyati| **45**
yatO manuSyaputraH sEvYO bhavituM nAgataH sEvAM karttAM tathAnEkESAM
paritrANasya mUlyarUpasvaprANaM dAtunjcAgataH| **46** atha tE yirIhOnagaraM
prAptAstasmAt ziSyai rIokaizca saha yIzO rgamanakAlE TImayasya putrO
barTImayanAmA andhastanmArgapArzvE bhikSArtham upaviSTaH| **47** sa
nAsaratIyasya yIzOrAgamanavArttAM prApya prOcai rvaktumArEbhe, hE
yIzO dAyUdaH santAna mAM dayasva| **48** tatOnEkE loka maunIbhavEti
taM tarjayAmAsuH, kintu sa punaradhikamuccai rjagAda, hE yIzO dAyUdaH
santAna mAM dayasva| **49** tadA yIzuH sthitvA tamAhvAtuM samAdideza,
tatO lokAstamandhamAhUya babhASirE, hE nara, sthira bhava, uttiSTha, sa
tvAmAhvayati| **50** tadA sa uttarIyavastraM nikSipya prOthhaya yIzOH samIpaM
gataH| **51** tatO yIzustamavadat tvayA kiM prArthyatE? tubhyamahaM kiM
kariSyAmI? tadA sOndhastamuvAca, hE gurO madIyA dRSTirbhavEt| **52** tatO
yIzustamuvAca yAhi tava vizvAsastvAM svasthamakArSIt, tasmAt tatksaNaM sa
dRSTiM prApya pathA yIzOH pazcAd yayau|

11 anantaraM tESu yirUzAlamaH samIpasthayO
rbaitphagIbaithanIyapurayOrantikasthaM jaitunanAmAdrimAgatESu yIzuH
prESaNakAlE dvau ziSyAvidam vAkyaM jagAda, **2** yuvAmamuM sammukhasthaM
grAmaM yAtaM, tatra pravizya yO naraM nAvahat taM garddabhazAvakaM

drakSyathastaM mOcayaItvAnayataM| 3 kintu yuvAM karmmEdaM kutaH
 kuruthaH? kathAmimAM yadi kOpi pRcchati tarhi prabhOratra prayOjanamastIti
 kathitE sa zIghraM tamatra prESayiSyati| 4 tatastau gatvA dvimArgamElanE
 kasyacid dvArasya pArzvE taM garddabhazAvakaM prApya mOcayaataH,
 5 Etarhi tatrOpasthitalOkAnAM kazcid apRcchat, garddabhazizuM kuto
 mOcayaathaH? 6 tadA yIzOrAjnjAnusArENa tEbhyaH pratyuditE tatKsaNaM
 tamAdAtuM tE'nujajnuH| 7 atha tau yIzOH sannidhiM garddabhazizum AnIya
 tadupari svavastrANi pAtayAmAsatuH; tataH sa tadupari samupaviStaH| 8
 tadAnEkE pathi svavAsAMsi pAtayAmAsuH, paraizca taruzAkhAzchitavA
 mArgE vikIrNAH| 9 aparanjca pazcAdgAminO'gragAminazca sarvvE janA
 ucaiHsvarENa vaktumArEbhirE, jaya jaya yaH paramEzvarasya nAmnAgacchati
 sa dhanya iti| 10 tathAsmAkamaM pUrvvapuruSasya dAyUdO yadrAjyaM
 paramEzvaranAmnAyAti tadapi dhanyaM, sarvvasmAducchrAyE svargE Izvarasya
 jayO bhavEt| 11 itthaM yIzu rYirUZAlami mandiraM pravizya caturdiksthAni
 sarvvANi vastUni dRSTavAn; atha sAyaMkAla upasthitE dvAdazaziSyasahito
 baithaniyaM jagAma| 12 aparEhani baithaniyAd AgamanasamayE kSudhArtto
 babhUva| 13 tatO dUrE sapatramuPumbarapAdapaM vilOkya tatra kinjcit
 phalaM prAptuM tasya sannikRSTaM yayau, tadAnIM phalapAtanasya
 samayO nAgacchati| tatastatrOpasthitaH patrANi vinA kimapyaparaM na
 prApya sa kathitavAn, 14 adyArabhya kOpi mAnavastvattaH phalaM na
 bhunjjiIta; imAM kathAM tasya ziSyAH zuzruvuH| (aiōn g165) 15 tadanantaraM
 tESu yirUZAlamamAyAtESu yIzu rmandiraM gatvA tatrasthAnAM baNijAM
 mudrAsanAni pArAvatavikrEtRNAm AsanAni ca nyubjayAnjcakAra sarvvAn
 krEtRn vikrEtRMzca bahizcakAra| 16 aparaM mandiramadhyEna kimapi pAtraM
 vOPhuM sarvvajanaM nivArayAmAsa| 17 lOkAnupadizan jagAda, mama
 gRhaM sarvvajAtIyAnAM prArthanAgRham iti nAmnA prathitaM bhaviSyati
 Etat kiM zAstrE likhitaM nAsti? kintu yUyaM tadEva cOrANAM gahvaraM
 kurutha| 18 imAM vANIM zrutvAdhyApakAH pradhAnayAjakAzca taM yathA
 nAzayituM zaknuvanti tathOpAyaM mRgayAmAsuH, kintu tasyOpadEzAt

sarvvE loka vismayaM gatA atastE tasmAd bibhyuH| 19 atha sAyaMsamaya
upasthitE yIzurnagarAd bahirvavrAja| 20 anantaraM prAtaHkALE tE tEna
mArgENa gacchantastamuPumbaramahIruhaM samUlaM zuSkaM dadRzuH| 21
tataH pitaraH pUrvvavAkyam smaran yIzuM babhASaM, hE gurO pazyatu
ya uPumbaraviTapI bhavata zaptaH sa zuSkO babhUva| 22 tatO yIzuH
pratyavAdIt, yUyamIzvarE vizvasita| 23 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi
kOpi yadyEtadgiriM vadati, tvamutthAya gatvA jaladhau pata, prOktamidaM
vAkyamavazyaM ghaTiSyatE, manasa kimapi na sandihya cEdidaM vizvasEt tarhi
tasya vAkyAnusArENa tad ghaTiSyatE| 24 atO hEtOrahaM yuSmAn vacmi,
prArthanAkALE yadyadAkAMkSiSyadhvE tattadavazyaM prApsyatha, itthaM
vizvasita, tataH prApsyatha| 25 aparanjca yuSmAsu prArthayituM samutthitESu
yadi kOpi yuSmAkam aparAdhi tiSThati, tarhi taM kSamadhvaM, tathA kRtE
yuSmAkAM svargasthaH pitApi yuSmAkamAgAMmi kSamiSyatE| 26 kintu
yadi na kSamadhvE tarhi vaH svargasthaH pitApi yuSmAkamAgAMsi na
kSamiSyatE| 27 anantaraM tE puna ryrUzAlamaM pravivizuH, yIzu ryadA
madhyEmandiram itastatO gacchati, tadAnIM pradhAnayAjaka upAdhyAyAH
prAnjcazca tadantikamEtya kathAmimAM papracchuH, 28 tvaM kEnAdEzEna
karmmANyEtAni karOSi? tathaitAni karmmANi karttAM kEnAdiSTOSi? 29 tatO
yIzuH pratigaditavAn ahamapi yuSmAn EkakathAM pRcchAmi, yadi yUyaM
tasya uttaraM kurutha, tarhi kayAjnjayAhaM karmmANyEtAni karOmi tad
yuSmabhyaM kathayiSyAmi| 30 yOhanO majjanam IzvarAt jAtaM kiM mAnavAt?
tanmahyaM kathayata| 31 tE parasparaM vivEktuM prArEbhirE, tad IzvarAd
babhUvEti cEd vadAmastarhi kutastaM na pratyaita? kathamEtAM kathayiSyati|
32 mAnavAd abhavaditi cEd vadAmastarhi lOkEbhyO bhayamasti yatO hEtOH
sarvvE yOhanaM satyaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM manyante| 33 ataEva tE yIzuM
pratyavAdiSu rvayaM tad vaktuM na zaknumaH| yIzuruvAca, tarhi yEnAdEzEna
karmmANyEtAni karOmi, ahamapi yuSmabhyaM tanna kathayiSyAmi|

12 anantaraM yIzu rdRSTAntEna tEbhyaH kathayitumArEbhe, kazcidEkO
drAkSAkSEtraM vidhAya taccaturdikSu vAraNIM kRtvA tanmadhyE

drAkSApESaNakuNPam akhanat, tathA tasya gaPamapi nirmmitavAn
tatastatkSEtraM kRSIvalESu samarpya dUradEzaM jagAma| 2 tadanantaraM
phalakAIe kRSIvalEbhyO drAkSAkSEtraphalAni prAptuM tESAM savidhe bhRtyam
EkaM prAhiNOT| 3 kintu kRSIvalAstaM dhRtvA prahRtya riktahastaM visasRjuH|
4 tataH sa punaranyamEkaM bhRtyaM praSayAmAsa, kintu tE kRSIvalAH
pASANAghAtaistasya zirO bhagktvA sApamAnaM taM vyasarjan| 5 tataH paraM
sOparaM dAsaM prAhiNOT tadA tE taM jaghnuH, Evam anEkESAM kasyacit
prahAraH kasyacid vadhazca taiH kRtaH| 6 tataH paraM mayA svaputrE prahite
tE tamavazyam sammamSyantE, ityuktvAvazESE tESAM sannidhau nijapriyam
advitIyaM putraM prESayAmAsa| 7 kintu kRSIvalAH parasparaM jagaduH, ESa
uttarAdhikArI, Agacchata vayamEnaM hanmastathA kRtE 'dhikArOyam asmAkAM
bhaviSyati| 8 tatastaM dhRtvA hatvA drAkSAkSEtrAd bahiH prAkSipan| 9 anEnAsau
drAkSAkSEtrapatiH kiM kariSyati? sa Etya tAn kRSIvalAn saMhatya tatKSEtram
anyESu kRSIvalESu samarpayISyati| 10 aparanjca, "sthapatayaH kariSyanti
grAvANaM yantu tucchakAM| prAdhAnaprastaraH kONE sa Eva saMbhaviSyati|
11 Etat karmma parEzasyAMdbhutaM nO dRSTitO bhavEt||" imAM zAstrIyaM
lipiM yUYaM kiM nApATHiSta? 12 tadAnIM sa tAnuddizya tAM dRSTAntakathAM
kathitavAn, ta itthaM budvva taM dharttAmudyataH, kintu lOkEbhyO bibhyuH,
tadanantaraM tE taM vihAya vavrajuH| 13 aparanjca tE tasya vAkyadOSaM
dharttAM katipayAn phirUzinO hErOdIyaMzca lOkAn tadantikaM prESayAmAsuH|
14 ta Agatya tamavadan, hE guRO bhavAn tathyabhASI kasyApyanurOdhaM na
manyatE, pakSapAtanjca na karOti, yathArthata IzvarIyaM mArgaM darzayati
vayamEtat prajAnImaH, kaisarAya karO dEyO na vAM? vayaM dAsyAmO na vA?
15 kintu sa tESAM kapaTaM jnjAtvA jagAda, kutO mAM parIkSadhvE? EkaM
mudrApAdaM samAnIya mAM darzayata| 16 tadA tairEkasmin mudrApAdE
samAnItE sa tAn papraccha, atra likhitaM nAma mUrtti rva kasya? tE pratyUcuH,
kaisarasya| 17 tadA yIzuravadat tarhi kaisarasya dravyANi kaisarAya datta, Izvarasya
dravyANi tu IzvarAya datta; tatastE vismayaM mEnirE| 18 atha mRtAnAmutthAnaM
yE na manyantE tE sidUkinO yIzOH samIpamAgatya taM papracchuH; 19 hE guRO

kazcijjanO yadi niHsantatiH san bhAryyAyAM satyAM mriyatE tarhi tasya bhrAtA
 tasya bhAryyAM gRhItvA bhrAtu rvaMzOtpattiM kariSyati, vyavasthAmimAM
 mUsA asmAn prati vyalikhat| 20 kintu kEcit sapta bhrAtara Asan, tatastESAM
 jyESThabhrAtA vivahya niHsantatiH san amriyata| 21 tatO dvitIyO bhrAtA tAM
 striyamagRhaNat kintu sOpi niHsantatiH san amriyata; atha tRtIyOpi bhrAtA
 tAdRzObhavat| 22 itthaM saptaiva bhrAtarastAM striyaM gRhItvA niHsantAnAH
 santO'mriyanta, sarvvazESE sApi strI mriyatE sma| 23 atha mRtAnAmutthAnakALE
 yadA ta utthAsyanti tadA tESAM kasya bhAryyA sA bhaviSyati? yatastE saptaiva
 tAM vyavahan| 24 tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca zAstram Izvarazaktinjca yUyamajnjAtvA
 kimabhrAmyata na? 25 mRtalOkAnAmutthAnaM sati tE na vivahanti vAgdattA api
 na bhavanti, kintu svargIyadUtAnAM sadRza bhavanti| 26 punazca "aham ibrahIma
 Izvara ishAka IzvarO yAkUbazcEzvaraH" yAmimAM kathAM stambamadhyE
 tiSThan IzvarO mUsAmavAdIt mRtAnAmutthAnArthe sA kathA mUsAlikhite
 pustake kiM yuSmAbhi rnApAThi? 27 IzvarO jIvatAM prabhuH kintu mRtAnAM
 prabhu rna bhavati, tasmAddhEtO ryUyAM mahAbhramENA tiSThatha| 28
 Etarhi EkOdhyApaka Etya tESAmittHaM vicArAM zuzrAva; yIzustESAM vAkyasya
 saduttaraM dattavAn iti budvva tAM pRSTavAn sarvvAsAm AjnjAnAM ka
 zrESThA? tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca, 29 "hE isrAyElloka avadhata, asmAkAM
 prabhuH paramEzvara Eka Eva, 30 yUyAM sarvvantaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH
 sarvvacittaiH sarvvazaktibhizca tasmin prabhau paramEzvarE prIyadhvaM,"
 ityAjnjA zrESThA| 31 tathA "svaprativAsini svavat prEma kurudhvaM," ESA yA
 dvitIyAjnjA sA tAdRzI; EtAbhyAM dvAbhyAm AjnjAbhyAm anyA kApyAjnjA
 zrESThA nAsti| 32 tadA sOdhyApakastamavadat, hE gurO satyaM bhavAn
 yathArthaM prOktaVAn yata EkasmAd IzvarAd anyO dvitIya IzvarO nAsti; 33
 aparaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH sarvvacittaiH sarvvazaktibhizca
 IzvarE prEmakaraNaM tathA svamIpavAsini svavat prEmakaraNanjca sarvvEbhyO
 hOmabalidAnAdibhyaH zraSTHaM bhavati| 34 tatO yIzuH subuddhEriva tasyEdam
 uttaraM zrutvA tAM bhASitavAn tvamIzvarasya rAjyAnna dUrOsIjitaH param
 tEna saha kasyApi vAkyasya vicArAM karttAM kasyApi pragalbhatA na jAtA| 35

anantaraM madhyEmandiram upadizan yIzurimaM praznaM cakAra, adhyApaka
 abhiSiktaM (tArakaM) kutO dAyUdaH santAnaM vadanti? 36 svayaM dAyUd
 pavitrasyAtmana AvEzEnEdaM kathayAmAsa| yathA| "mama prabhumidaM
 vAkyavadat paramEzvaraH| tava zatrUnahaM yAvat pAdapIThaM karOmi na| tAvat
 kAlaM madIyE tvaM dakSapArzv upAviza|" 37 yadi dAyUd taM prabhUM vadati tarhi
 kathaM sa tasya santAnO bhavitumarhati? itarE lOkAstatkathAM zrutvAnananduH|
 38 tadAnIM sa tAnupadizya kathitavAn yE narA dIrghaparidhEyAni haTTE
 vipanau ca 39 lOkakRtanamaskArAn bhajanagRhE pradhAnAsanAni bhOjanakAlE
 pradhAnasthAnAni ca kAgkSantE; 40 vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM grasitvA chalAd
 dIrghakAlaM prArthayantE tEbhya upAdhyAyEbhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata;
 tE'dhikatarAn danPAN prAPsyanti| 41 tadanantaraM lOkA bhANPAgArE mudra
 yathA nikSipanti bhANPAgArasya sammukhE samupavizya yIzustadavalulOkA;
 tadAnIM bahavO dhaninastasya madhyE bahUni dhanAni nirakSipan| 42 pazcAd
 EkA daridrA vidhava samAgatya dvipaNamUlyAM mudraikAM tatra nirakSipat|
 43 tada yIzuH ziSyAn AhUya kathitavAn yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi yE yE
 bhANPAgArE'smina dhanAni niHkSipanti sma tEbhyaH sarvvEbhya iyaM vidhava
 daridrAdhikam niHkSipati sma| 44 yataste prabhUtadhanasya kinjcit nirakSipan
 kintu dInEyaM svadinayApanayOgyaM kinjcidapi na sthApayitvA sarvvasvaM
 nirakSipat|

13 anantaraM mandirAd bahirgamanakAlE tasya ziSyANAmEkastaM vyAhRtavAn
 hE gurO pazyatu kIdRzAH pASANAH kIdRk ca nicayanaM| 2 tadA yIzustam avadat
 tvaM kimEtad bRhannicayanaM pazyasi? asyaikapASANOpI dvitIyapASANOpari na
 sthAsyati sarvve 'dhaHkSEpsyantE| 3 atha yasmin kAlE jaitungirau mandirasya
 sammukhE sa samupaviSTastasmin kAlE pitarO yAkUb yOhan Andriyazcaite taM
 rahasi papracchuH, 4 EtA ghaTanAH kada bhaviSyanti? tathaitatsarvvAsAM
 siddhyupakramasya vA kiM cihnaM? tadasmaBhyaM kathayatu bhavAn| 5 tato
 yAzustAn vaktumArEbhe, kOpI yathA yuSmAn na bhrAmayati tathAtra yUYaM
 sAvadhAnA bhavata| 6 yataH khrISTOhamiti kathayitvA mama nAmnAnEke
 samAgatya lOkAnAM bhramaM janayiSyanti; 7 kintu yUYaM raNasya vArttAM

raNAPambaranjca zrutvA mA vyAkulA bhavata, ghaTanA EtA avazyammAvinyaH;
 kintvApAtatO na yugAntO bhaviSyati| 8 dEzasya vipakSatayA dEzO rAjyasya
 vipakSatayA ca rAjyamutthAsyati, tathA sthAnE sthAnE bhUmikampO durbhikSaM
 mahAkIeZazca samupasthAsyanti, sarvva EtE duHkhasyArambhAH| 9 kintu
 yUyam AtmArthE sAvadhAnAstiSThata, yatO loka rAjasabhAyAM yuSmAn
 samarpayisyanti, tathA bhajanagRhE prahariSyanti; yUyam madarthE dEzAdhipAn
 bhUpAMzca prati sAKSyadAnAya tESAM sammukhE upasthApayiSyadhvE| 10
 zESibhavanAt pUrvvaM sarvvAn dEzlyAn prati susaMvAdaH pracArayiSyatE| 11
 kintu yadA tE yuSmAn dhRtvA samarpayisyanti tadA yUyam yadyad uttaraM
 dAsyatha, tadagra tasya vivEcanaM mA kuruta tadarthaM kinjcidapi mA
 cintayata ca, tadAnIM yuSmAkAM manaHsu yadyad vAKyam upasthApayiSyatE
 tadEva vadiSyatha, yatO yUyam na tadvaktAraH kintu pavitra AtmA tasya
 vaktA| 12 tadA bhrAtA bhrAtaraM pitA putraM ghAtanArthaM parahastESu
 samarpayisyatE, tathA patyAni mAtApitrO rvipakSatayA tau ghAtayiSyanti|
 13 mama nAmahEtOH sarvvESAM savidhE yUyam jugupsita bhaviSyatha,
 kintu yaH kazcit zESaparyyantaM dhairyyam AlambiSyatE saEva paritrAsyatE|
 14 dAniyElbhaviSyadvAdina prOktaM sarvvanAzi jugupsitanjca vastu yadA
 tvayOgyasthAnE vidyamAnaM drakSatha (yO janaH paThati sa budhyatAM) tadA
 yE yihUdIyadEzE tiSThanti tE mahIdhraM prati palAyantAM; 15 tathA yO narO
 gRhOpari tiSThati sa gRhamadhyaM nAvarOhatu, tathA kimapi vastu grahItuM
 madhyEgRhaM na pravizatu; 16 tathA ca yO naraH kSEtrE tiSThati sOpi svavastraM
 grahItuM parAvRtya na vrajatu| 17 tadAnIM garbbhavatInAM stanyadAtrINAnjca
 yOSitAM durgati rbhaviSyati| 18 yuSmAkAM palAyanaM zItakAlE yathA na bhavati
 tadarthaM prArthayadhvaM| 19 yatastadA yAdRzI durghaTanA ghaTiSyatE tAdRzI
 durghaTanA IzvarasRSTEH prathamamArabhyAdya yAvat kadApi na jAtA na
 janiSyatE ca| 20 aparanjca paramEzvarO yadi tasya samayasya saMkSEpaM
 na karOti tarhi kasyApi prANabhRtO rakSA bhavituM na zakSyati, kintu yAn
 janAn manOnItAn akarOt tESAM svamanOnItAnAM hEtOH sa tadanEhasaM
 saMkSEpsyati| 21 anyacca pazyata khrISTOTra sthAnE vA tatra sthAnE vidyatE,

tasminkAlE yadi kazcid yuSmAn EtAdRzaM vAkyaM vyAharati, tarhi tasmin
vAkyE bhaiva vizvasita| 22 yatOnEkE mithyAkhrISTA mithyAbhaviSyadvAdinazca
samupasthAya bahUni cihnAnyadbhutAni karmmANi ca darzayiSyanti; tathA
yadi sambhavati tarhi manOnItalOkAnAmapi mithyAmatiM janayiSyanti| 23
pazyata ghaTanAtaH pUrvvaM sarvvakAryyasya vArttAM yuSmabhyamadAm,
yUyaM sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 24 aparanjca tasya klEzakAlasyAvyavahite
parakAlE bhAskaraH sAndhakArO bhaviSyati tathaiva candrazcandrikAM
na dAsyati| 25 nabhaHsthAni nakSatrANi patiSyanti, vyOmamaNPalasthA
grahAzca vicaliSyanti| 26 tadAnIM mahAparAkramENa mahaizvaryyENa ca
mEghamAruhya samAyAntaM mAnavasutaM mAnavAH samIkSiSyantE| 27 anyacca
sa nijadUtAn prahitya nabhObhUmyOH sImAM yAvad jagatazcaturdigbhyaH
svamanOnItalOkAn saMgrahISyati| 28 uPumbaratarO rdRSTAntaM zikSadhvaM
yadOPumbarasya tarO rnavInAH zAkha jAyantE pallavAdIni ca rnigacchanti,
tadA nidAghakAlaH savidhO bhavatIti yUyaM jnjAtuM zaknutha| 29 tadvad EtA
ghaTanA dRSTva sa kAlO dvAryyupasthita iti jAnIta| 30 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
vadAmi, AdhunikalOkAnAM gamanAt pUrvvaM tAni sarvvANi ghaTiSyantE| 31
dyAvApRthivyO rvicalitayOH satyO rmadIyA vANI na vicaliSyati| 32 aparanjca
svargasthadUtagaNO vA putro vA tAtAdanyaH kOpi taM divasaM taM danPaM vA
na jnjApayati| 33 ataH sa samayaH kada bhaviSyati, EtajjnjAnAbhAvAd yUyaM
sAvadhAnAstiSThata, satarkAzca bhUtvA prArthayadhvaM; 34 yadvat kazcit
pumAn svanivEzanAd dUradEzaM prati yAtrAkaraNakAlE dAsESu svakAryyasya
bhAramarpayitvA sarvvAn svE svE karmmaNi niyOjayati; aparaM dauvArikaM
jAgarituM samAdizya yAti, tadvan naraputraH| 35 gRhapatiH sAyaMkAlE nizItHe
vA tRtIyayAmE vA prAtaHkAlE vA kadAgamiSyati tad yUyaM na jAnIta; 36 sa
haThAdAgatya yathA yuSmAn nidritAn na pazyati, tadarthaM jAgaritAstiSThata|
37 yuSmAnahaM yad vadAmi tadEva sarvvAn vadAmi, jAgaritAstiSThatEti|

14 tadA nistArOtsavakiNvahInapUpOtsavayOrArambhasya dinadvaye
'vaziSTE pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca kEnApi chalEna yIzuM dharttAM
hantunjca mRgayAnjakrirE; 2 kintu lOkAnAM kalahabhayAdUcirE,

nacOtsavakAla ucitamEtaditi| 3 anantaraM baithaniyApurE zimOnakuSThinO
 gRhE yOzau bhOtkumupaviSTE sati kAcid yOSit pANParapASANasya
 sampuTakEna mahArghyOttamatailam AnIya sampuTakaM bhaMktvA
 tasyOttamAggE tailadhArAM pAtayAnjcakrE| 4 tasmAt kEcit svAntE kupyantaH
 kathitavaMntaH kutOyaM tailApavyayaH? 5 yadyEtat taila vyakrESyata tarhi
 mudrApAdazatatrayAdapyadhikaM tasya prAptamUlyaM daridralOkEbhyO
 dAtumazakSyata, kathAMetAM kathayitvA tayA yOSita sAkaM vAcAyuhyam| 6
 kintu yIzuruVaca, kuta Etasyai kRcchraM dadAsi? mahyamiyaM karmmOttamaM
 kRtavati| 7 daridrAH sarvvadA yuSmAbhiH saha tiSThanti, tasmAd yUyaM
 yadEcchatha tadaiva tAnupakarttAM zaknutha, kintvahaM yubhAbhiH
 saha nirantaraM na tiSThAmi| 8 asyA yathAsAdhyaM tathaivAkarOdiyaM,
 zmazAnayApanAt pUrvvaM samEtya madvapuSi tailam amarddayat| 9
 ahaM yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, jagatAM madhyE yatra yatra
 susaMvAdOyaM pracArayiSyatE tatra tatra yOSita EtasyAH smaraNArthaM
 tatktakarmmaitat pracArayiSyatE| 10 tataH paraM dvAdazAnAM ziSyANAmEka
 ISkariyOtIyayihUdAkhyO yIzuM parakarESu samarpayituM pradhAnayAjakAnAM
 samIpamiyAya| 11 tE tasya vAkyaM samAkarNya santuSTAH santastasmai
 mudrA dAtuM pratyajAnata; tasmAt sa taM tESAM karESu samarpaNayOpAyaM
 mRgayAmAsa| 12 anantaraM kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasya prathamE'hani
 nistArOtmavArthaM mESamAraNAsamayE ziSyAstaM papracchaH kutra gatvA
 vayaM nistArOtsavasya bhOjyamAsAdayiSyAmaH? kimicchati bhavAn? 13
 tadAnIM sa tESAM dvayaM prErayan babhASE yuvayOH puramadhyam gatayOH
 satO ryO janaH sajalakumbhaM vahan yuvAM sAkSat kariSyati tasyaiva pazcAd
 yAtaM; 14 sa yat sadanaM pravEkSyati tadbhavanapatiM vadataM, gururAha yatra
 saziSyOhaM nistArOtsaviyaM bhOjanaM kariSyAmi, sa bhOjanazAla kutrAsti?
 15 tataH sa pariSkRtAM susajjitAM bRhatIcanjca yAM zAlAM darzayiSyati
 tasyAmasmadarthaM bhOjyadravyANyAsAdayataM| 16 tataH ziSyau prasthAya
 puraM pravizya sa yathOktavAn tathaiva prApya nistArOtsavasya bhOjyadravyANi
 samAsAdayEtAm| 17 anantaraM yIzuH sAyaMkAlE dvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH

sArddhaM jagAma; 18 sarvvESu bhOjanAya prOpaviSTESu sa tAnuditavAn
yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vyAharAmi, atra yuSmAkamEkO janO yO mayA saha
bhuMktE mAM parakErESu samarpayiSyatE| 19 tadAnIM tE duHkhitAH santa
EkaikazastaM praSTumArabdhavantaH sa kimahaM? pazcAd anya EkObhidadhE sa
kimahaM? 20 tataH sa pratyavadad EtESAM dvAdazAnAM yO janO mayA samaM
bhOjanApAtrE pANiM majjayiSyati sa Eva| 21 manujatanayamadhi yAdRzaM
likhitamAstE tadanurUpA gatistasya bhaviSyati, kintu yO janO mAnavasutaM
samarpayiSyatE hanta tasya janmAbhAvE sati bhadramabhaviSyat| 22 aparanjca
tESAM bhOjanasamayE yIzuH pUpaM gRhItvEzvaraguNAn anukIrtya bhagktvA
tEbhyO dattvA babhASE, Etad gRhItvA bhunjIdhvam Etanmama vighraharUpaM|
23 anantaraM sa kaMsAM gRhItvEzvarasya guNAn kIrttayitvA tEbhyO dadau,
tatastE sarvvE papuH| 24 aparaM sa tANavAdId bahUnAM nimittaM pAtitaM
mama navInaniyamarUpaM zONitamEtat| 25 yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi,
Izvarasya rAjyE yAvat sadyOjAtaM drAkSArasaM na pAsyAmi, tAvadahaM
drAkSaphalarasaM puna rna pAsyAmi| 26 tadanantaraM tE gItamEkaM saMgIya
bahi rjaitunaM zikhariNaM yayuH 27 atha yIzustAnuvAca nizAyAmasyAM mayi
yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM pratyUhO bhaviSyati yatO likhitamAstE yathA, mESANAM
rakSakanjcaHaM prahariSyAmi vai tataH| mESANAM nivahO nUnaM pravikIrNO
bhaviSyati| 28 kantu madutthAnE jAtE yuSmAkamagrE'haM gAlIlAM vrajiSyAmi|
29 tadA pitaraH pratibabhASE, yadyapi sarvvESAM pratyUhO bhavati tathApi
mama naiva bhaviSyati| 30 tato yIzuruktAvAn ahaM tubhyaM tathyaM kathayAmi,
kSaNaDyAmadya kukkuTasya dvitIyavAraravaNAt pUrvvaM tvaM vAratrayaM
mAmapahnOSyase| 31 kintu sa gAPhaM vyAharad yadyapi tvayA sArddhaM
mama prANO yAti tathApi kathamapi tvAM nApahnOSyE; sarvvE'pItarE tathaiva
babhASirE| 32 aparanjca tESu gEtzimAnInAmakaM sthAna gatESu sa ziSyAn
jagAda, yAvadahaM prArthayE tAvadatra sthAnE yUyaM samupavizata| 33 atha sa
pitaraM yAkUbaM yOhananjca gRhItvA vavrAja; atyantaM trAsito vyAkulitazca
tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa, 34 nidhanakAlavat prANO mE'tIva daHkhamEti, yUyaM
jAgratOtra sthAnE tiSThata| 35 tataH sa kinjciddUraM gatvA bhUmAvadhOmukhaH

patitvA prArthitavAnEtat, yadi bhavituM zakyaM tarhi duHkhasamayOyaM
 mattO dUrbhavatu| 36 aparamuditavAn hE pita rhE pitaH sarvvEM tvayA
 sAdhyaM, tato hEtOrimaM kaMsaM mattO dUrIkuru, kintu tan mamEcchAtO na
 tavEcchAtO bhavatu| 37 tataH paraM sa Etya tAn nidritAn nirIkSyA pitaraM
 prOVaca, zimOn tvaM kiM nidrAsi? ghaTikAmEkAm api jAgarituM na zaknOSi? 38
 parIkSAyAM yathA na patatha tadarthaM sacEtanAH santaH prArthayadhvaM;
 mana udyuktamiti satyaM kintu vapurazaktikaM| 39 atha sa punarvrajitvA
 pUrvvat prArthayAnjakraE| 40 parAvRtyAgatya punarapi tAn nidritAn dadarza
 tadA tESAM lOcanAni nidrayA pUrNAni, tasmAttasmai kA kathA kathayitavyA ta
 Etad bOddhuM na zEKuH| 41 tataHparaM tRtIyavAraM Agatya tEbhyO 'kathayad
 idAnImapi zayitvA vizrAmyatha? yathESTaM jAtaM, samayazcOpasthitaH pazyata
 mAnavatanayaH pApilOkAnAM pANiSu samarpyatE| 42 uttiSThata, vayaM
 vrajAmO yO janO mAM parapANiSu samarpayiSyatE pazyata sa samIpamAyAtaH|
 43 imAM kathAM kathayati sa, EtarhidvAdazAnAmEkO yihUdA nAmA
 ziSyAH pradhAnayAjakAnAm upAdhyAyAnAM prAcInalOkAnAnjca sannidhEH
 khaggalaguPadhAriNO bahulOkAn gRhItvA tasya samIpa upasthitavAn| 44
 aparanjAsau parapANiSu samarpayitA pUrvvamiti sagkEtaM kRtavAn yamahaM
 cumbiSyAmi sa EvAsau tamEva dhRtvA sAvadhAnaM nayata| 45 atO hEtOH sa
 Agatyaiva yOzOH savidhaM gatvA hE guRO hE guRO, ityuktvA taM cucumba| 46
 tadA tE tadupari pANInarpayitvA taM dadhnuH| 47 tatastasya pArzvasthAnAM
 lOkAnAmEkaH khaggaM niSkOSayan mahAyAjakasya dAsamEkaM prahRtya tasya
 karNaM cicchEda| 48 pazcAd yIzustAn vyAjahAra khaggAn laguPAMzca gRhItvA
 mAM kiM cauraM dharttAM samAyAtAH? 49 madhyEmandiraM samupadizan
 pratyahaM yuSmAbhiH saha sthitavAnatahaM, tasmin kaIE yUyaM mAM
 nAdIdharata, kintvanEna zAstrIyaM vacanaM sEdhanIyaM| 50 tadA sarvvE
 ziSyAstaM parityajya palAyAnjakraE| 51 athaikO yuvA mAnavO nagnakAyE
 vastramEkaM nidhAya tasya pazcAd vrajan yuvalOkai rdhRtO 52 vastraM
 vihAya nagnaH palAyAnjakraE| 53 aparanjca yasmin sthAnE pradhAnayAjaka
 upAdhyAyAH prAcInalOkAzca mahAyAjakEna saha sadasi sthitAstasmin sthAnE

mahAyAjakasya samIpaM yIzuM ninyuH| 54 pitarO dUrE tatpazcAd itvA
 mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM pravizya kigkaraiH sahOpavizya vahnitApaM jagrAha|
 55 tadAnIM pradhAnayAjakA mantriNazca yIzuM ghAtayituM tatprAtikUlyEna
 sAkSiNO mRgayAnjcakrirE, kintu na prAptAH| 56 anEkaistadviruddhaM
 mRSAsAkSyE dattEpi tESAM vAkyAni na samagacchanta| 57 sarvvazESE kiyanta
 utthAya tasya prAtikUlyEna mRSAsAkSyAM dattvA kathayAmAsuH, 58 idaM
 karakRtamandiraM vinAzya dinatrayamadhyE punaraparam akarakRtaM
 mandiraM nirmmAsyAmi, iti vAkyam asya mukhAt zrutasmaAbhiriti|
 59 kintu tatrApi tESAM sAkSyakathA na saggAtAH| 60 atha mahAyAjako
 madhyEsabham utthAya yIzuM vyAjahAra, EtE janAstvayi yat sAkSyamaduH
 tvamEtasya kimapyuttaraM kiM na dAsyasi? 61 kintu sa kimapyuttaraM
 na datvA maunIbhUya tasyau; tatO mahAyAjakaH punarapi taM pRSTAvAn
 tvaM saccidAnandasya tanayO 'bhiSiktastrata? 62 tadA yIzustaM prOvAca
 bhavAmyaham yUyanjca sarvvazaktimatO dakSiNaparzve samupavizantaM
 mEgha mAruhya samAyAntanjca manuSyaputraM sandrakSyatha| 63 tadA
 mahAyAjakaH svaM vamaNaM chitvA vyAvaharat 64 kimasmAkaM sAkSiBhiH
 prayOjanam? IzvaranindAvAkyAM yuSmAbhirazrAvi kiM vicArayatha?
 tadAnIM sarvvE jagadurayaM nidhanadanPamarhati| 65 tataH kazcit kazcit
 tadvapuSi niSThivaM nicikSEpa tathA tanmukhamAcchAdya capETEna hatvA
 gaditavAn gaNayitvA vada, anucarAzca capETaistamAjaghnuH 66 tataH paraM
 pitarE'TTAlIkAdhaHkOSThe tiSThati mahAyAjakasyaika dAsI samEtya 67 taM
 vihnitApaM gRhantaM vilOkya taM sunirIkSyA babhASE tvamapi nAsaratIyayIzOH
 sagginAm EkO jana AsIH| 68 kintu sOpahnutya jagAda tamahaM na vadmi tvaM
 yat kathayami tadapyahaM na buddhyE| tadAnIM pitarE catvaraM gatavati
 kukkuTO rurAva| 69 athAnyA dAsI pitaraM dRSTvA samIpasthAn janAn jagAda
 ayaM tESAmEkO janaH| 70 tataH sa dvitIyavAram apahnutavAn pazcAt tatrasthA
 lOkAH pitaraM prOcustvamavazyAM tESAmEkO janaH yatastvaM gAlIlIyO nara iti
 tavOccAraNaM prakAzayati| 71 tadA sa zapathAbhizApau kRtvA prOvAca yUYaM
 kathAM kathayatha taM naraM na jAnE'haM| 72 tadAnIM dvitIyavAraM kukkuTO

'rAvIt| kukkuTasya dvitIyaravAt pUrvvaM tvaM mAM vAratrayam apahnOSyasi, iti
yadvAkyaM yIzuna samuditaM tat tadA saMsmRtya pitarO rOditum Arabhata|

15 atha prabhAtE sati pradhAnayAjakAH prAnjca upAdhyAyAH sarvvE
mantriNazca sabhAM kRtvA yIzuM bandhayitva pIlAtAkhyasya dEzAdhipatEH
savidhaM nItvA samarpayAmAsuH| **2** tadA pIlAtastaM pRSTavAn tvaM kiM
yihUdIyalOkAnAM rAJA? tataH sa pratyuktavAn satyaM vadasi| **3** aparaM
pradhAnayAjakAstasya bahuSu vAkyESu dOSamArOpayAnjcakruH kintu sa
kimapi na pratyuvAca| **4** tadAnIM pIlAtastaM punaH papraccha tvaM kiM
nOttarayasi? pazyaitE tvadviruddhaM katiSu sAdhyESu sAkSaM dadati| **5**
kantu yIzustadApi nOttaraM dadau tataH pIlAta AzcaryyaM jagAma| **6**
aparanjca kArAbaddhE kastiMzcit janE tanmahOtsavakALE lokai ryAcitE
dEzAdhipatistaM mOcayati| **7** yE ca pUrvvamupaplavamakArSurupaplave
vadhamapi kRtavantastESAM madhyE tadAnOM barabbAnAmaka EkO baddha AsIt|
8 atO hEtOH pUrvvAparIyAM rItikathAM kathayitva loKa uccairuvantaH pIlAtasya
samakSaM nivEdayAmAsuH| **9** tadA pIlAtastAnAcakhyau tarhi kiM yihUdIyAnAM
rAJAnaM mOcayiSyAmi? yuSmAbhiH kimiSyatE? **10** yataH pradhAnayAjaka
IrSyAta Eva yIzuM samArpayanniti sa vivEda| **11** kintu yathA barabbAM
mOcayati tathA prArthayituM pradhAnayAjaka lokAn pravarttayAmAsuH| **12**
atha pIlAtaH punaH pRSTavAn tarhi yaM yihUdIyAnAM rAJEtI vadatha tasya kiM
kariSyAmi yuSmAbhiH kimiSyatE? **13** tadA tE punarapi prOccaiH prOcustaM
kruZE vEdhaya| **14** tasmAt pIlAtaH kathitavAn kutaH? sa kiM kukarmma kRtavAn?
kintu tE punazca ruvantO vyAjahrustaM kruZE vEdhaya| **15** tadA pIlAtaH
sarvvAllokan tOSayitumicchAn barabbAM mOcayitva yIzuM kazAbhiH prahRtya
kruZE vEdddhuM taM samarpayAmbabhUva| **16** anantaraM sainyagaNO'TTAlIkAM
arthAd adhipatE rgRhaM yIzuM nItva sEnAnivahaM samAhuyat| **17** pazcAt tE taM
dhUmavarNavastrAM paridhApya kaNTakamukuTaM racayitva zirasi samArOpya
18 hE yihUdIyAnAM rAJan namaskAra ityuktva taM namaskarttAmArEbhirE| **19**
tasyOttamAggE vEtrAghAtaM cakrustadgAtrE niSThIvanjca nicikSipuH, tathA
tasya sammukhE jAnupAtaM praNOMuH **20** itthamupahasya dhUmavarNavastram

uttAryya tasya vastraM taM paryyadhApayan kruzE vEddhuM bahirninyuzca|
 21 tataH paraM sEkandarasya ruphasya ca pitA zimOnnAmA kurINiyalOka
 EkaH kutazcid grAmAdEtya pathi yAti taM tE yIzOH kruzaM vOPhuM
 balAd dadhnuH| 22 atha gulgalTA arthAt ziraHkapAlanAmakaM sthAnaM
 yIzumAnIya 23 tE gandharasamizritaM drAkSArasaM pAtuM tasmai daduH
 kintu sa na jagrAha| 24 tasmin kruzE viddhE sati tESAmEkaikazaH kiM
 prApsyatIti nirNayAya 25 tasya paridhEyAnAM vibhAgArthaM guTikApAtaM
 cakruH| 26 aparam ESa yihUdIyAnAM rAjEti likhitaM dOSapatraM tasya
 ziraUrdvvam ArOpayAnjcakruH| 27 tasya vAmadakSiNayO rdvau caurau kruzayO
 rvividhAtE| 28 tEnaiva "aparAdhijanaiH sArddhaM sa gaNitO bhaviSyati,"
 iti zAstrOktaM vacanaM siddhamabhUta| 29 anantaraM mArgE yE yE loka
 gamanAgamanE cakrustE sarvva Eva zirAMsyAndOlya nindantO jagaduH, rE
 mandiranAzaka rE dinatrayamadhyE tannirmmAyaka, 30 adhunAtmAnam avitvA
 kruzAdavarOha| 31 kinjca pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca tadvat tiraskRtya
 parasparaM cacakSirE ESa parAnAvat kintu svamavituM na zaknOti| 32 yadIsrAyELO
 rAjAbhiSiktastrAta bhavati tarhyadhunaina kruzAdavarOhatu vayaM tad dRSTvA
 vizvasiSyAmAH; kinjca yau lokau tEna sArddhaM kruzE 'vidhyEtAM tAvapi
 taM nirbhartsayAmAsatuH| 33 atha dvitIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmAM yAvat sarvvO
 dEzaH sAndhakArObhUt| 34 tatastRtIyapraharE yIzuruccairavadat Eli Eli lAmA
 zivaktanI arthAd "hE madIza madIza tvaM paryyatyAkSIH kutO hi mAM?" 35
 tadA samIpasthalOkAnAM kECit tadvAkyaM nizamyAcakhyuH pazyaiSa Eliyam
 AhUyati| 36 tata EkO janO dhAvitvAgatya spanjJE 'mlarasaM pUrayitvA taM
 naPAgrE nidhAya pAtuM tasmai dattvAvadat tiSTha Eliya EnamavarOhayitum
 Eti na vEti pazyAmi| 37 atha yIzuruccaiH samAhUya prANAn jahau| 38 tadA
 mandirasya javanikOrdvvAdadhaHryyanta vidIrNA dvikhaNPAbhUt| 39 kinjca
 itthamuccairAhUya prANAn tyajantaM taM dRSdvA tadrakSaNAya niyukto
 yaH sEnApatirAsIt sOvadat narOyam Izvaraputra iti satyam| 40 tadAnIM
 magdalInI marisam kaniSThayAkUbO yOsEzca mAtAnyamariyam zAlOmI ca yAH
 striyO 41 gAlIlpradEzE yIzuM sEvitvA tadanugAminyO jAtA imAstadanyAzca

yA anEkA nAryO yIzunA sArddhaM yirUzAlamamAyAtAstAzca dUrAt tAni
dadRzuH| 42 athAsAdanadinasyArthAd vizrAmavArAt pUrvvadinasya sAyaMkAla
Agata 43 IzvararAjjApEkSyarimathIyayUSaphanAmA mAnyamantrI samEtya
pIlAtasavidhaM nirbhayO gatvA yIzOrdEhaM yayAcE| 44 kintu sa idAnIM mRtaH
pIlAta ityasambhavaM matvA zatasEnApatimAhUya sa kada mRta iti papraccha|
45 zatasEmanApatimukhAt tajjnAtvA yUSaphE yIzOrdEhaM dadau| 46 pazcAt sa
sUkSmaM vAsaH krItvA yIzOH kAYamavarOhya tEna vAsaSA vESTAyitvA girau
khAtazmazAnE sthApativAn pASANaM lOThayitvA dvAri nidadhE| 47 kintu yatra
sOsthApyata tata magdalInI mariyam yOsimaTrmariyam ca dadRzatRH|

16 atha vizrAmavArE gatE magdalInI mariyam yAkUbamAtA mariyam
zaLOmI cEmAstaM marddayituM sugandhidravYAni krItvA 2
saptAhaprathamadinE'tipratyUSE sUryyOdayakAlE zmazAnamupagataH| 3
kintu zmazAnadvArapASANO'tibRhan taM kO'pasArayiSyatIti tAH parasparaM
gadanti! 4 Etarhi nirIkSyA pASANO dvArO 'pasArita iti dadRzuH| 5 pazcAttAH
zmazAnaM pravizya zuklavarNadIrghaparicchadAvRtamEkaM yuvAnaM
zmazAnadakSiNapArzva upaviSTaM dRSTvA camaccakruH| 6 sO'vadat,
mAbhaiSTa yUYaM kruze hataM nAsaratIyayIzuM gavESayatha sOtra nAsti
zmazAnAdudasthAt; tai ryatra sa sthApitaH sthAnaM tadidaM pazyata| 7 kintu
tEna yathOktaM tathA yuSmAkamagre gAlilaM yAsyatE tatra sa yuSmAn sAkSat
kariSyatE yUYaM gatvA tasya ziSyEbhyaH pitarAya ca vArttAmimAM kathayata|
8 tAH kampita vistitAzca tUrNaM zmazAnAd bahirgatvA palAyanta bhayAt
kamapi kimapi nAvadaMzca| 9 (note: The most reliable and earliest manuscripts do not include
Mark 16:9-20.) aparaM yIzuH saptAhaprathamadinE pratyUSE zmazAnAdutthAya
yasyAH saptabhUtAstyAjitAstasyai magdalInImariyamE prathamaM darzanaM
dadau| 10 tataH sA gatvA zOkarOdanakRdbhyO'nugatalOkEbhyastAM vArttAM
kathayAmAsa| 11 kintu yIzuH punarjIvan tasyai darzanaM dattavAniti zrutvA
tE na pratyayan| 12 pazcAt tESAM dvAyO rgrAmayAnakAlE yIzuranyavEzaM
dhRtvA tAbhyAM darzana dadau! 13 tAvapi gatvAnyaziSyEbhyastAM
kathAM kathayAnjcakratuH kintu tayOH kathAmapi tE na pratyayan| 14

zESata EkAdazaziSyESu bhOjanOpaviSTESu yIzusteBhyO darzanaM dadau
 tathOtthAnAt paraM taddarzanaprAptalOkAnAM kathAyAmavizvAsakaraNAt
 tESAMavizvAsamanaHkATHinyAbhyAM hEtubhyAM sa tAMstarjitavAn| 15
 atha tAnAcakhyau yUyaM sarvvajagad gatvA sarvvajanAn prati susaMvAdaM
 pracArayata| 16 tatra yaH kazcid vizvasya majjitO bhavEt sa paritrAsyatE kintu yO
 na vizvasiSyati sa daNPayiSyatE| 17 kinjca yE pratyESyanti tairIdRg AzcaryyaM
 karmma prakAzayiSyatE tE mannAmnA bhUtAn tyAjayiSyanti bhASA anyAzca
 vadiSyanti| 18 aparaM taiH sarpESu dhRtESu prANanAzakavastuni pItE ca tESAM
 kApi kSati rna bhaviSyati; rOgiNAM gAtrESu karArpitE tE'rOgA bhaviSyanti ca| 19
 atha prabhustAnityAdizya svargaM nItaH san paramEzvarasya dakSiNa upavivEza|
 20 tatastE prasthAya sarvvatra susaMvAdIyakathAM pracArayitumArEbhirE
 prabhustu tESAM sahAyaH san prakAzitAzcaryyakriyAbhistAM kathAM
 pramANavatIM cakAra| iti|

lUkaH

1 prathamato yE sAkSiNO vAkyapracArakAzCAsan tE'smAkaM madhyE yadyat
saprAmANaM vAkyamarpayanti sma **2** tadanusArato'nyEpi bahavastadvRttAntaM
racayituM pravRttAH| **3** ataEva hE mahAmahimathiyaphil tvaM yA yAH
kathA azikSyathAstAsAM dRPhapramANAni yathA prApnOSi **4** tadarthaM
prathamamArabhya tAni sarvvANi jnjAtvAhamapi anukramAt sarvvavRttAntAn
tubhyaM lEkhituM matimakArSam| **5** yihUdAdEzIyahErOdnAmakE rAjatvaM
kurvvati ablyayAjakasya paryyAyAdhikArI sikhariyanAmaka EkO yAjakO
hARONavaMzOdbhavA ilizEvAkhyA **6** tasya jAyA dvAvimau nirdOSau prabhOH
sarvvAjnjA vyavasthAzca saMmanya IzvaradRSTau dhArmmikAvAstAm| **7** tayOH
santAna EkOpi nAsIt, yata ilizEvA bandhyA tau dvAvEva vRddhAvabhavatAm| **8**
yadA svaparyyAnukramENa sikhariya IzvAsya samakSaM yAjakIyaM karmma
karOti **9** tadA yajnasya dinaparipAyyA paramEzvarasya mandirE pravEzakALE
dhUpajvAlanaM karmma tasya karaNIyamAsIt| **10** taddhUpajvAlanakALE
lOkanivahE prArthanAM kartuM bahistiSThati **11** sati sikhariyO yasyAM vEdyAM
dhUpaM jvAlayati taddakSiNapArzvE paramEzvarasya dUta Eka upasthitO
darzanaM dadau| **12** taM dRSTvA sikhariya udvivijE zazagkE ca| **13** tadA sa
dUtastaM babhASE hE sikhariya mA bhaistava prArthanA grAhyA jAta tava
bhAryyA ilizEvA putraM prasOSyate tasya nAma yOhan iti kariSyasi| **14** kinjca
tvaM sAnandaH saharSazca bhaviSyasi tasya janmani bahava AnandiSyanti ca| **15**
yatO hEtOH sa paramEzvarasya gOcarE mahAn bhaviSyati tathA drAkSArasaM
surAM vA kimapi na pAsyati, aparaM janmArabhya pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNaH
16 san isrAyElvaMzIyAn anEkAn prabhOH paramEzvarasya mArgamAnESyati| **17**
santAnAn prati pitRNaM manAMsi dharmmajnjAnaM pratyAnAjnjAgrAhiNazca
parAvarttayituM, prabhOH paramEzvarasya sEvArtham EkAM sajjitajAtiM
vidhAtunjca sa EliyarUpAtmazaktiprAptastasyAgrE gamiSyati| **18** tadA sikhariyO
dUtamavAdit kathamEtad vEtsyAmi? yatOhaM vRddhO mama bhAryyA ca vRddhA|
19 tatO dUtaH pratyuvAca pazyEzvarasya sAkSAdvartti jibrAyElNaMA dUtOhaM
tvayA saha kathAM gadituM tubhyamimAM zubhavArttAM dAtunjca prESitaH| **20**

kintu madIyaM vAkyAM kAlE phaliSyati tat tvayA na pratItam ataH kAraNAd
 yAvadEva tAni na sEtsyanti tAvat tvaM vaktuMmazaktO mUkO bhava| 21 tadAnIM
 yE yE lokaH sikhariyamapaikSanta tE madhyEmandiraM tasya bahuvilambAd
 AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 22 sa bahirAgatO yadA kimapi vAkyAM vaktumazaktaH
 sagkEtaM kRtvA niHzabdestasyau tadA madhyEmandiraM kasyacid darzanaM tEna
 prAptam iti sarvvE bubudhirE| 23 anantaraM tasya sEvanaparyyAyE sampUrNE
 sati sa nijagEhaM jagAma| 24 katipayadinESu gatESu tasya bhAryyA ilizEvA
 garbbhavatI babhUva 25 pazcAt sA panjcamAsAn saMgOpyAkathayat lokaNAM
 samakSaM mamApamAnaM khaNPayituM paramEzvarO mayi dRSTiM pAtayitvA
 karmmEdRzaM kRtavAn| 26 aparanjca tasyA garbbhasya SaSThE mAsE jAtE
 gAlilpradEzIyanAsaratpure 27 dAyUdO vaMzIyAya yUSaphnAmnE puruSaya yA
 mariyamnAmakumArI vAgdattAsIt tasyAH samIpaM jibrAyEl dUta IzvarENa
 prahitaH| 28 sa gatvA jagAda hE IzvarAnugRhItakanyE tava zubhaM bhUyAt
 prabhuH paramEzvarastava sahAyOsti nArINAM madhyE tvamEva dhanya| 29
 tadAnIM sA taM dRSTvA tasya vAkyata udvijya kIdRzaM bhASaNamidam iti
 manasA cintayAmAsa| 30 tatO dUto'vadat hE mariyam bhayaM mAkarSIH,
 tvayi paramEzvarasyAnugrahOsti| 31 pazya tvaM garbbhaM dhRtvA putraM
 prasOSyase tasya nAma yIzuriti kariSyasi| 32 sa mahAn bhaviSyati tathA
 sarvvEbhyaH zrESThasya putra iti khyAsyati; aparaM prabhuH paramEzvarastasya
 piturdAyUdaH siMhAsanaM tasmai dAsyati; 33 tathA sa yAkUbO vaMzOpari
 sarvvada rAJatvaM kariSyati, tasya rAJatvasyAntO na bhaviSyati| (aiōn g165)
 34 tadA mariyam taM dUtaM babhASE nAhaM puruSasaggaM karOmi tarhi
 kathamEtat sambhaviSyati? 35 tatO dUto'kathayat pavitra AtmA tvAmAzrAyiSyati
 tathA sarvvazrESThasya zaktistavOpari chAyAM kariSyati tatO hEtOstava
 garbbhAd yaH pavitrabAlako janiSyatE sa Izvaraputra iti khyAtiM prApsyati|
 36 aparanjca pazya tava jnjAtirilizEvA yAM sarvvE bandhyAmavadan idAnIM
 sA vArddhakyE santAnamEkaM garbbhE'dhArayat tasya SaSThamAsObhUt|
 37 kimapi karmma nAsAdhyam Izvarasya| 38 tadA mariyam jagAda, pazya
 prabhErahaM dAsI mahyaM tava vAkyAnusArENa sarvvamEtad ghaTatAm;

ananatarāM dUtastasyAH samIpAt pratasthE| 39 atha katipayadinAt paraM
 mariyam tasmAt parvvatamayapradEzIyayihUdAyA nagaramEkaM zIghraM gatvA
 40 sikhariyayAjakasya gRhaM pravizya tasya jAyAm ilIzEvAM sambOdhyAvadat| 41
 tatO mariyamaH sambOdhanavAkyE ilIzEvAyAH karNayOH praviSTamAtrE sati
 tasyA garbbhasthabAlakO nanartta| tata ilIzEvA pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNA
 satI 42 prOccairgaditumArEbhE, yOSitAM madhyE tvamEva dhanyA, tava
 garbbhasthaH zizuzca dhanyaH| 43 tvam prabhOrmAtA, mama nivEzanE tvayA
 caraNAvarpitau, mamAdya saubhAgyamEtat| 44 pazya tava vAkyE mama karNayOH
 praviSTamAtrE sati mamOdarasthaH zizurAnandAn nanartta| 45 yA strI vyazvasIt
 sA dhanyA, yatO hEtOstAM prati paramEzvarOktaM vAkyaM sarvvaM siddhaM
 bhaviSyati| 46 tadAnIM mariyam jagAda| dhanyavAdaM parEzasya karOti
 mAmakaM manaH| 47 mamAtmA tArakEzE ca samullAsaM pragacchati| 48 akarOt
 sa prabhu rduSTiM svadAsyA durgatiM prati| pazyAdyArabhya mAM dhanyAM
 vakSyanti puruSAH sada| 49 yaH sarvvazaktimAn yasya nAmApi ca pavitrakaM|
 sa Eva sumahatkarmma kRtavAn mannimittakaM| 50 yE bibhyati janAstasmAt
 tESAM santAnapaMktiSu| anukampA tadIyA ca sarvvadaiva sutiSThati| 51
 svabAhubalatastEna prAkAzyata parAkramaH| manaHkumantraNAsArddhaM
 vikIryante'bhimAninaH| 52 siMhAsanagatAllokan balinazcAvarOhya saH|
 padESUccESu loKAMstu kSudrAn saMsthApayatyapi| 53 kSudhitAn mAnavAn
 dravyairuttamaiH paritarpya saH| sakalan dhaninO loKAn visRjEd riktahastakan|
 54 ibrahImi ca tadvamZe yA dayAsti sadaiva tAM| smRtvA purA pitRnAM nO yathA
 sAkSat pratizrutaM| (aiōn g165) 55 isrAyElsEvakastEna tathOpakriyatE svayaM||
 56 anantaraM mariyam prAyENa mAsatrayam ilIzEvayA saHOsitvA vyAghuyya
 nijanivEzanaM yayau| 57 tadanantaram ilIzEvAyAH prasavakAla upasthitE sati sA
 putraM prAsOSTa| 58 tataH paramEzvarastasyAM mahAnugrahaM kRtavAn Etat
 zrutvA samIpavAsinaH kuTumbAzcAgatya tayA saha mumudirE| 59 tathASTame
 dinE tE balakasya tvacaM chEttum Etya tasya pitRnAmAnurUpaM tannAma
 sikhariya iti karttumISuH| 60 kintu tasya mAtAkathayat tanna, nAmAsya yOhan
 iti karttavyam| 61 tadA tE vyAharan tava vaMzamadhyE nAmEdRzaM kasyApi

nAsti| 62 tataH paraM tasya pitaraM sikhariyaM prati sagkEtya papracchuH zizOH
kiM nAma kAriSyatE? 63 tataH sa phalakamEkaM yAcitvA lilEkha tasya nAma
yOhan bhaviSyati| tasmAt sarvvE AzcaryyaM mEnirE| 64 tatSaNaM sikhariyasya
jihvAjAPyE'pagatE sa mukhaM vyAdAya spaSTavarNamuccAryya Izvarasya
guNAnuvAdaM cakAra| 65 tasmAccaturdiksthAH samIpavAsilOkA bhItA EvamEtAH
sarvvAH kathA yihUdAyAH parvvatamayapradEzasya sarvvatra pracAritAH|
66 tasmAt zrOtArO manaHsu sthApayitvA kathayAmbabhUvuH kIdRzOyaM
bAlO bhaviSyati? atha paramEzvarastasya sahAyObhUt| 67 tadA yOhanaH pita
sikhariyaH pavitrENatmanA paripUrNaH san EtAdRzaM bhaviSyadvAkyaM
kathayAmAsa| 68 isrAyElAH prabhu ryastu sa dhanyaH paramEzvaraH| anugRhya
nijAllokaN sa Eva parimOcayEt| 69 vipakSajanahastEbhyO yathA mOcyAmahE
vayaM| yAvajjIvanjca dharmmENa sAralyEna ca nirbhayAH| 70 sEvAmahai
tamEvaikam EtatkAraNamEva ca| svakiyaM supavitranjca saMsmRtya niyamaM
sada| 71 kRpayA puruSAn pUrvvAn nikaSArthAttu naH pituH| ibrahImaH
samIpE yaM zaphathaM kRtavAn purA| 72 tamEva saphalaM karttaM tathA
zatrugaNasya ca| RtIyAkAriNazcaiva karEbhyO rakSaNaya naH| 73 sRSTEH
prathamataH svIyaiH pavitrai rbhAvivAdibhiH| (aiOn g165) 74 yathOktavAn tathA
svasya dAyUdaH sEvakasya tu| 75 vaMzE trAtAramEkaM sa samutpAditavAn
svayam| 76 atO hE bAlaka tvantu sarvvEbhyaH zrESTha Eva yaH| tasyaiva
bhAvivAdIti pravikhyAtO bhaviSyasi| asmAkAM caraNAn kSEmE mArgE cAlayituM
sada| EvaM dhvAntE'rthatO mRtyOzchAyAyAM yE tu mAnavAH| 77 upaviSTastu
tAnEva prakAzayitumEva hi| kRtvA mahAnukampAM hi yAmEva paramEzvaraH|
78 UrdvvAt sUryyamudAyyaivAsmabhyaM prAdAttu darzanaM| tayAnukampayA
svasya lOkAnAM pApamOcanE| 79 paritrANasya tEbhyO hi jnjAnavizrANanAya ca|
prabhO rmArgaM pariSkarttuM tasyAgrAyI bhaviSyasi|| 80 atha bAlakaH zarIrENa
buddhyA ca varddhitumArEbhe; aparanjca sa isrAyElO vaMzIyalOkAnAM samIpE
yAvanna prakaTibhUtastAstAvat prAntarE nyavasat|

2 aparanjca tasmin kaLE rAjyasya sarvvESAM lOkAnAM nAmAni lEkhayitum
agastakaisara AjnjApayAmAsa| 2 tadanusArENa kurINiyanAmani suriyAdEzasya

zAsakE sati nAmalEkhanaM prArEbhe| 3 atO hEtO rnAma lEkhituM sarvvE janAH
 svIyaM svIyaM nagaraM jagmuH| 4 tadAnIM yUSaph nAma lEkhituM vAgdattayA
 svabhAryyayA garbbhavatyA mariyamA saha svayaM dAyUdaH sajAtivaMza iti
 kAraNAd gAlIlpradEzasya nAsaratnagarAd 5 yihUdApradEzasya baitlEhamAkhyam
 dAyUdnagaraM jagAma| 6 anyacca tatra sthAnE tayOstiSThatOH satO rmariyamaH
 prasUtikAla upasthite 7 sA taM prathamasaM prAsOSTa kintu tasmin vAsagRhe
 sthAnAbhAvAd bAlakaM vastrENa vESTayitvA gOzAlAyAM sthApayAmAsa|
 8 anantaraM yE kiyantO mESapAlakAH svamESavrajaraSai tatpradEze
 sthitvA rajanyAM prAntarE praharINaH karmma kurvvanti, 9 tESAM samIpaM
 paramEzvarasya dUta AgatyOpatasthau; tadA catuSpArzvE paramEzvarasya
 tEjasaH prakAzitatvAt tE'tizazagkirE| 10 tadA sa dUta uvAca mA bhaisTa
 pazyatAdya dAyUdaH purE yuSmannimittaM trAtA prabhuH khrISTO'janiSTa, 11
 sarvvESAM lOkAnAM mahAnandajanakam imaM maggalavRttAntaM yuSmAn
 jnjApayAmi| 12 yUyaM (tatsthAnaM gatvA) vastravESTitaM taM bAlakaM
 gOzAlAyAM zayanaM drakSyatha yuSmAn pratIdaM cihnaM bhaviSyati| 13 dUta
 imAM kathAM kathitavati tatrAkasmAt svarglyAH pRtanA Agatya kathAm imAM
 kathayitvEzvarasya guNAnanvavAdiSuH, yathA, 14 sarvvOrdvvasthairIzvarasya
 mahimA samprakAzyatAM| zAntirbhUyAt pRthivyAstu santOSazca narAn prati|| 15
 tataH paraM tESAM sannidhe rdUtagaNE svargaM gatE mESapAlakAH parasparam
 avEcan Agacchata prabhuH paramEzvarO yAM ghaTanAM jnjApitavAn tasyA
 yAtharyAM jnjAtuM vayamadhunA baitlEhampuraM yamaH| 16 pazcAt tE tUrNaM
 vrajitvA mariyamaM yUSaphaM gOzAlAyAM zayanaM bAlakanjca dadRzuH| 17
 itthaM dRSTvA bAlakasyArthe prOktAM sarvvakathAM tE prAcArayAnjcakruH|
 18 tatO yE lOkA mESarakSakANAM vadanEbhyastAM vArttAM zuzruvuste
 mahAzcaryyaM mEnirE| 19 kintu mariyam EtatsarvvaghaTanAnAM tAtparyyaM
 vivicya manasi sthApayAmAsa| 20 tatpazcAd dUtavijnjaptAnurUpaM zrutvA
 dRSTvA ca mESapAlakA Izvarasya guNANuvAdaM dhanyavAdanjca kurvvANAH
 parAvRtya yayuH| 21 atha bAlakasya tvakchEdanakAlE'StamadivasE samupasthite
 tasya garbbhasthiteH purvvaM svargIyadUtO yathAjnjApayat tadanurUpaM

tE tannAmadhEyaM yIzuriti cakrirE| 22 tataH paraM mUsAlikhitavyavasthAyA
 anusArENa mariyamaH zucitvakAla upasthitE, 23 "prathamajaH sarvvaH
 puruSasantAnaH paramEzvarE samarpyatAM," iti paramEzvarasya vyavasthayA
 24 yIzuM paramEzvarE samarpayitum zAstriyavidhyuktaM kapOtaadvayaM
 pArAvatazAvakadvayaM vA baliM dAtuM tE taM gRhItvA yirUzAlamam AyayuH|
 25 yirUzAlampuraniVAsI zimiyOnnAmA dhArmmika Eka AsIt sa isrAyElAH
 sAntvanAmapEkSyA tasthau kinjca pavitra AtmA tasminnAvirbhUtaH| 26 aparaM
 prabhuNA paramEzvarENAbhiSikTE trAtari tvayA na dRSTE tvaM na mariSyasIti
 vAkyAM pavitrENa AtmanA tasma prAkathyata| 27 aparanjca yadA yIzOH pitA mAtA
 ca tadarthaM vyavasthAnurUpaM karmma karttuM taM mandiram AninyatustadA
 28 zimiyOn Atmana AkarSaNEna mandiramAgatya taM krOPE nidhAya Izvarasya
 dhanyavAdaM kRtvA kathayAmAsa, yathA, 29 hE prabhO tava dAsOyaM
 nijavAkyAnusArataH| idAnIntu sakalyANO bhavata saMvisRjyatAm| 30 yataH
 sakaladEzasya dIptayE dIptirUpakaM| 31 isrAyElIyalOkasya mahAgauravarUpakaM|
 32 yaM trAyakaM janAnAntu sammukhE tvamajIjanaH| saEva vidyatE'smAkaM
 dhravaM nayanaganagOcarE|| 33 tadAnIM tEnOkta EtAH sakalah kathAH zrutvA
 tasya mAtA yUSaph ca vismayaM mEnAtE| 34 tataH paraM zimiyOn tEbhya
 AziSaM dattvA tanmAtaraM mariyamam uvAca, pazya isrAyElO vaMzamadhyE
 bahUnAM pAtanAyOtthApanAya ca tathA virOdhapAtraM bhavituM, bahUnAM
 guptamanOgatAnAM prakaTIkaraNaya bAlakOyaM niyuktOsti| 35 tasmAt tavApi
 prANAH zUlEna vyatsyantE| 36 aparanjca AzErasya vaMzlyaphinUyElO duhita
 hannAkhyA atijaratI bhaviSyadvAdinyEkA yA vivAhAt paraM sapta vatsarAn
 patyA saha nyavasat tatO vidhava bhUtvA caturazItivarSavayaHparyyanataM
 37 mandirE sthitvA prArthanOpavAsairdivAnizam Izvaram asEvata sApi strI
 tasmin samayE mandiramAgatya 38 paramEzvarasya dhanyavAdaM cakAra,
 yirUzAlampuravAsinO yAvanto loka muktimapEkSyA sthitAstAn yIzOrvRttAntaM
 jnjApayAmAsa| 39 itthaM paramEzvarasya vyavasthAnusArENa sarvvESu
 karmmasu kRtESu tau punazca galILO nAsaratnAmakaM nijanagaraM pratasthAtE|
 40 tatpazcAd bAlakaH zarIrENa vRddhimEtya jnjAnEna paripUrNa AtmanA

zaktimAMzca bhavitumArEbhe tathA tasmin IzvarAnugrahO babhUva| 41 tasya
 pitA mAtA ca prativarSaM nistArOtsavasamayE yirUzAlamam agacchatAm| 42
 aparanjca yIzau dvAdazavarSavayaskE sati tau parvvasamayasya rItyanusArENa
 yirUzAlamaM gatvA 43 pArvvaNaM sampAdya punarapi vyAghuyya yAtaH
 kintu yIzurbAlakO yirUzAlami tiSThati| yUSaph tanmAtA ca tad aviditvA 44
 sa saggibhiH saha vidyata Etacca budvva dinaikagamyamArgaM jagmatuH|
 kintu zESE jnjAtibandhUnAM samIpE mRgayitvA taduddEzamaprApya 45
 tau punarapi yirUzAlamam parAvRtyAgatya taM mRgayAnjakratuH| 46 atha
 dinatrayAt paraM paNPitAnAM madhyE tESAM kathAH zRNvan tattvaM
 pRcchaMzca mandirE samupaviSTaH sa tAbhyAM dRSTaH| 47 tadA tasya buddhyA
 pratyuttaraizca sarvvE zrOtArO vismayamApadyante| 48 tAdRzaM dRSTvA
 tasya janakO janani ca camaccakratuH kinjca tasya mAtA tamavadat, hE putra,
 kathamAvAM pratItthaM samAcarastvam? pazya tava pitAhanjca zOkAkulau
 santau tvAmanvicchAvaH sma| 49 tataH sOvadat kutO mAm anvaicchataM?
 piturgRhe mayA sthAtavyam Etat kiM yuvAbhyAM na jnjAyate? 50 kintu tau
 tasyaitadvAkyasya tAtparyyaM bOddhuM nAzaknutAM| 51 tataH paraM sa
 tAbhyAM saha nAsarataM gatvA tayOrvazIbhUtastasthau kintu sarvvA EtAH
 kathAstasya mAtA manasi sthApayAmAsa| 52 atha yIzO rbuddhiH zarIranjca tathA
 tasmin Izvarasya mAnavAnAnjcAnugrahO varddhitum ArEbhe|

3 anantaraM tibiriyakaisarasya rAjatvasya panjcadazE vatsarE sati yadA
 pantIyapIlAtO yihUdAdEzAdhipati rhErOd tu gAlIlpradEzasya rAjA philipanAmA
 tasya bhrAta tu yitUriyAyAstrAkhOnItiyApradEzasya ca rAjAsIt luSanIyanAmA
 avilInIdEzasya rAjAsIt 2 hAnan kiyaphAzcEmau pradhAnayAjAkAvAstAM
 tadAnIM sikhariyasya putrAya yOhanE madhyEprAntaram Izvarasya vAkyE
 prakAzitE sati 3 sa yaddana ubhayataTapradEzAn samEtya pApamOcanArthaM
 manaHparAvarttanasya cihnarUpaM yanmajjanaM tadIyAH kathAH sarvvatra
 pracArayitumArEbhe| 4 yizayiyabhaviSyadvaktRgranthE yAdRzI lipirAstE yathA,
 paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta sarvvataH| tasya rAjapathanjcaiva samAnaM
 kurutAdhunA| 5 kAriSyante samucchrAyAH sakalA nimnabhUmayaH| kAriSyante

natAH sarvvE parvvatAzOpaparvvatAH| kAriSyantE ca yA vakrAstAH sarvvAH
 saralA bhuvaH| kAriSyantE samAnAstA yA uccanIcabhUmayaH| 6 IzvarENa
 kRtaM trANaM drakSyanti sarvvamAnavAH| ityEtat prAntarE vAkyaM vadataH
 kasyacid ravaH|| 7 yE yE loka majjanArthaM bahirAyayustAn sOvadat rE
 rE sarpavaMzA AgAminaH kOpAt palAyituM yuSmAn kazcEtayAmAsa? 8
 tasmAd ibrahIm asmAkaM pitA kathAmIdRzIM manObhi rna kathayitvA
 yUyaM manaHparivarttanayOgyaM phalaM phalata; yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
 vadAmi pASANEbhya EtEbhya Izvara ibrahImaH santAnOtpAdanE samarthaH| 9
 aparanjca tarumULE'dhunApi parazuH saMlagnOsti yastaruruttamaM phalaM na
 phalati sa chidyatE'gnau nikSipyatE ca| 10 tadAnIM lokAstaM papracchustarhi
 kiM karttavyamasmaBhiH? 11 tataH sOvAdIt yasya dvE vasanE vidyEtE sa
 vastrahInAyaikaM vitaratu kiMnjca yasya khAdyadravyaM vidyate sOpi tathaiva
 karOtu| 12 tataH paraM karasanjcaAyinO majjanArtham Agatya papracchuH hE
 gurO kiM karttavyamasmaBhiH? 13 tataH sOkathayat nirUpitAdadhikaM na
 gRhIita| 14 anantaraM sEnAgaNa Etya papraccha kimasmaBhi rvA karttavyam?
 tataH sObhidadhE kasya kAmapi hAniM mA kArSTa tathA mRSapavAdaM mA
 kuruta nijavEtanEna ca santuSyA tiSThata| 15 aparanjca loka apEkSayA sthitvA
 sarvvEpIti manObhi rvitarkayAnjakruH, yOhanayam abhiSiktastrAtA na vEti? 16
 tadA yOhan sarvvAn vyAjahAra, jalE'haM yuSmAn majjayAmi satyaM kintu yasya
 pAdukAbandhanaM mOcayitumapi na yOgyOsmi tAdRza EkO mattO gurutaraH
 pumAn Eti, sa yuSmAn vahnirUpE pavitra Atmani majjayiSyati| 17 aparanjca
 tasya hastE zUrpa AstE sa svazasyAni zuddharUpaM prasphOTya gOdhumAn
 sarvvAn bhANPAgArE saMgrahISyati kintu bUSANi sarvvANYanirvvANavahnina
 dAhayiSyati| 18 yOhan upadEzEnEtthaM nAnAkathA lokAnAM samakSaM
 pracArayAmAsa| 19 aparanjca hErOd rAjA philipnAmnaH sahOdarasya bhAryyAM
 hErOdiyAmadhi tathAnyAni yAni yAni kukarmmANi kRtavAn tadadhi ca 20
 yOhanA tiraskRto bhUtva kArAgArE tasya bandhanAd aparamapi kukarmma
 cakAra| 21 itaH pUrvvaM yasmin samayE sarvvE yOhanA majjitAstadAnIM
 yIzurapyAgatya majjitaH| 22 tadanantaraM tEna prArthitE mEghadvAraM muktaM

tasmAcca pavitra AtmA mUrttimAn bhUtvA kapOtavat taduparyyavarurOha;
 tadA tvaM mama priyaH putrastvayi mama paramaH santOSa ityAkAzavANI
 babhUva| 23 tadAnIM yIzuH prAyENa triMzadvarSavayaska AsIt| laukikajnjAnE
 tu sa yUSaphaH putraH, 24 yUSaph ELEH putraH, ElirmattataH putraH, mattat
 lEvEH putraH, lEvi rmalKEH putraH, malkiryAnnasya putraH; yAnno yUSaphaH
 putraH| 25 yUSaph mattathiyasya putraH, mattathiya AmOsaH putraH, AmOs
 nahUmaH putraH, nahUm iSLEH putraH iSlirnagEH putraH| 26 nagirmATaH putraH,
 mAT mattathiyasya putraH, mattathiyaH zimiyEH putraH, zimiyiryUSaphaH
 putraH, yUSaph yihUdAH putraH| 27 yihUdA yOhAnAH putraH, yOhAnA rISAH
 putraH, rISAH sirubbAbilaH putraH, sirubbAbil zaltIyElaH putraH, zaltIyEl nErEH
 putraH| 28 nErirmalKEH putraH, malkiH adyaH putraH, addi kOSamaH putraH,
 kOSam ilmOdadaH putraH, ilmOdad EraH putraH| 29 Er yOzEH putraH, yOziH
 ilIyESaraH putraH, ilIyESar yOrImaH putraH, yOrIm mattataH putraH, mattata
 lEvEH putraH| 30 lEviH zimiyOnaH putraH, zimiyOn yihUdAH putraH, yihUdA
 yUSuphaH putraH, yUSuph yOnanaH putraH, yAnan ilIyAkImaH putraH| 31
 iliyAkImH milEyAH putraH, milEyA mainanaH putraH, mainan mattattasya
 putraH, mattatto nAthanaH putraH, nAthana dAyUdaH putraH| 32 dAyUd yizayaH
 putraH, yizaya ObEdaH putra, ObEd bOyasaH putraH, bOyas salmOnaH putraH,
 salmOn nahazOnaH putraH| 33 nahazOn ammiInAdabaH putraH, ammiInAdab
 arAmaH putraH, arAm hiSrONaH putraH, hiSrON pErasaH putraH, pEras yihUdAH
 putraH| 34 yihUdA yAkUbaH putraH, yAkUb ishAkaH putraH, ishAk ibrahImaH
 putraH, ibrahIm tErahaH putraH, tErah nAhOraH putraH| 35 nAhOr sirugaH
 putraH, sirug riyvaH putraH, riyUH pElagaH putraH, pElag EvaraH putraH,
 Evar zElahaH putraH| 36 zElah kainanaH putraH, kainan arphakSadaH putraH,
 arphakSad zAmaH putraH, zAm nOhaH putraH, nOhO lEmakaH putraH| 37 lEmak
 mithUzElahaH putraH, mithUzElah hanOkaH putraH, hanOk yEradaH putraH,
 yErada mahalalElah putraH, mahalalEl kainanaH putraH| 38 kainan inOzaH putraH,
 inOz zEtaH putraH, zEt AdamaH putra, Adam Izvarasya putraH|

4 tataH paraM yIzuH pavitrENAtmanA pUrNaH san yaddananadyAH
 parAvRtyAtmanA prAntaraM nItaH san catvAriMzaddinAni yAvat zaitAnA
 parIkSitO'bhUt, **2** kinjca tAni sarvvadinAni bhOjanaM vinA sthitatvAt kAlE pUrNE
 sa kSudhitavAn| **3** tataH zaitAnAgatya tamavadat tvaM cEdIzvarasya putratarhi
 prastarAnEtAn AjnjayA pUpAn kuru| **4** tadA yIzuvAca, lipirIdRzI vidyate
 manujAH kEvalEna pUpEna na jIvati kintvIzvarasya sarvvAbhirAjnjAbhi rjIvati| **5**
 tadA zaitAn tamuccaM parvvataM nItva nimiSaikamadyE jagataH sarvvarAjyAni
 darzitavAn| **6** pazcAt tamavAdIt sarvvam Etad vibhavaM pratApanjca tubhyaM
 dAsyAmi tan mayi samarpitamAstE yaM prati mamEcchA jAyate tasmai dAtuM
 zaknOmi, **7** tvaM cEnmAM bhajasE tarhi sarvvamEtat tavaiva bhaviSyati| **8** tadA
 yIzustaM pratyuktavAn dUrI bhava zaitAn lipirAstE, nijaM prabhuM paramEzvaraM
 bhajasva kEvalaM tamEva sEvasva ca| **9** atha zaitAn taM yirUzAlamaM nItva
 mandirasya cUPayA upari samupavEzya jagAda tvaM cEdIzvarasya putratarhi
 sthAnAditO lamphitvAdhaH **10** pata yatO lipirAstE, AjnjApyiSyati svIyAn
 dUtAn sa paramEzvaraH| **11** rakSitum sarvvamArgE tvAM tEna tvaccaraNE
 yathA| na lagEt prastarAghAtastvAM dhariSyanti tE tathA| **12** tadA yIzuna
 pratyuktam idamapyuktamasti tvaM svaprabhuM parEzaM mA parIkSasva| **13**
 pazcAt zaitAn sarvvaparIkSAM samApya kSaNaAttaM tyaktvA yayau| **14** tadA
 yIzurAtmaprabhAvAt punargAlilpradEzaM gatastadA tatsukhyAtizcaturdizAM
 vyAnazE| **15** sa tESAM bhajanagRhESu upadizya sarvvaiH prazaMsitO babhUva|
16 atha sa svapAlanasthAnaM nAsaratpuramEtya vizrAmavArE svAcArAd
 bhajanagEhaM pravizya paThitumuttasthau| **17** tatO yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinaH
 pustake tasya karadatE sati sa tat pustakaM vistAryya yatra vakSyamANAni
 vacanAni santi tat sthAnaM prApya papATha| **18** AtmA tu paramEzasya
 madIyOpari vidyate| daridrESu susaMvAdaM vaktuM mAM sObhiSiktavAn|
 bhagnAntaH karaNAllokaN susvasthAn karttumEva ca| bandIkRtESu lokeSu
 mukte rghOSayituM vacaH| nEtrANi dAtumandhEbhyastrAtuM baddhajanAnapi|
19 parEzAnugrahE kAlaM pracArayitumEva ca| sarvvaitatkaraNArthAya mAmEva
 prahiNOTi saH|| **20** tataH pustakaM badvva paricArakasya hastE samarpya cAsanE

samupaviSTaH, tatO bhajanagRhe yAvanto loka Asan tE sarvvE'nanyadRSTyA
 taM vilulOkirE| 21 anantaram adyaitAni sarvvANi likhitavacanAni yuSmAkAM
 madhyE siddhAni sa imAM kathAM tEbhyaH kathayitumArEbhe| 22 tataH
 sarvvE tasmin anvarajyanta, kinjca tasya mukhAnnirgatAbhiranugrahasya
 kathAbhizcamatkRtya kathayAmAsuH kimayaM yUSaphaH putro na? 23
 tadA sO'vAdId hE cikitsaka svamEva svasthaM kuru kapharnAhUmi yadyat
 kRtavAn tadazrauSma tAH sarvAH kriyA atra svadEzE kuru kathAMetAM
 yUyamEvAvazyaM mAM vadiSyatha| 24 punaH sOvAdId yuSmAnahaM
 yathArthaM vadAmi, kOpi bhaviSyadvAdi svadEzE satkArAM na prApnOti| 25
 aparajca yathArthaM vacmi, Eliyasya jIvanakAlE yadA sArddhatritayavarSANi
 yAvat jaladapratibandhAt sarvvasmin dEzE mahAdurbhikSam ajaniSTa
 tadAnIm isrAyElO dEzasya madhyE bahvyO vidhavA Asan, 26 kintu
 sIdOnpradEzIyasAriphatpuranivAsinIm EkAM vidhavAM vinA kasyAzcidapi samIpe
 EliyaH prEritO nAbhUt| 27 aparajca ilIzAyabhaviSyadvAdividyamAnatAkAlE
 isrAyEldEzE bahavaH kuSThina Asan kintu surIyadEzIyaM nAmAnkuSThinaM
 vinA kOpyanyaH pariSkRto nAbhUt| 28 imAM kathAM zrutvA bhajanagEhasthita
 lokaH sakroDham utthAya 29 nagarAttAM bahiSkRtya yasya zikhariNa
 upari tESAM nagaram sthApitamAstE tasmAnnikSEptuM tasya zikharaM taM
 ninyuH 30 kintu sa tESAM madhyAdapasRtya sthAnAntaraM jagAma| 31
 tataH paraM yIzurgAlIpradEzIyakapharnAhUmnagara upasthAya vizrAmavArE
 lOkAnupadESTum ArabdhavAn| 32 tadupadEzAt sarvvE camaccakru ryatastasya
 katha gurutarA Asan| 33 tadAnIM tadbhajanagEhasthitO'mEdhyabhUtagrasta
 EkO jana uccaiH kathayAmAsa, 34 hE nAsaratIyayIzO'smAn tyaja, tvaya
 sahAsmAkAM kaH sambandhaH? kismAn vinAzayitumAyAsi? tvamIzvarasya
 pavitro jana EtadahaM jAnAmi| 35 tadA yIzustaM tarjayitvAvadat maunI
 bhava itO bahirbhava; tataH sOmEdhyabhUtastaM madhyasthAnE pAtayitvA
 kinjcidapyahiMsitvA tasmAd bahirgatavAn| 36 tataH sarvvE lOkAzcamatkRtya
 parasparaM vaktumArEbhirE kOyaM camatkArAH| ESa prabhAvENa parAkramENa
 cAmEdhyabhUtAn AjnjApayati tEnaiva tE bahirgacchanti| 37 anantaraM

caturdiksthadEzAn tasya sukhyaAtirvyApnOt| 38 tadanantaraM sa bhajanagEhAd
 bahirAgatya zimOnO nivEzanaM pravivEza tadA tasya zvazrUrjvarENAtyantaM
 pIPitAsIt ziSyAstadarthaM tasmin vinayaM cakruH| 39 tataH sa tasyAH
 samIpE sthitvA jvaraM tarjayAmAsa tEnaiva tAM jvarO'tyAkSIt tataH sa
 tatKsaNam utthAya tAn siSEvE| 40 atha sUryyAstakAlE svESAM yE yE
 janA nAnArOgaiH pIPitA Asan lOkAstAn yIzOH samIpam AninyuH, tadA sa
 Ekaikasya gAtRE karamarpayitvA tAnarOGAn cakAra| 41 tatO bhUtA bahubhyO
 nirgatya cItzabdaM kRtvA ca babhASirE tvamIzvarasya putro'bhiSiktatrAta;
 kintu sObhiSiktatrAtEti tE vividurEtasmAt kArANAt tAn tarjayitvA tadvaktuM
 niSiSEdha| 42 aparanjca prabhAtE sati sa vijanasthAnaM pratasthE
 pazcAt janAstamanvicchantastannikaTaM gatvA sthAnAntaragamanArthaM
 tamanvarundhan| 43 kintu sa tAn jagAda, IzvarIyarAjyasya susaMvAdaM
 pracArayitum anyAni purANYapi mayA yAtavyAni yatastadarthamEva prEritOhaM|
 44 atha gAlILO bhajanagEhESu sa upadidEza|

5 anantaraM yIzurEkadA ginESarathdasya tIra uttiSThati, tadA loka
 IzvarIyakathAM zrOtum tadupari prapatitAH| 2 tadAnIM sa hdasya tIrasamIpE
 naudvayaM dadarza kinjca matsyOpajIvino nAvaM vihAya jAlaM prakSAlayanti| 3
 tatastayOrdvayO rmadhyE zimOnO nAvamAruhya tIrAt kinjciddUraM yAtuM
 tasmin vinayaM kRtvA naukAyAmupavizya lOkAn prOpadiSTavAn| 4 pazcAt
 taM prastAvaM samApya sa zimOnaM vyAjahAra, gabhIraM jalaM gatvA
 matsyAn dharttuM jAlaM nikSipa| 5 tataH zimOna babhASE, hE gurO yadyapi
 vayaM kRtsnAM yAminIM parizramya matsyaikamapi na prAptAstathApi
 bhavato nidEzato jAlaM kSipAmaH| 6 atha jAlE kSiptE bahumatsyapatanAd
 AnAyaH pracchinnaH| 7 tasmAd upakarttum anyanausthAn saggina AyAtum
 iggitEna samAhvayan tatasta Agatya matsyai rnaudvayaM prapUrayAmAsu ryai
 rnaudvayaM pramagnam| 8 tadA zimOnpitarastad vilOkya yIzOzcaraNayOH
 patitvA, hE prabhOhaM pApI narO mama nikaTAd bhavAn yAtu, iti kathitavAn| 9
 yatO jAlE patitAnAM matsyAnAM yUthAt zimOn tatsagginazca camatkRtavantaH;
 zimOnaH sahakAriNau sivadEH putrau yAkUb yOhan cEmau tAdRzau babhUvatuH|

10 tadA yIzuH zimOnaM jagAda mA bhaisIradyArabhya tvaM manuSyadharO
 bhaviSyasi| 11 anantaraM sarvvAsu nausu tIram AnItAsu tE sarvvAn parityajya
 tasya pazcAdgAminO babhUvuH| 12 tataH paraM yIzau kasmiMzcit purE
 tiSThati jana EkaH sarvvAggakuSThastam vilOkya tasya samIpE nyubjaH
 patitvA savinayaM vaktumArEbhe, hE prabhO yadi bhavAnicchatI tarhi mAM
 pariSkarttuM zaknOti| 13 tadAnIM sa pANiM prasAryya tadaggaM spRzan
 babhASE tvaM pariSkriyasvEti mamEcchAsti tatastatkSaNaM sa kuSThAt
 muktaH| 14 pazcAt sa tamAjnjApayAmAsa kathAmimAM kasmaicid akathayitvA
 yAjakasya samIpanjca gatvA svaM darzaya, lOkEbhyO nijapariSkRtatvasya
 pramANadAnAya mUsAjnjAnusArENa dravyamutmrjasva ca| 15 tathApi yIzOH
 sukhyaTi rbahu vyAptumArEbhe kinjca tasya kathAM zrOtum svIyarOgEbhyO
 mOktunjca lOkA AjagmuH| 16 atha sa prAntaraM gatvA prArthayAnjcakre| 17
 aparanjca EkadAyIzurupadizati, Etarhi gAlilyihUdApradEzayOH sarvvanagarEbhyO
 yirUzAlamazca kiyantaH phirUzilOkA vyavasthApakAzca samAgatya tadantike
 samupavivizuH, tasmin kaLE lOkAnAmArOgyakAraNAt prabhOH prabhAvaH
 pracakAzE| 18 pazcAt kiyantO lOkA EkaM pakSaghAtinaM khaTvAyAM nidhAya
 yIzOH samIpamAnEtum sammukhe sthApayitunjca vyApriyanta| 19 kintu
 bahunanivahasamvAdhAt na zaknuvantO gRhOpari gatvA gRhapRSThaM
 khanitvA tam pakSaghAtinaM sakhaTvam gRhamadhye yIzOH sammukhe
 'varOhayAmAsuH| 20 tadA yIzustESAM IdRzaM vizvAsaM vilOkya tam
 pakSaghAtinaM vyAjahAra, hE mAnava tava pApamakSamyata| 21 tasmAd
 adhyApakAH phirUzinazca cittairitthaM pracintitavantaH, ESa jana IzvaraM
 nindati kOyaM? kEvalamIzvaraM vinA pApam kSantuM kaH zaknOti? 22
 tadA yIzustESAM itthaM cintanaM viditvA tEbhyOkathayad yUyaM manObhiH
 kutO vitarkayatha? 23 tava pApakSamA jAta yadvA tvamutthAya vraja
 EtayO rmadhye ka kathA sukathya? 24 kintu pRthivyAM pApam kSantuM
 mAnavasutasya sAmarthyamasti yathA yUyaM jnjAtum zaknutha tadarthaM
 (sa tam pakSaghAtinaM jagAda) uttiSTha svazayyAM gRhItva gRhaM yAhIti
 tvAmAdizAmi| 25 tasmAt sa tatkSaNam utthAya sarvvESAM sAkSAT nijazayanIyaM

gRhItvA IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan nijanivEzanaM yayau| 26 tasmAt sarvvE
vismaya prAptA manaHsu bhItAzca vayamadyAsambhavakAryyANYadarzAma
ityuktva paramEzvaraM dhanyaM prOditaH| 27 tataH paraM bahirgacchan
karasanjcayasthAnE lEvinAmAnaM karasanjAyakaM dRSTvA yIzustamabhidadhE
mama pazcAdEhi| 28 tasmAt sa tatSaNaT sarvvaM parityajya tasya pazcAdiyAya|
29 anantaraM lEvi rnijagRhE tadarthaM mahAbhOjyaM cakAra, tAdA taiH
sahAnEkE karasanjAyinastadanyalOkAzca bhOkumupavivizuH| 30 tasmAt
kAraNaT caNPAlAnAM pApilOkAnAnjca sagge yUyaM kutO bhaMgdhvE pivatha
cEti kathAM kathayitva phirUzinO'dhyApakAzca tasya ziSyaiH saha vAgyuddhaM
karttumArEbhirE| 31 tasmAd yIzustAn pratyavOcad arOgalOkAnAM cikitsakEna
prayOjanaM nAsti kintu sarOgANAmEva| 32 ahaM dhArmmikAn AhvAtuM
nAgatOsmi kintu manaH parAvarttayituM pApina Eva| 33 tatastE prOcuh, yOhanaH
phirUzinAnjca ziSyA vAraMvAram upavasanti prArthayantE ca kintu tava ziSyAH
kutO bhunjjatE pivanti ca? 34 tAdA sa tAnAcakhyau varE sagge tiSThati varasya
sakhigaNaM kimupavAsayituM zaknutha? 35 kintu yAdA tESAM nikaTAd varO
nESyate tAdA tE samupavatsyanti| 36 sOparamapi dRSTAntaM kathayAmbabhUva
purAtanavastrE kOpi nutanavastraM na slvyati yatastEna sEvanEna jIrNavastraM
chidyatE, nUtanapurAtanavastrayO rmElanjca na bhavati| 37 purAtanyAM kutvAM
kOpi nutanaM drAkSARasaM na nidadhAti, yatO navInadrAkSARasasya tEjasa
purAtanI kutU rvidIryyatE tato drAkSARasaH patati kutUzca nazyati| 38 tato
hEtO rnUtanyAM kutvAM navInadrAkSARasaH nidhAtavyastEnObhayasya rakSA
bhavati| 39 aparanjca purAtanaM drAkSARasaM pItva kOpi nUtanaM na vAnjchati,
yataH sa vakti nUtanAt purAtanam prazastam|

6 acaranjca parvvaNO dvitIyadinAt paraM prathamavizrAmavArE zasyakSEtrEna
yIzOrgamanakAlE tasya ziSyAH kaNizaM chittva karESu marddayitva
khAditumArEbhirE| 2 tasmAt kiyantaH phirUzinastAnavadan vizrAmavArE yat
karmma na karttavyaM tat kutaH kurutha? 3 yIzuH pratyuvAca dAyUd tasya
sagginazca kSudhArttaH kiM cakruH sa katham Izvarasya mandiraM pravizya
4 yE darzanIyAH pUpA yAjakan vinAnyasya kasyApyabhOjanIyAstAnAnIya

svayaM bubhajE saggibhyOpi dadau tat kiM yuSmAbhiH kadApi nApAThi?
 5 pazcAt sa tAnavadat manujasutO vizrAmavArasyApi prabhu rbhavati| 6
 anantaram anyavizrAmavArE sa bhajanagEhaM pravizya samupadizati| tada
 tatsthAnE zuSkadakSiNakara EkaH pumAn upatasthivAn| 7 tasmAd adhyApakAH
 phirUzinazca tasmin dOSamArOpayituM sa vizrAmavArE tasya svAsthyaM
 karOti navEti pratIkSitumArEbhirE| 8 tada yIzustESAM cintAM veditvA taM
 zuSkakaram pumAMsaM prOVaCa, tvamutthAya madhyasthAnE tiSTha| 9 tasmAt
 tasmin utthitavati yIzustAn vyAjahAra, yuSmAn imAM kathAM pRcchAmi,
 vizrAmavArE hitam ahitaM vA, prANarakSaNaM prANanAzanaM vA, EtESAM
 kiM karmmakaraNIyam? 10 pazcAt caturdikSu sarvvAn vilOkya taM mAnavaM
 babhASE, nijakaram prasAraya; tatastEna tathA kRta itarakaravat tasya hastaH
 svasthObhavat| 11 tasmAt tE pracaNPakOpAnvita yIzuM kiM kariSyantIti
 parasparaM pramantritAH| 12 tataH paraM sa parvvatamAruhyEzvaramuddizya
 prArthayamAnaH kRtsnAM rAtriM yApitavAn| 13 atha dinE sati sa sarvvAn
 ziSyAn AhUtavAn tESAM madhyE 14 pitaranAmna khyAtaH zimOn tasya bhrAtA
 Andriyazca yAkUb yOhan ca philip barthalamayazca 15 mathiH thOmA Alphlyasya
 putro yAkUb jvalantanAmna khyAtaH zimOn 16 ca yAkUbO bhrAtA yihUdAzca
 taM yaH parakarESu samarpayisYati sa ISkarIyOtIyayihUdAzcaitan dvAdaza
 janAn manOnItAn kRtvA sa jagrAha tathA prErita iti tESAM nAma cakAra| 17
 tataH paraM sa taiH saha parvvatAdavaruhya upatyakAyAM tasthau tatastasya
 ziSyasagghO yihUdAdEzAd yirUzAlamazca sOrAH sIdOnazca jaladhE rOdhasO
 jananihAzca Etya tasya kathAzravaNArthaM rOgamuktyarthanjca tasya samIpE
 tasthuH| 18 amEdhyabhUtagrastAzca tannikaTamAgatya svAsthyaM prApuH| 19
 sarvvESAM svAsthyakaraNaprabhAvasya prakAzitatvAt sarvvE loka Etya taM
 spraSTuM yEtirE| 20 pazcAt sa ziSyAn prati dRSTiM kutvA jagAda, hE daridra
 yUyaM dhanya yata IzvarIyE rAjyE vO'dhikArOsti| 21 hE adhuna kSudhitalOkA
 yUyaM dhanya yatO yUyaM tarpsyatha; hE iha rOdinO janA yUyaM dhanya
 yatO yUyaM hasiSyatha| 22 yadA loka manuSyasUnO rnAmahEtO ryuSmAn
 RtIyiSyantE pRthak kRtvA nindiSyanti, adhamAniva yuSmAn svasamIpAd

dUrIkariSyanti ca tAdA yUyaM dhanyAH| 23 svargE yuSmAkaM yathESTaM
 phalaM bhaviSyati, EtadartHaM tasmin dinE prOllasata AnandEna nRtyata ca,
 tESAM pUrvvapuruSAzca bhaviSyadvAdinaH prati tathaiva vyavAharan| 24
 kintu hA hA dhanavanto yUyaM sukhaM prApnuta| hanta paritRpta yUyaM
 kSudhitA bhaviSyatha; 25 iha hasanto yUyaM vata yuSmAbhiH zOcItavyaM
 rOditavyanjca| 26 sarvvailAkai ryuSmAkaM sukhyAtau kRtAyAM yuSmAkaM
 durgati rbhaviSyati yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA mRSAbhaviSyadvAdinaH prati
 tadvat kRtavantaH| 27 hE zrOtArO yuSmabhyamahaM kathayAmi, yUyaM zatruSu
 prIyadhvaM yE ca yuSmAn dviSanti tESAmapi hitaM kuruta| 28 yE ca yuSmAn
 zapanti tEbhya AziSaM datta yE ca yuSmAn avamanyantE tESAM maggalaM
 prArthayadhvaM| 29 yadi kazcit tava kapOLE capETAgHAtaM karOti tarhi taM
 prati kapOlam anyAM parAvarttya sammukhIkuru punazca yadi kazcit tava
 gAtrIyavastraM harati tarhi taM paridhEyavastram api grahItuM mA vAraya| 30
 yastvAM yAcatE tasmai dEhi, yazca tava sampattim harati taM mA yAcasva|
 31 parEbhyaH svAn prati yathAcaraNam apEkSadhvE parAn prati yUyamapi
 tathAcarata| 32 yE janA yuSmAsu prIyantE kEvalaM tESu prIyamANESu yuSmAkaM
 kiM phalaM? pApilOkA api svESu prIyamANESu prIyantE| 33 yadi hitakAriNa Eva
 hitaM kurutha tarhi yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM? pApilOkA api tathA kurvvanti|
 34 yEbhya RNaparizOdhasya prAptipratyAzAstE kEvalaM tESu RNE samarpitE
 yuSmAkaM kiM phalaM? punaH prAptyAzayA pApilOkA api pApijanESu RNam
 arpayanti| 35 atO yUyaM ripuSvapi prIyadhvaM, parahitaM kuruta ca; punaH
 prAptyAzAM tyaktvA RNamarpayata, tathA kRtE yuSmAkaM mahAphalaM
 bhaviSyati, yUyanjca sarvvapradhAnasya santAnA iti khyAtim prApsyatha, yatO
 yuSmAkaM pitA kRtaghnAnAM durvTattAnAnjca hitaM acarati| 36 ata Eva sa
 yathA dayAlu ryUyamapi tAdRza dayAlavo bhavata| 37 aparanjca parAn dOSiNO
 mA kuruta tasmAd yUyaM dOSikRta na bhaviSyatha; adaNPyAn mA danPayata
 tasmAd yUyamapi danPaM na prApsyatha; parESAM dOSAn kSamadhvaM tasmAd
 yuSmAkamapi dOSAH kSamiSyantE| 38 dAnAnidatta tasmAd yUyaM dAnAni
 prApsyatha, varanjca lokaH parimANapAtraM pradalayya sanjcAlya prOnjcAlya

paripUryya yuSmAkAM krOPESu samarpayiSyanti; yUyaM yEna parimANEna
 parimAtha tEnaiva parimANEna yuSmatkRtE parimAsyatE| 39 atha sa tEbhyO
 dRSTAntakathAmakathayat, andhO janaH kimandhaM panthAnaM darzayituM
 zaknOti? tasmAd ubhAvapi kiM garttE na patiSyataH? 40 gurOH ziSyO na
 zrESThaH kintu ziSyE siddhe sati sa gurutulyO bhavituM zaknOti| 41 aparanjca
 tvaM svacakSuSi nAsAM adRSTvA tava bhrAtuzcakSuSi yattRNamasti tadEva
 kutaH pazyami? 42 svacakSuSi yA nAsA vidyatE tAm ajnjAtvA, bhrAtastava
 nEtrAt tRNAM bahiH karOmIti vAkyaM bhrAtaraM kathaM vaktuM zaknOSi? hE
 kapaTin pUrvvaM svanayanAt nAsAM bahiH kuru tatO bhrAtuzcakSuSastRNAM
 bahiH karttuM sudRSTiM prApsyasi| 43 anyanjca uttamastaruH kadApi
 phalamanuttamaM na phalati, anuttamataruzca phalamuttamaM na phalati
 kArANadataH phalaistaravO jnjAyantE| 44 kaNTakipAdapAt kOpi uPumbaraphalAni
 na pAtayati tathA zRgAlakOlivRkSAdapi kOpi drAkSaphalaM na pAtayati| 45 tadvat
 sAdhulOkO'ntaHkaraNarUpAt subhANPAgArAd uttamAni dravyANi bahiH karOti,
 duSTO lOkazcAntaHkaraNarUpAt kubhANPAgArAt kutsitAni dravyANi nirgamayati
 yatO'ntaHkaraNAnAM pUrNabhAvAnurUpANi vacAMsi mukhAnnirgacchanti| 46
 aparanjca mamAjnjAnurUpaM nAcaritvA kutO mAM prabhO prabhO iti vadatha?
 47 yaH kazcin mama nikaTam Agatya mama kathA nizamya tadanurUpaM karmma
 karOti sa kasya sadRzO bhavati tadahaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 48 yO janO
 gabhIraM khanitvA pASANasthale bhittim nirmmAya svagRhaM racayati tEna
 saha tasyOpama bhavati; yata AplAvijalamEtya tasya mULE vEgEna vahadapi
 tadgEhaM lAPayituM na zaknOti yatastasya bhittiH pASANOpari tiSThati| 49
 kintu yaH kazcin mama kathAH zrutvA tadanurUpaM nAcarati sa bhittim vina
 mRdupari gRhanirmmAtrA samAnO bhavati; yata AplAvijalamAgatya vEgEna
 yadA vahati tadA tadgRhaM patati tasya mahat patanaM jAyatE|

7 tataH paraM sa lOkAnAM karNagOcarE tAn sarvvAn upadEzAn samApya
 yadA kapharnAhUmpuraM pravizati 2 tadA zatasEnApateH priyadAsa
 EkO mRtakalpaH pIPita AsIt| 3 ataH sEnApati ryIzO rvArttAM nizamya
 dAsasyArOgyakaraNaya tasyAgamanArthaM vinayakaraNaya yihUdlyAn kiyataH

prAcaH prESayAmAsa| 4 tE yIzOrantikaM gatvA vinayAtizayaM vaktumArEbhirE,
 sa sEnApati rbhavatOnugrahaM prAptum arhati| 5 yataH sOsmajjAtIyESu loKESu
 prIyate tathAsmatkRtE bhajanagEhaM nirmmitavAn| 6 tasmAd yIzustaiH saha
 gatvA nivEzanasya samIpaM prApa, tadA sa zatasEnApati rvakSyamaNavaKyaM
 taM vaktuM bandhUn prAhiNOT| hE prabhO svayaM zramO na karttavYO
 yad bhavata madgEhamadhyE pAdArpaNaM kriyeta tadapyahaM nArhAmi, 7
 kinjcAhaM bhavatsamIpaM yAtumapi nAtmAnaM yOgyaM buddhavAn, tato
 bhavAn vAkyamAtraM vadatu tEnaiva mama dAsaH svasthO bhaviSyati| 8 yasmAd
 ahaM parAdhInOpi mamAdhInA yAH sEnAH santi tAsAm EkajanaM prati yAhIti
 mayA prOkte sa yAti; tadanyaM prati AyAhIti prOkte sa AyAti; tathA nijadAsaM
 prati Etat kurviti prOkte sa tadEva karOti| 9 yIzuridaM vAkyam zrutvA vismayaM
 yayau, mukhaM parAvartya pazcAdvarttinO loKAn babhASE ca, yuSmAnahaM
 vadAmi isrAyElO vaMzamadhyEpi vizvAsamIdRzaM na prApnavaM| 10 tataste
 prESita gRhaM gatvA taM pIPitaM dAsaM svasthaM dadRzuH| 11 parE'hani sa
 nAyInAkhyam nagaram jagAma tasyAnEkE ziSyA anyE ca loKastEna sArddhaM
 yayuH| 12 tESu tannagarasya dvArasannidhiM prAptESu kiyanto loKa EkaM
 mRtamanujaM vahantO nagarasya bahiryAnti, sa tanmAturEkaputrastanmAta ca
 vidhava; tayA sArddhaM tannagarIyA bahavo loKa Asan| 13 prabhustAM vilOkya
 sanukampaH kathayAmAsa, mA rOdIH| sa samIpamitvA khaTvAM pasparza tasmAd
 vAhakAH sthagitAstamyuH; 14 tadA sa uvAca hE yuvamanuSyA tvamuttiSTha,
 tvAmaham AjnjApayAmi| 15 tasmAt sa mRtO janastatkSaNamutthAya kathAM
 prakathitaH; tato yIzustasya mAtari taM samarpayAmAsa| 16 tasmAt sarvvE
 loKAH zazagkirE; EkO mahAbhaviSyadvAdI madhyE'smAkam samudait, Izvarazca
 svalOkAnanvagRhIAt kathAmimAM kathayitvA IzvaraM dhanyaM jagaduH| 17
 tataH paraM samastaM yihUdAdEzaM tasya caturdiksthadEzanjca tasyaitakIrtti
 rvyAnazE| 18 tataH paraM yOhanaH ziSyESu taM tadvRttAntaM jnjApitavatsu
 19 sa svaziSyANAM dvau janAvAhUya yIzuM prati vakSyamaNavaKyaM
 vaktuM prESayAmAsa, yasyAgamanam apEkSyA tiSThAmO vayaM kiM sa Eva
 janastvaM? kiM vayamanyamapEkSyA sthAsyAmaH? 20 pazcAttau mAnavau

gatvA kathayAmAsatuH, yasyAgamanam apEkSyA tiSThAmO vayaM, kiM
 saEva janastvaM? kiM vayamanyamapEkSyA sthAsyAmaH? kathAmimAM
 tubhyaM kathayituM yOhan majjaka AvAM prESitavAn| 21 tasmin daNPE
 yIzUrOgiNO mahAvyAdhimatO duSTabhUtagrastAMzca bahUn svasthAn kRtvA,
 anEkAndhEbhyazcakSuMSi dattvA pratyuvAca, 22 yuvAM vrajatam andhA nEtrANi
 khanjjAzcarANani ca prApnuvanti, kuSThinaH pariSkriyantE, badhirAH zravanAni
 mRtAzca jIvanAni prApnuvanti, daridrANAM samIpESu susaMvAdaH pracAryyatE,
 yaM prati vighnasvarUpOhaM na bhavAmi sa dhanyaH, 23 EtAni yAni pazyathaH
 zRNuthazca tAni yOhanaM jnjApayatam| 24 tayO rdUtayO rgatayOH satO
 ryOhani sa lOkAn vaktumupacakramE, yUyaM madhyEprAntaraM kiM draSTuM
 niragamata? kiM vAyuna kampitaM naPaM? 25 yUyaM kiM draSTuM niragamata?
 kiM sUkSmavastraparidhAyinaM kamapi naraM? kintu yE sUkSmamRduvastrANi
 paridadhati sUttamAni dravyANi bhunjatE ca tE rAjadhAnISu tiSThanti| 26
 tarhi yUyaM kiM draSTuM niragamata? kimEkaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM? tadEva
 satyaM kintu sa pumAn bhaviSyadvAdinOpi zrESTha ityahaM yuSmAn vadAmi; 27
 pazya svakIyadUtantu tavAgra prESayAmyahaM| gatvA tvadIyamArgantu sa hi
 pariSkariSyati| yadarthE lipiriyam AstE sa Eva yOhan| 28 atO yuSmAnahaM vadAmi
 striyA garbbhajAtAnAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM madhyE yOhanO majjakAt zrESThaH
 kOpi nAsti, tatrApi Izvarasya rAjyE yaH sarvvasmAt kSudraH sa yOhanOpi
 zrESThaH| 29 aparanjca sarvvE lOkAH karamanjcAyinazca tasya vAkyAni zrutvA
 yOhanA majjanEna majjitAH paramEzvaraM nirdOSaM mEnirE| 30 kintu phirUzinO
 vyavasthApakAzca tEna na majjitAH svAn pratIzvarasyOpadEzaM niSphalam
 akurvvan| 31 atha prabhuH kathayAmAsa, idAnIntanajanAn kEnOpamAmi?
 tE kasya sadRzAH? 32 yE bAlakA vipaNyAm upavizya parasparam AhUya
 vAkyamidaM vadanti, vayaM yuSmAkAM nikaTE vaMzIraVAdiSma, kintu yUyaM
 nAnarttiSTa, vayaM yuSmAkAM nikaTa arOdiSma, kintu yuyam na vyalapiSTa,
 bAlakairEtAdRzaistESAM upama bhavati| 33 yatO yOhan majjaka Agatya pUpaM
 nAkhAdat drAkSArasanjca nApivat tasmAd yUyaM vadatha, bhUtagrastOyam|
 34 tataH paraM mAnavasuta AgatyAkhAdadapivanjca tasmAd yUyaM vadatha,

khAdakaH surApazcANPALapApinAM bandhurEkO janO dRzyatAm| 35 kintu
 jnjAninO jnjAnaM nirdOSaM viduH| 36 pazcAdEkaH phirUzI yIzuM bhOjanAya
 nyamantrayat tataH sa tasya gRhaM gatvA bhOktumupaviSTaH| 37 Etarhi
 tatphirUzinO gRhe yIzu rbhEktum upAvEkSIt tacchrutvA tannagaravAsinI kApi
 duSTA nArI pANParaprastasya sampuTake sugandhitailam AnIya 38 tasya
 pazcAt pAdayOH sannidhau tasyau rudatI ca nEtrAmbubhistasya caraNau
 prakSAIya nijakacairamArkSIt, tatastasya caraNau cumbitvA tEna sugandhitailEna
 mamarda| 39 tasmAt sa nimantrayitA phirUzI manasA cintayAmAsa, yadyayaM
 bhaviSyadvAdI bhavEt tarhi EnaM spRzati yA strI sA kA kIdRzI cEti jnjAtuM
 zaknuyAt yataH sA duSTA| 40 tadA yAzustaM jagAda, hE zimOn tvAM prati
 mama kinjcid vaktavyamasti; tasmAt sa babhASE, hE gurO tad vadatu| 41
 EkOttamarNasya dvAvadhamarNAvAstAM, tayOrEkaH panjcazatAni mudrApAdAn
 aparazca panjcaZat mudrApAdAn dhArrayAmAsa| 42 tadanantaraM tayOH
 zOdhyAbhAvAt sa uttamarNastayO rRNE cakSamE; tasmAt tayOrdvayOH kastasmin
 prESyatE bahu? tad brUhi| 43 zimOn pratyuvAca, mayA budhyatE yasyAdhikam
 RNAM cakSamE sa iti; tatO yIzustaM vyAjahAra, tvaM yathArthaM vyacArayaH| 44
 atha tAM nArIM prati vyAghuThya zimOnamavOcat, strImimAM pazyasi? tava
 gRhe mayyAgatE tvaM pAdaprakSAIyanArthaM jalaM nAdAH kintu yOSidESA
 nayanajalai rmama pAdau prakSAIya kEzairamArkSIt| 45 tvaM mAM nAcumbIH
 kintu yOSidESA svIyAgamanAdArabhya madIyapAdau cumbituM na vyaraMsta|
 46 tvanjca madIyOttamAgge kinjcidapi tailaM nAmardIH kintu yOSidESA
 mama caraNau sugandhitailEnAmarddIt| 47 atastvAM vyAharAmi, EtasyA bahu
 pApamakSamyata tatO bahu prIyatE kintu yasyAlpapApaM kSamyatE sOlpaM
 prIyatE| 48 tataH paraM sa tAM babhASE, tvadIyaM pApamakSamyata| 49 tadA
 tEna sArddhaM yE bhOktum upavivizustE parasparaM vaktumArEbhirE, ayaM
 pApaM kSamatE ka ESaH? 50 kintu sa tAM nArIM jagAda, tava vizvAsastvAM
 paryyatRasta tvaM kSEmENa vraja|

8 aparanjca yIzu rdvAdazabhiH ziSyaiH sArddhaM nAnAnagarESu nAnAgrAmESu
 ca gacchan izvarIyarAjatvasya susaMvAdaM pracArayituM prArEbhe| 2

tadA yasyAH sapta bhUtA niragacchan sA magdalInIti vikhyAtA mariyam
hErOdrAjasya gRhAdhipatEH hOSe rbhAryyA yOhanA zUzAnA 3 prabhRtayO
yA bahvyAH striyaH duSTabhUtEbhyO rOgEbhyazca muktAH satyO nijavibhUtI
rvyayitvA tamasEvanta, tAH sarvvAstEna sArddham Asan| 4 anantaram
nAnAnagarEbhyO bahavO loka Agatya tasya samIpe'milan, tadA sa tEbhya EkAM
dRSTAntakathAM kathayAmAsa| EkaH kRSibalo bIjAni vaptuM bahirjagAma, 5
tatO vapanakALE katipayAni bIjAni mArgapArzvE pEtUH, tatastAni padatalai
rdalitAni pakSibhi rbhakSitAni ca| 6 katipayAni bIjAni pASANasthale patitAni
yadyapi tAnyagkuritAni tathApi rasAbhAvAt zuzuSuH| 7 katipayAni bIjAni
kaNTakivanamadhyE patitAni tataH kaNTakivanAni saMvRddhya tAni jagrasuH| 8
tadanyAni katipayabIjAni ca bhUmyAmuttamAyAM pEtustatastAnyagkurayitvA
zataguNAni phalAni phEluH| sa imA kathAM kathayitvA prOccaiH prOvAca,
yasya zrOtum zrOtrE staH sa zRNOtu| 9 tataH paraM ziSyAstaM papracchurasya
dRSTAntasya kiM tAtparyyAM? 10 tataH sa vyAjahAra, IzvarIyarAjyasya
guhyAni jnjAtuM yuSmabhyamadhikArO dIyate kintvanyE yathA dRSTvApi
na pazyanti zrutvApi ma budhyante ca tadarthaM tESAM purastAt tAH
sarvvAH kathA dRSTAntEna kathyante| 11 dRSTAntasyAsyAbhiprAyaH,
IzvarIyakathA bIjasvarUpA| 12 yE kathAmAtraM zRNvanti kintu pazcAd
vizvasya yathA paritrANaM na prApnuvanti tadAzayEna zaitAnEtya hRdayAtR
tAM kathAm apaharati ta Eva mArgapArzvasthabhUmisvarUpAH| 13 yE
kathaM zrutvA sAnandaM gRhanti kintvabaddhamUlatvAt svalpakAlamAtraM
pratItya parIkSAkALE bhrazyanti taEva pASANabhUmisvarUpAH| 14 yE
kathAM zrutvA yAnti viSayacintAyAM dhanalObhEna EhikasukhE ca majjanta
upayuktaphalAni na phalanti ta EvOptabIjakaNTakibhUsvarUpAH| 15 kintu
yE zrutvA saralaiH zuddhaizcAntaHkaraNaiH kathAM gRhanti dhairyyam
avalambya phalAnyutpAdayanti ca ta EvOttamamRtsvarUpAH| 16 aparanjca
pradIpaM prajvAlya kOpi pAtrEna nAcchAdayati tathA khaTvAdhOpi na
sthApayati, kintu dIpAdhArOparyyEva sthApayati, tasmAt pravEzaka dIptiM
pazyanti| 17 yanna prakAzayiSyate tAdRg aprakAzitaM vastu kimapi nAsti

yacca na suvyaktaM pracArayiSyatE tAdRg gRptaM vastu kimapi nAsti| 18
 atO yUyaM kEna prakArENa zRNutha tatra sAvadhAnA bhavata, yasya samIpE
 barddhatE tasmai punardAsyatE kintu yasyAzrayE na barddhatE tasya yadyadasti
 tadapi tasmAt nESyatE| 19 aparanjca yIzO rmAtA bhrAtarazca tasya samIpam
 jigamiSavaH 20 kintu janatAsambAdhAt tatsannidhiM prAptuM na zEkuH|
 tatpazcAt tava mAtA bhrAtarazca tvAM sAkSat cikIrSanto bahistiSThanatIti
 vArttAyAM tasmai kathitAyAM 21 sa pratyuvAca; yE janA Izvarasya kathAM
 zrutvA tadanurUpamAcaranti taEva mama mAtA bhrAtarazca| 22 anantaraM
 EkadA yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM nAvamAruhya jagAda, AyAta vayaM hradasya
 pAraM yAmah, tatastE jagmuH| 23 tESu naukAM vAhayatsu sa nidadrau; 24
 athAkasmAt prabalajhanjbhzagamAd hrade naukAyAM taraggairAcchannAyAM
 vipat tAn jagrAsa|tasmAd yIzOrantikaM gatvA hE gurO hE gurO prANA nO
 yAntIti gadtivA taM jAgarayAmbabhUvuH|tadA sa utthAya vAyum taraggAMzca
 tarjayAmAsa tasmAdubhau nivRtya sthirau babhUvatuH| 25 sa tAn babhASE
 yuSmAkAM vizvAsaH ka? tasmAtte bhItA vismitAzca parasparaM jagaduH, ahO
 kIdRgayaM manujaH pavanaM pAnIyanjcAdizati tadubhayaM tadAdEzaM vahati|
 26 tataH paraM gAlilpradEzasya sammukhasthagidErIyapradEzE naukAyAM
 lagantyAM taTE'varOhamAvAd 27 bahutithakAlaM bhUtagrasta EkO mAnuSaH
 purAdAgatya taM sAkSaccakAra| sa manuSO vAsO na paridadhat gRhE ca na
 vasan kEvalaM zmazAnam adhyuvAsa| 28 sa yIzuM dRSTvaiva cIcchabdaM cakAra
 tasya sammukhE patitvA prOccairjagAda ca, hE sarvvapradhAnEzvarasya putra,
 mayA saha tava kaH sambandhaH? tvayi vinayaM karOmi mAM mA yAtaya| 29
 yataH sa taM mAnuSaM tyaktvA yAtum amEdhyabhUtam AdidEza; sa bhUtastaM
 mAnuSam asakRd dadhAra tasmAllokaH zRgkhalEna nigaPEna ca babandhuH;
 sa tad bhaMktvA bhUtavazatvAt madhyEprAntaraM yayau| 30 anantaraM
 yIzustaM papraccha tava kinnAma? sa uvAca, mama nAma bAhinO yatO bahavO
 bhUtAstamAzizriyuH| 31 atha bhUtA vinayEna jagaduH, gabhIraM garttaM gantuM
 mAjnJApayAsmAn| (Abyssos g12) 32 tadA parvvatOpari varAhavrajazcarati tasmAd
 bhUtA vinayEna prOcuH, amuM varAhavrajam Azrayitum asmAn anujAnIhi;

tataH sOnujajnau| 33 tataH paraM bhUtAstaM mAnuSaM vihAya varAhavrajam
 AzizriyuH varAhavrajAzca tatKsaNat kaTakEna dhAvanto hradE prANAn
 vijRhuH| 34 tad dRSTva zUkararakSakAH palAyamAnA nagaraM grAmanjca gatvA
 tatsarvvavRttAntaM kathayAmAsuH| 35 tataH kiM vRttam EtaddarzanArthaM loka
 nirgatya yIzOH samIpaM yayuH, taM mAnuSaM tyaktabhUtaM parihitavastraM
 svasthamAnuSavad yIzOzcaraNasannidhau sUpavizantaM vilOkya bibhyuH|
 36 yE lokAstasya bhUtagrastasya svAsthyakaraNaM dadRzuste tEbhyaH
 sarvvavRttAntaM kathayAmAsuH| 37 tadanantaraM tasya gidErIyapradEzasya
 caturdiksthA bahavo janA atitrastA vinayEna taM jagaduH, bhavAn asmAkAM
 nikaTAd vrajatu tasmAt sa nAvamAruhya tatO vyAghuTya jagAma| 38 tadAnIM
 tyaktabhUtamanujastEna saha sthAtuM prArthayAnjcakrE 39 kintu tadartham
 IzvaraH kIdRgmahAkarmma kRtavAn iti nivEzanaM gatvA vijnjApaya, yIzuH
 kathAmEtAM kathayitvA taM visasarja| tataH sa vrajitvA yIzustadarthaM
 yanmahAkarmma cakAra tat purasya sarvvatra prakAzayituM prArEbhe|
 40 atha yIzau parAvRtyAgatE lokAstaM AdarENa jagRhu ryasmAttE sarvve
 tamapEkSanjcakrirE| 41 tadanantaraM yAyIrnAmno bhajanagEhasyaikOdhipa
 Agatya yIzOzcaraNayOH patitvA svanivEzanAgamanArthaM tasmin vinayaM
 cakAra, 42 yatastasya dvAdazavarSavayaska kanyaikAsIt sA mRtakalpAbhavat|
 tatastasya gamanakAlE mArgE lokAnAM mahAn samAgamo babhUva| 43
 dvAdazavarSANi pradararOgagrastA nAnA vaidyaizcikitsita sarvvasvaM vyayitvApi
 svAsthyaM na prApta yA yOSit sA yIzOH pazcAdAgatya tasya vastragranthiM
 pasparza| 44 tasmAt tatKsaNat tasyA raktasrAvO ruddhaH| 45 tadAnIM yIzuravadat
 kEnAhaM spRSTaH? tatO'nEkairanaggIkRtE pitarastasya sagginazcAvadan,
 hE guro loka nikaTasthAH santastava dEhE gharSayanti, tathApi kEnAhaM
 spRSTaiti bhavAn kutaH pRcchati? 46 yIzuH kathayAmAsa, kEnApyahaM
 spRSTO, yatO mattaH zakti rnirgatEti mayA nizcitamajnjAyI| 47 tadA sA
 nArI svayaM na guptEti viditvA kampamAnA satI tasya sammukhe papAta;
 yEna nimittEna taM pasparza sparzamAtrAcca yEna prakArENa svasthAbhavat
 tat sarvvaM tasya sAkSAdAcakhyau| 48 tataH sa tAM jagAda hE kanyE

susthirA bhava, tava vizvAsastvAM svasthAm akArSIt tvaM kSEmENa yAhi| 49
yIzOrEtadvAkyavadanakAlE tasyAdhipatE rnivEzanAt kazcilloka Agatya taM
babhASE, tava kanyA mRtA guruM mA klizAna| 50 kintu yIzustadAkarNyAdhipatiM
vyAjahAra, mA bhaisIH kEvaLaM vizvasihi tasmAt sA jIviSyati| 51 atha tasya
nivEzanE prAptE sa pitaraM yOhanaM yAkUbanjca kanyAyA mAtaraM pitaranjca
vinA, anyam kanjcana pravESTuM vArayAmAsa| 52 aparanjca yE rudanti vilapanti
ca tAn sarvvAn janAn uvAca, yUYaM mA rODiSTa kanyA na mRtA nidrAti| 53
kintu sA nizcitaM mRtEti jnjAtvA tE tamupajahasuH| 54 pazcAt sa sarvvAn bahiH
kRtvA kanyAyAH karau dhRtvAjuhuvE, hE kanyE tvamuttiSTha, 55 tasmAt tasyAH
prANESu punarAgatESu sA tatksaNAAd uttasyau| tadAnIM tasyai kinjcid bhakSyam
dAtum AdidEza| 56 tatastasyAH pitarau vismayaM gatau kintu sa tAvAdidEza
ghaTanAyA EtasyAH kathAM kasmaicidapi mA kathayataM|

9 tataH paraM sa dvAdazaziSyAnAhUya bhUtAn tyAjayituM rOGAn pratikarttunjca
tEbhyaH zaktimAdhipatyanjca dadau| 2 aparanjca IzvarIyarAjyasya susaMvAdaM
prakAzayitum rOGiNAmArOgyaM karttunjca prEraNakAlE tAn jagAda| 3
yAtrArthaM yaSTi rvastrapuTakaM bhakSyam mudra dvitIyavastram, ESAM kimapi
mA gRhIta| 4 yUyanjca yannivEzanaM pravizatha nagaratyAgaparyyanataM
tannivEzanE tiSThata| 5 tatra yadi kasyacit purasya loka yuSmAkamAtithyaM na
kurvvanti tarhi tasmAnnagarAd gamanakAlE tESAM viruddhaM sAkSyArthaM
yuSmAkaM padadhULIH sampAtayata| 6 atha tE prasthAya sarvvatra susaMvAdaM
pracArayituM pIPitAn svasthAn karttunjca grAmESu bhramituM prArEbhirE| 7
EtaRhi hErOd rAJa yIzOH sarvvakarmmaNAM vArttAM zrutvA bhRzamudvivijE
8 yataH kECidUcuryOhan zmazAnAdudatiSThat| kECidUcuH, EliyO darzanaM
dattavAn; Evamanyaloka UcuH pUrvvIyaH kazcid bhaviSyadvAdI samutthitaH| **9**
kintu hErOduvAca yOhanaH ziro'hamachinadam idAnIM yasyEdRkkarmmaNAM
vArttAM prApnOmi sa kaH? atha sa taM draSTum aicchat| **10** anantaraM
prEritAH pratyAgatya yAni yAni karmmaNi cakrustAni yIzavE kathayAmAsuH
tataH sa tAn baitsaidAnAmakanagarasya vijanaM sthAnaM nItvA guptaM
jagAma| **11** pazcAl lokAstad viditya tasya pazcAd yayuH; tataH sa tAn nayan

IzvarIyarAjjasya prasaggamuktavAn, yESAM cikitsayA prayOjanam AsIt tAn svasthAn cakAra ca| 12 aparanjca divAvasannE sati dvAdazaziSyA yIzOrantikam Etya kathayAmAsuH, vayamatra prAntarasthAnE tiSThAmaH, tatO nagarANi grAmANi gatvA vAsasthAnAni prApya bhakSyadravyANi krEtUM jananivahaM bhavAn visRjatu| 13 tadA sa uvAca, yUyamEva tAn bhEjayadhvaM; tatastE prOcurasmAkAM nikaTE kEvalAM panjca pUpA dvau matsyau ca vidyantE, ataEva sthAnAntaram itvA nimittamEtESAM bhakSyadravyESu na krItESu na bhavati| 14 tatra prAyENa panjcasahasrANi puruSA Asan| 15 tadA sa ziSyAn jagAda panjcaZat panjcaZajjanaiH paMktIkRtya tAnupavEzayata, tasmAt tE tadanusArENa sarvvalOkAnupavEzayApAsuH| 16 tataH sa tAn panjca pUpAn mInadvayanjca gRhItvA svargaM vilOkEzvaraguNAN kIrTtayAnjcakrE bhagktA ca lOkEbhyaH parivESaNArthaM ziSyESu samarpayAmbabhUva| 17 tataH sarvvE bhuktvA tRptiM gatA avaziSTAnAnjca dvAdaza PallakAn saMjagRhuH| 18 athaikadA nirjanE ziSyaiH saha prArthanAkAlE tAn papraccha, lOkA mAM kaM vadanti? 19 tatastE prAcuH, tvAM yOhanmajjakaM vadanti; kECit tvAm EliyaM vadanti, pUrvvakAlikaH kazcid bhaviSyadvAdI zmazAnAd udatiSThad ityapi kECid vadanti| 20 tadA sa uvAca, yUyaM mAM kaM vadatha? tataH pitara uktavAn tvam IzvarAbhiSiktaH puruSaH| 21 tadA sa tAn dRPhamAdideza, kathAmEtAM kasmaicidapi mA kathayata| 22 sa punaruvAca, manuSyaputrENa vahuyAtanA bhOktavyAH prAcInalOkaiH pradhAnayAjakairadhyApakaizca sOvajnjAya hantavyaH kintu tRtIyadivase zmazAnAt tEnOtthAtavyam| 23 aparaM sa sarvvAnuvAca, kazcid yadi mama pazcAd gantuM vAnjchati tarhi sa svaM dAmYatu, dinE dinE kruzaM gRhItvA ca mama pazcAdAgacchatu| 24 yatO yaH kazcit svaprANAn rirakSiSati sa tAn hArayiSyati, yaH kazcin madarthaM prANAn hArayiSyati sa tAn rakSiSyati| 25 kazcid yadi sarvvaM jagat prApnOti kintu svaprANAn hArayati svayaM vinazyati ca tarhi tasya kO lAbhaH? 26 puna ryaH kazcin mAM mama vAkyam vA lajjAspadaM jAnAti manuSyaputrO yadA svasya pituzca pavitrANAM dUtAnAnjca tEJobhiH parivESTita AgamiSyati tadA sOpi taM lajjAspadaM jnjAsyati| 27 kintu yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, IzvarIyarAjatvaM na

dRSTavA mRtyuM nAsvAdiSyantE, EtAdRzAH kiyantO lOkA atra sthanE'pi
 daNPayamAnAH santi| 28 EtadAkhyAnakathanAt paraM prAyENASTasu dinESu
 gatESu sa pitaraM yOhanaM yAkUbanjca gRhItvA prArthayituM parvvatamEkaM
 samArurOha| 29 atha tasya prArthanakAlE tasya mukhAkRtiranyarUpA jAtA,
 tadIyaM vastramujjvalazuklaM jAtaM| 30 aparanjca mUsA EliyazcObhau tEjasvinau
 dRSTau 31 tau tEna yirUzAlampurE yO mRtyuH sAdhiSyatE tadIyAM kathAM
 tEna sArddhaM kathayitum ArEbhAtE| 32 tada pitarAdayaH svasya sagginO
 nidrayAkRSTA Asan kintu jAgarItvA tasya tEjastEna sArddham uttiSThantau
 janau ca dadRzuH| 33 atha tayOrubhayO rgamanakAlE pitarO yIzuM babhASE, hE
 gurO'smAkAM sthAnE'smin sthitiH zubhA, tata EkA tvadarthA, EkA mUsArthA,
 EkA EliyArthA, iti tisraH kuTyOsmAbhi rnirmmIyantAM, imAM kathAM sa na
 vivicya kathayAmAsa| 34 aparanjca tadvAkyavadanakAlE payOda Eka Agatya
 tESAmupari chAyAM cakAra, tatastanmadhyE tayOH pravEzAt tE zazagkirE|
 35 tada tasmAt payOdAd iyamAkAzIyA vANI nirjagAma, mamAyaM priyaH
 putra Etasya kathAyAM manO nidhatta| 36 iti zabde jAtE tE yIzumEkAkinaM
 dadRzuH kintu tE tadAnIM tasya darzanasya vAcamEkAmapi nOktvA manaHsu
 sthApayAmAsuH| 37 parE'hani tESu tasmAcchailAd avarUPhESu taM sAkSAT
 karttuM bahavo lOkA AjagmuH| 38 tESAM madhyAd EkO jana uccairuvAca, hE
 gurO ahaM vinayaM karOmi mama putraM prati kRpAdRSTiM karOtu, mama sa
 EvaikaH putraH| 39 bhUtEna dhRtaH san saM prasabhaM cIcchabdaM karOti
 tanmukhAt phENA nirgacchanti ca, bhUta itthaM vidAryya kliSTvA prAyazastaM
 na tyajati| 40 tasmAt taM bhUtaM tyAjayituM tava ziSyasamIpE nyavEdayaM
 kintu tE na zEkuH| 41 tada yIzuravAdIt, rE AvizvAsin vipathagAmin vaMza
 katikAlAn yuSmAbhiH saha sthAsyAmyahaM yuSmAkam AcaraNani ca sahiSyE?
 tava putramihAnaya| 42 tatastasminnAgatamAtrE bhUtastaM bhUmau pAtayitvA
 vidadAra; tada yIzustamamEdhyaM bhUtaM tarjayitvA bAlakaM svasthaM kRtvA
 tasya pitari samarpayAmAsa| 43 Izvarasya mahAzaktim imAM vilOkya sarvvE
 camaccakruH; itthaM yIzOH sarvvAbhiH kriyAbhiH sarvvairlOkairAzcaryyE
 manyamAnE sati sa ziSyAn babhASE, 44 kathEyaM yuSmAkAM karNESu pravizatu,

manuSyaputrO manuSyANAM karESu samarpayISyatE| 45 kintu tE tAM kathAM
 na bubudhirE, spaSTatvAbhAvAt tasyA abhiprAyastESAM bOdthagamyO na
 babhUva; tasyA AzayaH ka ityapi tE bhayAt praSTuM na zEkuH| 46 tadanantaraM
 tESAM madhyE kaH zrESThaH kathAmEtAM gRhItvA tE mithO vivAdaM cakruH|
 47 tatO yIzusteSAM manObhiprAyaM viditvA bAlakamEkaM gRhItvA svasya
 nikaTE sthApayitvA tAn jagAda, 48 yO janO mama nAmnAsya bAlAsyAtithyaM
 vidadhAti sa mamAtithyaM vidadhAti, yazca mamAtithyaM vidadhAti sa mama
 prErakasyAtithyaM vidadhAti, yuSmAkAM madhyEyaH svaM sarvvasmAt kSudraM
 jAnItE sa Eva zrESThO bhaviSyati| 49 aparanjca yOhan vyAjahAra hE prabhE tava
 nAmna bhUtAn tyAjayantaM mAnuSam EkaM dRSTavantO vayaM, kintvasmAkam
 apazcAd gAmitvAt taM nyaSEdhAm| tadAnIM yIzuruvAca, 50 taM mA niSEdhata,
 yatO yO janOsmAkAM na vipakSaH sa EvAsmAkAM sapakSO bhavati| 51 anantaraM
 tasyArOhaNasamaya upasthitE sa sthiracEtA yirUzAlamaM prati yAtrAM karttuM
 nizcityAgrE dUtAn prESayAmAsa| 52 tasmAt tE gatvA tasya prayOjanIyadravyANi
 saMgrahItuM zOmironIyAnAM grAmAM pravivizuH| 53 kintu sa yirUzAlamaM
 nagaram yAti tatO hEtO rOkAstasyAtithyaM na cakruH| 54 ataEva yAkUbyOhanau
 tasya ziSyau tad dRSTvA jagadatuH, hE prabhO EliyO yathA cakAra tathA
 vayamapi kiM gagaNAd Agantum EtAn bhasmIkarttunjca vahnimAjnjApayAmaH?
 bhavAn kimicchati? 55 kintu sa mukhaM parAvartya tAn tarjayitvA gaditavAn
 yuSmAkAM manObhAvaH kaH, iti yUyaM na jAnIta| 56 manujasutO manujAnAM
 prANAn nAzayituM nAgacchat, kintu rakSitum Agacchat| pazcAd itaragrAmAM
 tE yayuH| 57 tadanantaraM pathi gamanakAlE jana EkastaM babhASE, hE
 prabhO bhavAn yatra yAti bhavata sahAhamapi tatra yAsyAmi| 58 tadAnIM
 yIzustamuvAca, gOmAyUnAM garttA AsatE, vihAyasyavihagAnAM nIPAni ca santi,
 kintu mAnavatanayasya ziraH sthApayituM sthAnaM nAsti| 59 tataH paraM sa
 itarajanaM jagAda, tvaM mama pazcAd Ehi; tataH sa uvAca, hE prabhO pUrvvaM
 pitaraM zmazAnE sthApayituM mAmAdizatu| 60 tadA yIzuruvAca, mRta mRtAn
 zmazAnE sthApayantu kintu tvaM gatvEzvarIyarAjyasya kathAM pracAraya| 61
 tatOnyaH kathayAmAsa, hE prabhO mayApi bhavataH pazcAd gaMsyatE, kintu

pUrvvaM mama nivEzanasya parijanAnAm anumatiM grahItum ahamAdizyai
bhavatA| 62 tadAnIM yIzustaM prOktavAn, yO janO lAggaLE karamarpayitvA
pazcAt pazyati sa IzvarIyarAjyaM nArhati|

10 tataH paraM prabhuraparAn saptatiziSyAn niyujya svayaM yAni nagarANi
yAni sthAnAni ca gamiSyati tAni nagarANi tAni sthAnAni ca prati dvau
dvau janau prahitavAn| 2 tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa ca zasyAni bahUnIti
satyaM kintu chEdakA alpE; tasmAddhEtOH zasyakSEtrE chEdakAn aparAnapi
prESayitUM kSEtrasvAminAM prArthayadhvaM| 3 yUyaM yAta, pazyata, vRkANAM
madhyE mESazAvakAniva yuSmAn prahiNOMi| 4 yUyaM kSudraM mahad vA
vasanasampuTakaM pADukAzca mA gRhIta, mArgamadhyE kamapi mA namata
ca| 5 aparanjca yUyaM yad yat nivEzanaM pravizatha tatra nivEzanasyAsya
maggalaM bhUyAditi vAkyaM prathamaM vadata| 6 tasmAt tasmin nivEzanE
yadi maggalapAtraM sthAsyati tarhi tanmaggalaM tasya bhaviSyati, nOcEt
yuSmAn prati parAvarttiSyatE| 7 aparanjca tE yatkinjcid dAsyanti tadEva bhuktvA
pItvA tasminnivEzanE sthAsyatha; yataH karmmakArI janO bhRtim arhati;
gRhAd gRhaM mA yAsyatha| 8 anyacca yuSmAsu kimapi nagaraM praviSTESu
loka yadi yuSmAkam AtithyaM kariSyanti, tarhi yat khAdyam upasthAsyanti
tadEva khAdiSyatha| 9 tannagarasthAn rOGiNaH svasthAn kariSyatha, IzvarIyaM
rAjyaM yuSmAkam antikam Agamat kathAmEtAnjca pracArayiSyatha| 10
kintu kimapi puraM yuSmAsu praviSTESu loka yadi yuSmAkam AtithyaM na
kariSyanti, tarhi tasya nagarasya panthAnaM gatvA kathAmEtAM vadiSyatha, 11
yuSmAkaM nagariyA yA dhUlyO'smAsu samalagan tA api yuSmAkaM prAtikUlyEna
sAkSyArthaM sampAtayAmaH; tathApIzvararAjyaM yuSmAkaM samIpam Agatam
iti nizcitaM jAnIta| 12 ahaM yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, vicAradinE tasya
nagarasya dazAtaH sidOmO dazA sahyA bhaviSyati| 13 hA hA kOrAsIn nagara, hA hA
baitsaidAnagara yuvayOrmadhyE yAdRzAni AzcaryyANi karmmANyakriyanta, tAni
karmmANi yadi sOrasIdOnO rnagarayOrakAriSyanta, tadA itO bahudinapUrvvaM
tannivAsinaH zaNavastrANi paridhAya gAtrESu bhasma vilipya samupavizya
samakhEtsyanta| 14 atO vicAradivase yuSmAkaM dazAtaH sOrasIdOnnivAsinAM

dazA sahyA bhaviSyati| 15 hE kapharnAhUm, tvaM svargaM yAvad unnatA
kintu narakaM yAvat nyagbhaviSyasi| (Hadēs g86) 16 yO janO yuSmAkaM
vAkyAM gRhAti sa mamaiva vAkyAM gRhAti; kinjca yO janO yuSmAkam
avajnjAM karOti sa mamaivAvajnjAM karOti; yO janO mamAvajnjAM karOti ca sa
matprErakasyaivAvajnjAM karOti| 17 atha tE saptatiziSyA AnandEna pratyAgatya
kathayAmAsuH, hE prabhO bhavato nAmna bhUtA apyasmAkaM vazlbhavanti| 18
tadAniM sa tAn jagAda, vidyutamiva svargAt patantaM zaitAnam adarzam| 19
pazyata sarpan vRzcikAn ripOH sarvvaparAkramAMzca padatalai rdalayituM
yuSmabhyAM zaktiM dadAmi tasmAd yuSmAkaM kApi hAni rna bhaviSyati| 20
bhUtA yuSmAkaM vazlbhavanti, Etannimittat mA samullasata, svargE yuSmAkaM
nAmAni likhitAni santiti nimittaM samullasata| 21 tadghaTikAyAM yIzu rmanasi
jAtAhlAdaH kathayAmAsa hE svargapRthivyOrEkAdhipatE pitastvaM jnjAnavatAM
viduSAnjca lOkAnAM purastAt sarvvamEtad aprakAzya bAlakAnAM purastAt
prAkAzaya EtasmAddhEtOstvAM dhanyaM vadAmi, hE pitaritthaM bhavatu yad
EtadEva tava gOcara uttamam| 22 pitrA sarvvANi mayi samarpitAni pitaraM
vinA kOpi putraM na jAnAti kinjca putraM vinA yasmai janAya putrastaM
prakAzitavAn tanjca vinA kOpi pitaraM na jAnAti| 23 tapaH paraM sa ziSyAn
prati parAvRtya guptaM jagAda, yUyamEtAni sarvvANi pazyatha tatO yuSmAkaM
cakSUMSi dhanyAni| 24 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yUyaM yAni sarvvANi pazyatha
tAni bahavo bhaviSyadvAdinO bhUpatayazca draSTumicchantOpi draSTuM na
prApnuvan, yuSmAbhi ryA yAH kathAzca zrUyantE tAH zrOtumicchantOpi
zrOtum nAlabhanta| 25 anantaram EkO vyavasthApaka utthAya taM parIkSituM
papraccha, hE upadEzaka anantAyuSaH prAptayE mayA kiM karaNIyaM? (aiōnios
g166) 26 yIzuH pratyuvAca, atrArthE vyavasthAyAM kiM likhitamasti? tvaM
kiDRk paThasi? 27 tataH sOvadat, tvaM sarvvAntaHkaraNaiH sarvvaprANaiH
sarvvazaktibhiH sarvvacittaizca prabhau paramEzvarE prEma kuru, samIpavAsini
svavat prEma kuru ca| 28 tadA sa kathayAmAsa, tvaM yathArthaM pratyavOcaH,
ittham Acara tEnaiva jIviSyasi| 29 kintu sa janaH svaM nirddOSaM jnjApayituM
yIzuM papraccha, mama samIpavAsi kaH? tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca, 30 EkO janO

yirUzAlampurAd yirIhOpuraM yAti, Etarhi dasyUnAM karESu patitE tE tasya
 vastrAdikaM hRtavantaH tamAhatya mRtaprAyaM kRtvA tyaktvA yayuH| 31
 akasmAd EkO yAjakastEna mArgENa gacchan taM dRSTvA mArgAnyapArzvEna
 jagAma| 32 ittham EkO lEvIyastatsthAnaM prApya tasyAntikaM gatvA taM
 vilOkYAnyEna pArzvEna jagAma| 33 kintvEkaH zOmironIyO gacchan tatsthAnaM
 prApya taM dRSTvAdayata| 34 tasyAntikaM gatvA tasya kSatESu tailaM
 drAkSArasanjca prakSipyA kSatAni baddhvA nijavAhanOpari tamupavEzya
 pravAsIyagRham AnIya taM siSEvE| 35 parasmin divasE nijagamanakAlE dvau
 mudrApAdau tadgRhasvAminE dattvAvadat janamEnaM sEvasva tatra yO'dhiko
 vyayO bhaviSyati tamahaM punarAgamanakAlE parizOtsyAmi| 36 ESAM trayANAM
 madhyE tasya dasyuhastapatitasya janasya samIpavAsI kaH? tvayA kiM budhyatE?
 37 tataH sa vyavasthApakaH kathayAmAsa yastasmin dayAM cakAra| tadA yIzuH
 kathayAmAsa tvamapi gatvA tathAcara| 38 tataH paraM tE gacchanta EkaM
 grAmaM pravivizuH; tadA marthAnAmA strI svagRhE tasyAtithyaM cakAra|
 39 tasmAt mariyam nAmadhEya tasyA bhaginI yIzOH padasamIpa uvavizya
 tasyOpadEzakathAM zrOtumArEbhe| 40 kintu marthA nAnAparicaryyAyAM
 vyagrA babhUva tasmAddhEtOstasya samIpamAgatya babhASE; hE prabhO mama
 bhaginI kEvalaM mamOpari sarvvakarmmaNAM bhAram arpitavati tatra bhavata
 kinjcidapi na manO nidhIyatE kim? mama sAhAyyaM karttuM bhavAn tAmAdizatu|
 41 tatO yIzuH pratyuvAca hE marthE hE marthE, tvaM nAnAkAryyESu cintitavati
 vyagrA cAsi, 42 kintu prayOjanIyam EkamAtram AstE| aparanjca yamuttamaM
 bhAgAM kOpi harttuM na zaknOti saEva mariyamA vRtaH|

11 anantaraM sa kasmiMzcit sthAnE prArthayata tatsamAptau satyAM tasyaikaH
 ziSyastaM jagAda hE prabhO yOhan yathA svaziSyAn prArthayitum upadiSTavAn
 tathA bhavAnapyasmAn upadizatu| 2 tasmAt sa kathayAmAsa, prArthanakAlE
 yUyam ittham kathayadhvaM, hE asmAkaM svargasthapitastava nAma pUjyaM
 bhavatu; tava rAJatvaM bhavatu; svargE yathA tathA pRthivyAmapi tavEcchaya
 sarvvaM bhavatu| 3 pratyaham asmAkaM prayOjanIyam bhOjyaM dEhi| 4 yathA
 vayaM sarvvAn aparAdhinaH kSamAmahE tathA tvamapi pApAnyasmAkaM

kSamasva| asmAn parIkSAM mAnaya kintu pApAtmanO rakSa| 5 pazcAt
 sOparamapi kathitavAn yadi yuSmAkaM kasyacid bandhustIStati nizlthE ca
 tasya samIpaM sa gatvA vadati, 6 hE bandhO pathika EkO bandhu rmama
 nivEzanam AyAtaH kintu tasyAtithyaM karttuM mamAntikE kimapi nAsti, ataEva
 pUpatrayaM mahyam RNam dEhi; 7 tadA sa yadi gRhamadhyAt prativadati
 mAM mA klizAna, idAnIM dvAraM ruddhaM zayanE mayA saha bAlakAzca
 tiStanti tubhyaM dAtum utthAtuM na zaknOmi, 8 tarhi yuSmAnahaM vadAmi,
 sa yadi mitratayA tasmai kimapi dAtuM nOttiStati tathApi vAraM vAraM
 prArthanAta utthApitaH san yasmin tasya prayOjanaM tadEva dAsyati| 9 ataH
 kAraNat kathayAmi, yAcadhvaM tatO yuSmabhyaM dAsyate, mRgayadhvaM tata
 uddEzaM prApsyatha, dvAram Ahata tatO yuSmabhyaM dvAram mOkSyate| 10 yO
 yAcate sa prApnOti, yO mRgayate sa EvOddEzaM prApnOti, yO dvAram Ahanti
 tadarthaM dvAram mOcyate| 11 putREna pUpE yAcite tasmai pASANam dadAti vA
 matsyE yAcite tasmai sarpaM dadAti 12 vA anPE yAcite tasmai vRzcikaM dadAti
 yuSmAkaM madhyE ka EtAdRzaH pitAstE? 13 tasmAdEva yUyamabhadra api yadi
 svasvabAlakEbhya uttamAni dravyAni dAtuM jAnItha tarhyasmAkaM svargasthaH
 pitA nijayAcakebhyah kiM pavitram AtmAnaM na dAsyati? 14 anantaraM
 yIzunA kasmAccid Ekasmin mUkabhUtE tyAjite sati sa bhUtatyaktO mAnuSO
 vAkyam vaktum ArEbhe; tatO lokaH sakala AzcaryyaM mEnire| 15 kintu tESAM
 kEcidUcu rjanOyam bAlasibUbA arthAd bhUtarAjEna bhUtAn tyAjayati| 16 taM
 parIkSituM kEcid AkAziyam Ekam cihnam darzayituM taM prArthayanjcakrirE|
 17 tadA sa tESAM manaHkalpanAM jnjAtvA kathayAmAsa, kasyacid rAjyasya loka
 yadi parasparaM virundhanti tarhi tad rAjyam nazyati; kEcid gRhastha yadi
 parasparaM virundhanti tarhi tEpi nazyanti| 18 tathaiva zaitAnapi svalOkAn
 yadi viruNaddhi tadA tasya rAjyaM kathaM sthAsyati? bAlasibUbAhaM bhUtAn
 tyAjayAmi yUyamiti vadatha| 19 yadyahaM bAlasibUbA bhUtAn tyAjayAmi
 tarhi yuSmAkaM santAnAH kEna tyAjayanti? tasmAt taEva kathAyA EtasyA
 vicArayitArO bhaviSyanti| 20 kintu yadyaham Izvarasya parAkramENa bhUtAn
 tyAjayAmi tarhi yuSmAkaM nikaTam Izvarasya rAjyamavazyam upatiStati| 21

balavAn pumAn susajjamAnO yatikAlaM nijATTAlIkAM rakSati tatikAlaM tasya
 dravyaM nirupadravaM tiSThati| 22 kintu tasmAd adhikabalaH kazcidAgatya
 yadi taM jayati tarhi yESu zastrAstrESu tasya vizvAsa AsIt tAni sarvvANi
 hRtvA tasya dravyANi gRhIAti| 23 ataH kArANAd yO mama sapakSO na sa
 vipakSaH, yO mayA saha na saMgRhIAti sa vikirati| 24 aparanjca amEdhyabhUtO
 mAnuSasyAntarnirgatya zuSkasthAnE bhrAntvA vizrAmaM mRgayatE kintu na
 prApya vadati mama yasmAd gRhAd AgatOhaM punastad gRhaM parAvRtya
 yAmi| 25 tatO gatvA tad gRhaM mArjitaM zObhitanjca dRSTvA 26 tatSaNam
 apagatya svasmAdapi durmmatIn aparAn saptabhUtAn sahanayati tE ca tadgRhaM
 pavizya nivasanti| tasmAt tasya manuSyasya prathamadazAtaH zESadaza
 duHkhatarA bhavati| 27 asyAH kathAyAH kathanakAlE janatAmadhyasthA
 kAcinnArI tamuccaiHsvaram prOvAca, yA yOSit tvAM garbbhE'dhArayat
 stanyamapAyayacca saiva dhanyA| 28 kintu sOkathayat yE paramEzvarasya
 kathAM zrutvA tadanurUpam Acaranti taEva dhanyAH| 29 tataH paraM tasyAntike
 bahulOkAnAM samAgamE jAtE sa vaktumArEbhE, AdhunikA duSTalOkAzcihnaM
 draSTumicchanti kintu yUnasbhaviSyadvAdinazcihnaM vinAnyat kinjiccihnaM
 tAn na darzayiSyatE| 30 yUnas tu yathA nInivIyalOkAnAM samIpE cihnarUpObhavat
 tathA vidyamAnalOkAnAm ESAM samIpE manuSyaputrOpi cihnarUpO bhaviSyati|
 31 vicArasamayE idAnIntanalOkAnAM prAtikUlyEna dakSiNadEzIyA rAjnI
 prOthAya tAn dOSiNaH kariSyati, yataH sA rAjnI sulEmAna upadEzakathAM
 zrOtUM pRthivyAH sImAta Agacchat kintu pazyata sulEmAnOpi gurutara
 EkO janO'smin sthAnE vidyatE| 32 aparanjca vicArasamayE nInivIyalOkA
 api varttamAnakAlIkAnAM lOkAnAM vaiparItyEna prOthAya tAn dOSiNaH
 kariSyanti, yatO hEtOstE yUnasO vAkyAt cittAni parivarttayAmAsuH kintu
 pazyata yUnasOtigurutara EkO janO'smin sthAnE vidyatE| 33 pradIpaM
 prajvAlya drONasyAdhaH kutrApi guptasthAnE vA kOpi na sthApayati
 kintu gRhapravEzibhyO dIptiM dAtaM dIpAdhArOparyyEva sthApayati| 34
 dEHasya pradIpazcakSustasmAdEva cakSu ryadi prasannaM bhavati tarhi tava
 sarvvazarIraM dIptimad bhaviSyati kintu cakSu ryadi malImasaM tiSThati tarhi

sarvvazarIraM sAndhakAraM sthAsyati| 35 asmAt kAraNAt tavAntaHsthaM jyOti
 ryathAndhakAramayaM na bhavati tadarthE sAvadhAnO bhava| 36 yataH zarIrasya
 kutrApyaMzE sAndhakArE na jAtE sarvvam yadi dIptimat tiSThati tarhi tubhyaM
 dIptidAyiprOjjvalan pradIpa iva tava savarvazarIraM dIptimad bhaviSyati| 37
 EtatkathAyAH kathanakAlE phiruzuEkO bhEjanAya taM nimantrayAmAsa, tataH
 sa gatvA bhOkum upavivEza| 38 kintu bhOjanAt pUrvvaM nAmAgkSiT Etad
 dRSTvA sa phiruzuAzcaryyaM mEnE| 39 tadA prabhustaM prOvAca yUyaM
 phirUzilOkAH pAnapAtrANAM bhOjanapAtrANAnjca bahiH pariSkurutha kintu
 yuSmAkamanta rdaurAtmyai rduSkriyAbhizca paripUrNaM tiSThati| 40 hE
 sarvvE nirbOdha yO bahiH sasarja sa Eva kimanta rna sasarja? 41 tata Eva
 yuSmAbhirantaHkaraNaM (IzvarAya) nivEdyatAM tasmin kRtE yuSmAkAM
 sarvvANi zucitAM yAsyanti| 42 kintu hanta phirUzigaNA yUyaM nyAyam
 IzvarE prEma ca parityajya pOdinAya arudAdInAM sarvvESAM zAkAnAnjca
 dazamAMzAn dattha kintu prathamaM pAlayitvA zESasyAlagghanaM yuSmAkam
 ucitamAsIt| 43 hA hA phirUzinO yUyaM bhajanagEhE prOccAsanE ApaNESu ca
 namaskArESu prIyadhvE| 44 vata kapaTinO'dhyApakah phirUzinazca lOkAyat
 zmazAnam anupalabhya tadupari gacchanti yUyam tAdRgaprakAzitazmazAnavAd
 bhavatha| 45 tadAnIM vyavasthApakAnAm EkA yIzumavadat, hE upadEzaka
 vAkyEnEdRzEnAsmAsvapi dOSam ArOpayasi| 46 tataH sa uvAca, hA hA
 vyavasthApaka yUyam mAnuSANAM upari duHsahyan bhArAn nyasyatha kintu
 svayam EkAggulyApi tAn bhArAn na spRzatha| 47 hanta yuSmAkAM pUrvvapuruSA
 yAn bhaviSyadvAdinO'vadhiSustESAM zmazAnAni yUyaM nirmmAtha| 48 tEnaiva
 yUyaM svapUrvvapuruSANAM karmmANi saMmanyadhvE tadEva sapramANaM
 kurutha ca, yataste tAnavadhiSuH yUyaM tESAM zmazAnAni nirmmAtha| 49
 ataEva Izvarasya zAstrE prOktaMasti tESAmantike bhaviSyadvAdinaH prEritAMzca
 prESayiSyAmi tataste tESAM kAMzcana haniSyanti kAMzcana tAPazSyinti|
 50 EtasmAt kAraNAt habilaH zONitapAtamArabhya mandirayajnavEdyO
 rmadhyE hatasya sikhariyasya raktapAtaparyyantaM 51 jagataH sRSTimArabhya
 prThivyAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM yatiraktapAtA jAtAstatInAm aparAdhadanPA

ESAM varttamAnalOkAnAM bhaviSyanti, yuSmAnahaM nizcitaM vadAmi sarvve
 danPA vaMzasyAsya bhaviSyanti| 52 hA hA vyavasthapakA yUyaM jnjAnasya
 kunjcikAM hRtvA svayaM na praviSTA yE pravESTunjca prayAsinastAnapi
 pravESTuM vAritavantaH| 53 itthaM kathAkathanAd adhyApakAH phirUzinazca
 satarkAH 54 santastamapavadituM tasya kathAyA dOSaM dharttamicchantO
 nAnAkhyAnakathanAya taM pravarttayituM kOpayitunjca prArEbhirE|

12 tadAnIM lokaH sahasraM sahasram Agatya samupasthitAstata Ekaiko
 'nyESAmupari patitum upacakrame; tadA yIzuH ziSyAn babhASE, yUyaM
 phirUzinAM kiNvarUpakApaTyE vizESENa sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 2 yatO yanna
 prakAzayiSyate tadAcchannaM vastu kimapi nAsti; tathA yanna jnjAsyate tad
 guptaM vastu kimapi nAsti| 3 andhakArE tiSThanatO yAH kathA akathayata tAH
 sarvvAH kathA dIptau zrOSyante nirjanE karNE ca yadakathayata gRhapRSThAt
 tat pracArayiSyate| 4 hE bandhavO yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yE zarIrasya nAzaM
 vinA kimapyaparam karttuM na zakruvanti tEbhyO mA bhaiSTa| 5 tarhi kasmAd
 bhEtavyam ityahaM vadAmi, yaH zarIraM nAzayitvA narakaM nikSEptuM
 zaknOti tasmAdEva bhayaM kuruta, punarapi vadAmi tasmAdEva bhayaM kuruta|
 (Geenna g1067) 6 panjca caTakapakSiNaH kiM dvAbhyAM tAmrakhaNPAbhyAM na
 vikrIyante? tathApIzvarastESAm Ekamapi na vismarati| 7 yuSmAkaM ziraHkEzA api
 gaNitAH santi tasmAt mA vibhIta bahucaTakapakSibhyOpi yUyaM bahumUlyAH|
 8 aparaM yuSmabhyAM kathayAmi yaH kazcin mAnuSANAM sAkSan mAM
 svIkarOti manuSyaputra IzvaradUtAnAM sAkSat taM svIkariSyati| 9 kintu yaH
 kazcinmAnuSANAM sAkSanmAm asvIkarOti tam Izvarasya dUtAnAM sAkSad
 aham asvIkariSyAmi| 10 anyacca yaH kazcin manujasutasya nindAbhAvEna
 kanjcit kathAM kathayati tasya tatpApasya mOcanaM bhaviSyati kintu yadi kazcit
 pavitram AtmAnaM nindati tarhi tasya tatpApasya mOcanaM na bhaviSyati| 11
 yadA loka yuSmAn bhajanagEhaM vicArakartRrAjyakartRNAM sammukhanjca
 nESyanti tadA kEna prakArENa kimuttaraM vadiSyatha kiM kathayiSyatha cEtyatra
 mA cintayata; 12 yatO yuSmAbhiryad yad vaktavyaM tat tasmin samayaEva
 pavitra Atma yuSmAn zikSayiSyati| 13 tataH paraM janatAmadhyasthaH

kazcijjanastaM jagAda hE gurO mayA saha paitRkaM dhanaM vibhaktuM
 mama bhrAtaramAjnjApayatu bhavAn| 14 kintu sa tamavadat hE manuSyA
 yuvayO rvicAraM vibhAganjca karttuM mAM kO niyuktavAn? 15 anantaraM sa
 lOkAnavadat lobhE sAvadhAnAH satarkAzca tiSThata, yatO bahuSampattiprAptyA
 manuSyasyAyu rna bhavati| 16 pazcAd dRSTAntakathAmutthApya kathayAmAsa,
 Ekasya dhaninO bhUmau bahUni zasyAni jAtAni| 17 tataH sa manasA cintayitvA
 kathayAmbabhUva mamaitAni samutpannAni dravyANi sthApayituM sthAnaM
 nAsti kiM kariSyAmi? 18 tatOvadad itthaM kariSyAmi, mama sarvvabhANPAGArANi
 bhagktvA bRhadbhANPAGArANi nirmmAya tanmadhyE sarvvaphalAni dravyANi
 ca sthApayiSyAmi| 19 aparaM nijamanO vadiSyAmi, hE manO bahuVatsarArthaM
 nAnAdravyANi sanjcitAni santi vizrAmAM kuru bhuktva pItvA kautukanjca kuru|
 kintvIzvarastam avadat, 20 rE nirbOdha adya rAtrau tava prANastvattO nESyante
 tata EtAni yAni dravyANi tvayAsAditAni tAni kasya bhaviSyanti? 21 ataEva yaH
 kazcid Izvarasya samIpE dhanasanjcayamakRtvA kEvalaM svanikaTE sanjcayaM
 karOti sOpi tAdRzaH| 22 atha sa ziSyEbhyaH kathayAmAsa, yuSmAnahaM
 vadAmi, kiM khAdiSyAmaH? kiM paridhAsyAmaH? ityuktva jIvanasya zarIrasya
 cArthaM cintAM mA kArSTa| 23 bhakSyAjjiVanaM bhUSaNAccharIranjca
 zrESThaM bhavati| 24 kAkapakSiNAM kAryyaM vicArayata, tE na vapanti
 zasyAni ca na chindanti, tESAM bhANPAGArANi na santi kOSAzca na santi,
 tathApIzvarastEbhyO bhakSyANi dadAti, yUYaM pakSibhyaH zrESThatara
 na kiM? 25 aparanjca bhAvayitvA nijAyuSaH kSaNamAtraM varddhayituM
 zaknOti, EtAdRzO lAkO yuSmAkAM madhyE kOsti? 26 ataEva kSudraM kAryyaM
 sAdhayitum asamartha yUYam anyasmin kAryyE kuto bhAvayatha? 27 anyacca
 kAmpilapuSpaM kathaM varddhatE tadApi vicArayata, tat kanjcana zramaM
 na karOti tantUMzca na janayati kintu yuSmabhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi
 sulEmAn bahvaizvaryyAnvitOpi puSpasyAsya sadRzO vibhUSitO nAsIt| 28 adya
 kSEtrE varttamAnaM zvazcUllyAM kSEpsyamAnaM yat tRNaM, tasmai yadIzvara
 itthaM bhUSayati tarhi hE alpapratyayinO yuSmAna kiM na paridhApayiSyati? 29
 ataEva kiM khAdiSyAmaH? kiM paridhAsyAmaH? EtadarthaM mA cESTadhvaM

mA saMdighvanjca| 30 jagatO dEvArccakA EtAni sarvvANi cESTanatE; ESu
 vastuSu yuSmAkaM prayOjanamAstE iti yuSmAkaM pitA jAnAti| 31 ataEvEzvarasya
 rAjjArthaM sacESTA bhavata tathA kRtE sarvvANyEtAni dravyANi yuSmabhyaM
 pradAyisyantE| 32 hE kSudramESavraja yUyaM mA bhaiSTa yuSmabhyaM
 rAjjAM dAtuM yuSmAkaM pituH sammattirasti| 33 ataEva yuSmAkaM yA yA
 sampattirasti tAM tAM vikrIya vitarata, yat sthAnaM caurA nAgacchanti, kITAzca
 na kSAYayanti tAdRzE svargE nijArtham ajarE sampuTake 'kSayaM dhanaM
 sanjcinuta ca; 34 yatO yatra yuSmAkaM dhanaM varttatE tatrEva yuSmAkaM
 manaH| 35 aparanjca yUyaM pradIpaM jvAlayitvA baddhakaTayastiSThata; 36
 prabhu rvivAhAdAgatya yadaiva dvAramAhanti tadaiva dvAraM mOcayituM yathA
 bhRtyA apEkSyA tiSThanti tathA yUyamapi tiSThata| 37 yataH prabhurAgatya yAn
 dAsAn sacEtanAn tiSThatO drakSyati taEva dhanyAH; ahaM yuSmAn yathArthaM
 vadAmi prabhustAn bhOjanArtham upavEzya svayaM baddhakaTiH samIpamEtya
 parivESayiSyati| 38 yadi dvitIyE tRtIyE vA praharE samAgatya tathaiva pazyati,
 tarhi taEva dAsA dhanyAH| 39 aparanjca kasmin kSaNE caurA AgamiSyanti
 iti yadi gRhapati rjnJAtuM zaknOti tadAvazyAM jAgran nijagRhE sandhiM
 karttayituM vArayati yUyamEtad vitta| 40 ataEva yUyamapi sajjamAnAstiSThata
 yatO yasmin kSaNE taM nAprEkSadhvE tasminnEva kSaNE manuSyaputra
 AgamiSyati| 41 tada pitaraH papraccha, hE prabho bhavAn kimasmAn uddizya
 kiM sarvvAn uddizya dRSTAntakathAmimAM vadati? 42 tataH prabhuH prOvAca,
 prabhuH samucitakAlE nijaparivArArthaM bhOjyaparivESaNaya yaM tatpade
 niyOkSyati tAdRzO vizvAsyO boddha karmmAdhIzaH kOsti? 43 prabhurAgatya
 yam EtAdRzE karmmaNi pravRttaM drakSyati saEva dAsO dhanyaH| 44 ahaM
 yuSmAn yathArthaM vadAmi sa taM nijasarvasvasyAdhipatiM kariSyati| 45
 kintu prabhurvIlambEnAgamiSyati, iti vicintya sa dAsO yadi tadanyadAsIdAsAn
 praharttum bhOktuM pAtuM maditunjca prArabhatE, 46 tarhi yadA prabhuM
 nApEkSiSyatE yasmin kSaNE so'cEtanazca sthAsyati tasminnEva kSaNE tasya
 prabhurAgatya taM padabhraSTaM kRtvA vizvAsahInaiH saha tasya aMzaM
 nirUpayiSyati| 47 yO dAsaH prabhErAjnjAM jnjAtvApi sajjito na tiSThati

tadAñjAnusArENa ca kAryyaM na karOTi sOnEkAn prahArAn prApsyati; **48** kintu yO janO'ñjAtvA prahArArhaM karmma karOTi sOlpparahArAn prApsyati| yatO yasmai bAhulyEna dattaM tasmAdEva bAhulyEna grahISyate, mAnuSA yasya nikaTE bahu samarpayanti tasmAd bahu yAcantE| **49** ahaM pRthivyAm anaikyarUpaM vahni nikSEptum AgatOsmi, sa cEd idAnImEva prajvalati tatra mama kA cinta? **50** kintu yEna majjanEnAhaM magnO bhaviSyAmi yAvatkAlaM tasya siddhi rna bhaviSyati tAvadahaM katikaSTaM prApsyAmi| **51** mElanaM karttuM jagad AgatOsmi yUyaM kimitthaM bOdhadhvE? yuSmAn vadAmi na tathA, kintvahaM mElanAbhAvaM karttuMm AgatOsmi| **52** yasmAdEtatkAlamArabhya EkatrasthaparijanAnAM madhyE panjcajanAH pRthag bhUtva trayO janA dvayOrjanayOH pratikULA dvau janau ca trayANAM janANAM pratikULau bhaviSyanti| **53** pitA putrasya vipakSaH putrazca pitu rvipakSO bhaviSyati mAta kanyAyA vipakSA kanyA ca mAtu rvipakSA bhaviSyati, tathA zvazrUrbadhvA vipakSA badhUzca zvazrvA vipakSA bhaviSyati| **54** sa lOkEbhyOparamapi kathayAmAsa, pazcimadizi mEghOdgamAM dRSTvA yUyaM haThAd vadatha vRSTi rbhaviSyati tatastathaiva jAyatE| **55** aparaM dakSiNatO vAyau vAti sati vadatha nidAghO bhaviSyati tataH sOpi jAyatE| **56** rE rE kapaTina AkAzasya bhUmyAzca lakSaNaM bOddhuM zaknutha, **57** kintu kAlasyAsya lakSaNaM kutO bOddhuM na zaknutha? yUyanjca svayaM kutO na nyASyaM vicArayatha? **58** aparanjca vivAdina sARddhaM vicArayituH samIpaM gacchan pathi tasmAduddhAraM prAptuM yatasva nOcEt sa tvAM dhRtvA vicArayituH samIpaM nayati| vicArayitA yadi tvAM praharttuH samIpaM samarpayati prahartta tvAM kArAyAM badhnAti **59** tarhi tvAmahaM vadAmi tvayA niHzESaM kapardakESu na parizOdhitESu tvaM tatO muktiM prAptuM na zakSyasi|

13 aparanjca pIlAtO yESAM gAlilIyAnAM raktAni balInAM raktaiH sahAmizrayat tESAM gAlilIyAnAM vRttAntaM katipayajana upasthApya yIzavE kathayAmAsuH| **2** tataH sa pratyuvAca tESAM lOkAnAm EtAdRzI durgati rghaTitA tatkAraNAd yUyaM kimanyEbhyO gAlilIyEbhyOpyadhikapApinastAn bOdhadhvE? **3** yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tathA na kintu manaHsu na parAvarttitESu yUyamapi tathA

naMkSyatha| 4 aparanjca zIlOhanAmna uccagRhasya patanAd yE'STAdazajanA
 mRtAstE yirUzAlami nivAsisarvvalOkEbhyO'dhikAparAdhinaH kiM yUyamityaM
 bodhadhvE? 5 yuSmAnahaM vadAmi tathA na kintu manaHsu na parivarttitESu
 yUyamapi tathA naMkSyatha| 6 anantaraM sa imAM dRSTAntakathAmakathayad
 EkO janO drAkSAkSEtramadhya EkamuPumbaravRkSaM rOpitavAn| pazcAt
 sa Agatya tasmin phalAni gavESayAmAsa, 7 kintu phalAprApteH
 kAraNAd udyAnakAraM bhRtyaM jagAda, pazya vatsaratrayaM yAvadAgatya
 EtasminnuPumbaratarau kSalAnyanvicchAmi, kintu naikamapi prapnOmi
 tarurayaM kutO vRthA sthAnaM vyApya tiSThati? EnaM chindhi| 8 tatO bhRtyaH
 pratyuvAca, hE prabhO punarvarSamEkaM sthAtum Adiza; Etasya mUlasya
 caturdikSu khanitvAham AlavAlaM sthApayAmi| 9 tataH phalituM zaknOti
 yadi na phalati tarhi pazcAt chEtsyasi| 10 atha vizrAmavArE bhajanagEhE
 yIzurupadizati 11 tasmit samayE bhUtagrastatvAt kubjIbhUyASTAdazavarSANi
 yAvat kEnApyupAyEna Rju rbhavituM na zaknOti yA durbbala strI, 12 tAM
 tatrOpasthitAM vilOkya yIzustAmAhUya kathitavAn hE nAri tava daurbbalyAt
 tvam mukta bhava| 13 tataH paraM tasyA gAtrE hastArpaNamAtrAt sA
 RjurbhUtvEzvarasya dhanyavAdaM karttumArEbhe| 14 kintu vizrAmavArE yIzuna
 tasyAH svAsthyakaraNAd bhajanagEhasyAdhipatiH prakupya lOkAn uvAca,
 SaTsu dinESu lokaiH karmma karttavyaM tasmAddhEtOH svAsthyArthaM tESu
 dinESu Agacchata, vizrAmavArE mAgacchata| 15 tadA pabhuH pratyuvAca
 rE kapaTinO yuSmAkam EkaikO janO vizrAmavArE svIyaM svIyaM vRSabhaM
 gardabhaM vA bandhanAnmOcayitvA jalaM pAyayituM kiM na nayati?
 16 tarhyASTAdazavatsarAn yAvat zaitAnA baddhA ibrAhImaH santatiriyaM
 nArI kiM vizrAmavArE na mOcayitavya? 17 ESu vAkyESu kathitESu tasya
 vipakSAH salajja jAtAH kintu tEna kRtasarvvamahAkarmmakAraNAt lokanivahaH
 sAnando'bhavat| 18 anantaraM sOvada Izvarasya rAjyaM kasya sadRzaM?
 kEna tadupamAsyAmi? 19 yat sarSapabIjaM gRhItvA kazcijjana udyAna
 uptavAn tad bIjamagkuritaM sat mahAvRkSO'jAyata, tatastasya zAkhAsu
 vihAyasyavihaga Agatya nyUSuH, tadrAjyaM tAdRzEna sarSapabIjEna tulyaM| 20

punaH kathayAmAsa, Izvarasya rAjyaM kasya sadRzaM vadiSyAmi? yat kiNvaM
 kAcit strI gRhItvA drONatrayaparimitagOdhuMacUrNESu sthApayAmAsa, **21**
 tataH kramENa tat sarvvagOdhuMacUrNaM vyApnOti, tasya kiNvasya tulyam
 Izvarasya rAjyaM| **22** tataH sa yirUzAlamnagaraM prati yAtrAM kRtvA nagarE
 nagarE grAmE grAmE samupadizan jagAma| **23** tadA kazcijjanastaM papraccha,
 hE prabhO kiM kEvalam alpE lOKAH paritrAsyantE? **24** tataH sa lOKAn uvAca,
 saMkIrNadvArENa pravESTuM yataghvaM, yatOhaM yuSmAn vadAmi, bahavaH
 pravESTuM cESTiSyantE kintu na zakSyanti| **25** gRhapatinOtthAya dvArE ruddhE
 sati yadi yUyaM bahiH sthitvA dvAramAhatya vadatha, hE prabhO hE prabhO
 asmatkAraNAd dvAraM mOcayatu, tataH sa iti prativakSyati, yUyaM kutratyA lOKA
 ityahaM na jAnAmi| **26** tadA yUyaM vadiSyatha, tava sAKSAd vayaM bhEjanaM
 pAnanjca kRtavantaH, tvanjcAsmAkAM nagarasya pathi samupadiSTavAn| **27**
 kintu sa vakSyati, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, yUyaM kutratyA lOKA ityahaM na
 jAnAmi; hE durAcAriNO yUyaM mattO dUrbhavata| **28** tadA ibrahImaM ishAkAM
 yAkUbanjca sarvvabhaviSyadvAdinazca Izvarasya rAjyaM prAptAn svAMzca
 bahiSkRtAn dRSTvA yUyaM rOdanaM dantairdantagharSaNanjca kariSyatha| **29**
 aparanjca pUrvvapazcimadakSiNOttaradigbhyO lOKA Agatya Izvarasya rAjyE
 nivatsyanti| **30** pazyatEtthaM zESiYlA lOKA agrA bhaviSyanti, agrIYlA lOKAzca zESA
 bhaviSyanti| **31** aparanjca tasmin dinE kiyantaH phirUzina Agatya yIzuM prOcuh,
 bahirgaccha, sthAnAdasmAt prasthAnaM kuru, hErOd tvAM jighAMsati| **32** tataH sa
 pratyavOcat pazyatAdya zvazca bhUtAn vihApya rOgiNO'rOgiNaH kRtvA tRtIyEhni
 sETsyAmi, kathAmEtAM yUyamitvA taM bhUrimAyaM vadata| **33** tatrApyadya
 zvaH parazvazca mayA gamanAgamanE karttavYE, yatO hEtO ryrUzAlamO bahiH
 kutrApi kOpi bhaviSyadvAdI na ghAniSyatE| **34** hE yirUzAlam hE yirUzAlam tvaM
 bhaviSyadvAdinO haMsi tavAntike prEritAn prastarairmArayasi ca, yathA kukkuTI
 nijapakSAdhaH svazAvakAn saMgRhIAti, tathAhamapi tava zizUn saMgRahItuM
 kativArAn aicchaM kintu tvaM naicchaH| **35** pazyata yuSmAkAM vAsasthAnAni
 prOcchidyamAnAni parityaktAni ca bhaviSyanti; yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM

vadAmi, yaH prabhO rnAmnAgacchati sa dhanya iti vAcam yAvatkAlaM na vadiSyatha, tAvatkAlaM yUyaM mAM na drakSyatha|

14 anantaraM vizrAmavArE yIzau pradhAnasya phirUzinO gRhE bhOkTuM gatavati tE taM vlkSitum ArEbhirE| **2** tadA jalOdarI tasya sammukhE sthitaH| **3** tataH sa vyavasthApakAn phirUzinazca papraccha, vizrAmavArE svAsthyaM karttavyaM na vA? tatastE kimapi na pratyUcuH| **4** tadA sa taM rOgiNaM svasthaM kRtvA visasarja; **5** tAnuvAca ca yuSmAkaM kasyacid garddabhO vRSabhO vA cEd garttE patati tarhi vizrAmavArE tatkSaNaM sa kiM taM nOthApayiSyati? **6** tatastE kathAyA EtasyAH kimapi prativaktuM na zEkuH| **7** aparanjca pradhAnasthAnamanOnItatvakaraNaM vilOkya sa nimantritAn EtadupadEzakathAM jagAda, **8** tvaM vivAhAdibhOjyESu nimantritaH san pradhAnasthAnE mOpAvEkSIH| tvattO gauravAnvitanimantritajana AyAtE **9** nimantrayitAgatya manuSyAyaitasmai sthAnaM dEhIti vAkyaM cEd vakSyati tarhi tvaM sagkucitO bhUtvA sthAna itarasmin upavESTum udyAMsyasi| **10** asmAt kArANAdEva tvaM nimantritO gatvA'pradhAnasthAna upaviza, tato nimantrayitAgatya vadiSyati, hE bandhO prOccasthAnaM gatvOpaviza, tathA sati bhOjanOpaviSTANAM sakalANAM sAkSAT tvaM mAnyO bhaviSyasi| **11** yaH kazcit svamunnamayati sa namayiSyatE, kintu yaH kazcit svaM namayati sa unnamayiSyatE| **12** tadA sa nimantrayitAraM janamapi jagAda, madhyAhne rAtrau vA bhOjyE kRtE nijabandhugaNO vA bhrAtRgaNO vA jnjAtigaNO vA dhanigaNO vA samIpavAsigaNO vA EtAn na nimantraya, tathA kRtE cEt tE tvAM nimantrayiSyanti, tarhi parizOdho bhaviSyati| **13** kintu yadA bhEjyaM karOSi tadA daridrazuSkakarakhanjjAndhAn nimantraya, **14** tata AziSaM lapsyasE, tESu parizOdhaM karttumazaknuvatsu zmazAnAddhArmmikAnAmutthAnakAlE tvaM phalAM lapsyasE| **15** anantaraM tAM kathAM nizamya bhOjanOpaviSTaH kazcit kathayAmAsa, yO jana Izvarasya rAjyE bhOkTuM lapsyatE saEva dhanyaH| **16** tataH sa uvAca, kazcit janO rAtrau bhEjyaM kRtvA bahUn nimantrayAmAsa| **17** tato bhOjanasamayE nimantritalOkAn AhvAtuM dAsadvArA kathayAmAsa, khadyadravyANi sarvvANi samAsAditAni santi, yUyamAgacchata| **18** kintu tE

sarvva EkaikaM chalaM kRtvA kSamAM prArthayAnjcakrirE| prathamO janaH
 kathayAmAsa, kSEtramEkaM krItavAnahaM tadEva draSTuM mayA gantavyam,
 ataEva mAM kSantuM taM nivEdaya| 19 anyO janaH kathayAmAsa, dazavRSanahaM
 krItavAn tAn parIkSituM yAmi tasmAdEva mAM kSantuM taM nivEdaya| 20
 aparaH kathayAmAsa, vyUPhavanahaM tasmAt kArANAd yAtuM na zaknOmi| 21
 pazcAt sa dAsO gatvA nijaprabhOH sAkSat sarvvavRttAntaM nivEdayAmAsa,
 tatOsau gRhapatiH kupitvA svadAsaM vyAjahAra, tvaM satvaraM nagarasya
 sannivEzAn mArgAMzca gatvA daridrazuSkakarakhanjjAndhAn atrAnaya| 22 tatO
 dAsO'vadat, hE prabhO bhavata AjnjAnusArENAkriyata tathApi sthAnamasti|
 23 tadA prabhuH puna rdAsAyAkathayat, rAjapathAn vRkSamULAni ca yAtvA
 madlyagRhapiUraNArthaM lOkAnAgantuM pravarttaya| 24 ahaM yuSmabhyaM
 kathayAmi, pUrvvanimantritAnamEkOpi mamAsya rAtribhOjyasyAsvAdaM na
 prApsyati| 25 anantaraM bahuSu lOkESu yIzOH pazcAd vrajitESu satsu sa
 vyAghuTya tEbhyaH kathayAmAsa, 26 yaH kazcin mama samIpam Agatya
 svasya mAta pitA patnI santAnA bhrAtarO bhagimyo nijaprANazca, EtEbhyaH
 sarvvEbhyO mayyadhikaM prEma na karOti, sa mama ziSyO bhavituM na
 zakSyati| 27 yaH kazcit svIyaM kruzaM vahan mama pazcAnna gacchati, sOpi
 mama ziSyO bhavituM na zakSyati| 28 durganirmmANE kativyayO bhaviSyati,
 tathA tasya samAptikaraNArthaM sampattirasti na vA, prathamamupavizya
 Etanna gaNayati, yuSmAkaM madhya EtAdRzaH kOsti? 29 nOcEd bhittim kRtvA
 zESE yadi samApayituM na zakSyati, 30 tarhi mAnuSOyaM nicEtum Arabhata
 samApayituM nAzaknOt, iti vyAhRtya sarvvE tamupahasiSyanti| 31 aparanjca
 bhinnabhUpatinA saha yuddhaM karttum udyamya dazasahasrANi sainyAni
 gRhItvA viMzatisahasrEH sainyaiH sahitasya samIpavAsinaH sammukhaM yAtuM
 zakSyAmi na vEti prathamaM upavizya na vicArayati EtAdRzO bhUmipatiH kaH?
 32 yadi na zaknOti tarhi ripAvatidUrE tiSThati sati nijadUtaM prESya sandhiM
 karttuM prArthayEta| 33 tadvad yuSmAkaM madhyE yaH kazcin madarthaM
 sarvvasvaM hAtuM na zaknOti sa mama ziSyO bhavituM na zakSyati| 34 lavaNam
 uttamam iti satyaM, kintu yadi lavaNasya lavaNatvam apagacchati tarhi tat

kathaM svAduyuktaM bhaviSyati? 35 tada bhUmyartham AlavAlarAzyarthamapi
bhadraM na bhavati; lOkAstad bahiH kSipanti|yasya zrOtuM zrOtrE staH sa
zRNOTu|

15 tadA karasanjcAyinaH pApinazca lOkA upadEzkathAM zrOtuM yIzOH samIpam
Agacchan| 2 tataH phirUzina upAdhyAyAzca vivadamAnAH kathayAmAsuH
ESa mAnuSaH pApibhiH saha praNayaM kRtvA taiH sArddhaM bhuMktE| 3
tadA sa tEbhya imAM dRSTAntakathAM kathitavAn, 4 kasyacit zatamESESu
tiSThatmu tESAMekaM sa yadi hArayati tarhi madhyEprAntaram EkOnazatamESAn
vihAya hAritamESasya uddEzaprAptiparyyanataM na gavESayati, EtAdRzO
lOkO yuSmAkaM madhyE ka AstE? 5 tasyOddEzaM prApya hRSTamanAstaM
skandhE nidhAya svasthAnam AnIya bandhubAndhavasamIpavAsina AhUya
vakti, 6 hAritaM mESaM prAptOham atO hEtO rmayA sArddham Anandata|
7 tadvadahaM yuSmAn vadAmi, yESAM manaHparAvarttanasya prayOjanaM
nAsti, tAdRzaikOnazatadhArmmikakAraNAd ya AnandastasmAd Ekasya
manaHparivarttinaH pApinaH kAraNAt svargE 'dhikAnando jAyatE| 8 aparanjca
dazAnAM rUPyakhaNPAnAm EkakhaNPE hAritE pradIpaM prajvAlya gRhaM
sammArjya tasya prAptiM yAvad yatnEna na gavESayati, EtAdRzI yOSit
kAstE? 9 prAptE sati bandhubAndhavasamIpavAsinIrAhUya kathayati, hAritaM
rUPyakhaNPam prAptAhaM tasmAdEva mayA sArddham Anandata| 10 tadvadahaM
yuSmAn vyAharAmi, EkEna pApinA manasi parivarttitE, Izvarasya dUtAnAM
madhyEpyAnando jAyatE| 11 aparanjca sa kathayAmAsa, kasyacid dvau
putrAvAstAM, 12 tayOH kaniSThaH putraH pitrE kathayAmAsa, hE pitastava
sampattyA yamaMzaM prApsyAmyahaM vibhajya taM dEhi, tataH pitA
nijAM sampattiM vibhajya tAbhyAM dadau| 13 katipayAt kAlAt paraM sa
kaniSThaputraH samastaM dhanaM saMgRhya dUradEzaM gatvA duSTAcaraNEna
sarvvAM sampattiM nAzayAmAsa| 14 tasya sarvvadhanE vyayaM gatE taddEzE
mahAdurbhikSaM babhUva, tatastasya dainyadaza bhavitum ArEbhe| 15 tataH
paraM sa gatvA taddEzIyaM gRhasthamEkam Azrayata; tataH sataM zUkaravrajaM
cArayituM prAntaraM prESayAmAsa| 16 kEnApi tasmai bhakSyAdAnAt sa

zUkaraphalavalkaEna picinPapUraNAM vavAnjcha| 17 zESE sa manasi cEtanAM
 prApya kathayAmAsa, hA mama pituH samIpE kati kati vEtanabhujO dAsA
 yathESTaM tatOdhanjca bhakSyAM prApnuvanti kintvahaM kSudha mumUrSuH|
 18 ahamutthAya pituH samIpAM gatvA kathAmEtAM vadiSyAmi, hE pitar
 Izvarasya tava ca viruddhaM pApamakaravam 19 tava putraiti vikhyAtO
 bhavituM na yOgyOsmi ca, mAM tava vaitanikaM dAsAM kRtvA sthApaya| 20
 pazcAt sa utthAya pituH samIpAM jagAma; tatastasya pitAtidUrE taM nirIkSyA
 dayAnjcakrE, dhAvitvA tasya kaNThaM gRhItvA taM cucumba ca| 21 tAdA
 putra uvAca, hE pitar Izvarasya tava ca viruddhaM pApamakaravaM, tava
 putraiti vikhyAtO bhavituM na yOgyOsmi ca| 22 kintu tasya pitA nijadAsAn
 AdidEza, sarvvOttamavastrANyAnIya paridhApayatainaM hastE cAggurIyakam
 arpayata pAdayOzcOpAnahau samarpayata; 23 puSTaM gOvatsam AnIya
 mArayata ca taM bhuktvA vayam AnandAma| 24 yatO mama putrOyam
 amriyata punarajIvId hAritazca labdhObhUt tatasta Ananditum ArEbhirE| 25
 tatkaLE tasya jyESThaH putraH kSEtra AsIt| atha sa nivEzanasya nikaTaM
 Agacchan nRtyAnAM vAdyAnAnjca zabdaM zrutvA 26 dAsAnAm Ekam AhUya
 papraccha, kiM kAraNamasya? 27 tataH sOvAdIt, tava bhrAtAgamat, tava
 tAtazca taM suzarIraM prApya puSTaM gOvatsaM mArItavAn| 28 tataH sa
 prakupya nivEzanAntaH pravESTuM na sammEnE; tatastasya pitA bahirAgatya
 taM sAdhayAmAsa| 29 tataH sa pitaraM pratyuvAca, pazya tava kaNjcidapyAjnjAM
 na vilaMghya bahUn vatsarAn ahaM tvAM sEvE tathApi mitraiH sArddham
 utsavaM karttuM kadApi chAgamEkamapi mahyaM nAdadAH; 30 kintu tava yaH
 putrO vEzyAgamanAdibhistava sampattim apavyayitavAn tasminnAgatamAtrE
 tasyaiva nimittaM puSTaM gOvatsaM mArItavAn| 31 tAdA tasya pitAvOcat, hE
 putra tvaM sarvvadA mayA sahAsi tasmAn mama yadyadAstE tatsarvvaM tava|
 32 kintu tavAyaM bhrAtA mRtaH punarajIvId hAritazca bhUtvA prAptObhUt,
 EtasmAt kAraNAd utsavAnandau karttum ucitamasmAkam|

16 aparanjca yIzuH ziSyEbhyOnyAmEkAM kathAM kathayAmAsa kasyacid
 dhanavatO manuSyasya gRhakAryyAdhIzE sampattErapavyayE'pavAditE sati 2

tasya prabhustam AhUya jagAda, tvayi yAmimAM kathAM zRNomi sA kIdRzI?
 tvaM gRhakAryyAdhIzakarmmaNO gaNanAM darzaya gRhakAryyAdhIzapadE
 tvaM na sthAsyasi| 3 tadA sa gRhakAryyAdhIzO manasA cintayAmAsa, prabhu
 ryadi mAM gRhakAryyAdhIzapadAd bhraMzayati tarhi kiM kariSyE'haM?
 mRdaM khanituM mama zakti rnAsti bhikSitunjca lajjiSyE'haM| 4 ataEva
 mayi gRhakAryyAdhIzapadAt cyutE sati yathA loka mahyam AzrayaM
 dAsyanti tadarthaM yatkarmma mayA karaNIyaM tan nirNIyatE| 5 pazcAt
 sa svaprabhOrEkaikam adhamarNam AhUya prathamAM papraccha, tvatto
 mE prabhuNA kati prApyam? 6 tataH sa uvAca, EkazatAPhakatailAni;
 tadA gRhakAryyAdhIzaH prOvAca, tava patramAnIya zIghramupavizya tatra
 panjcAzataM likha| 7 pazcAdanyamEkaM papraccha, tvatto mE prabhuNA kati
 prApyam? tataH sOvAdId EkazatAPhakagOdhumAH; tadA sa kathayAmAsa,
 tava patramAnIya azItim likha| 8 tEnaiva prabhustamayathArthakRtam
 adhIzaM tadbuddhinaipuNyAt prazazaMsa; itthaM dIptirUpasantAnEbhya
 EtatsaMsArasya santAnA varttamAnakAlE'dhikabuddhimantO bhavanti| (aiOn g165) 9
 atO vadAmi yUyamapyayathArthEna dhanEna mitrANi labhadhvaM tatO yuSmAsu
 padabhraSTESvapi tAni cirakAlam AzrayaM dAsyanti| (aiOnios g166) 10 yaH kazcit
 kSudrE kAryyE vizvAsyO bhavati sa mahati kAryyEpi vizvAsyO bhavati, kintu yaH
 kazcit kSudrE kAryyE'vizvAsyO bhavati sa mahati kAryyEpyavizvAsyO bhavati| 11
 ataEva ayathArthEna dhanEna yadi yUyamavizvAsyA jAtAstarhi satyaM dhanaM
 yuSmAkAM karESu kaH samarpayisYati? 12 yadi ca paradhanEna yUyam avizvAsyA
 bhavatha tarhi yuSmAkAM svakIyadhanaM yuSmabhyaM kO dAsyati? 13 kOpi dAsa
 ubhau prabhu sEvituM na zaknOti, yata Ekasmin prIyamANO'nyasminnaprIyatE
 yadvA EkaM janaM samAdRtya tadanyaM tucchIkaroTi tadvad yUyamapi
 dhanEzvarau sEvituM na zaknutha| 14 tadaitAH sarvvAH kathAH zrutvA
 lobhiphirUzinastamupajahasuH| 15 tataH sa uvAca, yUyaM manuSyANAM
 nikaTE svAn nirdOSAn darzayatha kintu yuSmAkam antaHkaraNanIzvarO
 jAnAti, yat manuSyANAm ati prazaMsyaM tad Izvarasya ghrNYaM| 16
 yOhana AgamanaparyyanataM yuSmAkAM samIpE vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAdinAM

lEkhanAni cAsan tataH prabhRti IzvararAjjasya susaMvAdaH pracarati, EkaikO
 lOkastanmadhyaM yatnEna pravizati ca| 17 varaM nabhasaH pRthivyAzca
 lOpO bhaviSyati tathApi vyavasthAyA EkabindOrapi lOpO na bhaviSyati| 18
 yaH kazcit svIyAM bhAryyAM vihAya striyamanyAM vivahati sa paradArAn
 gacchati, yazca tA tyaktAM nArIM vivahati sOpi paradArAna gacchati| 19
 EkO dhanI manuSyah zuklAni sUkSmANi vastrANi paryyadadhAt pratidinaM
 paritOSarUpENAbhuMktApivacca| 20 sarvvAggE kSatayukta iliyAsaranAmA kazcid
 daridrastasya dhanavato bhOjanapAtrAt patitam ucchiSTaM bhOkTuM vAnjchan
 tasya dvArE patitvAtiSThat; 21 atha zvAna Agatya tasya kSatAnyalihan| 22
 kiyatKAlAtparaM sa daridraH prANAn jahau; tataH svargIyadUtAstaM nItva
 ibrahImaH krOPa upavEzayAmAsuH| 23 pazcAt sa dhanavAnapi mamAra, taM
 zmazAnE sthApayAmAsuzca; kintu paralOkE sa vEdanAkulaH san UrddhvAM
 nirIkSyah bahudUrAd ibrahImaM tatkrOPa iliyAsaranjca vilOkya ruvannuvAca;
 (Hadēs g86) 24 hE pitar ibrahIm anugRhya aggulyagrabhAgAM jalE majjayitva
 mama jihvAM zItalAM karttum iliyAsaraM prEraya, yatO vahnizikhAtOhaM
 vyathitOsmi| 25 tadA ibrahIm babhASE, hE putra tvaM jIvan sampadam
 prAptavAn iliyAsarastu vipadam prAptavAn Etat smara, kintu samprati tasya
 sukhaM tava ca duHkhaM bhavati| 26 aparamapi yuSmAkam asmAkanjca
 sthAnayO rmadhyE mahadvicchedO'sti tata EtatsthAnasya lOkAstat sthAnam
 yAtuM yadvA tatsthAnasya lOkA Etat sthAnamAyAtuM na zaknuvanti| 27
 tadA sa uktavAn, hE pitastarhi tvAM nivEdayAmi mama pitu rgEhE yE mama
 panjca bhrAtaraH santi 28 tE yathaitad yAtanAsthAnam nAyAsyanti tathA
 mantraNAM dAtuM tESAM samIpam iliyAsaraM prEraya| 29 tata ibrahIm uvAca,
 mUsAbhaviSyadvAdinAnjca pustakani tESAM nikaTE santi tE tadvacanani
 manyantAM| 30 tadA sa nivEdayAmAsa, hE pitar ibrahIm na tathA, kintu yadi
 mRtalOkAnAM kazcit tESAM samIpam yAti tarhi tE manAMsi vyAghOTayisanti|
 31 tata ibrahIm jagAda, tE yadi mUsAbhaviSyadvAdinAnjca vacanani na manyante
 tarhi mRtalOkAnAM kasmiMzcid utthitEpi tE tasya mantraNAM na maMsyantE|

17 itaH paraM yIzuH ziSyAn uvAca, vighnairavazyam AgantavyaM kintu vighna
yEna ghaTiSyantE tasya durgati rbhaviSyati| **2** EtESAM kSudraprANinAm EkasyApi
vighnajananAt kaNThabaddhapESaNikasya tasya sAgarAgAdhajale majjanaM
bhadraM| **3** yUyaM svESu sAvadhAnAstiSThata; tava bhrAtA yadi tava kinjcid
aparAdhyati tarhi taM tarjaya, tEna yadi manaH parivarttayati tarhi taM kSamasva|
4 punarEkadinamadhyE yadi sa tava saptakRtvO'parAdhyati kintu saptakRtva
Agatya manaH parivartya mayAparAddham iti vadati tarhi taM kSamasva| **5** tAdA
prEritAH prabhum avadan asmAkaM vizvAsaM varddhaya| **6** prabhuruvAca,
yadi yuSmAkaM sarSapaikapramANO vizvAsOsti tarhi tvaM samUlamutpATitO
bhUtva samudrE rOpitO bhava kathAyAm EtasyAm EtaduPumbarAya kathitAyAM
sa yuSmAkamAjnjAvahO bhaviSyati| **7** aparaM svadAsE halaM vAhayitvA vA
pazUn cArayitvA kSEtrAd AgatE sati taM vadati, Ehi bhOktumupaviza, yuSmAkam
EtAdRzaH kOsti? **8** varanjca pUrvvaM mama khAdyamAsAdya yAvad bhunjje
pivAmi ca tAvad baddhakaTiH paricara pazcAt tvamapi bhOkSyasE pAsyasi ca
kathAmIdRzIM kiM na vakSyati? **9** tEna dAsEna prabhOrAjnjAnurUpE karmmaNi
kRtE prabhuH kiM tasmin bAdhito jAtaH? nEtthaM budhyatE mayA| **10** itthaM
nirUpitESu sarvvakarmmasu kRtESu satmu yUyamapIdaM vAKyaM vadatha,
vayam anupakAriNO dAsa asmAbhiryadyatkarttavyaM tanmAttramEva kRtaM|
11 sa yirUzAlami yAtrAM kurvvan zOmironGAlilpradEzamadhyEna gacchati,
12 Etarhi kutracid grAmE pravEzamAtrE dazakuSThinastaM sAkSat kRtvA **13**
dUrE tiSThanata uccai rvaktumArEbhirE, hE prabhO yIzO dayasvAsmAn| **14**
tataH sa tAn dRSTvA jagAda, yUyaM yAjakAnAM samIpE svAn darzayata,
tatastE gacchantO rOgAt pariSkRtAH| **15** tAdA tESAmEkaH svaM svasthaM
dRSTvA prOccairIzvaraM dhanyaM vadan vyAghuTyAyAtO yIzO rguNAnanuvadan
taccaraNAdhObhUmau papAta; **16** sa cAsIt zOmironI| **17** tAdA yIzuravadat,
dazajanAH kiM na pariSkRtAH? tahyanyE navajanAH kutra? **18** IzvaraM
dhanyaM vadantam EnaM vidEzinaM vina kOpyanyO na prApyata| **19** tAdA
sa tamuvAca, tvamutthAya yAhi vizvAsastE tvAM svasthaM kRtavAn| **20** atha
kadEzvarasya rAjatvaM bhaviSyatiIti phirUzibhiH pRSTe sa pratyuvAca, Izvarasya

rAjatvam aizvaryadarzanEna na bhaviSyati| 21 ata Etasmin pazya tasmin vA pazya, iti vAkyaM loka vaktuM na zakSyanti, Izvarasya rAjatvaM yuSmAkam antarEvAstE| 22 tataH sa ziSyAn jagAda, yadA yuSmAbhi rmanujasutasya dinamEkaM draSTum vAnjchiSyatE kintu na darziSyatE, IdRkkAla AyAti| 23 tadAtra pazya vA tatra pazyEti vAkyaM loka vakSyanti, kintu tESAM pazcAt mA yAta, mAnugacchata ca| 24 yatastaPid yathAkAzaikadizyudiya tadanyAmapi dizaM vyApya prakAzatE tadvat nijadinE manujasUnuH prakAziSyatE| 25 kintu tatpUrvvaM tEnAnEkAni duHkhAni bhOkavyAnyEtadvarttamAnalOkaizca sO'vajnjAtavyaH| 26 nOHasya vidyamAnakAlE yathAbhavat manuSyasUnOH kAlEpi tathA bhaviSyati| 27 yAvatkAlaM nOhO mahApOtaM nArOhad AplAvivAryyEtya sarvvaM nAnAzayacca tAvatkAlaM yathA loka abhunjjatApivan vyavahan vyavAhayaMzca; 28 itthaM lOTO varttamAnakAlEpi yathA loka bhOjanapAnakrayavikrayarOpaNagRhanirmmANakarmmasu prAvarttanta, 29 kintu yadA lOT sidOmO nirjagAma tadA nabhasaH sagandhakAgnivRSTi rbhUtvA sarvvaM vyanAzayat 30 tadvan mAnavaputraprakAzadinEpi bhaviSyati| 31 tada yadi kazcid gRhOpari tiSThati tarhi sa gRhamadhyAt kimapi dravyamAnEtum avaruhya naitu; yazca kSEtrE tiSThati sOpi vyAghuTya nAyAtu| 32 lOTaH patnIM smarata| 33 yaH prANAn rakSituM cESTiSyatE sa prANAn hArayiSyati yastu prANAn hArayiSyati saEva prANAn rakSiSyati| 34 yuSmAnahaM vacmi tasyAM rAtrau zayyaikagatayO rLOkayOrEkO dhAriSyatE parastyakSyatE| 35 striyau yugapat pESaNIM vyAvarttayiSyatastayOrEka dhAriSyatE parAtyakSyatE| 36 puruSau kSEtrE sthAsyatastayOrEkO dhAriSyatE parastyakSyatE| 37 tada tE papracchuH, hE prabhO kutrEtthaM bhaviSyati? tataH sa uvAca, yatra zavastiSThati tatra gRdhrA milanti|

18 aparanjca lokairaklAntai rnirantaraM prArthayitavyam ityAzayEna yIzuna dRSTanta EkaH kathitaH| 2 kutracinnagarE kazcit prAPvivAka AsIt sa IzvarAnnAbibhEt mAnuSAMzca nAmanyata| 3 atha tatpuravAsinI kAcidvidhava tatsamIpamEtya vivAdina saha mama vivAdaM pariSkurviti nivEdayAmAsa| 4 tataH sa prAPvivAkaH kiyaddinAni na tadagglRtavAn pazcAccittE cintayAmAsa,

yadyapIzvarAnna bibhEmi manuSyAnapi na manyE 5 tathApyESA vidhava
mAM kliznAti tasmAdasyA vivAdaM pariSkariSyAmi nOcEt sa sadAgatya mAM
vyagraM kariSyati| 6 pazcAt prabhuravadad asAvanyAyaprAPvivAkO yadAha tatra
manO nidhadhvaM| 7 Izvarasya yE 'bhirucitalOkA divAnizaM prArthayantE sa
bahudinAni vilambyApi tESAM vivAdAn kiM na pariSkariSyati? 8 yuSmAnahaM
vadAmi tvarayA pariSkariSyati, kintu yadA manuSyaputra AgamiSyati tadA
prRthivyAM kimIdRzaM vizvAsaM prApsyati? 9 yE svAn dhArmmikAn jnjAtvA
parAn tucchikurvanti EtAdRggbhyaH, kiyadbhya imaM dRSTAntaM kathayAmAsa|
10 EkaH phirUzyaparaH karasanjcAyI dvAvimau prArthayituM mandiraM gatau| 11
tatO'sau phirUzyEkapArzvE tiSThan hE Izvara ahamanyalOkavat lOThayitAnyAyI
pAradArikazca na bhavAmi asya karasanjcAyinastulyazca na, tasmAttvAM
dhanyaM vadAmi| 12 saptasu dinESu dinadvayamupavasAmi sarvvasampatte
rdazamAMzaM dadAmi ca, EtatkathAM kathayan prArthayAmAsa| 13 kintu sa
karasanjcAyI dUrE tiSThan svargaM draSTuM nEcchan vakSasi karAghAtaM
kurvvan hE Izvara pApiSThaM mAM dayasva, itthaM prArthayAmAsa| 14
yuSmAnahaM vadAmi, tayOrdvayO rmadhyE kEvalaH karasanjcAyI puNyavattvEna
gaNitO nijagRhaM jagAma, yatO yaH kazcit svamunnamayati sa nAmayiSyatE kintu
yaH kazcit svaM namayati sa unnamayiSyatE| 15 atha zizUnAM gAtrasparzArthaM
lOkAstAn tasya samIpamAninyuH ziSyAstad dRSTvAnEtRn tarjayAmAsuH, 16
kintu yIzustAnAhUya jagAda, mannikaTam AgantuM zizUn anujAnldhvaM tAMzca
mA vArayata; yata IzvararAgyAdhikAriNa ESAM sadRzAH| 17 ahaM yuSmAn
yathArthaM vadAmi, yO janaH zizOH sadRzO bhUtva IzvararAjyaM na gRhIati
sa kEnApi prakArENa tat pravESTuM na zaknOti| 18 aparam EkOdhipatistaM
papraccha, hE paramaguro, anantAyuSaH prAptayE mayA kiM karttavyaM? (aiōnios
g166) 19 yIzurvAca, mAM kutaH paramaM vadasi? IzvaraM vinA kOpi paramO na
bhavati| 20 paradArAn mA gaccha, naraM mA jahi, mA cOraya, mithyAsAkSyam
mA dEhi, mAtaraM pitaranjca saMmanyasva, EtA yA AjnjAH santi tAstvaM
jAnAsi| 21 tadA sa uvAca, bAlyakAlAt sarvva EtA AcarAmi| 22 iti kathAM zrutva
yIzustamavadat, tathApi tavaikaM karmma nyUnamAstE, nijaM sarvvasvaM

vikrIya daridrEbhyO vitara, tasmAt svargE dhanaM prApsyasi; tata Agatya
 mamAnugAmI bhava| 23 kintvEtAM kathAM zrutvA sOdhipatiH zuzOca, yatastasya
 bahudhanamAsIt| 24 tadA yIzustamatizOkAnvitaM dRSTvA jagAda, dhanavatAm
 IzvararAjyappravEzaH kIdRg duSkaraH| 25 IzvararAjyE dhaninaH pravEzAt
 sUcEzchidrENa mahAggasya gamanAgamanE sukarE| 26 zrOtAraH papracchustarhi
 kEna paritrANaM prApsyate? 27 sa uktavAn, yan mAnuSENAzakyaM tad
 IzvarENa zakyaM| 28 tadA pitara uvAca, pazya vayaM sarvvasvaM parityajya
 tava pazcAdgAminO'bhavAma| 29 tataH sa uvAca, yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM
 vadAmi, IzvararAjyArthaM gRhaM pitarau bhrAtRgaNaM jAyAM santAnAMzca
 tyaktava 30 iha kAlE tatO'dhikaM parakAlE 'nantAyuzca na prApsyati loka
 IdRzaH kOpi nAsti| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 31 anantaraM sa dvAdazaziSyAnAhUya
 babhASE, pazyata vayaM yirUzAlamnagaraM yAmaH, tasmAt manuSyaputrE
 bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktaM yadasti tadanurUpaM taM prati ghaTiSyatE; 32
 vastutastu sO'nyadEzlyAnAM hastESu samarpayiSyatE, tE tamupahasiSyanti,
 anyAyamAcariSyanti tadvapuSi niSThIvaM nikSEpsyanti, kazAbhiH prahrtya
 taM haniSyanti ca, 33 kintu tRtIyadinE sa zmazAnAd utthAsyati| 34 EtasyAH
 kathAyA abhiprAyaM kinjcidapi tE boddhuM na zEkuH tESAM nikaTE'spaSTatavAt
 tasyaitAsAM kathAnAm AzayaM tE jnjAtuM na zEkuzca| 35 atha tasmin
 yirIhOH purasyAntikaM prAptE kazcidandhaH pathaH pArzva upavizya bhikSAM
 akarOt 36 sa lokasamUhasya gamanazabdaM zrutvA tatkAraNaM pRSTavAn| 37
 nAsaratIyayIzuryAtIti lokairukte sa uccairvaktumArEbhe, 38 hE dAyUdaH santAna
 yIzO mAM dayasva| 39 tatOgragAminastaM maunI tiSThEti tarjayAmAsuH kintu
 sa punAruvan uvAca, hE dAyUdaH santAna mAM dayasva| 40 tadA yIzuH sthagito
 bhUtva svAntike tamAnEtum AdidEza| 41 tataH sa tasyAntikam Agamat, tadA sa
 taM papraccha, tvaM kimicchasi? tvadarthamahaM kiM kariSyAmi? sa uktavAn,
 hE prabhO'haM draSTuM labhai| 42 tadA yIzuruvAca, dRSTizaktiM gRhANa tava
 pratyayastvAM svasthaM kRtavAn| 43 tatastatkSaNaT tasya cakSuSI prasannE;
 tasmAt sa IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan tatpazcAd yayau, tadAlOkya sarvvE loka
 IzvaraM prazaMsitum ArEbhirE|

19 yadA yIzu ryirIhOpuraM pravizya tanmadhyEna gacchaMstadA **2** sakkEyanAmA
 karasanjAyinAM pradhAnO dhanavAnEkO **3** yIzuH kIdRgiti draSTuM cESTitavAn
 kintu kharvvatvAlloKasaMghamadhyE taddarzanamaprApya **4** yEna pathA
 sa yAsyati tatpathE'grE dhAvitvA taM draSTum uPumbaratarumArurOha|
5 pazcAd yIzustatsthAnam itvA UrddhvaM vilOkya taM dRSTvAvAdIt, hE
 sakkEya tvaM zIghramavarOha mayAdya tvadgEhE vastavyaM| **6** tataH sa
 zIghramavaruhya sAhlAdaM taM jagrAha| **7** tad dRSTvA sarvvE vivadamAna
 vaktumArEbhIrE, sOtithitvEna duSTalOkagRhaM gacchati| **8** kintu sakkEyO
 daNPayamAnO vaktumArEbhe, hE prabhO pazya mama yA sampattirasti
 tadarddhaM daridrEbhyO dadE, aparam anyAyaM kRtvA kasmAdapi yadi kadApi
 kinjcit mayA gRhItaM tarhi taccaturguNaM dadAmi| **9** tadA yIzustamuktavAn
 ayamapi ibrahImaH santAnO'taH kAraNAd adyAsya gRhE trANamupasthitaM|
10 yad hAritaM tat mRgayituM rakSitunjca manuSyaputra AgatavAn| **11** atha
 sa yirUzAlamaH samIpa upAtiSThad IzvararAjatvasyAnuSThAnaM tadaiva
 bhaviSyatIti lokairanvabhUyata, tasmAt sa zrOtRbhyaH punardRSTAntakathAm
 utthApya kathayAmAsa| **12** kOpi mahAlloKOkO nijArthaM rAjatvapadaM gRhItvA
 punarAgantuM dUradEzaM jagAma| **13** yAtrAkAlE nijAn dazadAsAn AhUya
 dazasvarNamudrA dattvA mamAgamanaparyyantaM vANijyaM kurutEtyAdidEza|
14 kintu tasya prajAstamavajnjAya manuSyamEnam asmAkamupari rAjatvaM na
 kArayivyAma imAM vArttAM tannikaTE prErayAmAsuH| **15** atha sa rAjatvapadaM
 prApyAgatavAn Ekaiko janO bANijyEna kiM labdhavAn iti jnjAtuM yESu dAsESu
 mudrA arpayat tAn AhUyAnEtum AdidEza| **16** tadA prathama Agatya kathitavAn,
 hE prabhO tava tayaikayA mudrayA dazamudrA labdhAH| **17** tataH sa uvAca
 tvamuttamO dAsaH svalpEna vizvAsyO jAta itaH kAraNAt tvaM dazanagarANAm
 adhipO bhava| **18** dvitIya Agatya kathitavAn, hE prabhO tavaikayA mudrayA
 pancamudrA labdhAH| **19** tataH sa uvAca, tvaM panjAnAM nagarANAmadhipati
 rbhava| **20** tatOnya Agatya kathayAmAsa, hE prabhO pazya tava yA mudrA ahaM
 vastrE baddhvAsthaApayaM sEyaM| **21** tvaM kRpAnO yannAsthaApayastadapi
 gRhIAsi, yannAvapastadEva ca chinatsi tatOhaM tvatto bhItaH| **22** tadA sa

jagAda, rE duSTadAsa tava vAkyEna tvAM dOSiNaM kariSyAmi, yadahaM
nAsthApayaM tadEva gRhIAMI, yadahaM nAvapanjca tadEva chinadmi, EtAdRzaH
kRpaNOhamiti yadi tvaM jAnAsi, **23** tarhi mama mudrA baNijAM nikaTE
kutO nAsthApayaH? tayA kRtE'ham Agatya kusIdEna sArddhaM nijamudrA
aprApsyam| **24** pazcAt sa samIpasthAn janAn AjnjApayat asmAt mudrA AnIya
yasya dazamudrAH santi tasmai datta| **25** tE prOcuh prabhO'sya dazamudrAH
santi| **26** yuSmAnahaM vadAmi yasyAzrayE vaddhatE 'dhikaM tasmai dAyiSyatE,
kintu yasyAzrayE na varddhatE tasya yadyadasti tadapi tasmAn nAyiSyatE|
27 kintu mamAdhipatitvasya vazatvE sthAtum asammanyamAnA yE mama
ripavastAnAnIya mama samakSaM saMharata| **28** ityupadEzakathAM kathayitvA
sOgragaH san yirUZAlamapuraM yayau| **29** tatO baitphagIbaitanIyAgrAmayOH
samIpE jaitunAdrErantikam itvA ziSyadvayam ityuktva prESayAmAsa, **30**
yuvAmamuM sammukhasthagrAmaM pravizyaiva yaM kOpi mAnuSaH kadApi
nArOhat taM garddabhazAvakaM baddhaM drakSyathastaM mOcayitvAnayataM|
31 tatra kutO mOcayathaH? iti cEt kOpi vakSyati tarhi vakSyathaH prabhEratra
prayOjanam AstE| **32** tadA tau praritau gatvA tat kathAnusArENa sarvvaM
prAptau| **33** gardabhazAvakamOcanakAlE tatvAmina UcuH, gardabhazAvakaM
kutO mOcayathaH? **34** tAvUcatuH prabhOratra prayOjanam AstE| **35** pazcAt tau taM
gardabhazAvakaM yIzOrantikamAnIya tatpRSThE nijavasanAni pAtayitvA tadupari
yIzumArOhayAmAsatuH| **36** atha yAtrAkAlE lOkAH pathi svavastrAni pAtayitum
ArEbhirE| **37** aparaM jaitunAdrErupatyakAm itvA ziSyasaMghaH pUrvvadRSTAni
mahAkarmmANi smRtvA, **38** yO rAjA prabhO rnAmnAyAti sa dhanyaH svargE
kuzalaM sarvvOcCE jayadhvani rbhavatu, kathAmEtAM kathayitvA sAnandam
ucairIzvaraM dhanyaM vaktumArEbhirE| **39** tadA lOkAraNyamadhyasthAH kiyantaH
phirUZinastat zrutvA yIzuM prOcuh, hE upadEzaka svaziSyAn tarjaya| **40** sa
uvAca, yuSmAnahaM vadAmi yadyamI nIraVastiSThanti tarhi pASANA ucaiH
kathAH kathayiSyanti| **41** pazcAt tatpurAntikamEtya tadavalOkya sAzrupAtaM
jagAda, **42** hA hA cEt tvamagrE'jnjAsyathAH, tavAsminnEva dinE vA yadi
svamaggaM upAlapsyathAH, tarhyuttamam abhaviSyat, kintu kSaNEsmin tattava

drSTERagOcaram bhavati| 43 tvaM svatrANakALE na manO nyadhatthA iti hEtO
 ryatkALE tava ripavastvAM caturdikSu prAcIrENa vESTayitvA rOtsyanti 44 bAlakaiH
 sArddhaM bhUmisAt kariSyanti ca tvanmadhyE pASANAikOpi pASANOpari na
 sthAsyati ca, kAla IdRza upasthAsyati| 45 atha madhyEmandiraM pravizya
 tatratyAn krayivikrayiNO bahiSkurvvan 46 avadat madgRhaM prArthanAgRhamiti
 lipirAstE kintu yUyaM tadEva cairANAM gahvaraM kurutha| 47 pazcAt sa
 pratyahaM madhyEmandiram upadidEza; tataH pradhAnayAjakA adhyApakAH
 prAcInAzca taM nAzayitUM cicESTirE; 48 kintu tadupadEzE sarvvE loka
 niviSTacittAH sthitAstasmAt tE tatkarttuM nAvakAzaM prApuH|

20 athaikadA yIzu rmanidarE susaMvAdaM pracArayan lokaNupadizati, Etarhi
 pradhAnayAjakA adhyApakAH prAnjczca tannikaTamAgatya papracchuH 2
 kayAjnjayA tvaM karmmANyEtAni karOSi? kO vA tvAmAjnjApayat? tadasman
 vada| 3 sa pratyuvAca, tarhi yuSmAnapi kathAmEkAM pRcchAmi tasyOttaram
 vadata| 4 yOhanO majjanam Izvarasya mAnuSANAM vAjnjAtO jAtaM? 5 tatastE
 mithO vivicya jagaduH, yadIzvarasya vadAmastarhi taM kutO na pratyaita sa
 iti vakSyati| 6 yadi manuSyasyEti vadAmastarhi sarvvE loka asmAn pASANai
 rhaniSyanti yatO yOhan bhaviSyadvAdIti sarvvE dRPhaM jAnanti| 7 ataEva tE
 pratyUcuH kasyAjnjayA jAtam iti vaktuM na zaknumaH| 8 tadA yIzuravadat tarhi
 kayAjnjayA karmmANyEtAti karOmIti ca yuSmAn na vakSyAmi| 9 atha lokaNAM
 sAKSat sa imAM dRSTAntakathAM vaktumArEbhe, kazcid drAkSakSEtraM kRtvA
 tat kSEtraM kRSivalANAM hastESu samarpya bahukAlArthaM dUradEzaM jagAma|
 10 atha phalakALE phalAni grahItu kRSivalANAM samIpE dAsaM prAhiNOT
 kintu kRSivalAstaM prahrtya riktahastaM visasarjuH| 11 tataH sOdhipatiH
 punaranyaM dAsaM prESayAmAsa, tE tamapi prahrtya kuvyavahRtya riktahastaM
 visasrjuH| 12 tataH sa tRtIyavAram anyAM prAhiNOT tE tamapi kSatAggaM
 kRtvA bahi rnicikSipuH| 13 tadA kSEtrapati rvicArayAmAsa, mamEdAnIM kiM
 karttavyaM? mama priyE putrE prahite tE tamavazyAM dRSTvA samAdariSyantE|
 14 kintu kRSivalAstaM nirIkSya parasparaM vivicya prOcuh, ayamuttarAdhikArI
 AgacchatainaM hanmastatOdihikArOsmAkaM bhaviSyati| 15 tatastE taM kSEtrAd

bahi rnipAtya jaghnustasmAt sa kSEtrapatistAn prati kiM kariSyati? 16 sa Agatya
 tAn kRSivalAn hatvA parESAM hastESu tatKSEtraM samarpayisYati; iti kathAM
 zrutvA tE 'vadan EtAdRzI ghaTanA na bhavatu| 17 kintu yIzustAnavalOkya jagAda,
 tarhi, sthapatayaH kariSyanti grAvANaM yantu tucchakaM| pradhAnaprastaraH
 kONE sa Eva hi bhaviSyati| Etasya zAstrIyavacanasya kiM tAtparyyaM? 18 aparaM
 tatpASANOpari yaH patiSyati sa bhaMkSyatE kintu yasyOpari sa pASANaH patiSyati
 sa tEna dhUlivac cUrNIbhaviSyati| 19 sOsmAkAM viruddhaM dRSTAntamimaM
 kathitavAn iti jnjAtvA pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca tadaiva taM dhartuM
 vavAnjchuH kintu lOkEbhyO bibhyuH| 20 ataEva taM prati satarkAH santaH
 kathaM tadvAkyadOSaM dhRtvA taM dEzAdhipasya sAdhuvEzadhAriNazcarAn
 tasya samIpE prESayAmAsuH| 21 tada tE taM papracchuH, hE upadEzaka
 bhavAn yathArthaM kathayan upadizati, kamapyanapEkSyasatyatvEnaizvaraM
 mArgamupadizati, vayamEtajjAnImaH| 22 kaisararAjAya karOsmAbhi rdEyO
 na vA? 23 sa tESAM vanjcanaM jnjAtvAvadat kutO mAM parIkSadhvE? mAM
 mudrAmEkaM darzayata| 24 iha likhita mUrtiriyam nAma ca kasya? tE'vadan
 kaisarasya| 25 tada sa uvAca, tarhi kaisarasya dravyaM kaisarAya datta;
 Izvarasya tu dravyamIzvarAya datta| 26 tasmAllokanAM sAkSat tatKathAyAH
 kamapi dOSaM dhartumaprApya tE tasyOttarAd AzcaryyaM manyamAnA
 mauninastasthuH| 27 aparanjca zmazAnAdutthAnAnaggIkAriNAM sidUkinAM
 kiyantO jana Agatya taM papracchuH, 28 hE upadEzaka zAstrE mUsa asman
 pratIti lilEkha yasya bhrAta bhAryyAyAM satyAM niHsantAnO mriyatE sa
 tajjAyAM vivahya tadvAmzam utpAdayiSyati| 29 tathAca kEcit sapta bhrAtara Asan
 tESAM jyESThO bhrAta vivahya nirapatyaH prANAn jahau| 30 atha dvitIyastasya
 jAyAM vivahya nirapatyaH san mamAra| tRtIyazca tAmEva vyuvAha; 31 itthaM
 sapta bhrAtarastAmEva vivahya nirapatyAH santO mamruH| 32 zESE sA strI
 ca mamAra| 33 ataEva zmazAnAdutthAnakAlE tESAM saptajanAnAM kasya sA
 bhAryya bhaviSyati? yataH sA tESAM saptAnAmEva bhAryyAsIt| 34 tada yIzuH
 pratyuvAca, Etasya jagatO loka vivahanti vAgdattAzca bhavanti (aiōn g165) 35 kintu
 yE tajjagatprAptiyOgyatvEna gaNitAM bhaviSyanti zmazAnAccOtthAsyanti tE na

vivahanti vAgdattAzca na bhavanti, (aiōn g165) 36 tE puna rna mriyante kintu
zmazAnAdutthApitAH santa Izvarasya santAnAH svargIyadUtAnAM sadRzAzca
bhavanti| 37 adhikantu mUsAH stambOpAkhyAnE paramEzvara IbrAhIma Izvara
ishAka IzvarO yAkUbazcEzvara ityuktVA mRtAnAM zmazAnAd utthAnasya
pramANaM lilEkha| 38 ataEva ya IzvaraH sa mRtAnAM prabhu rna kintu jIvatAmEva
prabhuH, tannikaTE sarvvE jIvantaH santi| 39 iti zruttVA kiyantOdhyApaka
UcuH, hE upadEzaka bhavAn bhadraM pratyuktavAn| 40 itaH paraM taM
kimapi praSTaM tESaM pragalbhaTA nAbhUt| 41 pazcAt sa tAn uvAca, yaH
khrISTaH sa dAyUdaH santAna EtAM kathaM lokaH kathaM kathayanti? 42
yataH mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat paramEzvaraH| tava zatrUnahaM
yAvat pAdapIThaM karOmI na| tAvat kaLaM madIyE tvaM dakSapArzva upAviza|
43 iti kathaM dAyUd svayaM gItagranthE'vadat| 44 ataEva yadi dAyUd taM
prabhuM vadati, tarhi sa kathaM tasya santAnO bhavati? 45 pazcAd yIzuH
sarvvajanAnAM karNagOcarE ziSyAnuvAca, 46 yE'dhyApaka dIrgahaparcchadaM
paridhAya bhramanti, haTTApaNayO rnamaskArE bhajanagEhasya prOccAsane
bhOjanagRhasya pradhAnasthAnE ca priyante 47 vidhavAnAM sarvvasvaM
grasitVA chalEna dIrghakAlaM prArthayante ca tESu sAvadhAna bhavata,
tESAmugradaNPO bhaviSyati|

21 atha dhaniloka bhANPAgArE dhanaM nikSipanti sa tadEva pazyati, 2 Etarhi
kAciddIna vidhava paNadvayaM nikSipati tad dadarza| 3 tatO yIzuruvAca
yuSmAnahaM yathArthaM vadAmi, daridrEyaM vidhava sarvvEbhyOdhikaM
nyakSEpsIt, 4 yatOnyE svaprAjjadhanEbhya IzvarAya kinjcit nyakSEpsuH,
kintu daridrEyaM vidhava dinayApanArthaM svasya yat kinjcit sthitaM
tat sarvvaM nyakSEpsIt| 5 aparanjca uttamaprastarairutsRSTavyaizca
mandiraM suzObhatEtaRAM kaizcidityuktE sa pratyuvAca 6 yUyaM yadidaM
nicayanaM pazyatha, asya pASANAikOpyanyapASANOpari na sthAsyati, sarvvE
bhUsAdbhaviSyanti kaIOyamAyAti| 7 tAdA tE papracchuH, hE gurO ghaTanEdRzI
kAdA bhaviSyati? ghaTanAyA EtasyasazcihnaM vA kiM bhaviSyati? 8
tAdA sa jagAda, sAvadhAna bhavata yathA yuSmAkaM bhramaM kOpi na

janayati, khISTOhamityuktvA mama nAmrA bahava upasthAsyanti sa kAlaH
 prAyENOpasthitaH, tESAM pazcAnmA gacchata| 9 yuddhasyOpaplavasya ca
 vArttAM zrutvA mA zagkadhvaM, yataH prathamam EtA ghaTanA avazyaM
 bhaviSyanti kintu nApAtE yugAntO bhaviSyati| 10 aparanjca kathayAmAsa,
 tadA dEzasya vipakSatvEna dEzO rAjyasya vipakSatvEna rAjyam utthAsyati,
 11 nAnAsthAnESu mahAbhUkampO durbhikSaM mArI ca bhaviSyanti, tathA
 vyOmamaNPalasya bhayagkaradarzanAnyazcaryyalakSaNani ca prakAzayiSyantE|
 12 kintu sarvvAsAmEtAsAM ghaTanAnAM pUrvvaM loka yuSmAn dhRtvA
 tAPayiSyanti, bhajanAlayE kArAyAnjca samarpayiSyanti mama nAmakAraNAd
 yuSmAn bhUpAnAM zAsakAnAnjca sammukhaM nESyanti ca| 13 sAkSyArtham
 EtAni yuSmAn prati ghaTiSyantE| 14 tadA kimuttaraM vaktavyam Etat na
 cintayiSyAma iti manaHsu nizcitanuta| 15 vipakSA yasmAt kimapyuttaram
 Apattinjca karttuM na zakSyanti tAdRzaM vAkpaTutvaM jnjAnanjca yuSmabhyaM
 dAsyAmi| 16 kinjca yUYaM pitra mAtra bhrAtra bandhuna jnjAtyA kuTumbEna
 ca parakarESu samarpayiSyadhve; tatastE yuSmAkAM kanjcana kanjcana
 ghAtayiSyanti| 17 mama nAmnaH kAraNAt sarvvai rmanuSyai ryUYam
 RtIyiSyadhve| 18 kintu yuSmAkAM ziraHkEzaikOpi na vinaMkSyati, 19 tasmAdEva
 dhairyyamavalambya svasvapraNAn rakSata| 20 aparanjca yirUzAlampuraM
 sainyavESTitaM vilOkya tasyOcchinnatAyAH samayaH samIpa ityavagamiSyatha|
 21 tadA yihUdAdEzasthA lokaH parvvataM palAyantAM, yE ca nagarE tiSThanti
 tE dEzAntaraM palAyantA, yE ca grAmE tiSThanti tE nagaraM na pravizantu,
 22 yatastadA samucitadANPanAya dharmmapustake yAni sarvvANi likhitAni
 tAni saphalAni bhaviSyanti| 23 kintu yA yAstadA garbhavatyaH stanyadAvyazca
 tAmAM durgati rbhaviSyati, yata EtAllokaN prati kOpO dEzE ca viSamadurgati
 rghaTiSyatE| 24 vastutastu tE khaggadhAraparivvaggAM lapsyantE baddhAH santaH
 sarvvadEzESu nAyisiyantE ca kinjcAnyadEzIyAnAM samayOpasthitiparyyantaM
 yirUzAlampuraM taiH padatalai rdalayiSyatE| 25 sUryyacandranakSatrESu
 lakSaNAdi bhaviSyanti, bhuvi sarvvadEzIyAnAM duHkhaM cinta ca sindhau
 vIcInAM tarjanaM garjananjca bhaviSyanti| 26 bhUbhau bhAvighaTanAM

cintayitvA manuJA bhivAmRtakalpA bhaviSyanti, yatO vyOmamaNPale tEjasvino
dOlAyamAnA bhaviSyanti| 27 tadA parAkramENA mahAtEjasA ca mEghArUPhaM
manuSyaputram AyAntaM drakSyanti| 28 kintvEtAsAM ghaTanAnAmArambhe
sati yUyaM mastakAnyuttOlya UrdadhvaM drakSyatha, yatO yuSmAkaM mukTEH
kAlaH savidhO bhaviSyati| 29 tatastEnaitadRSTAntakathA kathitA, pazyata
uPumbarAdivRkSANAM 30 navInapatrANi jAtAnIti dRSTvA nidAvakAla upasthita
iti yathA yUyaM jnjAtuM zaknutha, 31 tathA sarvvAsAmAsAM ghaTanAnAm
Arambhe dRSTE satIzvarasya rAjatvaM nikaTam ityapi jnjAsyatha| 32 yuSmAnahaM
yathArthaM vadAmi, vidyamAnalOkAnAmESAM gamanAt pUrvvam EtAni
ghaTiSyante| 33 nabhObhuvOrlOpO bhaviSyati mama vAk tu kadApi luptA
na bhaviSyati| 34 ataEva viSamAzanEna pAnEna ca sAMmArikacintAbhizca
yuSmAkaM cittESu mattESu taddinam akasmAd yuSmAn prati yathA nOpatiSThati
tadarthaM svESu sAvadhAnAstiSThata| 35 pRthivIsthasarvvAlOkAn prati taddinam
unmAtha iva upasthAsyati| 36 yathA yUyam EtadbhAvighaTanA uttarttuM
manujasutasya sammukhe saMsthAtunjca yOgyA bhavatha kAraNAdasmAt
sAvadhAnAH santO nirantaram prArthayadhvaM| 37 aparanjca sa divA mandira
upadizya rAcai jaitunAdriM gatvAtiSThat| 38 tataH pratyUSE lAkAstatkathAM
zrOtum mandirE tadantikam Agacchan|

22 aparanjca kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasya kAla upasthite 2 pradhAnayAjaka
adhyAyakAzca yathA taM hantum zaknuvanti tathOpAyAm acESTanta
kintu lOkEbhyO bibhyuH| 3 Etastin samayE dvAdazaziSyESu gaNita
ISkariyOtIyarUPhimAn yO yihUdAstasyAntaHkaraNaM zaitAnAzritatvAt 4 sa
gatvA yathA yIzuM tESAM karESu samarpayituM zaknOti tathA mantraNAM
pradhAnayAjakaiH sEnApatibhizca saha cakAra| 5 tEna tE tuSTAstasmai
mudrAM dAtuM paNaM cakruH| 6 tataH sOggIkRtya yathA lOkAnAmagOcarE
taM parakarESu samarpayituM zaknOti tathAvakAzaM cESTitumArEbhe| 7
atha kiNvazUnyapUpOtmavadine, arthAt yasmin dine nistArOtsavasya mESO
hantavyastasmin dine 8 yIzuH pitaraM yOhananjcahUya jagAda, yuvAM
gatvAsmAkaM bhOjanArthaM nistArOtsavasya dravyANyAsAdayataM| 9 tadA

tau papracchatuH kucAsAdayAvO bhavataH kEcchA? 10 tadA sOvAdIt, nagarE
praviSTE kazcijjalakumbhamAdAya yuvAM sAkSAT kariSyati sa yannivEzanaM
pravizati yuvAmapi tannivEzanaM tatpazcAditvA nivEzanapatim iti vAkyaM
vadataM, 11 yatrAhaM nistArOtsavasya bhOjyaM ziSyaiH sArddhaM bhOkTuM
zaknOmi sAtithizAlA kutra? kathAmimAM prabhustvAM pRcchati| 12 tataH
sa janO dvitIyaprakOSThIyam EkaM zastaM kOSThaM darzayiSyati tatra
bhOjyamAsAdayataM| 13 tatastau gatvA tadvAkyAnusArENa sarvvaM dRSdva
tatra nistArOtsavIyaM bhOjyamAsAdayAmAsatuH| 14 atha kAla upasthite
yIzu rdvAdazabhiH prEritaiH saha bhOkTumupavizya kathitavAn 15 mama
duHkhabhOgAt pUrvvaM yubhAbhiH saha nistArOtsavasyaitasya bhOjyaM
bhOkTuM mayAtivAnjchA kRta| 16 yuSmAn vadAmi, yAvatkAlam IzvararAgyE
bhOjanaM na kariSyE tAvatkAlam idaM na bhOkSyE| 17 tadA sa pAnapAtramAdAya
Izvarasya guNAn kIrttayitvA tEbhyO datvAvadat, idaM gRhIta yUyaM vibhajya
pivata| 18 yuSmAn vadAmi yAvatkAlam IzvararAjatvasya saMsthApanaM na
bhavati tAvad drAkSaphalarasaM na pAsyAmi| 19 tataH pUpaM gRhItvA
IzvaraguNAn kIrttayitvA bhagktA tEbhyO datvAvadat, yuSmadartHaM samarpitaM
yanmama vapustadidaM, Etat karmma mama smaraNArthaM kurudhvaM| 20 atha
bhOjanAntE tAdRzaM pAtraM gRhItvAvadat, yuSmatkRtE pAtitaM yanmama
raktaM tEna nirNitanavaniyamarUpaM pAnapAtramidaM| 21 pazyata yO mAM
parakarESu samarpayiSyati sa mayA saha bhOjanAsana upavizati| 22 yathA
nirUpitamAstE tadanusArENa manuSyaputrasya gati rbhaviSyati kintu yastaM
parakarESu samarpayiSyati tasya santApO bhaviSyati| 23 tadA tESAM ko
jana Etat karmma kariSyati tat tE parasparaM praSTumArEbhirE| 24 aparaM
tESAM ko janaH zrESThatvEna gaNayiSyatE, atrArthE tESAM vivAdObhavat| 25
asmAt kArANat sOvadat, anyadEzIyAnAM rAjAnaH prajAnAmupari prabhutvaM
kurvvanti dAruNazAsanaM kRtvApi tE bhUpatitvEna vikhyAta bhavanti ca|
26 kintu yuSmAkaM tathA na bhaviSyati, yO yuSmAkaM zrESThO bhaviSyati
sa kaniSThavad bhavatu, yazca mukhyO bhaviSyati sa sEvakavadbhavatu|
27 bhOjanOpaviSTaparicArakayOH kaH zrESThaH? yO bhOjanAyOpavizati sa

kiM zrESThO na bhavati? kintu yuSmAkaM madhyE'haM paricArakaivAsmi|
 28 aparanjca yuyaM mama parIkSAkALE prathamamArabhya mayA saha
 sthita 29 EtatkAraNAt pitrA yathA madarthaM rAjyamEkaM nirUpitaM
 tathAhamapi yuSmadarthaM rAjyaM nirUpayAmi| 30 tasmAn mama rAjyE
 bhOjanAsanE ca bhOjanapAnE kariSyadhvE siMhAsanESUpavizya cEsraYEllyAnAM
 dvAdazavaMzAnAM vicAraM kariSyadhvE| 31 aparaM prabhuruvAca, hE zimOn
 pazya titauna dhAnyAnIva yuSmAn zaitAn cAlayitum aicchat, 32 kintu tava
 vizvAsasya lOpO yathA na bhavati Etat tvadarthaM prArthitaM mayA, tvanmanasi
 parivarttite ca bhrAtRNAM manAMsi sthirIkuru| 33 tada sOvadat, hE prabhOhaM
 tvayA sArddhaM kArAM mRtinjca yAtuM majjitOsmi| 34 tataH sa uvAca,
 hE pitara tvAM vadAmi, adya kukkuTaravAt pUrvvaM tvaM matparicayaM
 vAratrayam apahvOSyase| 35 aparaM sa papraccha, yadA mudrAsampuTaM
 khAdyapAtraM pAdukAnjca vinA yuSmAn prAhiNavaM tada yuSmAkaM
 kasyApi nyUnatAsit? tE prOcuh kasyApi na| 36 tada sOvadat kintvidAnIM
 mudrAsampuTaM khAdyapAtraM vA yasyAsti tEna tadgrahItavyaM, yasya ca
 kRpANO nAsti tEna svavastraM vikriya sa krEtavyaH| 37 yatO yuSmAnahaM
 vadAmi, aparAdhijanaiH sArddhaM gaNitaH sa bhaviSyati| idaM yacchAstriyaM
 vacanaM likhitamasti tanmayi phaliSyati yatO mama sambandhiyaM sarvvaM
 sEtsyati| 38 tada tE prOcuh prabhO pazya imau kRpANau| tataH sOvadad EtaU
 yathESTau| 39 atha sa tasmAdvahi rgatvA svAcArAnusArENa jaitunanAmAdriM
 jagAma ziSyAzca tatpazcAd yayuH| 40 tatrOpasthAya sa tAnuvAca, yathA
 parIkSAyAM na patatha tadarthaM prArthayadhvaM| 41 pazcAt sa tasmAd
 EkazarakSEpAd bahi rgatvA jAnunI pAtayitvA Etat prArthayAnjcakrE, 42 hE
 pita ryadi bhavAn sammanyatE tarhi kaMsamEnaM mamAntikAd dUraya kintu
 madicchAnurUpaM na tvadicchAnurUpaM bhavatu| 43 tada tasmai zaktiM
 dAtuM svargIyadUtO darzanaM dadau| 44 pazcAt sOtyantaM yAtanayA vyAkulo
 bhUtva punardRPhaM prArthayAnjcakrE, tasmAd bRhacchONitabindava iva
 tasya svEdabindavaH prThivyAM patitumArEbhire| 45 atha prArthanAta utthAya
 ziSyANAM samIpamEtya tAn manOduHkhinO nidritAn dRSTvAvadat 46 kuto

nidrAtha? parIkSAyAm apatanArthaM prarthayadhvaM| 47 EtatkathAyAH
kathanakAlE dvAdazaziSyANAM madhyE gaNito yihUdAnAmA janatAsahitastESam
agrE calitvA yIzOzcumbanArthaM tadantikam Ayayau| 48 tadA yIzuruvAca, hE
yihUdA kiM cumbanEna manuSyaputraM parakarESu samarpayasi? 49 tadA
yadyad ghaTiSyatE tadanumAya saggibhiruktaM, hE prabhO vayaM ki khaggEna
ghAtayiSyAmaH? 50 tata EkaH karavAlEnAhatya pradhAnayAjakasya dAsasya
dakSiNaM karNaM cicchEda| 51 adhUnA nivarttasva ityuktva yIzustasya zrutiM
spRSTvA svasyaM cakAra| 52 pazcAd yIzuH samIpasthAn pradhAnayAjakAn
mandirasya sEnApatIn prAcInAMzca jagAda, yUyaM kRpANAn yaSTIMzca gRhItvA
mAM kiM cOrAM dharttumAyAtAH? 53 yadAhaM yuSmAbhiH saha pratidinaM
mandirE'tiSThaM tadA mAM dharttaM na pravRttAH, kintvidAnIM yuSmAkAM
samayOndhakArasya cAdhipatyamasti| 54 atha tE taM dhRtvA mahAyAjakasya
nivEzanaM ninyuH| tataH pitarO dUrE dUrE pazcAditvA 55 bRhatkOSThasya
madhyE yatrAgniM jvAlayitvA lokaH samEtyOpaviSTastatra taiH sARddham
upavivEza| 56 atha vahnisanidhau samupavEzakAlE kAciddAsI manO nivizya taM
nirIkSyAvadat pumAnayaM tasya saggE'sthAt| 57 kintu sa tad apahnutyAvAdIt
hE nAri tamahaM na paricinOmi| 58 kSaNAntarE'nyajanastaM dRSTvAbravit
tvamapi tESAM nikarasyaikajanOsi| pitaraH pratyuvAca hE nara nAhamasmi|
59 tataH sARddhadANPadvayAt paraM punaranyO janO nizcitya babhASE, ESa
tasya saggIti satyaM yatOyaM gAlIlIyO lokaH| 60 tadA pitara uvAca hE nara
tvaM yad vadami tadahaM boddhuM na zaknOmi, iti vAkyE kathitamAtrE
kukkuTO rurAva| 61 tadA prabhuNA vyAdhuTya pitarE nirIkSite kRkavAkuravAt
pUrvvaM mAM trirapahnOSyase iti pUrvvOktaM tasya vAkyAM pitaraH smRtvA
62 bahirgatvA mahAkhEdEna cakranda| 63 tadA yai ryIzurdhRtastE tamupahasya
praharttumArEbhirE| 64 vastrENa tasya dRzau baddhvA kapOLE capETAgHAtaM
kRtvA papracchuH, kaste kapOLE capETAgHAtaM kRtavAna? gaNayitvA tad vada|
65 tadanyat tadviruddhaM bahunindAvAkyAM vaktumArEbhirE| 66 atha prabhAtE
sati lokaPrAnjcaH pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca sabhAM kRtvA madhyEsabhaM
yIzumAnIya papracchuH, tvam abhiSikatOsi na vAsmAn vada| 67 sa pratyuvAca,

mayA tasminnukTE'pi yUyaM na vizvasiSyatha| 68 kasmiMzcidvAkyE yuSmAn
prSTE'pi mAM na taduttaraM vakSyatha na mAM tyakSyatha ca| 69 kintvitaH
paraM manujasutaH sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya dakSiNE pArzvE samupavEkSyati|
70 tatastE papracchuH, rtiha tvamIzvarasya putraH? sa kathayAmAsa, yUyaM
yathArthaM vadatha sa EvAhaM| 71 tada tE sarvvE kathayAmAsuH, rtiha
sAkSyE'nsasmin asmAkaM kiM prayOjanaM? asya svamukhAdEva sAkSyam
prAptam|

23 tataH sabhAsthaH sarvvalOkA utthAya taM pIlAtasammukhaM nItvAprOdyā
vaktumArEbhirE, 2 svamabhiSiktaM rAjAnaM vadantaM kaimararAjAya karadAnaM
niSEdhantaM rAjyaviparyayaM kurttuM pravarttamAnam Ena prAptA vāyaM| 3
tada pIlAtastaM prSTavAn tvaM kiM yihUdIyAnAM rAjA? sa pratyuvAca tvaM
satyamuktavAn| 4 tada pIlAtaH pradhAnayAjakAdilOkAn jagAd, ahamEtasya
kamapyaparAdhaM nAptavAn| 5 tatastE punaH sAhaminO bhUtvAvadan, ESa
gAlIla EtatsthAnaparyyantE sarvvasmin yihUdAdEzE sarvvAllokanupadizya
kupravRttiM grAhitavAn| 6 tada pIlAtO gAlIlapradEzasya nAma zrutvA
papraccha, kimayaM gAlIlIyO lokaH? 7 tataH sa gAlIlpradEzIyahErOdrAjasya
tada sthitEstasya samIpe yIzuM prESayAmAsa| 8 tada hErOd yIzuM vilOkya
santutOSa, yataH sa tasya bahuvRttAntazravaNAt tasya kinjicadAz Caryyakarmma
pazyati ityAzAM kRtvA bahukAlamArabhya taM draSTuM prayAsaM kRtavAn|
9 tasmAt taM bahukathAH papraccha kintu sa tasya kasyApi vAkyasya
pratyuttaraM nOvAca| 10 atha pradhAnayAjaka adhyApakAzca prOttiSThantaH
sAhasEna tamapavadituM prArEbhirE| 11 hErOd tasya sEnAgaNazca tamavajnjAya
upahAsatvEna rAjavastraM paridhApya punaH pIlAtaM prati taM prAhiNOT| 12
pUrvvaM hErOd pIlAtayOH parasparaM vairabhAva AsIt kintu taddinE dvayO
rmElanaM jAtam| 13 pazcAt pIlAtaH pradhAnayAjakAn zAsakAn lokAMzca
yugapadAhUya babhASE, 14 rAjyaviparyayakArakOyam ityuktvA manuSyamEnaM
mama nikaTamAnaiSTa kintu pazyata yuSmAkaM samakSam asya vicAraM
kRtvApi prOktaPavAdAnurUpENAsya kOpyaparAdhaH sapramANO na jAtaH, 15
yUyanjca hErOdaH sannidhau prESita mayA tatrAsya kOpyaparAdhastEnApi na

prAptaH|pazyatAnEna vadhahEtukaM kimapi nAparAddhaM| 16 tasmAdEnaM
 tAPayitvA vihAsyAmi| 17 tatrOtsavE tESAMekO mOcayitavyaH| 18 iti hEtOstE
 prOccairEkadA prOcuH, EnaM dUrIkRtya barabbAnAmAnaM mOcaya| 19 sa
 barabbA nagara upaplavavadhAparAdhAbhyAM kArAyAM baddha AsIt| 20 kintu
 pIlAtO yIzuM mOcayituM vAnjchan punastAnuvAca| 21 tathApyEnaM kruzE
 vyadha kruzE vyadhEti vadantastE ruruvuH| 22 tataH sa tRtIyavAraM jagAda
 kutaH? sa kiM karmma kRtavAn? nAhamasya kamapi vadhAparAdhaM prAptaH
 kEvalaM tAPayitvAmuM tyajAmi| 23 tathApi tE punarEnaM kruzE vyadha
 ityuktva prOccairdRPhaM prArthayAnjckrirE; 24 tataH pradhAnayAjakAdInAM
 kalaravE prabale sati tESAM prArthanArUpaM karttuM pIlAta Adideza| 25
 rAjadrOhavadhayOraparAdhEna kArAsthaM yaM janaM tE yayAcirE taM mOcayitvA
 yIzuM tESAmicchAyAM samArpayat| 26 atha tE yIzuM gRhItvA yAnti, Etarhi
 grAmAdAgataM zimOnanAmAnaM kurINiYaM janaM dhRtvA yIzOH pazcAnnEtum
 tasya skandhE kruzamarpayAmAsuH| 27 tatO lOkAraNyamadyE bahustriyO
 rudatyO vilapantyzca yIzOH pazcAd yayuH| 28 kintu sa vyAghuTya tA uvAca, hE
 yirUzAlamO nAryyO yuyam madarthaM na ruditvA svArthaM svApatyArthanjca
 ruditi; 29 pazyata yaH kadApi garbhavatyO nAbhavan stanyanjca nApAyayan
 tAdRzi rvandhyA yadA dhanyA vakSyanti sa kAla AyAti| 30 tadA hE zaila
 asmAkamupari patata, hE upazaila asmAnAcchAdayata kathAmIdRzIM loka
 vakSyanti| 31 yataH satEjasi zAkhini cEdEtad ghaTatE tarhi zuSkazAkhini
 kiM na ghaTiSyate? 32 tadA tE hantuM dvAvaparAdhinau tEna sArddhaM
 ninyuH| 33 aparaM ziraHkapAlanAmakasthAnaM prApya taM kruzE vividhuH;
 taddvayOraparAdhinOrEkaM tasya dakSiNO tadanyaM vAmE kruzE vividhuH| 34
 tadA yIzurakathayat, hE pitarEtAn kSamasva yata EtE yat karmma kurvanti
 tan na viduH; pazcAttE guTikApAtaM kRtvA tasya vastrANi vibhajya jagRhuH|
 35 tatra lOkasAMghastiSThan dadarza; tE tESAM zAsakAzca tamupahasya
 jagaduH, ESa itarAn rakSitavAn yadIzvarENAbhirucitO 'bhiSiktastrAta bhavati
 tarhi svamadhunA rakSatu| 36 tadanyaH sEnAgana Etya tasmai amlarasaM
 datvA parihasya prOvAca, 37 cEttvaM yihUdIyAnAM rAjAsi tarhi svaM

rakSa| 38 yihUdIyAnAM rAjEti vAkyaM yUnAnIyarOmIyEbrIyAkSarai rlikhitaM
 tacchirasa UrddhvE'sthApyata| 39 tadObhayapArzvayO rviddhau yAvaparAdhinau
 tayOrEkastaM vinindya babhASE, cEttvam abhiSiktOsi tarhi svamAvAnjca
 rakSa| 40 kintvanyastaM tarjayitvAvadat, IzvarAttava kinjcidapi bhayaM nAsti
 kiM? tvamapi samAnadaNPOsi, 41 yOgyapAtrE AvAM svasvakarmmaNAM
 samucitaphalaM prApnuvaH kintvanEna kimapi nAparAddhaM| 42 atha sa yIzuM
 jagAda hE prabhE bhavAn svarAgyapravEzakAlE mAM smaratu| 43 tadA yIzuH
 kathitavAn tvAM yathArthaM vadAmi tvamadyaiva mayA sArddhaM paralOkasya
 sukhasthAnaM prApsyasi| 44 aparanjca dvitIyayAmAt tRtIyayAmaparyyantaM
 ravEstEjasOntarhitatvAt sarvvadEzo'ndhakArENAvRtO 45 mandirasya yavanika ca
 chidyamAna dvidha babhUva| 46 tatO yIzuruccairuvAca, hE pita rmamAtmAnaM
 tava karE samarpayE, ityuktva sa prANAn jahau| 47 tadaitA ghaTanA dRSTvA
 zatasEnApatirIzvaraM dhanyamuktva kathitavAn ayaM nitAntaM sAdhumanuSya
 AsIt| 48 atha yAvantO lOkA draSTum AgatAstE tA ghaTanA dRSTvA vakSaHsu
 karAghAtaM kRtvA vyAcuTya gatAH| 49 yIzo rjnJAtayO yA yA yOSitazca gAlilastEna
 sArddhamAyAtAstA api dUrE sthitvA tat sarvvaM dadRzuH| 50 tadA yihUdIyAnAM
 mantraNAM kriyAnjcAsammanyamAna Izvarasya rAjatvam apEkSamANO 51
 yihUdidEzIyO 'rimathIyanagarIyO yUSaphnAmA mantri bhadrO dhArmmikazca
 pumAn 52 pIlAtAntikaM gatvA yIzo rdEhaM yayAcE| 53 pazcAd vapuravarOhya
 vAsaSa saMvESTya yatra kOpi mAnuSO nAsthApyata tasmin zailE svAtE zmazAnE
 tadasthApayat| 54 taddinamAyOjanIyaM dinaM vizrAmavArazca samIpaH| 55
 aparaM yIzunA sArddhaM gAlila AgatA yOSitaH pazcAditvA zmazAnE tatra yathA
 vapuH sthApitaM tacca dRSTvA 56 vyAghuTya sugandhidravayatailAni kRtvA
 vidhivad vizrAmavArE vizrAmaM cakruH|

24 atha saptAhaprathamadinE'tipratyUSE tA yOSitaH sampAditaM
 sugandhidravyaM gRhItvA tadanyAbhiH kiyatIbhiH strIbhiH saha zmazAnaM
 yayuH| 2 kintu zmazAnadvArAt pASANamapasAritaM dRSTvA 3 tAH pravizya
 prabhO rdEhamaprApya 4 vyAkula bhavanti Etarhi tEjOmayavastrAnvitau
 dvau puruSau tAsAM samIpe samupasthitau 5 tasmAttAH zagkAyukTA

bhUmAvadhOmukhyasyasthuH| tadA tau tA Ucatu rmRtAnAM madhyE jIvantaM
 kutO mRgayatha? 6 sOtra nAsti sa udasthAt| 7 pApinAM karESu samarpitEna kruZE
 hatEna ca manuSyaputrENa tRtIyadivasE zmazAnAdutthAtavyam iti kathAM sa
 galIli tiSThan yuSmabhyaM kathitavAn tAM smarata| 8 tadA tasya sA kathA
 tAsAM manaHsu jAtA| 9 anantaraM zmazAnAd gatvA tA EkAdazaziSyAdibhyaH
 sarvvEbhyastAM vArttAM kathayAmAsuH| 10 magdalInImariyam, yOhanA,
 yAkUbO mAtA mariyam tadanyAH sagginyO yOSitazca prEritEbhya EtAH sarvva
 vArttAH kathayAmAsuH 11 kintu tAsAM kathAm anarthakAkhyAnamAtraM
 buddhvA kOpi na pratyait| 12 tadA pitara utthAya zmazAnAntikaM dadhAva,
 tatra ca prahvO bhUtvA pArzvaikasthApitaM kEvalaM vastraM dadarza;
 tasmAdAzcaryyaM manyamAnO yadaghaTata tanmanasi vicArayan pratasthE| 13
 tasminnEva dinE dvau ziiyau yirUzAlamazcatuSkrOzAntaritam immAyugrAmaM
 gacchantau 14 tAsAM ghaTanAnAM kathAmakathayatAM 15 tayOrAlApavicArayOH
 kAlE yIzurAgatya tAbhyAM saha jagAma 16 kintu yathA tau taM na
 paricinuTastadartthaM tayO rdRSTiH saMruddhA| 17 sa tau pRSTavAn yuvAM
 viSanNau kiM vicArayantau gacchathaH? 18 tatastayOH kliyapAnAmA pratyuvAca
 yirUzAlamapurE'dhunA yAnyaghaTanta tvaM kEvalavidEzi kiM tadvRttAntaM na
 jAnAsi? 19 sa papraccha kA ghaTanAH? tadA tau vaktumArEbhatE yIzunAmA yO
 nAsaratIyO bhaviSyadvAdi Izvarasya mAnuSANAnjca sAkSat vAkyE karmmaNi
 ca zaktimAnAsIt 20 tam asmAkAM pradhAnayAjaka vicArakAzca kEnApi
 prakArENa kruZE viddhvA tasya prANAnanAzayan tadIyA ghaTanAH; 21 kintu ya
 isrAyElIyalOkAn uddhArayiSyati sa EvAyam ityAzAsmAbhiH kRtA|tadyathA
 tathAstu tasyA ghaTanAyA adya dinatrayaM gataM| 22 adhikantvasmAkAM
 sagginInAM kiyatstrINAM mukhEbhyO'sambhavavAkyamidaM zrutaM; 23
 tAH pratyUSE zmazAnaM gatvA tatra tasya dEham aprApya vyAghuTyEtva
 prOktavatyaH svargIsadUtau dRSTAvasmAbhistau cAvAdiSTAM sa jIvitavAn|
 24 tatOsmAkAM kaizcit zmazAnamagamyata tE'pi strINAM vAkyAnurUpaM
 dRSTavantaH kintu taM nApazyan| 25 tadA sa tAvuvAca, hE abOdhou hE
 bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktavAkyAM pratyEtuM vilambamAnau; 26 EtatsarvvaduHkhaM

bhuktva svabhUtirAptiH kiM khrISTasya na nyAyyA? 27 tataH sa
 mUsAgranthamArabhya sarvvabhaviSyadvAdinAM sarvvazAstrE svasmin
 likhitAkhyAnAbhiprAyaM bOdhayAmAsa| 28 atha gamyagrAmAbhyarNaM prApya
 tEnAgrE gamanalakSaNE darziTE 29 tau sAdhayitvAvadatAM sahAvAbhyAM
 tiSTha dinE gatE sati rAtirabhUt; tataH sa tAbhyAM sArddhaM sthAtuM gRhaM
 yayau| 30 pazcAdbhOjanOpavEzakALE sa pUpaM gRhItva IzvaraguNAn jagAda
 tanjca bhaMktva tAbhyAM dadau| 31 tadA tayO rdRSTau prasannAyAM taM
 pratyabhijnjatuH kintu sa tayOH sAkSAdantardadhE| 32 tatastau mithObhidhAtum
 Arabdhavantau gamanakALE yadA kathAmakathayat zAstrArthanjcabOdhayat
 tadAvayO rbuddhiH kiM na prAjvalat? 33 tau tatSaNAdutthAya yirUzAlamapuraM
 pratyAyayatuH, tatsthAnE ziSyANAm EkAdazAnAM sagginAnjca darzanaM jAtaM|
 34 tE prOcuh prabhurudatiSThad iti satyaM zimOnE darzanamadAcca| 35 tataH
 pathaH sarvvaghaTanAyAH pUpabhanjjanEna tatparicayasya ca sarvvavRttAntaM
 tau vaktumArEbhaTE| 36 itthaM tE parasparaM vadanti tatkaLE yIzuH svayaM
 tESAM madhya prOtthaya yuSmAkAM kalyANaM bhUyAd ityuvAca, 37 kintu
 bhUtaM pazyAma ityanumAya tE samudvivijire trESuzca| 38 sa uvAca, kuto
 duHkhitA bhavatha? yuSmAkAM manaHsu sandEha udEti ca kutaH? 39 ESohaM,
 mama karau pazyata varaM sprSTva pazyata, mama yAdRzAni pazyatha tAdRzAni
 bhUtasya mAMsAsthiNi na santi| 40 ityuktva sa hastapAdAn darzayAmAsa| 41
 tE'sambhavaM jnjAtva sAnanda na pratyayan| tataH sa tAn papraccha, atra
 yuSmAkAM samIpE khAdyaM kinjcidasti? 42 tataste kiyaddagdhamatsyaM
 madhu ca daduH 43 sa tadAdAya tESAM sAkSAd bubhuJE 44 kathayAmAsa ca
 mUsAvyavasthAyAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu gItapustake ca mayi yAni
 sarvvANi vacanAni likhitAni tadanurUpANi ghaTiSyantE yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
 sthitvAhaM yadEtadvAkyam avadaM tadidAnIM pratyakSamabhUt| 45 atha
 tEbhyaH zAstrabOdhadhikAraM datvAvadat, 46 khrISTEnEtthaM mRtiyAtana
 bhOktavya tRtiyadinE ca zmazAnAdutthAtavyanjcEti lipirasti; 47 tannAmna
 yirUzAlamamArabhya sarvvadEze manaHparAvarttanasya pApamOcanasya ca
 susaMvAdaH pracArayitavyaH, 48 ESu sarvvESu yUyaM sAkSiNaH| 49 aparanjca

pazyata pitrA yat pratijnjAtaM tat prESayiSyAmi, ataEva yAvatkAlaM yUyaM
svargIyAM zaktiM na prApsyatha tAvatkAlaM yirUzAlamnagarE tiSThata| 50 atha
sa tAn baithanlyAparyyantaM nItvA hastAvuttOlya AziSa vaktumArEbhe 51
AziSaM vadannEva ca tEbhyaH pRthag bhUtvA svargAya nItO'bhavat| 52 tadA tE
taM bhajamAnA mahAnandEna yirUzAlamaM pratyAjagmuH| 53 tatO niran taraM
mandirE tiSThanta Izvarasya prazaMsAM dhanyavAdanjca karttam ArEbhirE| iti||

yOhanaH

1 Adau vAda AsIt sa ca vAda IzvarENa sArdhamAsIt sa vAdaH svayamIzvara Eva|
2 sa AdAvIzvarENa sahAsIt| **3** tEna sarvvaM vastu sasRjE sarvvESu sRSTavastuSu
kimapi vastu tEnAsRSTaM nAsti| **4** sa jIvanasyAkAraH, tacca jIvanaM manuSyANAM
jyOtiH **5** tajjyOtirandhakArE pracakAzE kintvandhakArastanna jagrAha| **6** yOhan
nAmaka EkO manuja IzvarENa prESayAnjcakrE| **7** tadvArA yathA sarvvE vizvasanti
tadarthaM sa tajjyOtiSi pramANaM dAtuM sAkSisvarUpO bhUtvAgamat, **8** sa
svayaM tajjyOti rna kintu tajjyOtiSi pramANaM dAtumAgamat| **9** jagatyAgatya
yaH sarvvamanujEbhyO dIptiM dadAti tadEva satyajyOtiH| **10** sa yajjagadasRjat
tanmadya Eva sa AsIt kintu jagatO lokAstaM nAjAnan| **11** nijAdhikAraM sa Agacchat
kintu prajAstaM nAgRhlan| **12** tathApi yE yE tamagRhlan arthAt tasya nAmni
vyazvasan tEbhya Izvarasya putrA bhavitum adhikAram adadAt| **13** tESAM janiH
zONitAnna zArIrikAbhilASAnna mAnavAnAmicchAtO na kintvIzvarAdabhavat|
14 sa vAdO manuSyarUpENAvatIryya satyatAnugrahAbhyAM paripUrNaH san
sArdham asmAbhi rnyavasat tataH pituradvitIyaputrasya yOgyO yO mahima
taM mahimAnaM tasyApazyAma| **15** tatO yOhanapi pracAryya sAkSyamidaM
dattavAn yO mama pazcAd AgamiSyati sa mattO gurutaraH; yatO matpUrvvaM sa
vidyamAna AsIt; yadartham ahaM sAkSyamidam adAM sa ESaH| **16** aparanjca
tasya pUrNatAyA vayaM sarvvE kramazaH kramazOnugrahaM prAptAH| **17**
mUsAdvArA vyavastha dattA kintvanugrahaH satyatvanjca yIzukhrISTadvArA
samupAtiSThatAM| **18** kOpi manuja IzvaraM kadApi nApazyat kintu pituH
krOPasthO'dvitIyaH putrastaM prakAzayat| **19** tvaM kaH? iti vAkyaM prESTuM
yadA yihUdIyalOkA yAjakAn lEvilOkAMzca yirUzAlamO yOhanaH samIpe
prESayAmAsuH, **20** tadA sa svIkRtavAn nApahnUtavAn nAham abhiSikta
ityaggikRtavAn| **21** tadA tE'pRcchan tarhi kO bhavAn? kiM EliyaH? sOvadat na;
tatastE'pRcchan tarhi bhavAn sa bhaviSyadvAdI? sOvadat nAhaM saH| **22** tadA
tE'pRcchan tarhi bhavAn kaH? vayaM gatvA prErakAn tvayi kiM vakSyAmaH?
svasmin kiM vadasi? **23** tadA sOvadat| paramEzasya panthAnaM pariSkuruta
sarvvataH| itIdaM prAntarE vAkyaM vadataH kasyacidravaH| kathAmimAM

yasmin yizaiyO bhaviSyadvAdI likhitavAn sOham| 24 yE prESitAstE phirUzilOkAH|
 25 tadA tE'pRcchan yadi nAbhiSiktOsi EliyOsi na sa bhaviSyadvAdyapi nAsi ca,
 tarhi lokAn majjayasi kutaH? 26 tatO yOhan pratyavOcat, tOyE'haM majjayAmIti
 satyaM kintu yaM yUyaM na jAnItha tAdRza EkO janO yuSmAkAM madhya
 upatiSThati| 27 sa matpazcAd AgatOpi matpUrvvaM varttamAna AsIt tasya
 pAdukAbandhanaM mOcaYitumapi nAhaM yOgyOsmi| 28 yaddananadyAH
 pArasthabaithabArAyAM yasminsthAnE yOhanamajjayat tasmina sthAnE
 sarvvamEtad aghaTata| 29 parE'hani yOhan svanikaTamAgacchantaM yizuM
 vilOkya prAvOcat jagataH pApamOcakam Izvarasya mESazAvakaM pazyata|
 30 yO mama pazcAdAgamiSyati sa mattO gurutaraH, yatO hEtOrmatpUrvvaM
 sO'varttata yasminnaM kathAmimAM kathitavAn sa EvAyaM| 31 aparaM
 nAhamEnaM pratyabhijnjAtavAn kintu isrAyElloka EnaM yathA paricinvanti
 tadabhiprAyENaHaM jale majjayitumAgaccham| 32 punazca yOhanaparamEkaM
 pramANaM datvA kathitavAn vihAyasaH kapOtavad avatarantamAtmAnam
 asyOparyyavatiSThantaM ca dRSTavAnaham| 33 nAhamEnaM pratyabhijnjAtavAn
 iti satyaM kintu yO jale majjayituM mAM prairayat sa EvEmAM kathAmakathayat
 yasyOparyyAtmAnam avatarantam avatiSThantanjca drakSayasi saEva pavitrE
 Atmani majjayiSyati| 34 avastannirIkSyAyam Izvarasya tanaya iti pramANaM
 dadAmi| 35 parE'hani yOhan dvAbhyAM ziSyAbhyAM sArddhEM tiSThan 36
 yizuM gacchantaM vilOkya gaditavAn, Izvarasya mESazAvakaM pazyataM|
 37 imAM kathAM zrutvA dvau ziSyau yIzOH pazcAd IyatuH| 38 tatO yIzuH
 parAvRtya tau pazcAd Agacchantau dRSTvA pRSTavAn yuvAM kiM gavEzayathaH?
 tAvapRcchatAM hE rabbi arthAt hE gurO bhavAn kutra tiSThati? 39 tataH
 sOvAdit Etya pazyataM| tatO divasasya tRtIyapraharasya gatavAt tau taddinaM
 tasya saggE'sthAtAM| 40 yau dvau yOhanO vAkyaM zrutvA yizOH pazcAd
 AgamatAM tayOH zimOnpitarasya bhrAtA AndriyaH 41 sa itvA prathamaM
 nijasOdaraM zimOnaM sAkSATprApya kathitavAn vyaM khrISTam arthAt
 abhiSiktapurusaM sAkSATkRtavantaH| 42 pazcAt sa taM yizOH samIpam
 Anayat| tadA yIzustaM dRSTvAvadat tvaM yUnasaH putraH zimOn kintu

tvannAmadhEyaM kaiphaH vA pitaraH arthAt prastarO bhaviSyati| 43
 parE'hani yIzau gAlilaM gantuM nizcitacEtasi sati philipanAmAnaM janaM
 sAkSATprApyAvOcat mama pazcAd Agaccha| 44 baitsaidAnAmni yasmin grAmE
 pitarAndriyayOrvAsa AsIt tasmin grAmE tasya philipasya vasatirAsIt| 45
 pazcAt philipO nithanElAM sAkSATprApyAvadat mUsA vyavasthA granthE
 bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu ca yasyAkhyAnaM likhitamAstE taM yUSaphaH
 putraM nAsaratIyaM yIzuM sAkSAd akArSma vayaM| 46 tAdA nithanEl
 kathitavAn nAsarannagarAta kiM kazciduttama utpantuM zaknOti? tataH
 philipO 'vOcat Etya pazya| 47 aparanjca yIzuH svasya samIpaM tam
 AgacchantaM dRSTvA vyAhRtavAn, pazyAyaM niSkapaTaH satya isrAyEllokaH|
 48 tataH sOvadad, bhavAn mAM kathaM pratyabhijAnAti? yIzuravAdit
 philipasya AhvAnAt pUrvvaM yadA tvamuPumbarasya tarOrmULe'sthAstadA
 tvAmadarzam| 49 nithanEl acakathat, hE gurO bhavAn nitAntam Izvarasya
 putrOsi, bhavAn isrAyElvaMzasya rAjA| 50 tatO yIzu rvyAharat, tvAmuPumbarasya
 pAdapasya mULE dRSTavAnAhaM mamaitasmAdvAkyAt kiM tvaM vyazvasIH?
 EtasmAdapyAzcaryyANi kAryyANi drakSyasi| 51 anyaccAvAdId yuSmAnahaM
 yathArthaM vadAmi, itaH paraM mOcItE mEghadvArE tasmAnmanujasUnuna
 Izvarasya dUtagaNam avarOhantamArOhantanjca drakSyatha|

2anantaraM trutIyadivasE gAlil pradEziyE kAnnAnAmni nagarE vivAha
 AsIt tatra ca yIzOrmAtA tiSThat| 2 tasmai vivAhAya yIzustasya ziSyAzca
 nimantrita Asan| 3 tadanantaraM drAkSArasasya nyUnatvAd yIzOrmAtA
 tamavadat EtESAM drAkSArasO nAsti| 4 tAdA sa tAmavOcat hE nAri
 mayA saha tava kiM kAryyaM? mama samaya idAnIM nOpatiSThati| 5
 tatastasya mAtA dAsAnavOcad ayaM yad vadati tadEva kuruta| 6 tasmin
 sthAnE yihUdlyAnAM zucitvakaraNavyavahArAnusArENAPhakaikajaladharANi
 pASANamayAni SaPvRhatapAtrANiAsan| 7 tAdA yIzustAn sarvvakalazAn
 jalaiH pUrayituM tAnAjnjApayat, tatastE sarvvAn kumbhAnAkarNaM jalaiH
 paryyapUrayan| 8 atha tEbhyaH kinjciduttAryya bhOjyAdhipAtEHsamIpaM
 nEtuM sa tAnAdizat, tE tadanayan| 9 aparanjca tajjalaM kathaM

drAkSArasO'bhavat tajjalavAhakAdAsA jnjAtuM zaktAH kintu tadbhOjyAdhipO
 jnjAtuM nAzaknOt tadavaliha varaM saMmbOdyAvadata, 10 lOkAH prathamAM
 uttamadrAkSArasaM dadati taSu yathESTaM pitavatsu tasma kinjcidanuttamanjca
 dadati kintu tvamidAnIM yAvat uttamadrAkSArasaM sthApayasi| 11 itthaM
 yIzurgAlIlapradEzE AzcaryyakArmma prArambha nijamahimAnaM prAkAzayat
 tataH ziSyAstaM vyazvasan| 12 tataH param sa nijamAtrubhrAtrusziSyaiH
 sArddhM kapharnAhUmam Agamat kintu tatra bahUdinAni AtiSThat| 13
 tadanantaraM yihUdiyAnAM nistArOtsavE nikaTamAgatE yIzu ryrUzAlam
 nagaram Agacchat| 14 tatO mandirasya madhyE gOmESapArAvatavikrayiNO
 vANijakScOpaviSTAn vilOkya 15 rajjubhiH kazAM nirmmAya sarvvagOmESAdibhiH
 sArddhaM tAn mandirAd dUrIkRtavAn| 16 vaNijAM mudrAdi vikIrya AsanAni
 nyUbjkRtya pArAvatavikrayibhyO'kathayad asmAt sthAnAt sarvANyEtAni nayata,
 mama pitugRhaM vANijyagRhaM mA kArSTa| 17 tasmAt tanmandirArtha
 udyOgo yastu sa grasatIva mAm| imAM zAstrIyalipiM ziSyAHsamasmaraN|
 18 tataH param yihUdIyalOkA yISimavadan tavamidRzakarmmakaraNAt kiM
 cihnamasmAn darzayasi? 19 tatO yIzustAnavOcad yuSmAbhirE tasmin mandirE
 nAzitE dinatrayamadhyE'haM tad utthApayiSyAmi| 20 tadA yihUdiyA vyAhArSuH,
 Etasya mandirasa nirmmANEna SaTcatvAriMzad vatsarA gataH, tvaM kiM
 dinatrayamadhyE tad utthApayiSyasi? 21 kintu sa nijadEharUpamandirE
 kathAmimAM kathitavAn| 22 sa yadEtAdRzaM gaditavAn tacchiSyAH
 zmazAnAt tadyOtthAnE sati smRtvA dharmmagranthE yIzunOktakathAyAM ca
 vyazvasiSuH| 23 anantaraM nistArOtsavasya bhOjyasamayE yirUzAlam nagarE
 tatkrutAzcaryyakarmmANi vilOkya bahubhistasya nAmani vizvasitaM| 24 kintu sa
 tESAM karESu svaM na samarpayat, yataH sa sarvvAnavait| 25 sa mAnavESu
 kasyacit pramANaM nApEkSata yatO manujAnAM madhyE yadyadasti tattat
 sojAnAt|

3 nikadimanAmA yihUdIyAnAm adhipatiH phirUzI kSaNadAyAM 2
 yIzaurabhyarNam Avrajya vyAhArSit, hE gurO bhavAn IzvarAd Agat Eka
 upadESTA, Etad asmAbhirjnAyatE; yatO bhavatA yAnyAzcaryyakarmmANi

kriyante paramEzvarasya sAhAyyaM vinA kEnApi tattatkarmmANi karttuM na zakyante| 3 tAdA yIzuruttaraM dattavAn tavAhaM yathArthataraM vyAharAmi punarjanmani na sati kOpi mAnava Izvarasya rAjyaM draSTuM na zaknOti| 4 tatO nikadImaH pratyavOcat manujO vRddhO bhUtvA kathaM janiSyate? sa kiM puna rmAtRrjaTharaM pravizya janituM zaknOti? 5 yIzuravAdId yathArthataram ahaM kathayAmi manujE tOyAtmabhyAM puna rna jAtE sa Izvarasya rAjyaM pravESTuM na zaknOti| 6 mAMsAd yat jAyate tan mAMsamEva tathAtmanO yO jAyate sa Atmaiva| 7 yuSmAbhiH puna rjanitavyaM mamaitasyAM kathAyAm AzcaryaM mA maMsthAH| 8 sadAgatiryAM dizamicchati tasyAmEva dizi vAti, tvaM tasya svanaM zuNOSi kintu sa kuta AyAti kutra yAti vA kimapi na jAnAsi tadvAd AtmanaH sakAzAt sarvvESAM manujAnAM janma bhavati| 9 tAdA nikadImaH prSTavAn Etat kathaM bhavituM zaknOti? 10 yIzuH pratyaktavAn tvamisrAyElo gururbhUtvApi kimEtAM kathAM na vEtsi? 11 tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi, vayaM yad vidmastad vacmaH yaMcca pazyAmastasyaiva sAkSyAM dadmaH kintu yuSmAbhirasmAkAM sAkSitvaM na gRhyatE| 12 Etasya saMsArasya kathAyAM kathitAyAM yadi yUyaM na vizvasitha tarhi svargIyAyAM kathAyAM kathaM vizvasiSyatha? 13 yaH svargE'sti yaM ca svargAd avArOhat taM mAnavatanayaM vinA kOpi svargaM nArOhat| 14 aparanjca mUsa yathA prAntarE sarpaM prOthApitavAn manuSyaputrO'pi tathaivOthApitavyaH; 15 tasmAd yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiSyati sO'vinAzyaH san anantAyuH prApsyati| (aiṇios g166) 16 Izvara itthaM jagadadayata yat svamadvitIyaM tanayaM prAdadAt tatO yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiSyati sO'vinAzyaH san anantAyuH prApsyati| (aiṇios g166) 17 IzvarO jagatO lokAn danPayituM svaputraM na prESya tAn paritrAtuM prESitavAn| 18 ataEva yaH kazcit tasmin vizvasiti sa danPARhO na bhavati kintu yaH kazcit tasmin na vizvasiti sa idAnImEva danPARhO bhavati, yataH sa IzvarasyAdvitIyaputrasya nAmani pratyayaM na karOti| 19 jagatO madhyE jyOtIH prAkAzata kintu manuSyANAM karmmaNAM dRStatvAt tE jyOtISopi timirE prIyante EtadEva danPasya kArANAM bhavati| 20 yaH kukarmma karOti tasyAcArasya dRStatvAt sa jyOtirRRtIyitvA tannikaTaM nAyAti; 21

kintu yaH satkarmma karOti tasya sarvvANi karmmANizvarENa kRtAnIti sathA prakAzatE tadabhiprAyENa sa jyOtiSaH sannidhim AyAti| 22 tataH param yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM yihUdIyadEzaM gatvA tatra sthitvA majjayitum Arabhata| 23 tadA zAlam nagarasya samIpasthAyini ainan grAmE bahutaratOyasthitEstatra yOhan amajjayat tathA ca lOkA Agatya tEna majjita abhavan| 24 tadA yOhan kArAyAM na baddhaH| 25 aparanjca zAcakarmmaNi yOhAnaH ziSyaiH saha yihUdIyalOkAnAM vivAdE jAtE, tE yOhanaH saMnnidhiM gatvAkathayan, 26 hE gurO yaddananadyAH pArE bhavata sArddhaM ya AsIt yasmiMzca bhavAn sAkSyAM pradadAt pazyatu sOpi majjayati sarvvE tasya samIpam yAnti ca| 27 tadA yOhan pratyavOcad IzvarENa na datte kOpi manujaH kimapi prAptuM na zaknOti| 28 ahaM abhiSikTO na bhavAmi kintu tadagrE prESitOsmi yAmimAM kathAM kathitavAnAhaM tatra yUyAM sarvvE sAkSiNaH stha| 29 yO janaH kanyAM labhatE sa Eva varaH kintu varasya sannidhau danPAyamAnaM tasya yanmitraM tEna varasya zabdE zrutE'tIvAhlAdyate mamApi tadvad AnandasiddhirjAtA| 30 tEna kramazO varddhitavyaM kintu mayA hsitavyaM| 31 ya UrdhvAdAgacchat sa sarvvESAM mukhyO yazca saMsArAd udapadyata sa sAMsArikaH saMsArIyAM kathAnjca kathayati yastu svargAdAgacchat sa sarvvESAM mukhyaH| 32 sa yadapazyadazRNOcca tasminnEva sAkSyAM dadAti tathApi prAyazaH kazcit tasya sAkSyAM na gRhIAti; 33 kintu yO gRhIAti sa Izvarasya satyavAditvaM mudrAggitaM karOti| 34 IzvarENa yaH prEritaH saEva IzvarIyakathAM kathayati yata Izvara AtmAnaM tasmai aparimitam adadAt| 35 pitA putrE snEhaM kRtvA tasya haste sarvvANi samarpitavAn| 36 yaH kazcit putrE vizvasiti sa EvAnantam paramAyuH prApnOti kintu yaH kazcit putrE na vizvasiti sa paramAyuSO darzanaM na prApnOti kintvIzvarasya kOpabhAjanaM bhUtvA tiSThati| (aiōnios g166)

4yIzuH svayaM nAmajjayat kEvalaM tasya ziSyA amajjayat kintu yOhanO'dhikaziSyAn sa karOti majjayati ca, 2 phirUzina imAM vArttAmazRNvan iti prabhuravagatya 3 yihUdIyadEzaM vihAya puna rgAlIlam Agat| 4 tataH zOmironApradEzasya madyEna tEna gantavyE sati 5 yAkUb nijaputrAya yUSaphe yAM bhUmim adadAt tatsamIpasthAyI zOmironApradEzasya sukhAr nAmna

vikhyAtasya nagarasya sannidhAvupAsthaT| 6 tatra yAkUbaH prahirAsIt; tada
 dvitIyayAmavElAyAM jAtAyAM sa mArgE zramApannastasya prahEH pArzvE
 upAvizat| 7 Etarhi kAcit zOmironIyA yOSit tOyOttOlanArtham tatrAgamat 8 tada
 ziSyAH khAdyadravyANi krEtUM nagaram agacchan| 9 yIzuH zOmironIyAM tAM
 yOSitam vyAhArSIt mahyaM kinjcit pAnIyaM pAtUM dEhi| kintu zOmironIyaiH
 sAkAM yihUdIyalOkA na vyavAharan tasmAddhEtOH sAkathayat zOmironIyA
 yOSitadahaM tvaM yihUdIyOsi kathaM mattaH pAnIyaM pAtum icchasi? 10 tato
 yIzuravadad Izvarasya yaddAnaM tatkiDrk pAnIyaM pAtUM mahyaM dEhi ya
 itthaM tvAM yAcate sa vA ka iti cEdajnjAsyathAstarhi tamayAciSyathAH sa ca
 tubhyamamRtaM tOyamadAsyat| 11 tada sA sImantini bhASitavati, hE mahEccha
 prahirgambhIrO bhavato nIrOttOlanapAtraM nAsti ca tasmAt tadamRtaM
 kilAlaM kutaH prApsyasi? 12 yOsmabhyam imamandhUM dadau, yasya ca
 parijana gOmESAdayazca sarvvE'sya prahEH pAnIyaM papurEtAdRzo yOsmAkAM
 pUrvvapuruSO yAkUb tasmAdapi bhavAn mahAn kiM? 13 tato yIzurakathayad
 idam pAnIyaM saH pivati sa punastRSartto bhaviSyati, 14 kintu mayA dattam
 pAnIyaM yaH pivati sa punaH kadApi tRSartto na bhaviSyati| mayA dattam
 idam tOyaM tasyAntaH prasravaNarUpaM bhUtva anantAyuryAvat srOSyati|
 (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 15 tada sA vanitAkathayat hE mahEccha tarhi mama
 punaH pIpAsa yatha na jAyate tOyOttOlanAya yathAtrAgamanaM na bhavati ca
 tadarthaM mahyaM tattOyaM dEhi| 16 tato yIzuravadadyAhi tava patimAhUya
 sthAnE'trAgaccha| 17 sA vAmAvadat mama patirnAsti| yIzuravadat mama
 patirnAstIti vAkyaM bhadramavOcaH| 18 yatastava panja patayObhavan adhuna
 tu tvayA sArddhaM yastiSThati sa tava bhartta na vAkyamidaM satyamavAdiH| 19
 tada sA mahilA gaditavati hE mahEccha bhavAn EkO bhaviSyadvAdIti buddhaM
 mayA| 20 asmAkAM pitRlOkA Etasmin zilOccayE'bhajanta, kintu bhavadbhirucyate
 yirUzAlam nagare bhajanayOgyaM sthAnamAste| 21 yIzuravOcat hE yOSit
 mama vAkyE vizvasihi yadA yUyaM kEvalazailE'smin vA yirUzAlam nagare
 piturbhajanaM na kariSyadhve kAla EtAdRza AyAti| 22 yUyaM yaM bhajadhve taM
 na jAnitha, kintu vayaM yaM bhajAmahE taM jAnimahE, yato yihUdIyalOkAnAM

madhyAt paritrANaM jAyatE| 23 kintu yadA satyabhaktA AtmanA satyarUpENa ca piturbhajanaM kariSyantE samaya EtAdRza AyAti, varam idAnImapi vidyatE; yata EtAdRzO bhatkAn pitA cESTatE| 24 Izvara AtmA; tatastasya yE bhaktAstaiH sa AtmanA satyarUpENa ca bhajanIyaH| 25 tadA sA mahilAvAdIt khrISTanAmna vikhyAtO'bhiSiktaH puruSa AgamiSyatIti jAnAmi sa ca sarvvAH kathA asmAn jnjApayiSyati| 26 tatO yIzuravadat tvayA sArddhaM kathanaM karOmi yO'ham ahamEva sa puruSaH| 27 Etasmin samayE ziSyA Agatya tathA striyA sArddhaM tasya kathOpakathanE mahAz Caryyam amanyanta tathApi bhavAn kimicchati? yadvA kimartham EtayA sArddhaM kathAM kathayati? iti kOpi nApRcchat| 28 tataH paraM sA nArI kalazaM sthApayitvA nagaramadhyaM gatvA lOkEbhyOkathAyad 29 ahaM yadyat karmmAkaravaM tatsarvvaM mahyamakathayad EtAdRzaM manavamEkam Agatya pazyata ru kim abhiSikto na bhavati? 30 tatastE nagarAd bahirAgatya tAtasya samIpam Ayan| 31 Etarhi ziSyAH sAdhayitvA taM vyAhArSuH hE gurO bhavAn kinjcid bhUktAM| 32 tataH sOvadam yuSmAbhiryanna jnjAyatE tAdRzaM bhakSyAM mamAstE| 33 tadA ziSyAH parasparaM praSTum Arambhanta, kismai kOpi kimapi bhakSyamAnIya dattavAn? 34 yIzuravOcat matprErakasyAbhimatAnurUpakaraNaM tasyaiva karmmasiddhikAraNanjca mama bhakSyAM| 35 mAsacatuSTayE jAtE zasyakarttanasamayO bhaviSyatIti vAkyaM yuSmAbhiH kiM nOdyatE? kintvahaM vadAmi, zira uttOlya kSEtrANi prati nirIkSyA pazyata, idAnIM karttanayOgyAni zuklavarNAnyabhavan| 36 yazchinatti sa vEtanaM labhatE anantAyuHsvarUpaM zasyaM sa gRhIati ca, tEnaiva vaptA chEtta ca yugapad AnandataH| (aiōnios g166) 37 itthaM sati vapatyEkazchinatyanya iti vacanaM siddhyati| 38 yatra yUyaM na paryyazrAmyata tAdRzaM zasyaM chEttuM yuSmAn prairayam anyE janAHparyyazrAmyan yUyaM tESAM zragasya phalam alabhadhvam| 39 yasmin kAlE yadyat karmmAkarSaM tatsarvvaM sa mahyam akathayat tasyA vanitAyA idaM sAKSyavAkyaM zrutvA tannagaranivAsinO bahavaH zOmironIyalOkA vyazvasan| 40 tathA ca tasyAntike samupasthAya svESAM sannidhau katicid dinAni sthAtuM tasmin vinayam akurvvaAna tasmAt sa dinadvayaM tatsthAnE nyavaSTat 41 tatastasyOpadEzEna bahavO'parE

vizvasya 42 tAM yOSAmavadan kEvalaM tava vAkyEna pratIma iti na, kintu sa jagatO'bhiSiktastrAtEti tasya kathAM zrutvA vAyAM svayamEvAjnjAsamahi| 43 svadEzE bhaviSyadvaktuH satkArO nAstIti yadyapi yIzuH pramANaM datvAkathayat 44 tathApi divasadvayAt paraM sa tasmAt sthAnAd gAlIlaM gatavAn| 45 anantaraM yE gAlili liyalOkA utsavE gatA utsavasamayE yirUzalam nagarE tasya sarvvAH kriyA apazyan tE gAlilam AgataM tam AgRhlan| 46 tataH param yIzu ryasmin kAnnAnagarE jalaM drAkSArasam AkarOt tat sthAnaM punaragAt| tasminnEva samayE kasyacid rAjasabhAstArasya putraH kapharnAhUmapurI rOgagrasta AsIt| 47 sa yEhUdIyadEzAd yIzO rgAlilAgamanavArttAM nizamya tasya samIpaM gatvA prArthya vyAhRtavAn mama putrasya prAyENa kAla AsannaH bhavAn Agatya taM svasthaM karOtul| 48 tadA yIzurakathayad AzcaryyaM karma citraM cihnaM ca na dRSTA yUyaM na pratyESyatha| 49 tataH sa sabhAsadavadat hE mahEccha mama putrE na mRtE bhavAnAgacchatu| 50 yIzustamavadad gaccha tava putro'jIvIt tadA yIzunOktavAkyE sa vizvasya gatavAn| 51 gamanakAlE mArgamadhyE dAsAstaM sAkSATprApyAvadan bhavataH putro'jIvIt| 52 tataH kaM kAlamArabhya rOgapratIkArArambhO jAta iti pRSTE tairuktaM hyaH sArddhadanPadvayAdhikadvitIyayAmE tasya jvaratyAgO'bhavat| 53 tadA yIzustasmin kSaNE prOktavAn tava putro'jIvIt pitA tadbuddhva saporivArO vyavzasIt| 54 yihUdIyadEzAd Agatya gAlili yIzurEtad dvitIyam AzcaryyakarmmAkarOt|

5 tataH paraM yihUdIyAnAm utsava upasthitE yIzu ryirUzAlamaM gatavAn| 2 tasminnagarE mESanAmnO dvArasya samIpe ibriyabhASayA baithEsda nAmna piSkariNI panjcaghaTTayuktAsIt| 3 tasyAstESu ghaTTESu kilAlakampanam apEkSyA andhakhanjcazuSkAggAdayO bahavO rOgiNaH patantastiSThanti sma| 4 yatO vizESakAlE tasya saraso vAri svargIyadUta EtyAkampayat tatkiAlalakampanAt paraM yaH kazcid rOgi prathamAM pAnIyamavArOhat sa Eva tatkSaNAd rOgamuktO'bhavat| 5 tadASTAtriMzadvarSANi yAvad rOgagrasta Ekajanastasmin sthAnE sthitavAn| 6 yIzustaM zayitaM dRSTvA bahukAlikarOgIti jnjAtvA vyAhRtavAn tvaM kiM svastho bubhUSasi? 7 tatO rOgi kathitavAn hE mahEccha

yadA kilAlaM kampatE tadA mAM puSkariNIm avarOhayituM mama kOpi
nAsti, tasmAn mama gamanakALE kazcidanyO'grO gatvA avarOhati| 8 tadA
yIzurakathayad uttiSTha, tava zayyAmuttOlya gRhItvA yAhi| 9 sa tatKsaNAt
svasthO bhUtva zayyAmuttOlyAdAya gatavAn kintu taddinaM vizrAmavAraH| 10
tasmAd yihUdIyAH svasthaM naraM vyAharan adya vizrAmavArE zayanIyamAdAya
na yAtavyam| 11 tataH sa pratyavOcad yO mAM svastham akArSIt zayanIyam
uttOlyAdAya yAtuM mAM sa EvAdizat| 12 tadA tE'pRcchan zayanIyam uttOlyAdAya
yAtuM ya AjnjApayat sa kaH? 13 kintu sa ka iti svasthIbhUtO nAjAnAd yatastasmin
sthAnE janatAsattvAd yIzuH sthAnAntaram Agamat| 14 tataH paraM yEzu rmandirE
taM naraM sAkSatprApyAkathayat pazyEdAnIm anAmayO jAtOsi yathAdhika
durdaza na ghaTatE taddhEtOH pApam karmma punarmAkArSIH| 15 tataH sa
gatvA yihUdIyAn avadad yIzu rmAm arOGiNam akArSIt| 16 tatO yIzu rvizrAmavArE
karmmedRzaM kRtavAn iti hEtO ryihUdIyAstaM tAPayitvA hantum acESTanta| 17
yIzustAnAkhyat mama pitA yat kAryyaM karOti tadanurUpam ahamapi karOti|
18 tatO yihUdIyAstaM hantuM punarayatanta yatO vizrAmavAraM nAmanyata
tadEva kEvalaM na adhikantu IzvaraM svapitaraM prOcya svamapIzvaratulyaM
kRtavAn| 19 pazcAd yIzuravadad yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM vadAmi putraH
pitaraM yadyat karmma kurvvantaM pazyati tadatiriktaM svEcchAtaH kimapi
karmma karttuM na zaknOti| pitA yat karOti putrOpi tadEva karOti| 20 pitA
putrE snEhaM karOti tasmAt svayaM yadyat karmma karOti tatsarvvaM putraM
darzayati; yathA ca yuSmAkaM AzcaryyajnjAnaM janiSyatE tadartham itOpi
mahAkarmma taM darzayiSyati| 21 vastutastu pitA yathA pramitAn utthApya
sajivAn karOti tadvat putrOpi yaM yaM icchati taM taM sajIvaM karOti| 22
sarvvE pitaraM yathA satkurvvanti tathA putramapi satkArayituM pitA svayaM
kasyApi vicAramakRtvA sarvvavicArANAM bhAraM putrE samarpitavAn| 23
yaH putraM sat karOti sa tasya prErakamapi sat karOti| 24 yuSmAnAhaM
yathArthataraM vadAmi yO janO mama vAkyaM zrutvA matprErakE vizvasiti
sOnantAyuH prApnOti kadApi danPabAjanaM na bhavati nidhanAdutthAya
paramAyuH prApnOti| (aiōnios g166) 25 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi yadA

mRtA Izvaraputrasya ninAdaM zrOSyanti yE ca zrOSyanti tE saJlVā bhaviSyanti
 samaya EtAdRza AyAti varam idAnImapyupatiSThati| 26 pitA yathA svayanjIvI
 tathA putrAya svayanjIvitvAdhikAraM dattavAn| 27 sa manuSyaputraH EtasmAt
 kAraNAt pitA danPAkaraNAdhikAramapi tasmin samarpitavAn| 28 EtadarthE
 yUyam AzcaryyaM na manyadhvaM yatO yasmin samayE tasya ninAdaM zrutvA
 zmazAnasthAH sarvvE bahirAgamiSyanti samaya EtAdRza upasthAsyati| 29
 tasmAd yE satkarmmANi kRtavantasta utthAya AyuH prApsyanti yE ca kukarmANi
 kRtavantasta utthAya danPAm prApsyanti| 30 ahaM svayaM kimapi karttuM na
 zaknOmi yathA zuNOmi tathA vicArayAmi mama vicAranjca nyAyyaH yatOhaM
 svIyAbhiSTaM nEhitvA matprErayituH pituriSTam IhE| 31 yadi svasmin svayaM
 sAkSyAM dadAmi tarhi tatsAkSyAM AgrAhyaM bhavati; 32 kintu madarthE'parO
 janaH sAkSyAM dadAti madarthE tasya yat sAkSyAM tat satyam EtadapyahaM
 jAnAmi| 33 yuSmAbhi ryOhanaM prati lOkESu prEritESu sa satyakathAyAM
 sAkSyamadadAt| 34 mAnuSAdahaM sAkSyAM nOpEkSE tathApi yUyam yathA
 paritrayadhvE tadartham idaM vAkyaM vadAmi| 35 yOhan dEdIpyamAnO dIpa iva
 tEjasvI sthitavAn yUyam alpakaAlaM tasya dIptyAnandituM samamanyadhvaM|
 36 kintu tatpramANAdapi mama gurutaraM pramANaM vidyate pitA mAM
 prESya yadyat karmma samApayituM zakttimadadAt mayA kRtaM tattat karmma
 madarthE pramANaM dadAti| 37 yaH pitA mAM prEritavAn mOpi madarthE
 pramANaM dadAti| tasya vAkyaM yuSmAbhiH kadApi na zrutaM tasya rUpanjca
 na dRSTaM 38 tasya vAkyanjca yuSmAkam antaH kadApi sthAnaM nApnOti
 yataH sa yaM prESitavAn yUyam tasmin na vizvasitha| 39 dharmmapustakAni
 yUyam AlOcayadhvaM tai rvAkyaيرانantAyuH prApsyAma iti yUyam budhyadhvE
 taddharmmapustakAni madarthE pramANaM dadati| (aiōnios g166) 40 tathApi yUyam
 paramAyuHprAptayE mama saMnidhim na jigamiSatha| 41 ahaM mAnuSEbhyaH
 satkAraM na gRhIAmi| 42 ahaM yuSmAn jAnAmi; yuSmAkamantara IzvaraprEma
 nAsti| 43 ahaM nijapitu rnAmnAgatOsmi tathApi mAM na gRhItha kintu
 kazcid yadi svanAmna samAgamiSyati tarhi taM grahISyatha| 44 yUyam IzvarAt
 satkAraM na ciStatvA kEvalaM parasparaM satkAram cEd AdadhvvE tarhi

kathaM vizvasituM zaknutha? 45 putuH samIpE'haM yuSmAn apavadiSyAmIti mA cintayata yasmin, yasmin yuSmAkaM vizvasaH saEva mUsA yuSmAn apavadati| 46 yadi yUyaM tasmin vyazvasiSyata tarhi mayyapi vyazvasiSyata, yat sa mayi likhitavAn| 47 tatO yadi tEna likhitavAni na pratitha tarhi mama vAkyAni kathaM pratyESyatha?

6 tataH paraM yIzu rgAlIl pradEzIyasya tiviriyAnAmnaH sindhOH pAraM gatavAn| 2 tatO vyAdhimallOkasvAsthyakaraNarUpAni tasyAz CaryyAni karmmANi dRSTvA bahavO janAstatpazcAd agacchan| 3 tatO yIzuH parvvatamAruhya tatra ziSyaiH sAkam| 4 tasmin samaya nistArOtsavanAmni yihUdIyAnAma utsava upasthite 5 yIzu rnEtrE uttOlya bahuLOkAn svasamIpAgatAn vilOkya philipAM pRSTavAn EtESAM bhOjanAya bhOjadravYAni vAyAM kutra krEtUM zakrumaH? 6 vAkyamidaM tasya parikSArtham avAdIt kintu yat kariSyati tat svayam ajAnAt| 7 philipAH pratyavOcat EtESAM EkaikO yadyalpam alpAM prApnOti tarhi mudrApAdadvizatEna krItapUpA api nyUnA bhaviSyanti| 8 zimOn pitarasya bhrAtA AndriyAkhyAH ziSyANAMekO vyAhRtavAn 9 atra kasyacid bAlakasya samIpE panjca yAvapUpAH kSudramatsyadvayanjca santi kintu lOkAnAM EtAvAtAM madhyE taiH kiM bhaviSyati? 10 pazcAd yIzuravadat lOkAnupavEzayata tatra bahuyavasasattvAt panjcasahastrEbhyO nyUnA adhika vA puruSA bhUmyAm upAvizan| 11 tatO yIzustAn pUpAnAdAya Izvarasya guNAn kIrttayitvA ziSyESu samArpayat tataste tEbhya upaviSTalOkEbhyaH pUpAn yathESTamatsyanjca prAduH| 12 tESu tRpTESu sa tAnavOcad EtESAM kinjcidapi yathA nApacIyate tathA sarvvANYavaziSTAni saMgRhIta| 13 tataH sarvvESAM bhOjanAt paraM tE tESAM panjcanAM yAvapUpAnAM avaziSTAnyakhilAni saMgRhya dvAdazaPallakAn apUrayan| 14 aparaM yIzOrEtAdRzIm AzcaryyakriyAM dRSTvA lOkA mithO vaktumArEbhirE jagati yasyAgamanaM bhaviSyati sa EvAyam avazyAM bhaviSyadvaktta| 15 ataEva lOkA Agatya tamAkramya rAjAnaM kariSyanti yIzustESAM IdRzaM mAnasaM vijnjAya punazca parvvatam EkAkI gatavAn| 16 sAyaMkAla upasthite ziSyA jaladhitaTaM vrajitvA nAvamAruhya nagaradizi sindhau vAhayitvAgaman| 17 tasmin samayE timira upAtiSThat kintu yISustESAM samIpaM nAgacchat| 18

tadA prabalapavanavahanAt sAgarE mahAtaraggO bhavitum ArEbhE| 19 tatastE
vAhayitvA dvitrAn krOzAn gatAH pazcAd yIzuM jaladhErupari padbhyAM
vrajantaM naukAntikam AgacchantaM vilOkya trAsayuktA abhavan 20 kintu sa
tAnukttavAn ayamahaM mA bhaiStA| 21 tadA tE taM svairaM nAvi gRhItavantaH
tadA tatKsANAd uddiSTasthAnE naurupAstHAt| 22 yayA nAvA ziSyA agacchan
tadanya kApi naukA tasmin sthAnE nAsIt tatO yIzuH ziSyaiH sAkAM nAgamat
kEvalAH ziSyA agaman Etat pArasthA lOkA jnjAtavantaH| 23 kintu tataH
paraM prabhu ryatra Izvarasya guNAn anukIrttya lOkAn pUpAn abhOjayat
tatstHAnasya samIpasthativiriyAyA aparAstaraNaya Agaman| 24 yIzustatra
nAsti ziSyA api tatra nA santi lOkA iti vijnjAya yIzuM gavESayitUM taraNibhiH
kapharnAhUm puraM gatAH| 25 tatastE saritpateH pArE taM sAKSat prApya
prAvOcan hE gurO bhavAn atra sthAnE kadAgamat? 26 tadA yIzustAn pratyavAdId
yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM vadAmi AzcaryyakarmmadarzanAddhEtO rna kintu
pUpabhOjanAt tEna tRpAtvAnjca mAM gavESayatha| 27 kSayanIyabhakSyArthaM
mA zrAmiStA kintvantAyurbhakSyArthaM zrAmyata, tasmAt tAdRzaM bhakSyAM
manujaputrO yuSmAbhyaM dAsyati; tasmin tAta IzvaraH pramANaM prAdAt|
(aiōnios g166) 28 tadA tE'pRcchan IzvarAbhimataM karmma karttum asmAbhiH
kiM karttavyaM? 29 tatO yIzuravadad IzvarO yaM prairayat tasmin vizvasanam
IzvarAbhimataM karmma| 30 tadA tE vyAharan bhavata kiM lakSaNaM darzitaM
yaddRSTvA bhavati vizvasiSyAmaH? tvayA kiM karmma kRtaM? 31 asmAkAM
pUrvvapuruSA mahAprAntarE mAnnAM bhOkttuM prApuH yathA lipirAstE|
svargIyANi tu bhakSyANi pradadau paramEzvaraH| 32 tadA yIzuravadad ahaM
yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi mUsA yuSmAbhyaM svargIyaM bhakSyAM nAdAt
kintu mama piTA yuSmAbhyaM svargIyaM paramaM bhakSyAM dadAti| 33 yaH
svargAdavaruhya jagatE jIvanaM dadAti sa IzvaradattabhakSyarUpaH| 34 tadA tE
prAvOcan hE prabhO bhakSyamidaM nityamasmabhyaM dadAtu| 35 yIzuravadad
ahamEva jIvanarUpaM bhakSyAM yO janO mama sannidhim Agacchati sa jAtu
kSudhArttO na bhaviSyati, tathA yO janO mAM pratyEti sa jAtu tRSArttO na
bhaviSyati| 36 mAM dRSTvApi yUyaM na vizvasitha yuSmAnaham ityavOcaM| 37

pitA mahyaM yAvatO lOkAnadadAt tE sarvva Eva mamAntikam AgamiSyanti yaH
 kazcicca mama sannidhim AyAsyati taM kEnApi prakArENa na dUrIkariSyAmi| 38
 nijAbhimataM sAdhayituM na hi kintu prErayiturabhimataM sAdhayituM svargAd
 AgatOsmi| 39 sa yAn yAn lOkAn mahyamadadAt tESAmEkamapi na hArayitvA
 zESadinE sarvvAnaham utthApayAmi idaM matprErayituH piturabhimataM| 40 yaH
 kazcin mAnavasutaM vilOkya vizvasiti sa zESadinE mayOtthApitaH san anantAyuH
 prApsyati iti matprErakasyAbhimataM| (aiṇios g166) 41 tadA svargAd yad bhakSyam
 avArOhat tad bhakSyam ahamEva yihUdIyalOkAstasyaitad vAkyE vivadamAnA
 vakttumArEbhire 42 yUSaphaH putrO yIzu ryasya mAtApitarau vayaM jAnIma ESa
 kiM saEva na? tarhi svargAd avArOham iti vAkyaM kathaM vaktti? 43 tadA yIzustAn
 pratyavadat parasparaM mA vivadadhvaM 44 matprErakENa pitrA nAkRSTaH
 kOpi janO mamAntikam AyAtuM na zaknOti kintvAgataM janaM caramE'hni
 prOtthApayiSyAmi| 45 tE sarvva IzvarENa zikSitA bhaviSyanti bhaviSyadvAdinAM
 granthESu lipiritthamAstE atO yaH kazcit pituH sakAzAt zrutvA zikSatE sa Eva
 mama samIpam AgamiSyati| 46 ya IzvarAd ajAyata taM vinA kOpi manuSyO janakaM
 nAdarzat kEvalaH saEva tAtam adrAkSit| 47 ahaM yuSmAn yathArthataram
 vadAmi yO janO mayi vizvAsaM karOti sOnantAyuH prApnOti| (aiṇios g166) 48
 ahamEva tajjIvanabhakSyam| 49 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA mahAprAntarE
 mannAbhakSyam bhUktApi mRtAH 50 kintu yadbhakSyam svargAdAgacchat tad
 yadi kazcid bhugktE tarhi sa na mriyate| 51 yajjIvanabhakSyam svargAdAgacchat
 sOhamEva idaM bhakSyam yO janO bhugktE sa nityajIvi bhaviSyati| punazca jagatO
 jIvanArthamahaM yat svakiyapizitaM dAsyAmi tadEva mayA vitaritaM bhakSyam|
 (aiṇ g165) 52 tasmAd yihUdIyAH parasparaM vivadamAnA vakttumArEbhire ESa
 bhOjanArthaM svIyaM palalaM katham asmabhyaM dAsyati? 53 tadA yIzustAn
 AvOcad yuSmAnahaM yathArthataram vadAmi manuSyaputrasyAmiSE yuSmAbhi
 rna bhukttE tasya rudhirE ca na pItE jIvanEna sArddhaM yuSmAkaM sambandhO
 nAsti| 54 yO mamAmiSaM svAdati mama sudhiranjca pivati sOnantAyuH
 prApnOti tataH zESE'hni tamaham utthApayiSyAmi| (aiṇios g166) 55 yatO
 madIyamAmiSaM paramaM bhakSyam tathA madIyaM zONitaM paramaM pEyaM|

56 yO janO madIyaM palalaM svAdati madIyaM rudhiranjca pivati sa mayi vasati
tasminnanhanjca vasAmi| 57 matprErayitra jIvata tAtEna yathAhaM jIvAmi tadvad
yaH kazcin mAmatti sOpi mayA jIviSyati| 58 yadbhakSyAM svargAdAgacchat
tadidaM yanmAnnAM svAditvA yuSmAkaM pitarO'mriyanta tAdRzam idaM
bhakSyAM na bhavati idaM bhakSyAM yO bhakSati sa nityaM jIviSyati| (aiōn g165) 59
yadA kapharnAhUm puryyAM bhajanagEhE upAdizat tadA kathA EtA akathayat|
60 tadEtthaM zrutvA tasya ziSyANAM anEkE parasparam akathayan idaM gAPhaM
vAkyAM vAkyamIdRzaM kaH zrOtUM zakruiAt? 61 kintu yIzuH ziSyANAM itthaM
vivAdaM svacittE vijñAya kathitavAn idaM vAkyAM kiM yuSmAkaM vighnaM
janayati? 62 yadi manujasutaM pUrvvavAsasthAnam UrdvvaM gacchantAM
pazyatha tarhi kiM bhaviSyati? 63 Atmaiva jIvanadAyakaH vapu rniSphalaM
yuSmabhyamahaM yAni vacAMsi kathayAmi tAnyAtma jIvananjca| 64 kintu
yuSmAkaM madhyE kEcana avizvAsinaH santi kE kE na vizvasanti kO vA
taM parakarESu samarpayisyati tAn yIzurAprathamAd vEtti| 65 aparamapi
kathitavAn asmAt kAraNAD akathayaM pituH sakAzAt zakttimaprApya kOpi
mamAntikam AgantuM na zaknOti| 66 tatkaLE'nEkE ziSyA vyAghuTYa tEna
sArddhaM puna rnAgacchan| 67 tadA yIzu rdvAdazaziSyAn ukttavAn yUyamapi
kiM yAsyatha? 68 tataH zimOn pitaraH pratyavOcat hE prabhO kasyAbhyarNaM
gamiSyAmaH? (aiōnios g166) 69 anantajIvanadAyinyO yAH kathAstAstavaiva| bhavAn
amarEzvarasyAbhiSikttaputra iti vizvasya nizcitaM jAnImaH| 70 tadA yIzuravadat
kimahaM yuSmAkaM dvAdazajanAn manOnItAn na kRtavAn? kintu yuSmAkaM
madhyEpi kazcidEkO vighnakArI vidyate| 71 imAM kathAM sa zimOnaH putram
ISkarIyOtIyaM yihUdAM uddizya kathitavAn yatO dvAdazAnAM madhyE gaNitaH
sa taM parakarESu samarpayisyati|

7 tataH paraM yihUdIyalOkAstaM hantuM samaihanta tasmAd yIzu
ryihUdApradEzE paryyaTituM nEcchan gAlil pradEzE paryyaTituM prArabhata| 2
kintu tasmin samayE yihUdIyAnAM dUSyavAsanAmOtsava upasthite 3 tasya
bhrAtarastam avadan yAni karmmANi tvayA kriyantE tAni yathA tava ziSyAH
pazyanti tadarthaM tvamitaH sthAnAd yihUdIyadEzaM vraja| 4 yaH kazcit svayaM

pracikAziSati sa kadApi guptaM karmma na karOti yadIdRzaM karmma karOSi
 tarhi jagati nijaM paricAyaya| 5 yatastasya bhrAtarOpi taM na vizvasanti| 6
 tadA yIzustAn avOcat mama samaya idAnIM nOpatiSThati kintu yuSmAkaM
 samayaH satatam upatiSThati| 7 jagatO loka yuSmAn RtIyituM na zakruvanti
 kintu mAmEva RtIyantE yatastESAM karmANi duSTAni tatra sAkSyamidam
 ahaM dadAmi| 8 ataEva yUyam utsavE'smin yAta nAham idAnIm asminnutsavE
 yAmi yatO mama samaya idAnIM na sampUrNaH| 9 iti vAkyam ukttvA sa gAlili
 sthitavAn 10 kintu tasya bhrAtRSu tatra prasthitESu satsu sO'prakaTa utsavam
 agacchat| 11 anantaram utsavam upasthita yihUdIyAstaM mRgayitvApRcchan
 sa kutra? 12 tatO lokaAnAM madhyE tasmin nAnAvidhA vivAdA bhavitum
 ArabdhavantaH| kECid avOcan sa uttamaH puruSaH kECid avOcan na tathA
 varaM lokaAnAM bhramaM janayati| 13 kintu yihUdIyAnAM bhayAt kOpi
 tasya pakSE spaSTaM nAkathayat| 14 tataH param utsavasya madhyasamayE
 yIzu rmandiraM gatvA samupadizati sma| 15 tatO yihUdIyA loka AzcaryyaM
 jnjAtvAkathayan ESA mAnuSO nAdhItYA katham EtAdRzO vidvAnabhUt? 16
 tadA yIzuH pratyavOcad upadEzOyaM na mama kintu yO mAM prESitavAn
 tasya| 17 yO janO nidEzaM tasya grahISyati mamOpadEzO mattO bhavati kim
 IzvarAd bhavati sa ganastajjnAtuM zakSyati| 18 yO janaH svataH kathayati
 sa svIyaM gauravam lhatE kintu yaH prErayitu rgauravam lhatE sa satyavAdi
 tasmin kOpyadharmMO nAsti| 19 mUsA yuSmabhyaM vyavasthAgranthaM kiM
 nAdadAt? kintu yuSmAkaM kOpi tAM vyavasthAM na samAcarati| mAM hantuM
 kutO yatadhvE? 20 tadA loka avadan tvaM bhUtagrastastvAM hantuM ko
 yatate? 21 tatO yIzuravOcad EkaM karmma mayAkAri tasmAd yUyaM sarvva
 mahAzcaryyaM manyadhvE| 22 mUsA yuSmabhyaM tvakchEdavidhiM pradadau sa
 mUsAtO na jAtaH kintu pitRpuruSEbhyO jAtaH tEna vizrAmavArE'pi mAnuSANAM
 tvakchEdaM kurutha| 23 ataEva vizrAmavArE manuSyANAM tvakchEdE kRtE
 yadi mUsAvyavasthAmagganaM na bhavati tarhi mayA vizrAmavArE mAnuSaH
 sampUrNarUpENa svasthO'kAri tatKArANAd yUyaM kiM mahyaM kupyatha? 24
 sapakSapAtaM vicAramakRtvA nyAyyaM vicAraM kuruta| 25 tadA yirUzAlam

nivAsinaH katipayajanA akathayan imE yaM hantuM cESTantE sa EvAyaM kiM na?
 26 kintu pazyata nirbhayaH san kathAM kathayati tathApi kimapi a vadantyEtE
 ayamEvAbhiSikttO bhavatIti nizcitaM kimadhipatayO jAnanti? 27 manujOyaM
 kasmAdAgamad iti vyaM jAnOmaH kintvabhiSiktta AgatE sa kasmAdAgatavAn iti
 kOpi jnjAtuM na zakSyati| 28 tadA yIzu rmadhyEmandiram upadizan uccaiHkAram
 ukttavAn yUyaM kiM mAM jAnItha? kasmAccAgatOsmi tadapi kiM jAnItha?
 nAhaM svata AgatOsmi kintu yaH satyavAdI saEva mAM prESitavAn yUyaM
 taM na jAnItha| 29 tamahaM jAnE tEnAhaM prErita agatOsmi| 30 tasmAd
 yihUdIyAstaM dharttum udyatAstathApi kOpi tasya gAtrE hastaM nArpayad
 yatO hEtOstadA tasya samayO nOpatiSThati| 31 kintu bahavO lOkAstaM
 vizvasya kathitavAntO'bhiSikttapurusa Agatya mAnuSasyAsya kriyaAbhyaH kim
 adhika AzcaryyAH kriyaH kariSyati? 32 tataH paraM lOkAstaM itthaM
 vivadante phirUzinaH pradhAnayAjakanjcEti zrutavantastaM dhRtvA nEtuM
 padAtigaNaM prESayAmAsuH| 33 tatO yIzuravadad aham alpadinAni yuSmAbhiH
 sArddhaM sthitvA matprErayituH samIpaM yAsyAmi| 34 mAM mRgayiSyadhvE
 kintUddEzaM na lapsyadhvE ratra sthAsyAmi tatra yUyaM gantuM na zakSyatha|
 35 tadA yihUdIyAH parasparaM vakttumArEbhirE asyOddezaM na prApsyAma
 EtAdRzaM kiM sthAnaM yAsyati? bhinnadEzE vikIrNANaM yihUdIyANaM
 sannidhim ESa gatvA tAn upadEkSyati kiM? 36 nO cEt mAM gavESayiSyatha
 kintUddEzaM na prApsyatha ESa kOdRzaM vAkyamidaM vadati? 37 anantaram
 utsavasya caramE'hani arthAt pradhAnadinE yIzuruttiSThan uccaiHkAram
 Ahvayan uditavAn yadi kazcit tRSarttO bhavati tarhi mamAntikam Agatya
 pivatu| 38 yaH kazcinmayi vizvasiti dharmmagranthasya vacanAnusArENa
 tasyAbhyantarato'mRtatOyasya srOtAMsi nirgamiSyanti| 39 yE tasmin vizvasanti
 ta AtmAnaM prApsyantItiyarthE sa idaM vAkyam vyAhRtavAn EtatkAlaM yAvad
 yIzu rvibhavaM na prAptastasmAt pavitra AtmA nAdIyata| 40 EtAM vANIM
 zrutvA bahavO lOkA avadan ayamEva nizcitaM sa bhaviSyadvAdI| 41 kEcid
 akathayan ESaEva sObhiSikttAH kintu kEcid avadan sObhiSikttAH kiM gAlil pradEzE
 janiSyatE? 42 sObhiSikttO dAyUdO vaMzE dAyUdO janmasthAnE baitlEhami

pattanE janiSyatE dharmmagranthE kimitthaM likhitaM nAsti? 43 itthaM tasmin
lokAnAM bhinnavAkyatA jAtA| 44 katipayalOkAstaM dharttum aicchan tathApi
tadvapuSi kOpi hastaM nArpayat| 45 anantaraM pAdAtigaNE pradhAnayAjakAnAM
phirUzinAnjca samIpamAgatavati tE tAn apRcchan kutO hEtOstaM nAnayata? 46
tadA padAtayaH pratyavadan sa mAnava iva kOpi kadApi nOpAdizat| 47 tataH
phirUzinaH prAvOcan yUyamapi kimabhrAmiSta? 48 adhipatInAM phirUzinAnjca
kOpi kiM tasmin vyazvasIt? 49 yE zAstraM na jAnanti ta imE'dhamalOkAEva
zApagrastAH| 50 tadA nikadImanAmA tESAmEkO yaH kSaNadAyAM yIzOH
sannidhim agAt sa ukttavAn 51 tasya vAkyE na zrute karmmaNi ca na vidite
'smAkaM vyavasthA kiM kanjcana manujaM dOSikarOti? 52 tataste vyAharan
tvamapi kiM galIlIyalOkAH? vivicya pazya galili kOpi bhaviSyadvAdi nOtpadyatE|
53 tataH paraM sarvvE svaM svaM gRhaM gatAH kintu yIzu rjaitunanAmAnaM
zilOccayaM gatavAn|

8 pratyUSE yIzuH panarmandiram Agacchat 2 tataH sarvvESu lOkESu tasya
samIpa AgatESu sa upavizya tAn upadESTum Arabhata| 3 tadA adhyApakAH
phirUzinanjca vyabhicArakarmmaNi dhRtaM striyamEkAm Aniya sarvvESAM
madhyE sthApayitvA vyAharan 4 hE gurO yOSitam imAM vyabhicArakarmma
kurvvANAM lOkA dhRtavantaH| 5 EtAdRzalOkAH pASANAgHAtEna hantavyA
iti vidhirmUsAvyavasthAgranthe likhitOsti kintu bhavAn kimAdizati? 6 tE
tamapavaditum parIkSAbhiprAyENa vAkyamidam apRcchan kintu sa prahvIbhUya
bhUmAvaggalyA lEkhitum Arabhata| 7 tatastaiH punaH punaH pRSTa utthAya
kathitavAn yuSmAkaM madhyE yO janO niraparAdhI saEva prathamam EnAM
pASANEnAhantu| 8 pazcAt sa punazca prahvIbhUya bhUmau lEkhitum Arabhata|
9 tAM kathaM zrutvA tE svasvamanasi prabOdhaM prApya jyESThAnukramaM
EkaikazaH sarvvE bahiragacchan tato yIzurEkAkI tayakttObhavat madhyasthAnE
danPAYamAna sA yOSA ca sthita| 10 tatpazcAd yIzurutthAya tAM vanitAM vina
kamapyaparam na vilOkya pRSTavAn hE vAmE tavApavAdakAH kutra? kOpi tvAM
kiM na danPAYati? 11 sAvadat hE mahEccha kOpi na tadA yIzuravOcat nAhamapi
danPAYami yAhi punaH pApam mAkarSIH| 12 tato yIzuH punarapi lOkEbhya

itthaM kathayitum Arabhata jagatOhaM jyOtiHsvarUpO yaH kazcin matpazcAda
 gacchati sa timirE na bhramitvA jIvanarUpAM dIptiM prApsyati| 13 tataH
 phirUzinO'vAdiSustvaM svArthE svayaM sAkSyAM dadAsi tasmAt tava sAkSyAM
 grAhyaM na bhavati| 14 tadA yIzuH pratyuditavAn yadyapi svArthE'haM svayaM
 sAkSyAM dadAmi tathApi mat sAkSyAM grAhyaM yasmAd ahaM kuta AgatOsmi kva
 yAmi ca tadahaM jAnAmi kintu kuta AgatOsmi kutra gacchAmi ca tad yUyaM na
 jAnItha| 15 yUyaM laukikaM vicArayatha nAhaM kimapi vicArayAmi| 16 kintu yadi
 vicArayAmi tarhi mama vicArO grahItavyO yatOham EkAkI nAsmi prErayitA pitA
 mayA saha vidyate| 17 dvayO rjanayOH sAkSyAM grahaNIyaM bhavatIti yuSmAkaM
 vyavasthAgranthe likhitamasti| 18 ahaM svArthE svayaM sAkSitvaM dadAmi yazca
 mama tAtO mAM prEritavAn sOpI madarthE sAkSyAM dadAti| 19 tadA tE'pRcchan
 tava tAtaH kutra? tatO yIzuH pratyavAdId yUyaM mAM na jAnItha matpitaranjca
 na jAnItha yadi mAM akSAsyata tarhi mama tAtamapyakSAsyata| 20 yIzu rmandira
 upadizya bhaNPagArE kathA EtA akathayat tathApi taM prati kOpI karaM
 nOdatOlayat| 21 tataH paraM yIzuH punaruditavAn adhunAhaM gacchAmi yUyaM
 mAM gavESayiSyatha kintu nijaiH pApai rmariSyatha yat sthAnam ahaM yAsyAmi
 tat sthAnam yUyaM yAtuM na zakSyatha| 22 tadA yihUdIyAH prAvOcan kimayam
 AtmaghAtaM kariSyati? yatO yat sthAnam ahaM yAsyAmi tat sthAnam yUyaM
 yAtuM na zakSyatha iti vAkyAM bravIti| 23 tatO yIzustEbhyaH kathitavAn yUyam
 adhaHsthAnIya loka aham UrdvvesthAnIyaH yUyam EtajjagatsambandhIya
 aham EtajjagatsambandhIyo na| 24 tasmAt kathitavAn yUyaM nijaiH pApai
 rmariSyatha yatOhaM sa pumAn iti yadi na vizvasitha tarhi nijaiH pApai
 rmariSyatha| 25 tadA tE 'pRcchan kastvaM? tatO yIzuH kathitavAn yuSmAkaM
 sannidhau yasya prastAvam A prathamAt karOmi saEva puruSOhaM| 26 yuSmAsu
 mayA bahuvAkyAM vaktavyaM vicArayitavyanjca kintu matprErayitA satyavAdi
 tasya samIpE yadahaM zruttavAn tadEva jagatE kathayAmi| 27 kintu sa janake
 vAkyamidaM prokttavAn iti tE nAbudhyanta| 28 tatO yIzurakathayad yadA
 manuSyaputram Urdvva utthApayiSyatha tadAhaM sa pumAn kEvalaH svayaM
 kimapi karmma na karOmi kintu tAtO yathA zikSayati tadanusArENa vAkyamidaM

vadAmIti ca yUyaM jnjAtuM zakSyatha| 29 matprErayita pitA mAm EkAkinaM na
 tyajati sa mayA sArddhaM tiSThati yatOhaM tadabhimataM karmma sadA karOm|
 30 tada tasyaitAni vAkyAni zrutvA bahuvasAsmin vyazvasan| 31 yE yihUdIyA
 vyazvasan yIzusteBhyO'kathayat 32 mama vAkyE yadi yUyam AsthAM kurutha
 tarhi mama ziSyA bhUtvA satyatvaM jnjAsyatha tataH satyatayA yuSmAkaM
 mOkSO bhaviSyati| 33 tada tE pratyavAdiSuH vayam ibrAhImO vaMzaH kadApi
 kasyApi dAsa na jAtAstarhi yuSmAkaM muktti rbhaviSyatIti vAkyAM kathaM
 bravISi? 34 tada yIzuH pratyavadad yuSmAnahaM yathArthataraM vadAmi yaH
 pApaM karOti sa pApasya dAsaH| 35 dAsazca nirantaraM nivEzanE na tiSThati
 kintu putrO nirantaraM tiSThati| (aiōn g165) 36 ataH putrO yadi yuSmAn mOcayati
 tarhi nitAntamEva mukttA bhaviSyatha| 37 yuyam ibrAhImO vaMza ityahaM
 jAnAmi kintu mama katha yuSmAkam antaHkaraNESu sthAnaM na prApnuvanti
 tasmAddhEtO rmAM hantum IhadhvE| 38 ahaM svapituH samIpE yadapazyam
 tadEva kathayAmi tathA yUyamapi svapituH samIpE yadapazyata tadEva kurudhvE|
 39 tada tE pratyavOcan ibrAhIm asmAkaM pitA tato yIzurakathayad yadi yUyam
 ibrAhImaH santAna abhaviSyata tarhi ibrAhIma AcAraNavad AcariSyata| 40
 Izvarasya mukhAt satyaM vAkyAM zrutvA yuSmAn jnjApayAmi yOhaM taM mAM
 hantuM cESTadhvE ibrAhIm EtAdRzaM karmma na cakAra| 41 yUyam svasvapituH
 karmmaNi kurutha tada tairukttam na vayaM jArajAta asmAkam EkaEva pitAsti
 sa EvEzvaraH 42 tato yIzunA kathitam IzvarO yadi yuSmAkaM tAtObhaviSyat
 tarhi yUyam mayi prEmAkariSyata yatOham IzvarAnnirgatyAgatOsmi svato
 nAgatOhaM sa mAM prAhINot| 43 yUyam mama vAkyamidaM na budhyadhvE
 kutaH? yatO yUyam mamOpadEzaM sOPhuM na zaknutha| 44 yUyam zaitAn
 pituH santAna EtasmAd yuSmAkaM piturabhilASaM pUrayatha sa A prathamAt
 naraghAtI tadantaH satyatvasya lEzOpi nAsti kAraNAdataH sa satyatAyAM
 nAtiSThat sa yadA mRSA kathayati tada nijasvabhAvAnusArENaiva kathayati yatO
 sa mRSAbhASI mRSOtpAdakazca| 45 ahaM tathyavAkyAM vadAmi kAraNAdasmAd
 yUyam mAM na pratItha| 46 mayi pApamastIti pramaNaM yuSmAkaM ko dAtuM
 zaknOti? yadyahaM tathyavAkyAM vadAmi tarhi kutO mAM na pratitha? 47 yaH

kazcana IzvarIyO lokaH sa IzvarIyakathAyAM manO nidhattE yUyam IzvarIyalOkA
na bhavatha tannidAnAt tatra na manAMsi nidhadvE| 48 tadA yihUdIyAH
pratyavAdiSuH tvamEkaH zOMirONiYO bhUtagrastazca vayaM kimidAM bhadraM
nAvAdiSma? 49 tatO yIzuH pratyavAdIt nAhaM bhUtagrastaH kintu nijatAtaM
sammanyE tasmAd yUyaM mAm apamanyadhvE| 50 ahaM svasukhyAtiM na
cESTE kintu cESTitA vicArayitA cApara Eka AstE| 51 ahaM yuSmabhyam
atIva yathArthaM kathayAmi yO narO madIyaM vAcAM manyatE sa kadAcana
nidhanaM na drakSyati| (aiñ g165) 52 yihUdIyAstamavadan tvaM bhUtagrasta
itIdAnIm avaiSma| ibrahIm bhaviSyadvAdinanjca sarvvE mRtAH kintu tvaM
bhASasE yO narO mama bhAratIM gRhIAti sa jAtu nidhAnAsvAdaM na lapsyatE|
(aiñ g165) 53 tarhi tvaM kim asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSAd ibrahImOpi mahAn?
yasmAt sOpi mRtaH bhaviSyadvAdinOpi mRtAH tvaM svaM kaM pumAMsaM
manuSE? 54 yIzuH pratyavOcad yadyahaM svaM svayaM sammanyE tarhi mama
tat sammananaM kimapi na kintu mama tAtO yaM yUyaM svIyam IzvaraM
bhASadhvE saEva mAM sammanutE| 55 yUyaM taM nAvagacchatha kintvahaM
tamavagacchAmi taM nAvagacchAmIti vAkyaM yadi vadAmi tarhi yUyamiva
mRSAbhASi bhavAmi kintvahaM tamavagacchAmi tadAkSAMapi gRhIAmi| 56
yuSmAkAM pUrvvapuruSa ibrahIm mama samayaM draSTum atIvAvAnjchat
tannirikSyAnandacca| 57 tadA yihUdIyA apRcchan tava vayaH panjcaZadvatsara
na tvaM kim ibrahImam adrAkSIH? 58 yIzuH pratyavAdId yuSmAnahaM
yathArthataram vadAmi ibrahImO janmanaH pUrvvakAlamArabhyAhaM vidyE|
59 tadA tE pASANAn uttOlya tamAhantum udayacchan kintu yIzu rguptO mantirAd
bahirgatya tESAM madhyEna prasthitavAn|

9 tataH paraM yIzurgacchan mArgamadhyE janmAndhaM naram apazyat|
2 tataH ziSyAstam apRcchan hE gurO narOyaM svapApEna vA svapitrAH
pApEnAndho'jAyata? 3 tataH sa pratyuditavAn Etasya vAsya pitroH pApAd
EtAdRzObhUda iti nahi kintvanEna yathEzvarasya karmma prakAzyatE
taddhEtOrEva| 4 dinE tiSThati matprErayituH karmma mayA karttavyaM yadA
kimapi karmma na kriyatE tAdRzI nizAgacchati| 5 ahaM yAvatkAlaM jagati

tiSThAmi tAvatkAlaM jagatO jyOtiHsvarUpOsmi| 6 ityukttA bhUmau niSThIvaM
 nikSipya tEna pagkaM kRtavAn 7 pazcAt tatpagkEna tasyAndhasya nEtrE pralipya
 tamityAdizat gatvA zilOhE 'rthAt prEritanAmni sarasi snAhi| tatOndhO gatvA
 tatrAsnAt tataH prannacakSu rbhUtvA vyAghuTyAgAt| 8 aparanjca samIpavAsinO
 lOkA yE ca taM pUrvvamandham apazyan tE bakttum Arabhanta yOndhalOkO
 vartmanyupavizyAbhikSata sa EvAyaM janaH kiM na bhavati? 9 kEcidavadan sa
 Eva kEcidavOcan tAdRzO bhavati kintu sa svayamabravIt sa EvAhaM bhavAmi| 10
 ataEva tE 'pRcchan tvaM kathaM dRSTiM pAptavAn? 11 tataH sOvadaD yIzanAmaka
 EkO janO mama nayanE pagkEna pralipya ityAjnjApayat zilOhakAsAraM gatvA
 tatra snAhi| tatastatra gatvA mayi snAtE dRSTimahaM labdhavAn| 12 tAdA
 tE 'vadan sa pumAn kutra? tEnOkttAM nAhaM jAnAmi| 13 aparaM tasmin
 pUrvvAndhE janE phirUzinAM nikaTam AnItE sati phirUzinOpi tamapRcchan
 kathaM dRSTiM prAptOsi? 14 tataH sa kathitavAn sa pagkEna mama nEtrE 'limpat
 pazcAd snAtvA dRSTimalabhE| 15 kintu yIzu rvizrAmavArE karddamaM kRtvA
 tasya nayanE prasanne'karOd itikAraNat katipayaphirUzinO'vadan 16 sa pumAn
 IzvarAnna yataH sa vizrAmavAraM na manyatE| tatOnyE kEcit pratyavadan pApI
 pumAn kim EtAdRzam AzcaryyaM karmma karttuM zaknOti? 17 itthaM tESAM
 parasparaM bhinnavAkyatvam abhavat| pazcAt tE punarapi taM pUrvvAndhaM
 mAnuSam aprAkSuH yO janastava cakSuSI prasanne kRtavAn tasmin tvaM kiM
 vadasi? sa ukttavAn sa bhavizadvAdi| 18 sa dRSTim AptavAn iti yihUdlyAstasya
 dRSTiM prAptasya janasya pitro rmukhAd azrutvA na pratyayan| 19 ataEva
 tE tAvapRcchan yuvayO ryaM putraM janmAndhaM vadathaH sa kimayaM?
 tarhIdAnIM kathaM draSTuM zaknOti? 20 tatastasya pitarau pratyavOcatAm ayam
 AvayOH putra A janErandhazca tadapyAvAM jAnIvaH 21 kintvadhunA kathaM
 dRSTiM prAptavAn tadAvAM n jAnIvaH kOsya cakSuSI prasanne kRtavAn tadapi
 na jAnIva ESa vayahprApta EnaM pRcchata svakathAM svayaM vakSyati| 22
 yihUdlyAnAM bhayAt tasya pitarau vAkyamidam avadatAM yataH kOpi manuSyO
 yadi yIzum abhiSiktaM vadati tarhi sa bhajanagRhAd dUrIkAriSyatE yihUdlyA iti
 mantraNAm akurvvan 23 atastasya pitarau vyAharatAm ESa vayahprApta EnaM

pRcchata| 24 tadA tE punazca taM pUrvvAndham AhUya vyAharan Izvarasya guNAN vada ESa manuSyAH pApIti vayaM jAnImaH| 25 tadA sa ukttavAn sa pApI na vEtI nAhaM jAnE pUrvAmandha Asamaham adhuna pazyAmIti mAtraM jAnAmi| 26 tE punarapRcchan sa tvAM prati kimakarOt? kathaM nEtrE prasannE 'karOt? 27 tataH sOvAdId EkakRtvOkathayaM yUyaM na zRNutha tarhi kutaH punaH zrOtum icchatha? yUyamapi kiM tasya ziSyA bhavitum icchatha? 28 tadA tE taM tiraskRtya vyAharan tvaM tasya ziSyO vayaM mUsAH ziSyAH| 29 mUsAvaktrENEzvarO jagAda tajiAnImaH kintvESa kutratyalOka iti na jAnImaH| 30 sOvadad ESa mama lOcanE prasannE 'karOt tathApi kutratyalOka iti yUyaM na jAnItha Etad AzcaryyaM bhavati| 31 IzvaraH pApinAM kathAM na zRNOti kintu yO janastasmin bhaktiM kRtvA tadiSTakriyaM karOti tasyaiva kathAM zRNOti Etad vayaM jAnImaH| 32 kOpi manuSyO janmAndhAya cakSuSI adadAt jagadArambhAd EtAdRzIM kathAM kOpi kadApi nAzRNOt| (aiōn g165) 33 asmAd ESa manuSyO yadIzvarAnnAjAyata tarhi kinjcidapIdRzaM karmma karttuM nAzaknOt| 34 tE vyAharan tvaM pApAd ajAyathAH kismAn tvaM zikSayasi? pazcAtte taM bahirakurvvan| 35 tadanantaram yihUdlyaiH sa bahirakriyata yIzuriti vArttAM zruttva taM sAkSat prApya pRSTavAn Izvarasya putrE tvaM vizvasiSi? 36 tadA sa pratyavOcat hE prabhO sa kO yat tasminnahaM vizvasimi? 37 tato yIzuH kathitavAn tvaM taM dRSTavAn tvayA sAkAM yaH kathaM kathayati saEva saH| 38 tadA hE prabhO vizvasimItyuktva sa taM praNamat| 39 pazcAd yIzuH kathitavAn nayanahIna nayanAni prApnuvanti nayanavantazcAndha bhavantItyabhiprAyENa jagadAham Agaccham| 40 Etat zruttva nikaTasthAH katipayAH phirUzinO vyAharan vayamapi kimandhAH? 41 tadA yIzuravAdId yadyandha abhavata tarhi pApAni nAtiSThan kintu pazyAmIti vAkyavadanAd yuSmAkaM pApAni tiSThanti|

10 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, yO janO dvArENa na pravizya kEnApyanyEna mESagRhaM pravizati sa Eva stEnO dasyuzca| 2 yO dvArENa pravizati sa Eva mESapAlakaH| 3 dauvArikastasmai dvAraM mOcayati mESagaNazca tasya vAkyaM zRNOti sa nijAn mESAn svasvanAmnAhUya bahiH kRtvA

nayati| 4 tathA nijAn mESAn bahiH kRtvA svayaM tESAm agrE gacchati, tatO
 mESAstasya zabdaM budhyantE, tasmAt tasya pazcAd vrajanti| 5 kintu parasya
 zabdaM na budhyantE tasmAt tasya pazcAd vrajiSyanti varaM tasya samIpAt
 palAyiSyantE| 6 yIzustEbhya imAM dRSTAntakathAm akathayat kintu tEna
 kathitakathAyAstAtparyyaM tE nAbudhyanta| 7 atO yIzuH punarakathayat,
 yuSmAnAhaM yathArthataraM vyAharAmi, mESagRhasya dvAram ahamEva| 8
 mayA na pravizya ya Agacchan tE stEnA dasyavazca kintu mESAstESAM katha
 nAzRNvan| 9 ahamEva dvArasvarUpaH, mayA yaH kazcita pravizati sa rakSAM
 prApsyati tathA bahirantazca gamanAgamanE kRtvA caraNasthAnaM prApsyati|
 10 yO janastEnaH sa kEvalaM stanyabadhavinAzAn karttumEva samAyAti
 kintvaham Ayu rdAtum arthAt baHulyEna tadEva dAtum Agaccham| 11 ahamEva
 satyamESapAlakO yastu satyO mESapAlakaH sa mESArthaM prANatyAgAM karOti;
 12 kintu yO janO mESapAlakO na, arthAd yasya mESA nija na bhavanti, ya
 EtAdRzO vaitanikaH sa vRkam AgacchantaM dRSTvA mEjavrajaM vihAya palAyatE,
 tasmAd vRkastaM vrajaM dhRtvA vikirati| 13 vaitanikaH palAyatE yataH sa
 vEtanArthI mESArthaM na cintayati| 14 ahamEva satyO mESapAlakaH, pitA mAM
 yathA jAnAti, ahanjca yathA pitaraM jAnAmi, 15 tathA nijAn mESAnapi jAnAmi,
 mESAzca mAM jAnAnti, ahanjca mESArthaM prANatyAgAM karOmi| 16 aparanjca
 Etad gRhIya mESEbhyO bhinnA api mESA mama santi tE sakalA AnayitavyAH; tE
 mama zabdaM zrOSyanti tata EkO vraja EkO rakSakO bhaviSyati| 17 prANAnahaM
 tyaktvA punaH prANAn grahISyAmi, tasmAt pitA mayi snEhaM karOti| 18
 kazcijjanO mama prANAn hantum na zaknOti kintu svayaM tAn samarpayAmi tAn
 samarpayituM punargrahitunjca mama zaktirAstE bhAramimaM svapituH sakAzAt
 prAptOham| 19 asmAdupadEzAt punazca yihUdIyAnAM madhyE bhinnavAkyata
 jAta| 20 tatO bahavO vyAharan ESa bhUtagrasta unmattazca, kuta Etasya
 kathAM zRNutha? 21 kEcId avadan Etasya kathA bhUtagrastasya kathAvanna
 bhavanti, bhUtaH kim andhAya cakSuSI dAtuM zaknOti? 22 zItakAlE yirUzAlami
 mandirOtsargaparvvaNyupasthite 23 yIzuH sulEmAnO niHsArENa gamanAgamanE
 karOti, 24 Etasmin samayE yihUdIyAstaM vESTayitvA vyAharan kati kAlAn

asmAkaM vicikitsAM sthApayiSyAmi? yadyabhiSikto bhavati tarhi tat spaSTaM vada| 25 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad aham acakathaM kintu yUyaM na pratItha, nijapitu rnAmna yAM yAM kriyaM karOmi sa kriyaiva mama sAkSisvarUpA| 26 kintvahaM pUrvvamakathayaM yUyaM mama mESA na bhavatha, kAraNAdasmAn na vizvasitha| 27 mama mESA mama zabdaM zRNvanti tAnahaM jAnAmi tE ca mama pazcAd gacchanti| 28 ahaM tEbhyO'nantAyu rdadAmi, tE kadApi na naMkSyanti kOpi mama karAt tAn harttuM na zakSyati| (aiōn g165, aiōnios g166) 29 yO mama pitA tAn mahyaM dattavAn sa sarvvasmAt mahAn, kOpi mama pituH karAt tAn harttuM na zakSyati| 30 ahaM pitA ca dvayOrEkavvam| 31 tatO yihUdIyAH punarapi taM hantuM pASANAn udatOlayan| 32 yIzuH kathitavAn pituH sakAzAd bahUnyuttamakarmmANi yuSmAkaM prAkAzayaM tESAM kasya karmmaNaH kAraNAn mAM pASANairAhantum udyataH stha? 33 yihUdIyAH pratyavadan prazastakarmmahEtO rna kintu tvaM mAnuSaH svamIzvaram uktevEzvaraM nindasi kAraNAdasmAt tvAM pASANairhanmaH| 34 tadA yIzuH pratyuktavAn mayA kathitaM yUyam IzvarA EtadvacanaM yuSmAkaM zAstrE likhitaM nAsti kiM? 35 tasmAd yESAM uddEzE Izvarasya katha kathita tE yadIzvaragaNA ucyante dharmmagranthasyApyanyatha bhavituM na zakyaM, 36 tarhyAham Izvarasya putra iti vAkyasya kathanAt yUyaM pitrAbhiSiktaM jagati prEritanjca pumAMsaM katham IzvaranindakaM vAdaya? 37 yadyahaM pituH karmma na karOmi tarhi mAM na pratIta; 38 kintu yadi karOmi tarhi mayi yuSmAbhiH pratyayE na kRtE'pi kAryyE pratyayaH kriyatAM, tatO mayi pitAstIti pitaryyaham asmIti ca kSatvA vizvasiSyatha| 39 tadA tE punarapi taM dharttum acESTanta kintu sa tESAM karEbhyO nistIryya 40 puna ryarddan adyAstaTE yatra purvvaM yOhan amajjayat tatrAgatya nyavasat| 41 tatO bahavO lokAstatsamIpam Agatya vyAharan yOhan kimapyAz CaryyaM karmma nAkarOt kintvasmin manuSyE yA yaH katha akathayat tAH sarvvAH satyAH; 42 tatra ca bahavO lokAstasmin vyazvasan|

11 anantaraM mariyam tasyA bhaginI marthA ca yasmin vaithanIyAgrAmE vasatastasmin grAmE iliyAsar nAmA pIPita Eka AsIt| 2 yA mariyam prabhuM sugandhitElaina marddayitvA svakezaistasya caraNau samamArjat tasyA bhrAtA

sa iliyAsar rOgi| 3 aparanjca hE prabhO bhavAn yasmin prIyatE sa Eva pIPitOstIti
 kathAM kathayitvA tasya bhaginyau prESitavatyau| 4 tadA yIzurimAM vArttAM
 zrutvAkathayata pIPEyaM maraNArthaM na kintvIzvarasya mahimArtham
 Izvaraputrasya mahimaprakAzArthanjca jAtA| 5 yIzu ryadyapimarthAyAM
 tadbhaginyAm iliyAsari cAprIyata, 6 tathApi iliyAsaraH pIPayAH kathaM zrutvA
 yatra AsIt tatraiva dinadvayamatiSThat| 7 tataH param sa ziSyAnakathayad
 vayaM puna ryihUdIyapradEzaM yAmAH| 8 tatastE pratyavadan, hE gurO
 svalpadinAni gatAni yihUdIyAstvAM pASANai rhantum udyatAstathApi kiM
 punastatra yAsyasi? 9 yIzuH pratyavadat, Ekasmin dinE kiM dvAdazaghaTika na
 bhavanti? kOpi divA gacchan na skhalati yataH sa Etajjagato dIptiM prApnOti| 10
 kintu rAtrau gacchan skhalati yatO hEtOstatra dIpti rnAsti| 11 imAM kathAM
 kathayitvA sa tAnavadad, asmAkAM bandhuH iliyAsar nidritObhUd idAnIM
 taM nidrAtO jAgarayituM gacchAmi| 12 yIzu rmRtau kathAmimAM kathitavAn
 kintu vizrAmArthaM nidrAyAM kathitavAn iti jnjAtvA ziSyA akathayan, 13 hE
 gurO sa yadi nidrAti tarhi bhadramEva| 14 tadA yIzuH spaSTaM tAn vyAharat,
 iliyAsar amriyata; 15 kintu yUyaM yathA pratItha tadarthamahaM tatra na
 sthitavAn ityasmAd yuSmannimittam AhAditOhaM, tathApi tasya samIpE yAmA|
 16 tadA thOmA yaM didumaM vadanti sa sagginaH ziSyAn avadad vayamapi
 gatvA tEna sArddhaM mriyAmahai| 17 yIzustatrOpasthAya iliyAsaraH zmazAnE
 sthApanAt catvAri dinAni gatAnIti vArttAM zrutavAn| 18 vaithanIyA yirUzAlamaH
 samIpasthA krOzaikamAtrAntarita; 19 tasmAd bahavO yihUdIyA marthAM
 mariyamanjca bhyAtRzOkApannAM sAntvayituM tayOH samIpam Agacchan| 20
 martha yIzOrAgamanavArtAM zrutvaiva taM sAKSAd akarOt kintu mariyam
 gEha upavizya sthita| 21 tadA martha yIzumavAdat, hE prabhO yadi bhavAn
 atrAsthAsyat tarhi mama bhrAtA nAmariSyat| 22 kintvidAnImapi yad IzvarE
 prArthayiSyatE Izvarastad dAsyatIti jAnE'haM| 23 yIzuravAdIt tava bhrAtA
 samutthAsyati| 24 martha vyAharat zESadivase sa utthAnasamayE prOthAsyatIti
 jAnE'haM| 25 tadA yIzuH kathitavAn ahamEva utthApayita jIvayita ca yaH
 kazcana mayi vizvasiti sa mRtvApi jIviSyati; 26 yaH kazcana ca jIvan mayi vizvasiti

sa kadApi na mariSyati, asyAM kathAyAM kiM vizvasiSi? (aiōn g165) 27 sAvadat
prabhO yasyAvataraNApEkSasti bhavAn saEvAbhiSikta Izvaraputra iti vizvasimi|
28 iti kathAM kathayitvA sA gatvA svAM bhaginIM mariyamaM guptamAhUya
vyAharat gururupatiSThati tvAmAhUyati ca| 29 kathAmimAM zrutvA sA tUrNam
utthAya tasya samIpam agacchat| 30 yIzu rgrAmamadhyAM na pravizya yatra
marthA taM sAkSAd akarOt tatra sthitavAn| 31 yE yihUdIyA mariyama sAkAM
gRhe tiSThantastAm asAntvayana tE tAM kSipram utthAya gacchantiM vilOkya
vyAharan, sa zmazAnE rOdituM yAti, ityuktvA tE tasyAH pazcAd agacchan| 32 yatra
yIzuratiSThat tatra mariyam upasthAya taM dRSTvA tasya caraNayOH patitvA
vyAharat hE prabhO yadi bhavAn atrAsthAsyat tarhi mama bhrAta nAmariSyat| 33
yIzustAM tasyAH sagginO yihUdIyAMzca rudatO vilOkya zOkArttaH san dirghAM
nizvasya kathitavAn taM kutrAsthApayata? 34 tE vyAharan, hE prabhO bhavAn
Agatya pazyatu| 35 yIzunA kranditaM| 36 ataEva yihUdIyA avadan, pazyatAyaM
tasmin kidRg apriyata| 37 tESAM kECid avadan yOndhAya cakSuSI dattavAn sa kim
asya mRtyuM nivArayituM nAzaknOt? 38 tatO yIzuH punarantardIrghAM nizvasya
zmazAnAntikam agacchat| tat zmazAnam EkaM gahvaraM tanmukhE pASANA
Eka AsIt| 39 tada yIzuravadad EnaM pASANam apasArayata, tataH pramItasya
bhaginI marthAvadat prabhO, adhuna tatra durgandhO jAtaH, yatOdyA catvAri
dinAni zmazAnE sa tiSThati| 40 tada yIzuravAdIt, yadi vizvasiSi tarhIzvarasya
mahimaprakAzaM drakSyasi kathAmimAM kiM tubhyaM nAkathayaM? 41 tada
mRtasya zmazAnAt pASANO'pasAritE yIzurUrdvvaM pazyan akathayat, hE pita
rmama nEvEsanam azRNOH kArANAdasmAt tvAM dhanyaM vadAmi| 42 tvaM
satataM zRNOSi tadapyahaM jAnAmi, kintu tvaM mAM yat prairayastad yathAsmin
sthAnE sthita lOkA vizvasanti tadartham idaM vAkyaM vadAmi| 43 imAM kathAM
kathayitvA sa prOccairAhvayat, hE iliyAsar bahirAgaccha| 44 tataH sa pramItaH
zmazAnavastrai rbaddhahastapAdO gAtramArjanavAsasA baddhamukhazca
bahirAgacchat| yIzuruditavAn bandhanAni mOcayitvA tyajatainaM| 45 mariyamaH
samIpam AgatA yE yihUdIyalOkAstada yIzOrEtat karmmApazyan tESAM bahavO
vyazvasan, 46 kintu kECidanyE phirUzinAM samIpaM gatvA yIzOrEtasya karmmaNO

vArttAm avadan| 47 tataH paraM pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinAzca sabhAM
 kRtvA vyAharan vayaM kiM kurmmaH? ESa mAnavO bahUnyAzcaryyakarmmANi
 karOti| 48 yadIdRzaM karmma karttuM na vArayAmastarhi sarvvE lokAstasmin
 vizvasiSyanti rOmiloKazcAgatyAsmAkam anayA rAjadhAnyA sArddhaM rAjyam
 AchEtsyanti| 49 tadA tESAM kiyaphAnAmA yastasmin vatsarE mahAyAjakapadE
 nyayujyata sa pratyavadad yUyaM kimapi na jAnItha; 50 samagradEzasya
 vinAzatOpi sarvvalOkArtham Ekasya janasya maraNam asmAkAM maggalahEtukam
 Etasya vivEcanAmapi na kurutha| 51 EtAM kathAM sa nijabuddhyA vyAharad iti
 na, 52 kintu yIzUstaddeZlyAnAM kArANat prANAn tyakSyati, dizi dizi vikIrNAn
 Izvarasya santAnAn saMgRhyaikajAtiM kariSyati ca, tasmin vatsarE kiyaphA
 mahAyAjakatvapadE niyuktaH san idam bhaviSyadvAkyAM kathitavAn| 53
 taddinamArabhya tE kathaM taM hantum zaknuvantIti mantraNAM karttuM
 prArEbhirE| 54 ataEva yihUdIyAnAM madhyE yIzuH saprakAzaM gamanAgamanE
 akRtvA tasmAd gatvA prAntarasya samIpasthAyipradEzasyEphrAyim nAmni
 nagarE ziSyaiH sAkAM kAlAM yApayituM prArEbhe| 55 anantaraM yihUdIyAnAM
 nistArOtsavE nikaTavarttini sati tadutsavAt pUrvvaM svAn zucIn karttuM bahavO
 janA grAmEbhyO yirUzAlam nagaram Agacchan, 56 yIzOranvESaNaM kRtvA
 mandirE daNPAYamAnAH santaH parasparaM vyAharan, yuSmAkAM kIdRzO
 bodhO jAYatE? sa kim utsavE'smin atrAgamiSyati? 57 sa ca kutrAsti yadyEtat
 kazcid vEtti tarhi darzayatu pradhAnayAjakAH phirUzinazca taM dharttuM
 pUrvvam imAm AjnjAM prAcArayan|

12 nistArOtsavAt pUrvvaM dinaSaTke sthite yIzu ryaM pramItam iliyAsaraM
 zmazAnAd udasthAparat tasya nivAsasthAnaM baithaniyAgrAmam Agacchat| 2
 tatra tadarthaM rajanyAM bhOjyE kRtE marthA paryyavESayad iliyAsar ca tasya
 saggiभिH sArddhaM bhOjanAsana upAvizat| 3 tadA mariyam arddhasETakaM
 bahumUlyam jaTAmAMsIyam tailam AnIya yIzOzcaraNayO rmarddayitvA
 nijakEza rmArSTum Arabhata; tadA tailasya parimalEna gRham AmOditam
 abhavat| 4 yaH zimOnaH putra riSkariyOtIyO yihUdAnAmA yIzuM parakarESu
 samarpayiSyati sa ziSyastadA kathitavAn, 5 EtattailaM tribhiH zatai rmudrApadai

rvikrItaM sad daridrEbhyaH kutO nAdIyata? 6 sa daridralOkArtham acintayad
iti na, kintu sa caura EvaM tannikaTE mudrAsampuTakasthityA tanmadhyE
yadatiSThat tadapAharat tasmAt kArANAd imAM kathAMakathayat| 7 tadA
yIzurakathayad EnAM mA vAraya sA mama zmazAnasthApanadinArthaM
tadarakSayat| 8 daridrA yuSmAkAM sannidhau sarvvadA tiSThanti kintvahaM
sarvvadA yuSmAkAM sannidhau na tiSThAmi| 9 tataH paraM yIzustatrAstIti
vArttAM zrutvA bahavO yihUdIyAstAM zmazAnAdutthApitam iliyAsaranjca
draSTuM tat sthAnam Agacchana| 10 tadA pradhAnayAjakAstam iliyAsaramapi
saMharttum amantrayan; 11 yatastEna bahavO yihUdIyA gatvA yIzau vyazvasan|
12 anantaraM yIzu ryrirUzAlam nagaram AgacchatIti vArttAM zrutvA parE'hani
utsavAgatA bahavO lokAH 13 kharjjUrapatrAdyAnIya taM sAkSAT karttuM
bahirAgatya jaya jayEti vAcAM prOccai rvaktum Arabhanta, isrAyElO yO rAJA
paramEzvarasya nAmnAgacchati sa dhanyaH| 14 tadA "hE siyOnaH kanyE
mA bhaisIH pazyAyaM tava rAJA garddabhazAvakam AruhyAgacchati" 15 iti
zAstRIyavacanAnusArENA yIzurEkaM yuvagarddabhaM prApya taduparyyArOhat|
16 asyAH ghaTanAyAstAtparyyaM ziSyAH prathamAM nAbudhyanta, kintu
yIzau mahimAnaM prApte sati vAkyamidaM tasmina akathyata lokAzca
tampratIttham akurvvan iti tE smRtavantaH| 17 sa iliyAsaraM zmazAnAd Agantum
AhvatavAn zmazAnAnjca udasthApayad yE yE lokAstatkarmya sAkSAd apazyan
tE pramANaM dAtum Arabhanta| 18 sa EtAdRzam adbhutaM karmmakarOt
tasya janazrute rOkAstAM sAkSAT karttum Agacchan| 19 tataH phirUzinaH
parasparaM vaktum Arabhanta yuSmAkAM sarvvAzceSTA vRthA jAtAH, iti kiM
yUyaM na budhyadhvE? pazyata sarvvE lokAstasya pazcAdvarttinObhavan|
20 bhajanaM karttum utsavAgatAnAM lokAnAM katipayA janA anyadEzIyA
Asan, 21 tE gAlIlIyabaitsaidAnivAsinaH philipasya samIpam Agatya vyAharan hE
mahEccha vayaM yIzuM draSTuM icchAmaH| 22 tataH philipO gatvA Andriyam
avadat pazcAd Andriyaphilipau yIzavE vArttAm akathayatAM| 23 tadA yIzuH
pratyuditavAn mAnavasutasya mahimaprAptisamaya upasthitaH| 24 ahaM
yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, dhAnyabIjaM mRttikAyAM patitvA yadi na

mRyatE tarhyEkAkI tiSThati kintu yadi mRyatE tarhi bahuguNaM phalaM phalati|
25 yO janE nijaprANAN priyAn jAnAti sa tAn hArayiSyati kintu yE jana ihalOkE
nijaprANAN apriyAn jAnAti sEnantAyuH prAptuM tAn rakSiSyati| (aiōnios g166)
26 kazcid yadi mama sEvakO bhavituM vAnjchati tarhi sa mama pazcAdgAmI
bhavatu, tasmAd ahaM yatra tiSThAmi mama sEvakEpi tatra sthAsyati; yO janO
mAM sEvatE mama pitApi taM sammaMsyate| **27** sAmprataM mama prANA
vyAkula bhavanti, tasmAd hE pitara EtasmAt samayan mAM rakSa, ityahaM kiM
prArthayiSyE? kintvaham EtatsamayArtham avatIrNavAn| **28** hE pita: svanAmnO
mahimAnaM prakAzaya; tanaiva svanAmnO mahimAnam ahaM prAkAzayaM
punarapi prakAzayiSyAmi, ESA gagaNIyA vANI tasmin samayE'jAyata| **29** taczrutvA
samIpasthalOkAnAM kEcid avadan mEghO'garjIt, kEcid avadan svargIyadUtO'nEna
saha kathAmacakathat| **30** tadA yIzuH pratyavAdIt, madarthaM zabdOyaM nAbhUt
yuSmadarthamEvAbhUt| **31** adhunA jagatOsya vicAra: sampatsyate, adhunAsya
jagata: pati rAjyAt cyOSyati| **32** yadyai pRthivyA UrdvvE prOthApitOsmi tarhi
sarvvAn mAnavAn svasamIpam AkarSiSyAmi| **33** kathaM tasya mRti rbhaviSyati,
Etad bOdhayituM sa imAM kathAm akathayat| **34** tadA lOkA akathayan sObhiSiktaH
sarvvadA tiSThatIti vyavasthAgranthe zrutam asmAbhiH, tarhi manuSyaputraH
prOthApitO bhaviSyatIti vAkyaM kathaM vadasi? manuSyaputrOyaM kaH? (aiōn
g165) **35** tadA yIzurakathAyad yuSmAbhiH sArddham alpadinAni jyOtirAstE,
yathA yuSmAn andhakArO nAcchAdayati tadarthaM yAvatkAlaM yuSmAbhiH
sArddhaM jyOtistiSThati tAvatkAlaM gacchata; yO janO'ndhakArE gacchati sa
kutra yAtIti na jAnAti| **36** ataEva yAvatkAlaM yuSmAkAM nikaTE jyOtirAstE
tAvatkAlaM jyOtIrUpasantAnA bhavituM jyOtiSi vizvasita; imAM kathAM
kathayitvA yIzuH prasthAya tEbhyaH svaM guptavAn| **37** yadyapi yIzustESAM
samakSam EtAvadAz CaryyakarmmANi kRtavAn tathApi tE tasmin na vyazvasan| **38**
ataEva kaH pratyEti susaMvAdaM parEzAsmat pracAritaM? prakAzatE parEzasya
hastaH kasya ca sannidhau? yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdinA yadEtad vAkyaMuktaM tat
saphalam abhavat| **39** tE pratyEtuM nAzankuvan tasmin yizayiyabhaviSyadvAdi
punaravAdId, **40** yadA, "tE nayanai rna pazyanti buddhibhizca na budhyantE tai

rmanaHsu parivarttitESu ca tAnahaM yathA svasthAn na karOmi tathA sa tESAM
 lOcanAnyandhAni kRtvA tESAmantaHkaraNAni gAPhAni kariSyati|" 41 yizayiyO
 yadA yIzO rmahimAnaM vilOkya tasmin kathAmakathayat tadA bhaviSyadvAkyam
 IdRzaM prakAzayat| 42 tathApyadhipatinAM bahavastasmin pratyAyan| kintu
 phirUzinastAn bhajanagRhAd dUrikurvvantIti bhayAt tE taM na svIkRtavantaH|
 43 yata Izvarasya prazaMsAtO mAnavAnAM prazaMsAyAM tE'priyanta| 44 tadA
 yIzuruccaiHkAram akathayad yO janO mayi vizvasiti sa kEvalE mayi vizvasitIti
 na, sa matprErakE'pi vizvasiti| 45 yO janO mAM pazyati sa matprErakamapi
 pazyati| 46 yO janO mAM pratyEti sa yathAndhakArE na tiSThati tadartham
 ahaM jyOtiHsvarUpO bhUtvA jagatyasmin avatIrNavAn| 47 mama kathAM zrutvA
 yadi kazcin na vizvasiti tarhi tamahaM dOSiNaM na karOmi, yatO hEtO rjagato
 janAnAM dOSAn nizcitAn karttuM nAgatya tAn paricAtum AgatOsmi| 48 yaH
 kazcin mAM na zraddhAya mama kathaM na gRhIAti, anyastaM dOSiNaM kariSyati
 vastutastu yAM kathAmaham acakathaM sA kathA caramE'nhi taM dOSiNaM
 kariSyati| 49 yatO hEtOrahaM svataH kimapi na kathayAmi, kiM kiM mayA
 kathayitavyaM kiM samupadESTavyanjca iti matprErayitA pitA mAmAjnjApayat|
 50 tasya sAjnjA anantAyurityahaM jAnAmi, ataEvAhaM yat kathayAmi tat pitA
 yathAjnjApayat tathaiva kathayAmyaham| (aiṇios g166)

13 nistArOtsavasya kinjcitkAlAt pUrvvaM pRthivyAH pituH samIpagamanasya
 samayaH sannikarSObhUd iti jnjAtvA yIzurAprathamAd yESu
 jagatpravAsiSvAtmIyalOkESa prEma karOti sma tESu zESaM yAvat prEma
 kRtavAn| 2 pitA tasya hastE sarvvaM samarpitavAn svayam Izvarasya samIpAd
 Agacchad Izvarasya samIpam yAsyati ca, sarvvANyEtAni jnjAtvA rajanyAM
 bhOjanE sampUrNE sati, 3 yadA zaitAn taM parahastESu samarpayituM zimOnaH
 putrasya ISkAriyOtiyasya yihUdA antaHkaraNE kupravRttiM samArpayat, 4 tadA
 yIzu rbhOjanAsanAd utthAya gAtravastraM mOcayitvA gAtramArjanavastraM
 gRhItvA tEna svakaTim abadhnaAt, 5 pazcAd EkapAtrE jalam abhiSicya ziSyANAM
 pAdAn prakSAlya tEna kaTibaddhagAtramArjanavAsasA mArSTuM prArabhata| 6
 tataH zimOnpitarasya samIpamAgatE sa uktavAn hE prabhO bhavAn kiM mama

pAdau prakSAlayiSyati? 7 yIzuruditavAn ahaM yat karOmi tat samprati na jAnAsi kintu pazcAj jnjAsyasi| 8 tataH pitaraH kathitavAn bhavAn kadApi mama pAdau na prakSAlayiSyati| yIzurakathayad yadi tvAM na prakSAlayE tarhi mayi tava kOpyaMzO nAsti| (aiōn g165) 9 tadA zimOnpitaraH kathitavAn hE prabhO tarhi kEvalapAdau na, mama hastau zirazca prakSAlayatu| 10 tatO yIzuravadad yO janO dhautastasya sarvvAggapariSkRtatvAt pAdau vinAnyAggasya prakSAlanApEkSA nAsti| yUyaM pariSkRtA iti satyaM kintu na sarvvE, 11 yatO yO janastaM parakarESu samarpayiSyati taM sa jnjAtavAna; ataEva yUyaM sarvvE na pariSkRtA imAM kathAM kathitavAn| 12 itthaM yIzustESAM pAdAn prakSAla yastraM paridhAyAsanE samupavizya kathitavAn ahaM yuSmAn prati kiM karmmAkarSaM jAnItha? 13 yUyaM mAM guruM prabhunja vadatha tat satyamEva vadatha yatOhaM saEva bhavAmi| 14 yadyahaM prabhu rguruzca san yuSmAkAM pAdAn prakSAlitavAn tarhi yuSmAkamapi parasparaM pAdaprakSAlanam ucitam| 15 ahaM yuSmAn prati yathA vyavAharaM yuSmAn tathA vyavaharttum EkaM panthAnaM darzitavAn| 16 ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, prabhO rdAsO na mahAn prErakAcCa prEritO na mahAn| 17 imAM kathAM veditvA yadi tadanusArataH karmmANi kurutha tarhi yUyaM dhanya bhaviSyatha| 18 sarvvESu yuSmAsu kathAmimAM kathayAmi iti na, yE mama manOnItAstAnahaM jAnAmi, kintu mama bhakSyANi yO bhugktE matprANaprAtikUlyataH| utthApayati pAdasya mUlaM sa ESa manavaH|yadEtad dharmmapustakasya vacanaM tadanusArENAvazyaM ghaTiSyatE| 19 ahaM sa jana ityatra yathA yuSmAkAM vizvAsO jAyatE tadarthaM EtAdRzaghaTanAt pUrvvam ahamidAnIM yuSmabhyamakathayam| 20 ahaM yuSmAnatIva yathArthaM vadAmi, mayA prEritaM janaM yO gRhIAti sa mAmEva gRhIAti yazca mAM gRhIAti sa matprErakAM gRhIAti| 21 EtAM kathAM kathayitvA yIzu rduHkhi san pramANaM dattvA kathitavAn ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi yuSmAkam EkO janO mAM parakarESu samarpayiSyati| 22 tataH sa kamuddizya kathAmEtAM kathitavAn ityatra sandigdhAH ziSyAH parasparaM mukhamAlOkayituM prArabhanta| 23 tasmin

samayE yIzu ryasmin aprIyata sa ziSyastasya vakSaHsthalam avAlambata| 24
 zimOnpitarastaM sagkEtEnAvadat, ayaM kamuddizya kathAmEtAm kathayatIti
 pRccha| 25 tadA sa yIzO rvakSaHsthalam avalambya pRSThavAn, hE prabhO sa
 janaH kaH? 26 tatO yIzuH pratyavadat EkakhaNPam pUpaM majjayitvA yasmai
 dAsyAmi saEva saH; pazcAt pUpakhaNPamEkaM majjayitvA zimOnaH putrAya
 ISkariyOtIyAya yihUdai dattavAn| 27 tasmin dattE sati zaitAn tamAzrayat;
 tadA yIzustam avadat tvaM yat kariSyasi tat kSipraM kuru| 28 kintu sa
 yEnAzayEna tAM kathAmakathAyat tam upaviSTalOkAnAM kOpi nAbudhyata; 29
 kintu yihUdaH samIpE mudrAsampuTakasthiteH kEcid ittham abudhyanta
 pArvvaNAsAdanArthaM kimapi dravyaM krEtUM vA daridrEbhyaH kinjcid
 vitaritUM kathitavAn| 30 tadA pUpakhaNPagrahaNAt paraM sa tUrNaM
 bahiragacchat; rAtrizca samupasyitA| 31 yihUdE bahirgatE yIzurakathayad idAnIM
 mAnavasutasya mahimA prakAzatE tEnEzvarasyApi mahimA prakAzatE| 32
 yadi tEnEzvarasya mahimA prakAzatE tarhIzvarOpi svEna tasya mahimAnaM
 prakAzayiSyati tUrNameva prakAzayiSyati| 33 hE vatsA ahaM yuSmAbhiH
 sArddhaM kinjcitkAlamAtram AsE, tataH paraM mAM mRgayiSyadhvE kintvahaM
 yatsthAnaM yAmi tatsthAnaM yUyaM gantuM na zakSyatha, yAmimAM kathAM
 yihUdIyEbhyaH kathitavAn tathAdhuna yuSmabhyamapi kathayAmi| 34 yUyaM
 parasparaM prIyadhvam ahaM yuSmAsu yathA prIyE yUyamapi parasparam
 tathaiva prIyadhvaM, yuSmAn imAM navInAm AjnjAm AdizAmi| 35 tEnaiva yadi
 parasparaM prIyadhvE tarhi lakSaNEnAnEna yUyaM mama ziSyA iti sarvvE
 jnjAtuM zakSyanti| 36 zimOnapitaraH pRSThavAn hE prabhO bhavAn kutra
 yAsyati? tatO yIzuH pratyavadat, ahaM yatsthAnaM yAmi tatsthAnaM sAmprataM
 mama pazcAd gantuM na zaknOSi kintu pazcAd gamiSyasi| 37 tadA pitaraH
 pratyuditavAn, hE prabhO sAmprataM kutO hEtOstava pazcAd gantuM na
 zaknOmi? tvadarthaM prANAn dAtuM zaknOmi| 38 tatO yIzuH pratyuktavAn
 mannimittAM kiM prANAn dAtuM zaknOSi? tvAmahaM yathArthaM vadAmi,
 kukkuTaravaNAt pUrvvaM tvaM tri rmAm apahnOSyasE|

14 manOduHkhinO mA bhUta; IzvarE vizvasita mayi ca vizvasita| **2** mama pitu gRhE bahUni vAsasthAni santi nO cEt pUrvvaM yuSmAn ajnjApayiSyAM yuSmadarthaM sthAnaM sajjayituM gacchAmi| **3** yadi gatvAhaM yuSmannimittaM sthAnaM sajjayAmi tarhi panarAgatya yuSmAn svasamIpaM nESyAmi, tatO yatrAhaM tiStHAmi tatra yUyamapi sthAsyatha| **4** ahaM yatsthAnaM brajAmi tatsthAnaM yUyaM jAnItha tasya panthAnamapi jAnItha| **5** tadA thOmA avadat, hE prabhO bhavAn kutra yAti tadvayaM na jAnImaH, tarhi kathaM panthAnaM jnjAtuM zaknumaH? **6** yIzurakathayad ahamEva satyajIvanarUpapathO mayA na gantA kOpi pituH samIpaM gantuM na zaknOti| **7** yadi mAm ajnjAsyata tarhi mama pitaramapyajnjAsyata kintvadhunAtastaM jAnItha pazyatha ca| **8** tadA philipaH kathitavAn, hE prabhO pitaraM darzaya tasmAdasmAkAM yathESTaM bhaviSyati| **9** tatO yIzuH pratyAvAdIt, hE philipa yuSmAbhiH sArddham EtAvaddinAni sthitamapi mAM kiM na pratyabhijAnAsi? yO janO mAm apazyat sa pitaramapyapazyat tarhi pitaram asmAn darzayEti kathAM kathaM kathayasi? **10** ahaM pitari tiStHAmi pitA mayi tiSThatIti kiM tvaM na pratyasi? ahaM yadvAkyaM vadAmi tat svato na vadAmi kintu yaH pitA mayi virAjate sa Eva sarvvakarmmANi karAti| **11** ataEva pitaryyahaM tiStHAmi pitA ca mayi tiSThati mamAsyAM kathAyAM pratyayaM kuruta, nO cEt karmmahEtOH pratyayaM kuruta| **12** ahaM yuSmAnatiyathArthaM vadAmi, yO janO mayi vizvasiti sOhamiva karmmANi kariSyati varaM tatOpi mahAkarmmANi kariSyati yatO hEtOrahaM pituH samIpaM gacchAmi| **13** yathA putrENa pitu rmahima prakAzate tadarthaM mama nAma prOcya yat prArthayiSyadhve tat saphalaM kariSyAmi| **14** yadi mama nAmna yat kinjcid yAcadhve tarhi tadahaM sAdhayiSyAmi| **15** yadi mayi priyadhve tarhi mamAjnjAH samAcarata| **16** tatO mayA pituH samIpe prArthite pitA nirantaraM yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthAtum itaramEkaM sahAyam arthAt satyamayam AtmAnaM yuSmAkAM nikaTaM prESayiSyati| (aiōn g165) **17** Etajjagato lOkastaM grahItuM na zaknuvanti yataste taM nApazyan nAjanaMzca kintu yUyaM jAnItha yatO hEtOH sa yuSmAkamanta rnivasati yuSmAkAM madhyE sthAsyati ca| **18** ahaM yuSmAn anAthAn kRtvA na yAsyAmi punarapi yuSmAkAM

samIpam AgamiSyAmi| 19 kiyatkAlarat param asya jagatO loka mAM puna
rna drakSyanti kintu yUyaM drakSyatha; ahaM jIviSyAmi tasmAt kAraNAd
yUyamapi jIviSyatha| 20 pitaryyahamasmi mayi ca yUyaM stha, tathAhaM
yuSmAsvasmi tadapi tadA jnjAsyatha| 21 yO janO mamAjnjA gRhItvA tA Acarati
saEva mayi prIyatE; yO janazca mayi prIyatE saEva mama pituH priyapAtraM
bhaviSyati, tathAhamapi tasmin prItvA tasmai svaM prakAzayiSyAmi| 22 tadA
ISkariyOtIyAd anyO yihUdAstamavadat, hE prabhO bhavAn jagatO lokAnAM
sannidhau prakAzitO na bhUtvAsmAkAM sannidhau kutaH prakAzitO bhaviSyati?
23 tatO yIzuH pratyuditavAn, yO janO mayi prIyatE sa mamAjnjA api gRhIAti, tEna
mama pitApi tasmin prESyate, AvAnjca tannikaTamAgatya tEna saha nivatsyAvaH|
24 yO janO mayi na prIyatE sa mama kathA api na gRhIAti punazca yAmimAM
kathAM yUyaM zRNutha sA kathA kEvalasya mama na kintu mama prEraKO yaH
pitA tasyApi kathA| 25 idAnIM yuSmAkAM nikaTE vidyamAnOham EtAH sakalah
kathAH kathayAmi| 26 kintvitaH paraM pitrA yaH sahAyO'rthAt pavitra Atma
mama nAmni prErayiSyati sa sarvvaM zikSayitvA mayOkTAH samastAH kathA
yuSmAn smArayiSyati| 27 ahaM yuSmAkAM nikaTE zAntiM sthApayitvA yAmi,
nijAM zAntiM yuSmabhyaM dadAmi, jagatO loka yathA dadAti tathAhaM na
dadAmi; yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani duHkhitAni bhItAni ca na bhavantu| 28
ahaM gatvA punarapi yuSmAkAM samIpam AgamiSyAmi mayOktaM vAkyamidaM
yUyam azrauStA; yadi mayyaprESyadhvaM tarhyahaM pituH samIpam gacchAmi
mamAsyAM kathAyAM yUyam ahlAdiSyadhvaM yatO mama pitA mattOpi mahAn|
29 tasyA ghaTanAyAH samayE yathA yuSmAkAM zraddha jAyatE tadartham ahaM
tasyA ghaTanAyAH pUravam idAnIM yuSmAn EtAM vArttAM vadAmi| 30 itaH
paraM yuSmAbhiH saha mama bahava AlApA na bhaviSyanti yataH kAraNAd
Etasya jagataH patirAgacchati kintu mayA saha tasya kOpi sambandho nAsti| 31
ahaM pitari prEma karOmi tathA pitu rvidhivat karmmAni karOmIti yEna jagatO
loka jAnanti tadartham uttiSThata vayaM sthAnAdasmAd gacchAma|

15 ahaM satyadrAkSalatAsvarUpO mama pitA tUdyAnaparicArakasvarUpanjca|
2 mama yAsu zAkHAsu phalAni na bhavanti tAH sa chinatti tathA phalavatyaH

zAkha yathAdhikaphalAni phalanti tadarthaM tAH pariSkarOti| 3 idAnIM
 mayOktoPadEzEna yUyaM pariSkRtAH| 4 ataH kAraNat mayi tiSThata tEnAhamapi
 yuSmAsu tiSThAmi, yatO hEtO rdrAkSAlatAyAm asaMlagnA zAkha yathA phalavati
 bhavituM na zaknOti tathA yUyamapi mayyatiSThantaH phalavanto bhavituM
 na zaknutha| 5 ahaM drAkSAlatAsvarUpO yUyanjca zAkhaAsvarUpOH; yO janO
 mayi tiSThati yatra cAhaM tiSThAmi, sa pracUraphalaiH phalavAn bhavati,
 kintu mAM vinA yUyaM kimapi karttuM na zaknutha| 6 yaH kazcin mayi na
 tiSThati sa zuSkazAkhEva bahi rnikSipyatE lokAzca tA AhRtya vahnau nikSipya
 dAhayanti| 7 yadi yUyaM mayi tiSThatha mama kathA ca yuSmAsu tiSThati
 tarhi yad vAnjchitvA yAcisyadhve yuSmAkAM tadEva saphalaM bhaviSyati| 8
 yadi yUyaM pracUraphalavanto bhavatha tarhi tadvArA mama pitu rmahima
 prakAziSyatE tathA yUyaM mama ziSyA iti parikSAyisyadhve| 9 pitA yathA
 mayi prItavAn ahamapi yuSmAsu tathA prItavAn atO hEtO ryUyaM nirantaraM
 mama prEmapAtrANi bhUtva tiSThata| 10 ahaM yathA piturAjnjA gRhItva
 tasya prEmabhAjanaM tiSThAmi tathaiva yUyamapi yadi mamAjnjA guhlitha
 tarhi mama prEmabhAjanAni sthAsyatha| 11 yuSmannimittaM mama ya
 AhlAdaH sa yathA ciraM tiSThati yuSmAkAM Anandazca yathA pUryyatE
 tadarthaM yuSmabhyam EtAH kathA atrakatham| 12 ahaM yuSmAsu yathA priyE
 yUyamapi parasparaM tathA prIyadhvam ESA mamAjnjA| 13 mitrANAM kAraNat
 svaprANadAnaparyyantaM yat prEma tasmAn mahAprEma kasyApi nAsti| 14
 ahaM yadyad AdizAmi tattadEva yadi yUyam Acarata tarhi yUyamEva mama
 mitrANi| 15 adyArabhya yuSmAn dAsAn na vadiSyAmi yat prabhu ryat karOti
 dAsastad na jAnAti; kintu pituH samIpE yadyad azRNavaM tat sarvvaM yUSmAn
 ajnjApayam tatkAraNAd yuSmAn mitrANi prOktaVan| 16 yUyaM mAM rOcItavanta
 iti na, kintvahaMeva yuSmAn rOcItavAn yUyaM gatvA yathA phalAnyutpAdayatha
 tAni phalAni cAkSayANi bhavanti, tadarthaM yuSmAn nyajunajaM tasmAn
 mama nAma prOcya pitaraM yat kinjcid yAcisyadhve tadEva sa yuSmabhyam
 dAsyati| 17 yUyaM parasparaM prIyadhvam aham ityAjnjApayAmi| 18 jagato
 lokai ryuSmAsu RtIyitESu tE pUrvvaM mAMEvArttIyanta iti yUyaM jAnItha|

19 yadi yUyaM jagatO lOkA abhaviSyata tarhi jagatO lOkA yuSmAn AtmIyAn buddhvAprESyanta; kintu yUyaM jagatO lOkA na bhavatha, ahaM yuSmAn asmAjjagato'rOcayam EtasmAt kAraNAjjagato lOkA yuSmAn RtIyantE| 20 dAsaH prabhO rmahAn na bhavati mamaitat pUrvvIyaM vAkyaM smarata; tE yadi mAmEvAtAPayan tarhi yuSmAnapi tAPayiSyanti, yadi mama vAkyaM gRhanti tarhi yuSmAkamapi vAkyaM grahISyanti| 21 kintu tE mama nAmakAraNAd yuSmAn prati tAdRzaM vyavahariSyanti yatO yO mAM prEritavAn taM tE na jAnanti| 22 tESAM sannidhim Agatya yadyahaM nAkathayiSyaM tarhi tESAM pApaM nAbhaviSyat kintvadhunA tESAM pApamAcchAdayitum upAyO nAsti| 23 yO janO mAm RtIyatE sa mama pitaramapi RtIyatE| 24 yAdRzAni karmmANi kEnApi kadApi nAkriyanta tAdRzAni karmmANi yadi tESAM sAKsAd ahaM nAkariSyaM tarhi tESAM pApaM nAbhaviSyat kintvadhunA tE dRSTvApi mAM mama pitaranjcArttIyanta| 25 tasmAt tE'kAraNaM mAm RtIyantE yadEtad vacanaM tESAM zAstrE likhitamAstE tat saphalam abhavat| 26 kintu pitu rnirgataM yaM sahAyamarthaT satyamayam AtmAnaM pituH samIpAd yuSmAkaM samIpE prESayiSyAmi sa Agatya mayi pramANaM dAsyati| 27 yUyaM prathamamArabhya mayA sArddhaM tiSThatha tasmAddhEtO ryUyamapi pramANaM dAsyatha|

16 yuSmAkaM yathA vAdhA na jAyatE tadarthaM yuSmAn EtAni sarvvavAkyAni vyAharaM| 2 lOkA yuSmAn bhajanagRhEbhyO dUrIkariSyanti tathA yasmin samayE yuSmAn hatvA Izvarasya tuSTi janakaM karmmAkurmMa iti maMSyantE sa samaya Agacchanti| 3 tE pitaraM mAnjca na jAnanti, tasmAd yuSmAn pratIdRzam AcariSyanti| 4 atO hEtAH samayE samupasthite yathA mama kathA yuSmAkaM manaHsuH samupatiSThati tadarthaM yuSmAbhyam EtAM kathAM kathayAmi yuSmAbhiH sArddham ahaM tiSThan prathamaM tAM yuSmabhyaM nAkathayaM| 5 sAmprataM svasya prErayituH samIpaM gacchAmi tathApi tvaM kka gacchasi kathAmEtAM yuSmAkaM kOpi mAM na pRcchati| 6 kintu mayOktAbhirAbhiH kathAbhi ryUSmAkam antaHkaraNAni duHkhEna pUrNAnyabhavan| 7 tathApyahaM yathArthaM kathayAmi mama gamanaM yuSmAkaM hitArthamEva, yatO hEtO rgamanE na kRtE sahAyO yuSmAkaM

samIpaM nAgamiSyati kintu yadi gacchAmi tarhi yuSmAkaM samIpE taM
 prESayiSyAmi| 8 tataH sa Agatya pApapuNyadaNPESu jagatO lOkAnAM prabOdhaM
 janayiSyati| 9 tE mayi na vizvasanti tasmAddhEtOH pApaprabOdhaM janayiSyati|
 10 yuSmAkam adRzyaH sannahaM pituH samIpaM gacchAmi tasmAd puNyE
 prabOdhaM janayiSyati| 11 Etajjagato'dhipati rdaNPajnjAM prApnOti tasmAd
 danPE prabOdhaM janayiSyati| 12 yuSmabhyaM kathayituM mamAnEkAH katha
 AsatE, tAH katha idAnIM yUYaM sOPhuM na zaknutha; 13 kintu satyamaya
 AtmA yadA samAgamiSyati tadA sarvvaM satyaM yuSmAn nESyati, sa svataH
 kimapi na vadiSyati kintu yacchrOSyati tadEva kathayitvA bhAvikAryyaM
 yuSmAn jnjApayiSyati| 14 mama mahimAnaM prakAzayiSyati yatO madIyAM
 kathAM gRhItvA yuSmAn bOdhayiSyati| 15 pitu ryadyad AstE tat sarvvaM
 mama tasmAd kArANAd avAdiSaM sa madIyAM kathAM gRhItvA yuSmAn
 bOdhayiSyati| 16 kiyatkAlAt paraM yUYaM mAM draSTuM na lapsyadhve
 kintu kiyatkAlAt paraM puna rdraSTuM lapsyadhve yatOhaM pituH samIpaM
 gacchAmi| 17 tataH ziSyANAM kiyantO janAH parasparaM veditum Arabhanta,
 kiyatkAlAt paraM mAM draSTuM na lapsyadhve kintu kiyatkAlAt paraM puna
 rdraSTuM lapsyadhve yatOhaM pituH samIpaM gacchAmi, iti yad vAkyam
 ayaM vadati tat kiM? 18 tataH kiyatkAlAt param iti tasya vAkyam kiM? tasya
 vAkyasyAbhiprAyaM vayaM bOddhuM na zaknumastairiti 19 nigadite yIzustESAM
 praznEcchAM jnjAtvA tEbhyO'kathayat kiyatkAlAt paraM mAM draSTuM na
 lapsyadhve, kintu kiyatkAlAt paraM pUna rdraSTuM lapsyadhve, yAmimAM
 kathAmakathayaM tasyA abhiprAyaM kiM yUYaM parasparaM mRgayadhve? 20
 yuSmAnaham atiyathArthaM vadAmi yUYaM krandiSyatha vilapiSyatha ca, kintu
 jagato lOkA AnandiSyanti; yUYaM zOkAkula bhaviSyatha kintu zOkAt paraM
 Anandayukta bhaviSyatha| 21 prasavakAla upasthitE nArI yathA prasavavEdanaya
 vyAkula bhavati kintu putrE bhUmiSThE sati manuSyaiKO janmanA naralOke
 praviSTa ityAnandat tasyAstatsarvvaM duHkhaM manasi na tiSThati, 22
 tathA yUYamapi sAmprataM zOkAkula bhavatha kintu punarapi yuSmabhyaM
 darzanaM dAsyAmi tEna yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani sAnandAni bhaviSyanti,

yuSmAkaM tam Anandanja kOpi harttuM na zakSyati| 23 tasmin divasE
kAmapI kathAM mAM na prakSyatha| yuSmAnaham atiyathArthaM vadAmi,
mama nAmnA yat kinjcid pitaraM yAcISyadhvE tadEva sa dAsyati| 24 pUrvvE
mama nAmnA kimapi nAyAcadhvaM, yAcadhvaM tataH prApsyatha tasmAd
yuSmAkaM sampUrNAnandO janiSyatE| 25 upamAkathAbhiH sarvvANyEtAni
yuSmAn jnjApitavAn kintu yasmin samayE upamayA nOktvA pituH kathAM
spaSTaM jnjApayiSyAmi samaya EtAdRza Agacchati| 26 tadA mama nAmnA
prArthayiSyadhvE 'haM yuSmannimittaM pitaraM vinESyE kathAmimAM na
vadAmi; 27 yatO yUyaM mayi prEma kurutha, tathAham Izvarasya samIpAd
AgataVAn ityapi pratItha, tasmAd kArANat kArANat pitA svayaM yuSmAsu prIyatE|
28 pituH samIpAjjajad AgatOsmi jagat parityajya ca punarapi pituH samIpam
gacchAmi| 29 tadA ziSyA avadan, hE prabhO bhavAn upamayA nOktvAdhuna
spaSTaM vadati| 30 bhavAn sarvvajnJaH kEnacit pRSTO bhavitumapi bhavataH
prayOjanaM nAstItyadhunAsmAkaM sthirajnJanaM jAtaM tasmAd bhavAn
Izvarasya samIpAd AgataVAn ityatra vayaM vizvasimaH| 31 tatO yIzuH pratyavAdId
idAnIM kiM yUyaM vizvasitha? 32 pazyata sarvvE yUyaM vikIrNAH santo
mAm EkAkinaM pratyajya svaM svaM sthAnaM gamiSyatha, EtAdRzaH samaya
Agacchati varaM prAyENOpasthitavAn; tathApyahaM naikAkI bhavAmi yataH
pitA mayA sArddham AstE| 33 yathA mayA yuSmAkaM zAntI rjAyatE tadartham
EtAH kathA yuSmabhyam acakathaM; asmin jagati yuSmAkaM klEzO ghaTiSyatE
kintvakSObhA bhavata yatO mayA jagajjitaM|

17 tataH paraM yIzurEtAH kathAH kathayitvA svargaM vilOkyaitat prArthayat,
hE pitaH samaya upasthitavAn; yathA tava putrastava mahimAnaM prakAzayati
tadarthaM tvaM nijaputrasya mahimAnaM prakAzaya| 2 tvaM yOllokaN
tasya hastE samarpitavAn sa yathA tEbhyO'nantAyu rdadAti tadarthaM tvaM
prANimAtrANAm adhipatitvabhAraM tasmai dattavAn| (aiōnios g166) 3 yastvam
advitIyaH satya IzvarastvayA prEritazca yIzuH khrISTa EtayOrubhayOH paricayE
prAptE'nantAyu rbhavati| (aiōnios g166) 4 tvaM yasya karmmaNO bhAraM mahyaM
dattavAn, tat sampannaM kRtvA jagatyasmin tava mahimAnaM prAkAzayaM| 5

ataEva hE pita rjagatyavidyamAnE tvayA saha tiSThatO mama yO mahimAsIt
 samprati tava samIpE mAM taM mahimAnaM prApaya| 6 anyacca tvam Etajjagato
 yAllokaN mahyam adadA ahaM tEbhyastava nAmnastattvajnAnam adadAM, tE
 tavaivAsan, tvaM tAn mahyamadadAH, tasmAtte tavOpadEzam agRhlan| 7 tvaM
 mahyaM yat kinjcid adadAstatsarvvaM tvatto jAyate ityadhunAjAnan| 8 mahyaM
 yamupadEzam adadA ahamapi tEbhyastamupadEzam adadAM tEpi tamagRhlan
 tvattOhaM nirgatya tvayA prEritObhavam atra ca vyazvasan| 9 tESAmEva nimittaM
 prArthayE'haM jagato lokanimittaM na prArthayE kintu yAllokaN mahyam
 adadAstESAmEva nimittaM prArthayE'haM yataste tavaivAsate| 10 yE mama tE
 tava yE ca tava tE mama tathA tai rmama mahimA prakAzyate| 11 sampratam
 asmin jagati mamAvasthitEH zESam abhavat ahaM tava samIpaM gacchAmi
 kintu tE jagati sthAsyanti; hE pavitra pitarAvayO ryathaikatvamAstE tathA
 tESAmapyEkatvaM bhavati tadarthaM yAllokaN mahyam adadAstAn svanAmna
 rakSa| 12 yAvanti dinAni jagatyasmin taiH sahAhamAsaM tAvanti dinAni tAn tava
 nAmnAhaM rakSitavAn; yAllokaN mahyam adadAstAn sarvvAn ahamarakSaM,
 tESAM madhyE kEvalaM vinAzapAtraM hAritaM tEna dharmmapustakasya
 vacanaM pratyakSaM bhavati| 13 kintvadhunA tava sannidhiM gacchAmi mayA
 yathA tESAM sampUrNAnando bhavati tadarthamahaM jagati tiSThan EtAH
 katha akathayam| 14 tavOpadEzaM tEbhyO'dadAM jagatA saha yathA mama
 sambandho nAsti tathA jajata saha tESAmapi sambandhAbhAvAj jagato lokAstAn
 RtIyante| 15 tvaM jagatastAn gRhANeti na prArthayE kintvazubhAd rakSEti
 prArthayEham| 16 ahaM yathA jagatsambandhiyO na bhavAmi tathA tEpi
 jagatsambandhiyA na bhavanti| 17 tava satyakathayA tAn pavitrikuru tava
 vAkyamEva satyaM| 18 tvaM yathA mAM jagati prairayastathAhamapi tAn
 jagati prairayaM| 19 tESAM hitArthaM yathAhaM svaM pavitrikarOmi tathA
 satyakathayA tEpi pavitribhavantu| 20 kEvalaM EtESAmarthE prArthayE'ham
 iti na kintvEtESAmupadEzEna yE janA mayi vizvasiSyanti tESAmapyarthE
 prArthEyE'ham| 21 hE pitastESAM sarvvESAM EkatvaM bhavatu tava yathA
 mayi mama ca yathA tvayyEkatvaM tathA tESAmapyAvayOrEkatvaM bhavatu

tEna tvaM mAM prEritavAn iti jagatO lokAH pratiyantu| 22 yathAvayOrEkatvaM
tathA tESAmapyEkatvaM bhavatu tESvahaM mayi ca tvam itthaM tESAM
sampUrNamEkatvaM bhavatu, tvaM prEritavAn tvaM mayi yathA prIyase ca
tathA tESvapi prItavAn EtadyathA jagatO lokA jAnanti 23 tadarthaM tvaM yaM
mahimAnaM mahyam adadAstAM mahimAnam ahamapi tEbhyO dattavAn| 24
hE pita rjagatO nirmmANAt pUrvvaM mayi snEhaM kRtvA yaM mahimAnaM
dattavAn mama taM mahimAnaM yathA tE pazyanti tadarthaM yAllokaM mahyaM
dattavAn ahaM yatra tiStHAmi tEpi yathA tatra tiStHanti mamaISA vAnjchA| 25
hE yathArthika pita rjagatO lokaistvayyajnjAtEpi tvAmahaM jAnE tvaM mAM
prEritavAn itImE ziSyA jAnanti| 26 yathAhaM tESu tiStHAmi tathA mayi yEna
prEmna prEmAkarOstat tESu tiStHati tadarthaM tava nAmAhaM tAn jnjApitavAn
punarapi jnjApayiSyAmi|

18 tAH kathAH kathayitvA yIzuH ziSyAnAdAya kidrOnnAmakaM srOta uttIryya
ziSyaiH saha tatratyOdyAnaM prAvizat| 2 kintu vizvAsaghAtiyihUdAstat sthAnaM
pariclyatE yatO yIzuH ziSyaiH sArddhaM kadAcit tat sthAnam agacchat| 3 tada sa
yihUDAH sainyagaNaM pradhAnayAjakanAM phirUzinAnjca padAtigaNanjca
gRhItvA pradIpAn ulkaN astrANi cAdAya tasmin sthAna upasthitavAn| 4 svaM prati
yad ghaTiSyatE taj jnjAtvA yIzuragrEsaraH san tAnapRcchat kaM gavESayatha? 5
tE pratyavadan, nAsaratIyaM yIzuM; tatO yIzuravAdId ahamEva saH; taiH saha
vizvAsaghAti yihUdAzcatisthat| 6 tadAhamEva sa tasyaitAM kathAM zrutvaiva tE
pazcAdEtya bhUmau patitAH| 7 tatO yIzuH punarapi pRSthavAn kaM gavESayatha?
tatastE pratyavadan nAsaratIyaM yIzuM| 8 tada yIzuH pratyuditavAn ahamEva sa
imAM kathAmacakatham; yadi mAmamvicchatha tarhImAn gantuM mA vArayata|
9 itthaM bhUTE mahyaM yAllokaM adadAstESAM Ekamapi nAhArayam imAM yaM
kathAM sa svayamakathayat sA kathA saphalA jAtA| 10 tada zimOnpitarasya
nikaTE khaggalsthitEH sa taM niSkOSaM kRtvA mahAyAjakasya mAlkhanAmAnaM
dAsam Ahatya tasya dakSiNakarNaM chinnavAn| 11 tatO yIzuH pitaram avadat,
khaggaM kOSE sthApaya mama pita mahyaM pAtuM yaM kaMsam adadAt
tEnAhaM kiM na pAsyAmi? 12 tada sainyagaNaH sEnApati ryihUdlyAnAM

padAtayazca yIzuM ghRtvA baddhvA hAnannAmnaH kiyaphAH zvazurasya
 samIpaM prathamam anayan| 13 sa kiyaphAstaSmin vatsarE mahAyAjatvapadE
 niyuktaH 14 san sAdhAraNaLOkAnAM maggaArtham Ekajanasya maraNamucitam
 iti yihUdIyaiH sArddham amantrayat| 15 tadA zimOnpitarO'nyaikaziSyazca
 yIzOH pazcAd agacchatAM tasyAnyaziSyasya mahAyAjakEna paricitatvAt sa
 yIzunA saha mahAyAjakasyATTAlIkAM prAvizat| 16 kintu pitarO bahirdvArasya
 samIpE'tiSthad ataEva mahAyAjakEna paricitaH sa ziSyAH punarbahirgatvA
 dauvAyikAyai kathayitvA pitaram abhyantaram Anayat| 17 tadA sa dvArarakSika
 pitaram avadat tvaM kiM na tasya mAnavasya ziSyAH? tataH sOvadad ahaM
 na bhavAmi| 18 tataH paraM yatsthAnE dAsAH padAtayazca zItahEtOraggArai
 rvahniM prajvAlya tApAM sEvitavantastatsthAnE pitarastiSThan taiH saha
 vahnitApAM sEvitum Arabhata| 19 tadA ziSyESUpadEzE ca mahAyAjakEna yIzuH
 pRSTaH 20 san pratyuktavAn sarvvalOkAnAM samakSaM kathAmakathayaM
 guptaM kAmapi kathAM na kathayitvA yat sthAnaM yihUdIyAH satataM gacchanti
 tatra bhajanagEhE mandirE cAzikSayaM| 21 mattaH kutaH pRcchasi? yE jana
 madupadEzam azRNvan tAnEva pRccha yadyad avadaM tE tat jAninta| 22
 tadEtthaM pratyuditatvAt nikaTasthapadAti ryIzuM capETEnAhatya vyAharat
 mahAyAjakam EvaM prativadasi? 23 tatO yIzuH pratigaditavAn yadyayathArtham
 acakathaM tarhi tasyAyathArthasya pramANaM dEhi, kintu yadi yathArthaM
 tarhi kutO hEtO rmAm atAPayaH? 24 pUrvvaM hAnan sabandhanaM taM
 kiyaphAmahAyAjakasya samIpaM praiSayat| 25 zimOnpitarastiSThan vahnitApAM
 sEvatE, Etasmin samayE kiyantastam apRcchan tvaM kim Etasya janasya ziSyO
 na? tataH sOpahnutyAbravId ahaM na bhavAmi| 26 tadA mahAyAjakasya yasya
 dAsasya pitaraH karNamacchinat tasya kuTumbaH pratyuditavAn udyAnE tEna
 saha tiSThantaM tvAM kiM nApazyam? 27 kintu pitaraH punarapahnutya
 kathitavAn; tadanIM kukkuTO'raut| 28 tadanantaraM pratyUSE tE kiyaphAgRhAd
 adhipatE rGRhaM yIzum anayan kintu yasmin azucitvE jAtE tai rnistArOtsave
 na bhOktavyaM, tasya bhayAd yihUdIyAstadGRhaM nAvizan| 29 aparaM pIlAtO
 bahirAgatya tAn pRSThavAn Etasya manuSyasya kaM dOSaM vadatha? 30

tadA tE pEtyavadan duSkarmmakAriNi na sati bhavataH samIpE nainaM
samArpayiSyAmaH| 31 tataH pIlAtO'vadam yUyamEnaM gRhItvA svESAM
vyavasthaya vicArayata| tadA yihUdIyAH pratyavadan kasyApi manuSyasya
prANadaNPam karttuM nAsmAkam adhikArO'sti| 32 EvaM sati yIzuH svasya
mRtyau yAM kathAM kathitavAn sA saphalAbhavat| 33 tadanantaraM pIlAtaH
punarapi tad rAjagRhaM gatvA yIzumAhUya pRSTavAn tvaM kiM yihUdIyAnAM
rAjA? 34 yIzuH pratyavadat tvam EtAM kathAM svataH kathayasi kimanyaH kazcin
mayi kathitavAn? 35 pIlAtO'vadam ahaM kiM yihUdIyAH? tava svadEzIya vizESataH
pradhAnayAjaka mama nikaTE tvAM samArpayana, tvaM kiM kRtavAn? 36 yIzuH
pratyavadat mama rAjyam EtajjagatsambandhIyaM na bhavati yadi mama rAjyam
jagatsambandhIyam abhaviSyat tarhi yihUdIyAnAM hastESu yathA samarpito
nAbhavaM tadarthaM mama sEvaka ayOtsyan kintu mama rAjyam aihikaM
na| 37 tadA pIlAtaH kathitavAn, tarhi tvaM rAjA bhavasi? yIzuH pratyuktavAn
tvaM satyaM kathayasi, rAjAhaM bhavAmi; satyatAyAM sAkSyAM dAtuM janiM
gRhItvA jagatyasmin avatIrNavAn, tasmAt satyadharmmapakSapAtinO mama
kathAM zRNvanti| 38 tadA satyaM kiM? EtAM kathAM paSTvA pIlAtaH punarapi
bahirgatvA yihUdIyAn abhASata, ahaM tasya kamapyaparAdhaM na prApnOmI|
39 nistArOtsavasamayE yuSmAbhirabhirucita EkO janO mayA mOcayitavya ESA
yuSmAkaM rItirasti, ataEva yuSmAkaM nikaTE yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnaM kiM
mOcayAmi, yuSmAkam iccha kA? 40 tadA tE sarvvE ruvantO vyAharan EnaM
mAnuSaM nahi barabbAM mOcaya| kintu sa barabbA dasyurAsIt|

19 pIlAtO yIzum AnIya kazaya prAhArayat| 2 pazcAt sEnAgaNaH
kaNTakanirmmitaM mukuTaM tasya mastake samarpya vArttAkIvarNaM
rAjaparicchadaM paridhApya, 3 hE yihUdIyAnAM rAjan namaskAra ityuktva
taM capETEnAhantum Arabhata| 4 tadA pIlAtaH punarapi bahirgatvA
lokaN avadat, asya kamapyaparAdhaM na labhE'haM, pazyata tad yuSmAn
jnjApayituM yuSmAkaM sannidhau bahirEnam AnayAmi| 5 tataH paraM yIzuH
kaNTakamukuTavAn vArttAkIvarNavasanavAMzca bahirAgacchat| tataH pIlAta
uktavAn EnaM manuSyAM pazyata| 6 tadA pradhAnayAjakaH padAtayazca taM

dRSTvA, EnaM kruzE vidha, EnaM kruzE vidha, ityuktva ravitum Arabhanta|
 tataH pIlAtaH kathitavAn yUyaM svayam EnaM nItva kruzE vidhata, aham
 Etasya kamapyaparAdhaM na prAptavAn| 7 yihUdIyAH pratyavadan asmAkAM
 yA vyavasthAstE tadanusArENAsya prANahananam ucitaM yatOyaM svam
 Izvarasya putramavadat| 8 pIlAta imAM kathAM zrutvA mahAtrAsayuktaH 9
 san punarapi rAjagRha Agatya yIzuM pRSTavAn tvaM kutratyO lokaH? kintu
 yIzastasya kimapi pratyuttaraM nAvadat| 10 tataH pIlAt kathitavAna tvaM
 kiM mayA sArddhaM na saMlapiSyasi? tvAM kruzE vEdhituM vA mOcayituM
 zakti rmamAstE iti kiM tvaM na jAnAsi? tadA yIzuH pratyavadad IzvarENAdaM
 mamOpari tava kimapyadhipatitvaM na vidyate, tathApi yO janO mAM tava
 hastE samArpayat tasya mahApAtakaM jAtam| 11 tadA yIzuH pratyavadad
 IzvarENAdattaM mamOpari tava kimapyadhipatitvaM na vidyate, tathApi yO
 janO mAM tava hastE samArpayat tasya mahApAtakaM jAtam| 12 tadArabhya
 pIlAtastaM mOcayituM cESTitavAn kintu yihUdIyA ruvantO vyAharan yadImaM
 mAnavaM tyajasi tarhi tvaM kaisarasya mitraM na bhavasi, yO janaH svaM
 rAjAnaM vakti saEva kaimarasya viruddhaM kathAM kathayati| 13 EtAM kathAM
 zrutvA pIlAtO yIzuM bahirAnIya nistArOtsavasya AsAdanadinasya dvitIyapraharAt
 pUrvvaM prastarabandhananAmni sthAnE 'rthAt ibriyabhASayA yad gabbithA
 kathyate tasmin sthAnE vicArAsana upAvizat| 14 anantaraM pIlAtO yihUdIyAn
 avadat, yuSmAkAM rAjAnaM pazyata| 15 kintu EnaM dUrIkuru, EnaM dUrIkuru,
 EnaM kruzE vidha, iti kathAM kathayitva tE ravitum Arabhanta; tadA pIlAtaH
 kathitavAn yuSmAkAM rAjAnaM kiM kruzE vEdhiSyAmi? pradhAnayAjaka
 uttaram avadan kaisaraM vinA kOpi rAjAsmAkAM nAsti| 16 tataH pIlAtO yIzuM
 kruzE vEdhituM tESAM hastESu samArpayat, tataste taM dhRtvA nItavantaH|
 17 tataH paraM yIzuH kruzaM vahan ziraHkapAlam arthAd yad ibriyabhASayA
 gulgaltAM vadanti tasmin sthAna upasthitaH| 18 tataste madhyasthAnE taM
 tasyObhayapArzve dvAvaparau kruzE'vidhan| 19 aparam ESa yihUdIyAnAM rAjA
 nAsaratIyayIzuH, iti vijnjApanaM likhitva pIlAtastasya kruzOpari samayOjayat| 20
 sA lipiH ibriyayUnAnIyarOmIyabhASAbhi rlikhita; yIzOH kruzavEdhanasthAnaM

nagarasya samIpaM, tasmAd bahavO yihUdIyAstAM paThitum Arabhanta| 21
 yihUdIyAnAM pradhAnayAjakAH pIlAtamiti nyavEdayan yihUdIyAnAM rAjEti
 vAkyAM na kintu ESa svaM yihUdIyAnAM rAjAnam avadad itthaM likhatu| 22
 tataH pIlAta uttaraM dattavAn yallEkhanIyaM tallikhitavAn| 23 itthaM sEnAgaNO
 yIzuM kruzE vidhitvA tasya paridhEyavastraM caturO bhAgAn kRtvA EkaikasEnA
 EkaikabhAgam agRhlat tasyOttarIyavastranjAgRhlat| kintUttarIyavastraM
 sUCisEvanaM vinA sarvvam UtaM| 24 tasmAttE vyAharan Etat kaH prApsyati?
 tanna khanPayitvA tatra guTikApAtaM karavAma| vibhajante'dharIyaM mE
 vasanaM tE parasparaM| mamOttarIyavastrArthaM guTikAM pAtayanti ca| iti
 yadvAkyAM dharmmapustake likhitamAstE tat sEnAgaNEnEtthaM vyavaharaNAt
 siddhamabhavat| 25 tadAnIM yIZO rmAtA mAtu rbhaginI ca yA kliyapA bhAryya
 mariyam magdalInI mariyam ca EtAstasya kruzasya sannidhau samatiSThan| 26
 tatO yIZuH svamAtaraM priyatamaziSyanjca samIpE danPAYamAnau vilOkya
 mAtaram avadat, hE yOSid EnaM tava putraM pazya, 27 ziSyantvavadat,
 EnAM tava mAtaraM pazya| tataH sa ziSyastadghaTikAyAM tAM nijagRhaM
 nItavAn| 28 anantaraM sarvvam karmmAdhunA sampannamabhUt yIzuriti jnjAtvA
 dharmmapustakasya vacanaM yathA siddhaM bhavati tadartham akathayat
 mama pipAsa jAta| 29 tatastasmin sthAnE amlarasEna pUrNapAtrasthityA tE
 spanjjamEkaM tadamlarasEnArdrikRtya EsObnale tad yOjayitvA tasya mukhasya
 sannidhAvasthApayan| 30 tada yIzuramlarasaM gRhItvA sarvvam siddham iti
 kathAM kathayitvA mastakaM namayan prANAn paryyatyajat| 31 tadvinam
 AsAdanadinaM tasmAt parE'hani vizrAmavArE dEha yathA kruzOpari na tiSThanti,
 yataH sa vizrAmavArO mahAdinamAsIt, tasmAd yihUdIyAH pIlAtanikaTaM gatvA
 tESAM pAdabhanjjanasya sthAnAntaranayanasya cAnumatiM prArthayanta|
 32 ataH sEnA Agatya yIZunA saha kruzE hatayOH prathamadvitIyacOrayOH
 pAdAn abhanjjan; 33 kintu yIZOH sannidhiM gatvA sa mRta iti dRSTvA tasya
 pAdau nAbhanjjan| 34 pazcAd EkO yOddha zUlAghAtEna tasya kukSim avidhat
 tatSaNaT tasmAd raktaM jalanjca niragacchat| 35 yO janO'sya sAkSyAM dadAti sa
 svayaM dRSTavAn tasyEdaM sAkSyAM satyaM tasya kathA yuSmAkaM vizvAsaM

janayituM yOgyA tat sa jAnAti| 36 tasyaikam asdhyapi na bhaMkSyatE, 37 tadvad anyazAstrEpi likhyatE, yathA, "dRSTipAtaM kariSyanti tE'vidhan yantu tamprati|" 38 arimathIyanagarasya yUSaphnAmA ziSyA Eka AsIt kintu yihUdlyEbhyO bhayAt prakAzitO na bhavati; sa yIzO rdEhaM nEtUM pIlAtasyAnumatIM prArthayata, tataH pIlAtEnAnumatE sati sa gatvA yIzO rdEham anayat| 39 aparaM yO nikadImO rAtrau yIzOH samIpam agacchat sOpi gandharasEna mizritaM prAyENa panjAzatsETakamagurUM gRhItvAgacchat| 40 tatastE yihUdlyAnAM zmazAnE sthApanarItyanusArENa tatsugandhidravYENa sahitaM tasya dEhaM vastrENAvESTayan| 41 aparanjca yatra sthAnE taM kruzE'vidhan tasya nikaTasthOdyAnE yatra kimapi mRtadEhaM kadApi nAstHApYata tAdRzam EkaM nUtanaM zmazAnam AsIt| 42 yihUdlyAnAm AsAdanadinAgamanAt tE tasmin samIpasthazmazAnE yIzum azAyayan|

20 anantaraM saptAhasya prathamadinE 'tipratyUSE 'ndhakArE tiSThati magdalInI mariyam tasya zmazAnasya nikaTaM gatvA zmazAnasya mukhAt prastaramapasAritam apazyat| 2 pazcAd dhAvitvA zimOnpitarAya yIzOH priyatamaziSyAya cEdam akathayat, lOkAH zmazAnAt prabhuM nItvA kutrAstHApayan tad vaktuM na zaknOmi| 3 ataH pitaraH sOnyaziSyazca barhi rbhutvA zmazAnastHAnaM gantum ArabhEtAM| 4 ubhayOrdhAvatOH sOnyaziSyAH pitaraM pazcAt tyaktvA pUrvvaM zmazAnastHAna upasthitavAn| 5 tadA prahvIbhUYa sthApitavastrANi dRSTavAn kintu na prAvizat| 6 aparaM zimOnpitara Agatya zmazAnastHAnaM pravizya 7 sthApitavastrANi mastakasya vastranjca pRthak sthAnAntarE sthApitaM dRSTavAn| 8 tataH zmazAnastHAnaM pUrvvam AgatO yOnyaziSyAH sOpi pravizya tAdRzaM dRSTA vyazvasIt| 9 yataH zmazAnAt sa utthApayitavya Etasya dharmmapustakavacanasya bhAvaM tE tadA vOddhuM nAzankuvan| 10 anantaraM tau dvau ziSyau svaM svaM gRhaM parAvRtyAgacchatAm| 11 tataH paraM mariyam zmazAnadvArasya bahiH sthitvA rOdium Arabhata tato rudatI prahvIbhUYa zmazAnaM vilOkya 12 yIzOH zayanastHAnasya ziraHsthAnE padataLE ca dvayO rdizO dvau svargIyadUtAvupaviSTau samapazyat| 13 tau pRSTavantau hE nAri kuto rOdisi?

sAvadat lOkA mama prabhuM nItvA kutrAstHApayan iti na jAnAmi| 14 ityuktVA mukhaM parAvRtya yIzuM daNPAYamAnam apazyat kintu sa yIzuriti sA jnjAtuM nAzaknOt| 15 tadA yIzustAm apRcchat hE nAri kutO rODiSi? kaM vA mRgayasE? tataH sA tam udyAnasEvakaM jnjAtvA vyAharat, hE mahEccha tvaM yadItaH sthAnAt taM nItavAn tarhi kutrAstHApayastad vada tatsthAnAt tam AnayAmi| 16 tadA yIzustAm avadat hE mariyam| tataH sA parAvRtya pratyavadat hE rabbUnI arthAt hE gurO| 17 tadA yIzuravadat mAM mA dhara, idAnIM pituH samIpE UrddhvagamanaM na karOMi kintu yO mama yuSmAkanjca pitA mama yuSmAkanjcEzvarastasya nikaTa UrddhvagamanaM karttum udyatOsmi, imAM kathAM tvaM gatvA mama bhrAtRgaNaM jnjApaya| 18 tatO magdalInImariyam tatKSaNaD gatvA prabhustasyai darzanaM dattvA kathA EtA akathayad iti vArttAM ziSyEbhyO'kathayat| 19 tataH paraM saptAhasya prathamadinasya sandhyAsamayE ziSyA Ekatra militvA yihUdIyEbhyO bhiyA dvAraruddham akurvvan, Etasmin kALE yIzustESAM madhyasthAnE tiSThan akathayad yuSmAkAM kalyANaM bhUyAt| 20 ityuktVA nijahastaM kukSinjca darzitavAn, tataH ziSyAH prabhuM dRSTvA hRSTA abhavan| 21 yIzuH punaravadad yuSmAkAM kalyANaM bhUyAt pitA yathA mAM praiSayat tathAhamapi yuSmAn prESayAmi| 22 ityuktVA sa tESAmupari dIrghaprazvAsaM dattvA kathitavAn pavitram AtmAnaM gRhIta| 23 yUyAM yESAM pApAni mOcayiSyatha tE mOcayiSyantE yESAnjca pApAti na mOcayiSyatha tE na mOcayiSyantE| 24 dvAdazamadhyE gaNiTO yamajO thOmAnAmA ziSyO yIzOrAgamanakAlai taiH sArddhaM nAsIt| 25 atO vayaM prabhUm apazyAmEti vAkyE'nyaziSyairukTE sOvadat, tasya hastayO rlahakIlakAnAM cihnaM na vilOkya taccihnam aggulyA na sprSTvA tasya kukSau hastaM nArOpya cAhaM na vizvasiSyAmi| 26 aparam aSTamE'hni gatE sati thOmAsahitaH ziSyagaNa Ekatra militvA dvAraM ruddhvAbhyantara AsIt, Etarhi yIzustESAM madhyasthAnE tiSThan akathayat, yuSmAkAM kuzalaM bhUyAt| 27 pazcAt thAmai kathitavAn tvam aggulIm atrArpayitvA mama karau pazya karaM prasAryya mama kukSAvarpaya nAvizvasya| 28 tadA thOmA avadat, hE mama prabhO hE madIzvara| 29 yIzurakathayat, hE thOmA mAM nirIkSyA

vizvasiSi yE na dRSTvA vizvasanti taEva dhanyAH| 30 EtadanyAni pustakE'smin
alikhitAni bahUnyAz CaryyakarmmANi yIzuH ziSyANAM purastAd akarOt| 31 kintu
yIzurIzvarasyAbhiSiktaH suta EvEti yathA yUyaM vizvasitha vizvasya ca tasya
nAmnA paramAyuH prApnutha tadartham EtAni sarvvANyalikhyanta|

21 tataH paraM tibiriyAjaladhEstATE yIzuH punarapi ziSyEbhyO darzanaM
dattavAn darzanasyAkhyAnamidam| 2 zimOnpitaraH yamajathOmA
gAliliyakAnnAnagaranivAsI nithanEl sivadeH putrAvanyau dvau ziSyau
caitESvEkatra militESu zimOnpitarO'kathayat matsyAn dhartuM yAmi| 3
tataste vyAharan tarhi vayamapi tvayA sArddhaM yAmAH tadA tE bahirgataH
santaH kSipraM nAvam ArOhan kintu tasyAM rajanyAm Ekamapi na
prApnuvan| 4 prabhAtE sati yIzustaTE sthitavAn kintu sa yIzuriti ziSyA
jnJAtuM nAzaknuvan| 5 tadA yIzurapRcchat, hE vatsA sannidhau kinjcit
khAdyadravyam AstE? tE'vadan kimapi nAsti| 6 tadA so'vadat naukAyA
dakSiNapArzve jAlaM nikSipata tatO lapsyadhvE, tasmAt tai rnikSiptE jAlE
matsyA EtAvantO'patan yEna tE jAlamAkRSya nOttOlayituM zaktAH| 7 tasmAd
yIzOH priyatamaziSyAH pitarAyAkathayat ESa prabhu rbhavEt, ESa prabhuriti
vAcaM zrutvaiva zimOn nagnatAhEtO rmatsyadhAriNa uttarIyavastraM
paridhAya hradaM pratyudalamphayat| 8 aparE ziSyA matsyaiH sArddhaM
jAlam AkarSantaH kSudranaukAM vAhayitvA kUlamAnayan tE kUlAd atidUrE
nAsan dvizatahastEbhyO dUra Asan ityanumIyatE| 9 tIraM prAptaistaistatra
prajvalitAgnistadupari matsyAH pUpAzca dRSTAH| 10 tatO yIzurakathayad
yAn matsyAn adharata tESAM katipayAn Anayata| 11 ataH zimOnpitaraH
parAvRtya gatvA bRhadbhistripanjCAzadadhikazatamatsyaiH paripUrNaM
tajjAlam AkRSyOdatOlayat kintvEtAvadbhi rmatsyairapi jAlaM nAchidyata| 12
anantaraM yIzustAn avAdIt yUyamAgatya bhuMgdhvAM; tadA saEva prabhuriti
jnJAtatvAt tvaM kaH? iti praSTuM ziSyANAM kasyApi pragalbhatA nAbhavat|
13 tatO yIzurAgatya pUpAn matsyAMzca gRhItvA tEbhyaH paryyavESayat| 14
itthaM zmazAnAdutthAnAt paraM yIzuH ziSyEbhyastRtIyavAraM darzanaM
dattavAn| 15 bhOjanE samAptE sati yIzuH zimOnpitaraM prSTavAn, hE yUnasaH

putra zimOn tvaM kim EtEbhyOdihikaM mayi prIyasE? tataH sa uditavAn satyaM prabhO tvayi prIyE'haM tad bhavAn jAnAti; tadA yIzurakathayat tarhi mama mESazAvakagaNaM pAlaya| 16 tataH sa dvitIyavAraM pRSTavAn hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM kiM mayi prIyasE? tataH sa uktavAn satyaM prabhO tvayi prIyE'haM tad bhavAn jAnAti; tadA yIzurakathayata tarhi mama mESagaNaM pAlaya| 17 pazcAt sa tRtIyavAraM pRSTavAn, hE yUnasaH putra zimOn tvaM kiM mayi prIyasE? EtadvAkyaM tRtIyavAraM pRSTavAn tasmAt pitarO duHkhitO bhUtva'kathayat hE prabhO bhavataH kimapyagOcaraM nAsti tvayyahaM prIyE tad bhavAn jAnAti; tato yIzuravadat tarhi mama mESagaNaM pAlaya| 18 ahaM tubhyaM yathArthaM kathayAmi yauvanakAlE svayaM baddhakaTi ryatrEcchA tatra yAtavAn kintvitaH paraM vRddhE vayasi hastaM vistArayiSyasi, anyajanastvAM baddhva yatra gantuM tavEcchA na bhavati tvAM dhRtvA tatra nESyati| 19 phalataH kIdRzEna maraNena sa Izvarasya mahimAnaM prakAzayiSyati tad bOdhayituM sa iti vAkyaM prOktavAn| ityukTE sati sa tamavOcat mama pazcAd Agaccha| 20 yO janO rAtrikAlE yIzO rvakSO'valambya, hE prabhO kO bhavantaM parakarESu samarpayiSyatIti vAkyaM pRSTavAn, taM yIzOH priyatamaziSyAM pazcAd AgacchantaM 21 pitarO mukhaM parAvarttya vilOkya yIzuM pRSTavAn, hE prabhO Etasya mAnavasya kIdRzI gati rbhaviSyati? 22 sa pratyavadat, mama punarAgamanaparyyantaM yadi taM sthApayitum icchAmi tatra tava kiM? tvaM mama pazcAd Agaccha| 23 tasmAt sa ziSyO na mariSyatIti bhrAtRgaNamadhyE kiMvadanti jAtA kintu sa na mariSyatIti vAkyaM yIzu rnAvadat kEvalaM mama punarAgamanaparyyantaM yadi taM sthApayitum icchAmi tatra tava kiM? iti vAkyaM uktavAn| 24 yO jana EtAni sarvvANi likhitavAn atra sAkSyanjca dattavAn saEva sa ziSyAH, tasya sAkSyAM pramANamiti vayaM jAnImaH| 25 yIzurEtEbhyO'parANYapi bahUni karmmANi kRtavAn tAni sarvvANi yadyEkaikaM kRtvA likhyantE tarhi granthA EtAvantO bhavanti tESAM dhAraNE pRthivyAM sthAnaM na bhavati| iti||

prEritAH

1hE thiyaphila, yIzuH svamanOnItAn prEritAn pavitrENAtmanA samAdizya yasmin dinE svargamArOhat yAM yAM kriyAmakarOt yadyad upAdizacca tAni sarvvANi pUrvvaM mayA likhitAni| **2** sa svanidhanaduHkhabhOgAt param anEkapratyayakSapramANauH svaM saJlvaM darzayitvA **3** catvAriMzaddinAni yAvat tEbhyaH prEritEbhyO darzanaM dattvEzvarIyarAjyasya varNanama akarOt| **4** anantaraM tESAM sabhAM kRtvA ityAjnjApayat, yUyaM yirUzAlamO'nyatra gamanamakRtvA yastin pitrAggIkRtE mama vadanAt kathA azRNuta tatprAptim apEkSyA tiStHata| **5** yOhan jAlE majjitAvAn kintvalpadinamadhyE yUyaM pavitra Atmani majjitA bhaviSyatha| **6** pazcAt tE sarvvE militvA tam apRcchan hE prabhO bhavAn kimidAnIM punarapi rAjyam isrAyElIyalOkAnAM karESu samarpayiSyati? **7** tataH sOvadat yAn sarvvAn kAlAn samayAMzca pitA svavazE'sthApayat tAn jnjAtRM yuSmAkam adhikArO na jAyatE| **8** kintu yuSmAsu pavitrasyAtmana AvirbhAvE sati yUyaM zaktiM prApya yirUzAlami samastayihUdAzOmironAdEzayOH pRthivyAH slmAM yAvad yAvantO dEzAstESu yarvvESu ca mayi sAKSyAM dAsyatha| **9** iti vAkyamuktva sa tESAM samakSaM svargaM nItO'bhavat, tatO mEghamAruhya tESAM dRSTERagOcarO'bhavat| **10** yasmin samayE tE vihAyasaM pratyanyadRSTyA tasya tAdRzam Urdvvagamanam apazyan tasminnEva samayE zuklavastrau dvau janau tESAM sannidhau danPAYamAnau kathitavantau, **11** hE galIlIyalOkA yUyaM kimarthaM gagaNaM prati nirIkSyA danPAYamAnAstiStHatha? yuSmAkAM samIpAt svargaM nItO yO yIzustaM yUyaM yathA svargam ArOhantam adarzam tathA sa punazcAgamiSyati| **12** tataH paraM tE jaitunanAmnaH parvvatAd vizrAmavArasya pathaH parimANam arthAt prAyENArddhakrOzaM durasthaM yirUzAlamnagaraM parAvRtyAgacchan| **13** nagaraM pravizya pitarO yAkUb yOhan AndriyaH philipAH thOmA barthajamayO mathirAlphiYaputrO yAkUb udyOGa zimOn yAkUbO bhrAta yihUdA EtE sarvvE yatra sthAnE pravasanti tasmin uparitanaprakOSThE prAvizan| **14** pazcAd imE kiyatyaH striyazca yIzO rmAta mariyam tasya bhrAtarazcaite sarvva EkacittIbhUta satataM vinayEna vinayEna prArthayanta| **15** tasmin samayE tatra

sthAnE sAkalyEna viMzatyadhikazataM ziSyA Asan| tataH pitarastESAM madhyE
tiSThan uktavAn **16** hE bhrAtRgaNa yIzudhAriNAM lOkAnAM pathadarzakO
yO yihUdAstasmin dAyUdA pavitra AtmA yAM kathAM kathayAmAsa tasyAH
pratyakSibhavanasyAvazyakatvam AsIt| **17** sa janO'smAkaM madhyavarttI san
asyAH sEvAyA aMzam alabhata| **18** tadanantaraM kukarmmaNA labdhaM
yanmUlyaM tEna kSEtramEkaM krItam aparaM tasmin adhOmukhE bhRmau
patitE sati tasyOdarasya vidIrNatvAt sarvvA nAPyO niragacchan| **19** EtAM kathAM
yirUzAlamnivAsinaH sarvvE lOkA vidAnti; tESAM nijabhASayA tatkSEtranjca
hakaldAmA, arthAt raktakSEtramiti vikhyAtamAstE| **20** anyacca, nikEtanaM
tadlyantu zunyamEva bhaviSyati| tasya dUSyE nivAsArthaM kOpi sthAsyati
naiva hi| anya Eva janastasya padaM samprApsyati dhruvaM| itthaM gItapustakE
likhitamAstE| **21** atO yOhanO majjanam ArabhyAsmAkaM samIpAt prabhO
ryIzOH svargArOhaNadinaM yAvat sOSmAkaM madhyE yAvanti dinAni yApitavAn
22 tAvanti dinAni yE mAnavA asmAbhiH sArddhaM tiSThanti tESAm EkEna
janEnAsmAAbhiH sArddhaM yIzOrutthAnE sAkSiNA bhavitavyaM| **23** atO yasya rUPhi
ryuSTO yaM barzabbEtyuktvAhUyanti sa yUSaph matathizca dvAvEtau pRthak
kRtvA ta Izvarasya sannidhau prAryya kathitavantaH, **24** hE sarvvAntaryyAmin
paramEzvara, yihUdAH sEvanaprEritatvapadacyutaH **25** san nijasthAnam agacchat,
tatpadaM labdhum EnayO rjanayO rmadhyE bhavata kO'bhirucitastadasman
darzyatAM| **26** tato guTikApATE kRtE matathirniracIyata tasmAt sOnyESAM
EkAdazAnAM praritAnAM madhyE gaNitObhavat|

2aparanjca nistArOtsavAt paraM panjcaZattamE dinE samupasthitE sati
tE sarvvE EkAcittibhUya sthAna Ekasmin militA Asan| **2** EtasminnEva
samayE'kasmAd AkAzAt pracaNPAtyugravAyOH zabdavad EkaH zabda Agatya
yasmin gRhE ta upAvizan tad gRhaM samastaM vyApnOt| **3** tataH paraM
vahnizikhAsvarUpA jihvAH pratyakSibhUya vibhaktAH satyaH pratijanOrddhvE
stthagita abhUvan| **4** tasmAt sarvvE pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNAH santa
AtmA yathA vAcitavAn tadanusArENAnyadEzIyAnAM bhASA uktavantaH| **5**
tasmin samayE pRthivIsthasarvvadEzEbhyO yihUdIyamatAvalambinO bhaktalOkA

yirUzAlami prAvasan; 6 tasyAH kathAyAH kiMvadantyA jAtatvAt sarvvE
loKA militvA nijanijabhASayA ziSyANAM kathAkathanaM zrutvA samudvignA
abhavan| 7 sarvvaEva vismayApannA AzcaryyAnvitAzca santaH parasparaM
uktavantaH pazyata yE kathAM kathayanti tE sarvvE gAlIlIyalOkAH kiM na
bhavanti? 8 tarhi vayaM pratyEkazaH svasvajanmadEzIyabhASAbhiH kathA
EtESAM zRNumaH kimidaM? 9 pArthI-mAdI-arAmnaharayimdEzanivAsimanO
yihUdA-kappadakiyA-panta-AziyA- 10 phrugiyA-pamphuliyA-misaranivAsinaH
kurINInikaTavarttilUbIyapradEzanivAsinO rOmanagarAd Agata yihUdIyalOkA
yihUdIyamatagrAhiNaH krItIyA arAbIyAdayO lOkAzca yE vayam 11 asmAkAM
nijanijabhASAbhirEtESAm IzvarIyamahAkarmmavyAkhyAnaM zRNumaH| 12
itthaM tE sarvvaEva vismayApannAH sandigdhdacittAH santaH parasparamUcuH,
asya kO bhAvAH? 13 aparE kEcit parihasya kathitavanta EtE navInadrAkSArasEna
mattA abhavan| 14 tada pitara EkAdazabhi rjanaiH sAkAM tiSThan
tAlloKAn uccaiHkAram avadat, hE yihUdIyA hE yirUzAlamnivAsinaH sarvvE,
avadhAnaM kRtvA madIyavAkyaM budhyadhvaM| 15 idAnIm EkayAmAd
adhika vElA nAsti tasmAd yUyAM yad anumAtha mAnavA imE madyapAnEna
mattAstanna| 16 kintu yOyElbhaviSyadvaktraitadvAkyaMuktaM yathA, 17
IzvaraH kathayAmAsa yugAntasamayE tvaham| varSiSyAmi svamAtmAnaM
sarvvaprAnyupari dhruvam| bhAvivAkyaM vadiSyanti kanyAH putrAzca
vastutaH|pratyAdEzanjca prApsyanti yuSmAkAM yuvamAnavAH| tathA
prAcInalOkAstu svapnAn drakSyanti nizcitaM| 18 varSiSyAmi tadAtmAnaM
dAsadAsIjanOpiri| tEnaiva bhAvivAkyaM tE vadiSyanti hi sarvvazaH| 19
UrddhvasthE gagaNE caiva nIcasthE pRthivItalE| zONitAni bRhadbhAnUn
ghanadhUmAdikAni ca| cihnAni darzayiSyAmi mahAzcaryyakriyAstathA|
20 mahAbhayAnakasyaiva taddinasya parEzituH| purAgamAd raviH kRSNO
raktazcandrO bhaviSyataH| 21 kintu yaH paramEzasya nAmni samprArthayiSyatE|
saEva manujO nUnaM paritrAtO bhaviSyati|| 22 atO hE isrAyElvaMzIyalOkAH
sarvvE kathAyAmEtasyAm manO nidhaddhvaM nAsaratIyO yIzurIzvarasya
manOnItaH pumAn Etad IzvarastatkrItairAzcaryyAdbhutakarmmabhi rIakSaNaizca

yuSmAkaM sAkSAdEva pratipAditavAn iti yUyaM jAnItha| 23 tasmin
 yIzau Izvarasya pUrvvanizcitamantraNAnirUpaNAAnusArENa mRtyau samarpitE
 sati yUyaM taM dhRtvA duSTalOkAnAM hastaiH kruzE vidhitvAhata| 24
 kintvIzvarastaM nidhanasya bandhanAnmOcayitvA udasthApayat yataH sa
 mRtyunA baddhastiSThatIti na sambhavati| 25 Etastin dAyUdapi kathitavAn
 yathA, sarvvadA mama sAkSAttaM sthApaya paramEzvaraM| sthitE maddakSiNE
 tasmin skhaliSyAmi tvahaM nahi| 26 AnandiSyati taddhEtO rmAmakInaM manastu
 vai| AhlAdiSyati jihvApi madIyA tu tathaiva ca| pratyAzayA zarIrantu madIyaM
 vaizayiSyate| 27 paralOkE yatO hEtOstvaM mAM naiva hi tyakSyasi| svakIyaM
 puNyavantaM tvaM kSayituM naiva dAsyasi| EvaM jIvanamArgaM tvaM mAmEva
 darzayiSyasi| (Hadēs g86) 28 svasammukhE ya AnandO dakSiNE svasya yat sukhaM|
 anantaM tEna mAM pUrNaM kariSyasi na saMzayaH|| 29 hE bhrAtarO'smAkaM tasya
 pUrvvapuruSasya dAyUdaH kathAM spaSTaM kathayituM mAm anumanyadhvaM,
 sa prANAn tyaktvA zmazAnE sthApitObhavad adyApi tat zmazAnam asmAkaM
 sannidhau vidyate| 30 phalatO laukikabhAvEna dAyUdO vaMzE khrISTaM janma
 grAhayitvA tasyaiva siMhAsanE samuvESTuM tamutthApayiSyati paramEzvaraH
 zapathaM kutvA dAyUdaH samIpa imam aggIkAraM kRtavAn, 31 iti jnjAtvA
 dAyUd bhaviSyadvAdi san bhaviSyatKAllyajnjAnEna khrISTOtthAnE kathAmimAM
 kathayAmAsa yathA tasyAtma paralOkE na tyakSyate tasya zarIranjca na
 kSESyati; (Hadēs g86) 32 ataH paramEzvara EnaM yIzuM zmazAnAd udasthApayat
 tatra vayaM sarvvE sAkSiNa AsmaHE| 33 sa Izvarasya dakSiNakarENOnnatiM
 prApya pavitra Atmina pitA yamaggIkAraM kRtavAn tasya phalaM prApya
 yat pazyatha zRNutha ca tadavarSat| 34 yatO dAyUd svargaM nArurOha kintu
 svayam imAM kathAm akathayad yathA, mama prabhumidaM vAkyamavadat
 paramEzvaraH| 35 tava zatrUnahaM yAvat pAdapIThaM karOmi na| tAvat kAlaM
 madIyE tvaM dakSavArzva upAviza| 36 atO yaM yIzuM yUyaM kruzE'hata
 paramEzvarastaM prabhutvAbhiSiktatvapade nyayuMktEti isrAyElIyA loka
 nizcitaM jAnantu| 37 EtAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA tESAM hRdayAnAM vidIrNatvAt
 tE pitarAya tadanyaprEritEbhyazca kathitavantaH, hE bhrAtRgaNa vayaM kiM

kariSyAmaH? 38 tataH pitaraH pratyavadad yUyaM sarvvE svaM svaM manaH
 parivarttayadhvaM tathA pApamOcanArthaM yIzukhrISTasya nAmna majjitAzca
 bhavata, tasmAd dAnarUpaM paritram AtmAnaM lapsyatha| 39 yatO yuSmAkaM
 yuSmatsantAnAnAnjca dUrasthasarvvalOkAnAnjca nimittam arthAd asmAkaM
 prabhuH paramEzvarO yAvatO lAkAn AhvAsyati tESAM sarvvESAM nimittam
 ayamagglkAra AstE| 40 EtadanyAbhi rbahukathAbhiH pramANaM datvAkathayat
 EtEbhyO vipathagAmibhyO varttamAnalOkEbhyaH svAn rakSata| 41 tataH paraM
 yE sAnandAstAM kathAM agRhlan tE majjitA abhavan| tasmin divase prAyENa
 trINi sahasrANi lOkAstESAM sapakSAH santaH 42 prEritAnAm upadEze saggatau
 pUpabhanjjanE prArthanAsu ca manaHsaMyOgaM kRtvAtiSThan| 43 prEritai
 rnAnAprakAralakSaNESu mahAzcaryyakarmamasu ca darzitESu sarvvalOkAnAM
 bhayamupasthitaM| 44 vizvAsakAriNaH sarvva ca saha tiSThanataH| svESAM
 sarvvAH sampattiH sAdhAraNyEna sthApayitvAbhunjjata| 45 phalatO gRhANi
 dravyANi ca sarvvANi vikrIya sarvvESAM svasvaprayOjanAnusArENa vibhajya
 sarvvEbhyO'dadan| 46 sarvva EkacittIbhUya dinE dinE mandirE santiSThamAna
 gRhe gRhe ca pUpAnabhanjjanta Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM kurvvantO lokaiH
 samAdRtaH paramAnandEna saralAntaHkaraNEna bhOjanaM pAnanjcakurvvan|
 47 paramEzvarO dinE dinE paritrANabhAjanai rmaNPalIm avarddhayat|

3 tRtIyayAmavElAyAM satyAM prArthanAyAH samayE pitarayOhanau sambhUya
 mandiraM gacchataH| 2 tasminnEva samayE mandirapravEzakAnAM samIpE
 bhikSaraNArthaM yaM janmakhanjjamAnuSaM lOkA mandirasya sundaranAmni
 dvArE pratidinam asthApayan taM vahantastadvAraM Anayan| 3 tada
 pitarayOhanau mantiraM pravESTum udyatau vilOkya sa khanjjastau kinjcid
 bhikSitavAn| 4 tasmAd yOhanA sahitaH pitarastam ananyadRSTyA nirIkSyA
 proktavAn AvAM prati dRSTiM kuru| 5 tataH sa kinjcit prAptyAzaya tau
 prati dRSTiM kRtavAn| 6 tada pitarO gaditavAn mama nikaTE svarNarUpyAdi
 kimapi nAsti kintu yadAstE tad dadAmi nAsaratIyasya yIzukhrISTasya nAmna
 tvamutthAya gamanAgamanE kuru| 7 tataH paraM sa tasya dakSiNakaraM dhRtvA
 tam udatOlayat; tEna tatKsaNat tasya janasya pAdagulphayOH sabalatvAt sa

ullamphya prOthhAya gamanAgamanE 'karOt| 8 tatO gamanAgamanE kurvvan
 ullamphan IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan tAbhyAM sArddhaM mandiraM prAvizat| 9
 tataH sarvvE lokAstaM gamanAgamanE kurvvantam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadantanja
 vilOkya 10 mandirasya sundarE dvArE ya upavizya bhikSitavAn saEvAyam iti
 jnjAtvA taM prati tayA ghaTanayA camatkRtA vismayApannAzcAbhavan| 11
 yaH khanjjaH svasthObhavat tEna pitarayOhanOH karayOrdhTatayOH satOH
 sarvvE lokA sannidhim Agacchan| 12 tad dRSTvA pitarastEbhyO'kathayat, hE
 isrAyElIyalOkA yUyaM kutO 'nEnAz CaryyaM manyadhvE? AvAM nijazaktyA yadvA
 nijapuNyEna khanjjamanuSyamEnaM gamitavantAviti cintayitvA AvAM prati
 kutO'nanyadRSTiM kurutha? 13 yaM yIzuM yUyaM parakarESu samArpayata tatO
 yaM pIlAtO mOcayitum Ecchat tathApi yUyaM tasya sAkSan nAggIkRtavanta
 ibrAhIma ishAkO yAkUbazcEzvarO'rthAd asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSANAM IzvaraH
 svaputrasya tasya yIzO rmahimAnaM prAkAzayat| 14 kintu yUyaM taM pavitraM
 dhArmmikaM pumAMsaM nAggIkRtya hatyAkAriNamEkaM svEbhyO dAtum
 ayAcadhvaM| 15 pazcAt taM jIvanasyAdhipatim ahata kintvIzvaraH zmazAnAt
 tam udasthApayata tatra vayaM sAKSiNa AsmahE| 16 imaM yaM mAnuSaM
 yUyaM pazyatha paricinutha ca sa tasya nAmni vizvAsakaraNAt calanazaktiM
 labdhavAn tasmin tasya yO vizvAsaH sa taM yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM sAKSat
 sampUrNarUpENa svastham akArSIt| 17 hE bhrAtarO yUyaM yuSmAkam
 adhipatayazca ajnjAtvA karmmANyEtAni kRtavanta idAnIM mamaiSa bOdho
 jAyatE| 18 kintvIzvaraH khrISTasya duHkhabhOge bhaviSyadvAdinAM mukhEbhyO
 yAM yAM kathAM pUrvvamakathayat tAH kathA itthaM siddhA akarOt| 19
 ataH svESAM pApamOcanArthaM khEdaM kRtvA manAMsi parivarttayadhvaM,
 tasmAd IzvarAt sAntvanAprAptEH samaya upasthAsyati; 20 punazca pUrvvakAlam
 Arabhya pracAritO yO yIzukhrISTastam IzvarO yuSmAn prati prESayiSyati| 21
 kintu jagataH sRSTimArabhya IzvarO nijapavitrabhaviSyadvAdigaNO na yathA
 kathitavAn tadanusArENa sarvvESAM kAryyANAM siddhiparyyantaM tEna svargE
 vAsaH karttavyaH| (aiōn g165) 22 yuSmAkAM prabhuH paramEzvarO yuSmAkAM
 bhrAtRgaNamadhyAt matsadRzaM bhaviSyadvaktAram utpAdayiSyati, tataH

sa yat kinjcit kathayiSyati tatra yUyaM manAMsi nidhaddhvaM| 23 kintu yaH
kazcit prANI tasya bhaviSyadvAdinaH kathAM na grahISyati sa nijalOkAnAM
madhyAd ucchEtsyatE," imAM kathAM asmAKaM pUrvvapuruSEbhyaH kEvalO
mUsAH kathayAmAsa iti nahi, 24 zimUyElbhaviSyadvAdinAM Arabhya
yAvantO bhaviSyadvAkyam akathayan tE sarvvaEva samasyaitasya kathAM
akathayan| 25 yUyamapi tESAM bhaviSyadvAdinAM santAnAH, "tava
vaMzOdbhavapuMsA sarvvadEzlyA loka AziSaM prApta bhaviSyanti", ibrahImE
kathAMetAM kathayitvA IzvarOsmAKaM pUrvvapuruSaiH sArddhaM yaM
niyamaM sthirikRtavAn tasya niyamasyAdhikAriNOpi yUyaM bhavatha| 26
ata IzvarO nijaputraM yIzum utthApya yuSmAKaM sarvvESAM svasvapApAt
parAvarttya yuSmabhyam AziSaM dAtuM prathamatastaM yuSmAKaM nikaTaM
prESitavAn|

4 yasmin samayE pitarayOhanau lokAn upadizatastasmin samayE
yAjakA mandirasya sEnApatayaH sidUkIgaNazca 2 tayOr upadEzakaraNE
khrISTasyOtthAnam upalakSyA sarvvESAM mRtAnAm utthAnaprastAvE ca vyagraH
santastAvupAgaman| 3 tau dhRtvA dinAvasAnakAraNAt paradinaparyyanantaM
ruddhvA sthApitavantaH| 4 tathApi yE lokAstayOrupadEzam azRNvan tESAM
prAyENa panjcasahasrANi jana vyazvasan| 5 parE'hani adhipatayaH prAcInA
adhyApakAzca hAnananAmA mahAyAjakaH 6 kiyaphA yOhan sikandara ityAdayO
mahAyAjakasya jnjAtayaH sarvvE yirUzAlamnagarE militAH| 7 anantaraM
prEritau madhyE sthApayitvApRcchan yuvAM kayA zaktayA vA kEna nAmnA
karmmANYetAni kuruthaH? 8 tAdA pitaraH pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNaH
san pratyavAdIt, hE lokAnAm adhipatigaNa hE isrAyEllyaprAcInAH, 9 Etasya
durbalamAnuSasya hitaM yat karmmAkriyata, arthAt, sa yEna prakArENa
svasthObhavat taccEd adyAvAM pRcchatha, 10 tarhi sarvva isrAyEllyaloka
yUyaM jAnIta nAsaratIyO yO yIzukhrISTaH kruzE yuSmAbhiravidhyata
yazcEzvarENa zmazAnAd utthApitaH, tasya nAmnA janOyaM svasthaH
san yuSmAKaM sammukhE prOttiSThati| 11 nicEtRbhi ryuSmAbhirayaM
yaH prastarO'vajnjAtO'bhavat sa pradhAnakONasya prastarO'bhavat| 12

tadbhinnAdaparAt kasmAdapi paritrANaM bhavituM na zaknOti, yEna
 trANaM prApyEta bhUmanPalasyaOkAnAM madhyE tAdRzaM kimapi nAma
 nAsti| 13 tadA pitarayOhanOrEtAdRzIm akSEbhatAM dRSTvA tAvavidvAMsau
 nIcalOkAviti buddhvA Azcaryyam amanyanta tau ca yIzOH sagginau jAtAviti
 jnjAtum azaknuvan| 14 kintu tAbhyAM sArddhaM taM svasthamAnuSaM
 tiSThantaM dRSTvA tE kAmapyaparAm ApattiM karttaM nAzaknun| 15
 tadA tE sabhAtaH sthAnAntaraM gantuM tAn AjnjApya svayaM parasparam
 iti mantraNAmakurvvan 16 tau mAnavau prati kiM karttavyaM? tAvEkAM
 prasiddham AzcaryyaM karmma kRtavantau tad yirUzAlamnivAsinAM sarvvESAM
 lOkAnAM samIpE prAkAzata tacca vayamapahnOtum na zaknumaH| 17 kintu
 lOkAnAM madhyam Etad yathA na vyApnOti tadarthaM tau bhayaM pradarzya
 tEna nAmna kamapi manuSyAM nOpadizatam iti dRPhAM niSEdhAmaH| 18
 tatastE prEritAvAhUya EtadAjnjApayan itaH paraM yIzO rnAmna kadApi
 kAmapi kathAM mA kathayataM kimapi nOpadizanjca| 19 tataH pitarayOhanau
 pratyavadatAm IzvarasyAjnjAgrahaNaM vA yuSmAkam AjnjAgrahaNam EtayO
 rmadhyE Izvarasya gOcarE kiM vihitaM? yUyaM tasya vivEcanAM kuruta| 20
 vayaM yad apazyAma yadazRNuma ca tanna pracArayiSyAma Etat kadApi
 bhavituM na zaknOti| 21 yadaghaTata tad dRSTA sarvvE lOkA Izvarasya guNAn
 anvavadan tasmAt lOkabhayAt tau daNPayituM kamapyupAyaM na prApya tE
 punarapi tarjayitvA tAvatyajan| 22 yasya mAnuSasyaitat svAsthyakaraNam
 AzcaryyaM karmmAkrityata tasya vayazcatvAriMzadvatsarA vyatItAH| 23 tataH
 paraM tau visRSTau santau svasagginAM sannidhiM gatvA pradhAnayAjakaiH
 prAcInalOkazca prOkTAH sarvvAH kathA jnjApitavantau| 24 tacchrutvA
 sarvva EkacittIbhUya Izvaramuddizya prOccairEtat prArthayanta, hE prabhO
 gagaNapRthivIpayOdhinAM tESu ca yadyad AstE tESAM sraSTeZvarastvaM| 25 tvaM
 nijasEvakEna dAyUdA vAkyamidam uvacitha, manuSyA anyadEzlyAH kurvvanti
 kalahaM kutaH| lOkAH sarvvE kimarthaM vA cintAM kurvvanti niSphalam| 26
 paramEzasya tEnaivAbhiSiktasya janasya ca| viruddhamabhitiSThanti pRthivyAH
 patayaH kutaH|| 27 phalatastava hastEna mantraNayA ca pUrvva yadyat

sthirikRtaM tad yathA siddhaM bhavati tadarthaM tvaM yam athiSiktavAn sa
Eva pavitrO yIzustasya prAtikUlyEna hErOd pantIyapIlAtO **28** 'nyadEzIyalOkA
isrAyElloKazca sarvva EtE sabhAyAm atiSThan| **29** hE paramEzvara adhunA
tESAM tarjanaM garjananjca zRNu; **30** tathA svAsthyakaraNakarmmaNA
tava bAhubalaparakAzapUrvvakaM tava sEvakAn nirbhayEna tava vAkyaM
pracArayituM tava pavitraputrasya yIzO rnAmnA AzcaryyANYasambhavAni
ca karmmANi karttunjCAjnJApaya| **31** itthaM prArthanayA yatra sthAnE tE
sabhAyAm Asan tat sthAnaM prAkampata; tataH sarvvE pavitrENAtmanA
paripUrNAH santa Izvarasya kathAM akSObhENA prAcArayan| **32** aparanjca
pratyayakArilOkasamUha Ekamanasa EkacittIbhUya sthitAH| tESAM kEpi
nijasampattim svIyAM nAjAnan kintu tESAM sarvvAH sampattyaH sAdhAraNyEna
sthitAH| **33** anyacca prEritA mahAzaktiprakAzapUrvvakaM prabhO rylzOrutthAnE
sAkSyam adaduH, tESu sarvvESu mahAnugrahO'bhavacca| **34** tESAM madhyE
kasyApi dravyanyUnatA nAbhavad yatastESAM gRhAbhUmyAdyA yAH sampattaya
Asan tA vikriya **35** tanmUlyamAnIya prEritAnAM caraNESu taiH sthApitaM; tataH
pratyEkazaH prayOjanAnusArENa dattamabhavat| **36** vizESataH kuprOpadvIpIyO
yOsinAmakO lEvivaMzajAta EkO janO bhUmyadhikArI, yaM prEritA barNabba
arthAt sAntvanAdAyaka ityuktva samAhUyan, **37** sa janO nijabhUmiM vikriya
tanmUlyamAnIya prEritAnAM caraNESu sthApitavAn|

5 tadA anAniyanAmaka EkO janO yasya bhAryyAyA nAma saphIrA sa
svAdhikAraM vikriya **2** svabhAryyAM jnjApayitvA tanmUlyasyaikAMzaM
saggOpya sthApayitvA tadanyAMzamAtramAnIya prEritAnAM caraNESu
samarpitavAn| **3** tasmAt pitarOkathayat hE anAniya bhUmE rmUlyam kinjcit
saggOpya sthApayituM pavitrasyAtmanaH sannidhau mRSavAkyaM kathayitunjca
zaitAn kutastavAntaHkaraNE pravRttimajanayat? **4** sA bhUmi ryadA tava
hastagata tadA kiM tava svIyA nASit? tarhi svAntaHkaraNE kuta EtAdRzI
kukalpanA tvaya kRta? tvaM kEvalamanuSyasya nikaTE mRSavAkyaM nAvAdIH
kintvIzvarasya nikaTE'pi| **5** EtAM kathAM zrutvaiva sO'nAniyO bhUmau patan
prANAn atyajat, tadvRttAntaM yAvantO lOkA azRNvan tESAM sarvvESAM

mahAbhayam ajAyat| 6 tadA yuvalOkAstaM vastrENacchAdya bahi rnItvA
 zmazAnE'sthApayan| 7 tataH praharaikAnantaraM kiM vRttaM tannAvagatya
 tasya bhAryyApi tatra samupasthitA| 8 tataH pitarastAm apRcchat, yuvAbhyAm
 EtAvanmudrAbhyO bhUmi rvikrItA na vA? EtatvaM vada; tadA sA pratyavAdIt
 satyam EtAvadbhyO mudrAbhya Eva| 9 tataH pitarOkathayat yuvAM kathaM
 paramEzvarasyAtmAnaM parIkSitum EkamantraNAvabhavatAM? pazya yE tava
 patiM zmazAnE sthApitavantastE dvArasya samIpE samupatiSThanti tvAmapi
 bahirnESyanti| 10 tataH sApi tasya caraNasannidhau patitvA prANAn atyAkSit|
 pazcAt tE yuvAnO'bhyantaram Agatya tAmapi mRtAM dRSTvA bahi rnItvA
 tasyAH patyuh pArzvE zmazAnE sthApitavantaH| 11 tasmAt maNPalyAH
 sarvvE loka anyalOkAzca tAM vArttAM zrutvA sAdhvasaM gataH| 12 tataH
 param prEritAnAM hastai rOkAnAM madhyE bahvAz CaryyANYadbhutAni
 karmmANYakriyanta; tadA ziSyAH sarvva EkacittIbhUya sulEmAnO 'linde
 sambhUyAsan| 13 tESAM sagghAntargO bhavituM kOpi pragalbhatAM nAgamat
 kintu lOkAstAn samAdriyanta| 14 striyaH puruSAzca bahavO loka vizvAsya
 prabhuM zaraNamApannAH| 15 pitarasya gamanAgamanAbhyAM kEnApi
 prakArENa tasya chAyA kasmiMzcijjanE lagiSyatItyAzaya loka rOgiNaH zivikaya
 khaTvayA cAnIya pathi pathi sthApitavantaH| 16 caturdiksthanagarEbhyO
 bahavO lokaH sambhUya rOgiNO'pavitrabhutagrastAMzca yirUzAlamam Anayan
 tataH sarvvE svasthA akriyanta| 17 anantaraM mahAyAjakaH sidUkinAM
 matagrAhiNastESAM sahacarAzca 18 mahAkrOdhanvitaH santaH prEritAn
 dhRtvA nIcalOkAnAM kArAyAM baddhvA sthApitavantaH| 19 kintu rAtrau
 paramEzvarasya dUtaH kArAyA dvAraM mOcayitvA tAn bahirAnIyAkathayat, 20
 yUyaM gatvA mandirE danPAYamAnAH santO lOkAn pratImAM jIvanadAyikAM
 sarvvAM kathaM pracArayata| 21 iti zrutvA tE pratyUSE mandira upasthAya
 upadiSTavantaH| tadA sahacaragaNEna sahito mahAyAjaka Agatya mantrigaNam
 isrAyElvaMzasya sarvvAn rAjasabhAsadaH sabhAsthan kRtvA kArAyAstAn
 ApayituM padAtigaNam prEritavAn| 22 tatastE gatvA kArAyAM tAn aprApya
 pratyAgatya iti vArttAm avAdiSuH, 23 vayaM tatra gatvA nirvvighnaM kArAyA

dvAraM ruddhaM rakSakAMzca dvArasya bahirdaNPayamAnAn adarzAma Eva
 kintu dvAraM mOcaYitvA tanmadhyE kamapi draSTuM na prAptAH| 24 EtAM
 kathAM zrutvA mahAyAjako mandirasya sEnApatiH pradhAnayAjakAzca, ita
 paraM kimaparaM bhaviSyatIti cintayitvA sandigdhaCittA abhavan| 25 EtasminnEva
 samayE kazcit jana Agatya vArttAmEtAM avadat pazyata yUyaM yAn mAnavAn
 kArAyAm asthApayata tE mandirE tiSThantO lokAn upadizanti| 26 tadA mandirasya
 sEnApatiH padAtayazca tatra gatvA cEllokaH pASANAn nikSipyAsmAn mArayantIti
 bhiyA vinatyAcAraM tAn Anayan| 27 tE mahAsabhAyA madhyE tAn asthApayan
 tataH paraM mahAyajakastAn apRcchat, 28 anEna nAmna samupadESTuM vyaM
 kiM dRPhaM na nyaSEdhAma? tathApi pazyata yUyaM svESAM tEnOpadEzEnE
 yirUzAlamaM paripUrNaM kRtvA tasya janasya raktapAtajanitAparAdham
 asmAn pratyAnEtum cESTadhvE| 29 tataH pitarOnyaprEritAzca pratyavadan
 mAnuSasyAjnjAgrahaNAd IzvarasyAjnjAgrahaNam asmAkamucitam| 30 yaM
 yIzuM yUyaM kruze vEdhitvAhata tam asmAkAM paitRka Izvara utthApya 31
 isrAyElvaMzanAM manaHparivarttanaM pApakSamAnjca karttuM rAjAnaM
 paritrAtAranjca kRtvA svadakSiNapArzve tasyAnnatim akarOt| 32 Etasmin
 vayamapi sAkSiNa AsmahE, tat kEvalaM nahi, Izvara AjnjAgrAhibhyO yaM
 pavitram AtmanaM dattavAn sOpi sAkSyasti| 33 EtadvAkyE zrute tESAM hRdayAni
 viddhAnyabhavan tataste tAn hantum mantritavantaH| 34 EtasminnEva samayE
 tatsabhAsthanAM sarvvalokAnAM madhyE sukhyAtO gamilIyElNaMaka EkO
 janO vyavasthApakaH phirUziloka utthAya prEritAn kSaNArthaM sthanAntaraM
 gantum Adizya kathitavAn, 35 hE isrAyElvaMzlyAH sarvve yUyam EtAn
 mAnuSan prati yat karttum udyatAstasmin sAvadhAna bhavata| 36 itaH
 pUrvvaM thUdanAmaiko jana upasthAya svaM kamapi mahApuruSam avadat,
 tataH prAyENa catuHzatalOkAstasya matagrAhiNObhavan pazcAt sa hatObhavat
 tasyAjnjAgrAhiNO yAvantO lokAstE sarvve virkIrNAH santo 'kRtakAryya
 abhavan| 37 tasmAjjanAt paraM nAmalekhanasamayE galIlIyayihUdanAmaiko
 jana upasthAya bahUllokan svamataM grAhItavAn tataH sOpi vyanazyat
 tasyAjnjAgrAhiNO yAvantO loka Asan tE sarvve vikIrNA abhavan| 38 adhuna

vadAmi, yUyam EtAn manuSyAn prati kimapi na kRtvA kSantA bhavata, yata ESa
 sagkalpa Etat karmma ca yadi manuSyAdabhavat tarhi viphalAM bhaviSyati|
39 yadIzvarAdabhavat tarhi yUyaM tasyAnyathA karttuM na zakSyatha, varam
 IzvararOdhakA bhaviSyatha| **40** tadA tasya mantraNAM svIkRtya tE prEritAn AhUya
 prahRtya yIZo rnAmnA kAmapi kathAM kathayituM niSidhya vyasarjan| **41** kintu
 tasya nAmArthaM vayaM lajjAbhOgasya yOgyatvEna gaNitA ityatra tE sAnandAH
 santaH sabhAsthanAM sAKSad agacchan| **42** tataH paraM pratidinaM mandirE
 gRhe gRhe cAvizrAmam upadizya yIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdaM pracAritavantaH|
6 tasmin samayE ziSyANAM bAhulyAt prAtyahikadAnasya vizrANanai
 rbhinnadEzIyANAM vidhavAstrIgaNa upEkSitE sati ibriyalOkaiH
 sahAnyadEzIyANAM vivAda upAtiSThat| **2** tadA dvAdazaprEritAH sarvvAn ziSyAn
 saMgRhyAkathayan Izvarasya kathApracAraM parityajya bhOjanagavESaNam
 asmAkam ucitaM nahi| **3** atO hE bhrAtRgaNa vayam EtatkarmmaNO bhAraM
 yEbhyO dAtuM zaknuma EtAdRzAn sukhyaTyApannAn pavitrENAtmanA jnjAnEna
 ca pUrNAn sapprajanAn yUyaM svESAM madhyE manOnItAn kuruta, **4** kintu
 vayaM prArthanAyAM kathApracArakarmmaNi ca nityapravRttAH sthAsyAmaH|
5 EtasyAM kathAyAM sarvvE lokaH santuSTAH santaH svESAM madhyAt
 stiphAnaH philipaH prakharO nikAnOr tIman parmmiNA yihUdimatagrAhI-
 AntiyakhiyAnagarIyO nikalA EtAn paramabhaktAn pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNAn
 sapta janAn **6** prEritANAM samakSam Anayan, tatastE prArthanAM kRtvA tESAM
 ziraHsu hastAn Arpayan| **7** aparanjca Izvarasya kathA dEzaM vyApnOt vizESatO
 yirUzAlami nagarE ziSyANAM saMkhyA prabhUtarUpENAvarddhata yAjakAnAM
 madhyEpi bahavaH khrISTamatagrAhiNO'bhavan| **8** stiphAnO vizvAsEna
 parAkramENa ca paripUrNaH san lokaNAM madhyE bahuvidham adbhutam
 AzcaryyaM karmmAkarOt| **9** tEna libarttinIyanAmnA vikhyAtasagghasya
 katipayajanAH kurINiyasikandarIya-kilikIyAzIyAdEzIyAH kiyantO janAzcOtthAya
 stiphAnEna sArddhaM vyavadanta| **10** kintu stiphAnO jnjAnEna pavitrENAtmanA
 ca IdRzIM kathAM kathitavAn yasyAstE ApattiM karttuM nAzaknuvan| **11** pazcAt
 tai rlobhitAH katipayajanAH kathAmEnAm akathayan, vayaM tasya mukhatO

mUsA Izvarasya ca nindAvAkyam azrauSma| 12 tE lOkAnAM lOkaprAcInAnAM
 adhyApakAnAnjca pravRttiM janayitvA stiphAnasya sannidhim Agatya tAM
 dhRtvA mahAsabhAmadhyam Anayan| 13 tadanantaraM katipayajanESu
 mithyAsAkSiSu samAnItESu tE'kathayan ESa jana EtatpuNyasthAnavyavasthayO
 rnindAtaH kadApi na nivarttatE| 14 phalatO nAsaratIyayIzuH sthAnamEtad
 ucchinnaM kariSyati mUsAsamarpitam asmAkaM vyavaharaNam anyarUpaM
 kariSyati tasyaitAdRzIM kathAM vayam azRNuma| 15 tadA mahAsabhAsthaH
 sarvvE tAM prati sthirAM dRSTiM kRtvA svargadUtamukhasadRzaM tasya
 mukham apazyan|

7 tataH paraM mahAyAjakaH pRSTavAn, ESA kathAM kiM satyA? 2
 tataH sa pratyavadat, hE pitarO hE bhrAtaraH sarvvE lAkA manAMsi
 nidhaddhvaM|asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSa ibrahIm hAraNnagarE vAsakaraNAt
 pUrvvaM yadA arAm-naharayimadEzE AsIt tadA tEjOmaya IzvarO darzanaM
 datvA 3 tamavadat tvaM svadEzajnJatimitrANi parityajya yaM dEzamahaM
 darzayiSyAmi tAM dEzaM vraja| 4 ataH sa kasdIyadEzaM vihAya hAraNnagarE
 nyavasat, tadanantaraM tasya pitari mRtE yatra dEzE yUyaM nivasatha
 sa EnaM dEzamAgacchat| 5 kintvIzvarastasmai kamapyadhikAram arthAd
 EkapadaparimitAM bhUmimapi nAdadAt; tadA tasya kOpi santAnO nAsIt
 tathApi santAnaiH sArddham Etasya dEzasyAdhikArI tvaM bhaviSyasIti
 tampratyaggIkRtavAn| 6 Izvara ittham aparamapi kathitavAn tava santAnAH
 paradEzE nivatsyanti tatastaddEzIyalOkAzcatuH zatavatsarAn yAvat tAn dAsatvE
 sthApayitvA tAn prati kuvyavahAraM kariSyanti| 7 aparam Izvara EnAM
 kathAmapi kathitavAn, yE lOkAstAn dAsatvE sthApayiSyanti tAlloKAn ahaM
 danPayiSyAmi, tataH paraM tE bahirgatAH santO mAm atra sthAnE sEviSyantE| 8
 pazcAt sa tasmai tvakchEdasya niyamaM dattavAn, ata ishAkanAmni ibrahIma
 EkaputrE jAtE, aSTamadinE tasya tvakchEdam akarOt| tasya ishAkaH putro
 yAkUb, tatastasya yAkUbO'smAkaM dvAdaza pUrvvapuruSA ajAyanta| 9
 tE pUrvvapuruSA IrSyayA paripUrNA misaradEzaM prESayituM yUSaphaM
 vyakrINan| 10 kintvIzvarastasya sahAyO bhUtvA sarvvasyA durgatE rakSitvA tasmai

buddhiM dattvA misaradEzasya rAjnjaH phirauNaH priyapAtraM kRtavAn tatO
 rAjA misaradEzasya svIyasarvvaparivArasya ca zAsanapadaM tasmai dattavAn|
 11 tasmin samayE misara-kinAnadEzayO rdurbhikSahEtOratikliSTatvAt naH
 pUrvvapuruSA bhakSyadravyaM nAlabhanta| 12 kintu misaradEzE zasyAni
 santi, yAkUb imAM vArttAM zrutvA prathamam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAn
 misaraM prESitavAn| 13 tatO dvitIyavAragamanE yUSaph svabhrAtRbhiH
 paricito'bhavat; yUSaphO bhrAtaraH phirauN rAjEna paricita abhavan|
 14 anantaraM yUSaph bhrAtRgaNaM prESya nijapitaraM yAkUbaM nijAn
 panjcAdhikasaptatisaMkhyakAn jnjAtijanAMzca samAhUtavAn| 15 tasmAd yAkUb
 misaradEzaM gatvA svayam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAzca tasmin sthAnE'mriyanta|
 16 tatastE zikhimaM nItA yat zmazAnam ibrahIm mudrAdatvA zikhimaH pitu
 rhamOraH putrEbhyaH krItavAn tatzmazAnE sthApayAnjcakrirE| 17 tataH param
 Izvara ibrahImaH sannidhau zapathaM kRtvA yAM pratijnjAM kRtavAn tasyAH
 pratijnjAyAH phalanasamayE nikaTE sati isrAyElloka simaradEzE varddhamAna
 bahusaMkhyA abhavan| 18 zESE yUSaphaM yO na paricinOti tAdRza Eko
 narapatirupasthAya 19 asmAkaM jnjAtibhiH sArddhaM dhUrttatAM vidhAya
 pUrvvapuruSAn prati kuvyavaharaNapUrvvakaM tESAM vaMzanAzanAya tESAM
 navajAtAn zizUn bahi rnirakSEpayat| 20 Etasmin samayE mUsA jajnjE, sa tu
 paramasundaro'bhavat tathA pitRgRhE mAsatrayaparyyantaM pAlito'bhavat|
 21 kintu tasmin bahirnikSiptE sati phirauNarAjasya kanya tam uttOlya nItvA
 dattakaputraM kRtvA pAlitavati| 22 tasmAt sa mUsA misaradEzIyAyAH
 sarvvavidyAyAH pAradRSvA san vAkyE kriyAyAnjca zaktimAn abhavat| 23 sa
 sampUrNacatvAriMzadvatsaravayaskO bhUtvA isrAyElIyavaMzanijabhrAtRn
 sAkSat kartuM matiM cakre| 24 tESAM janamEkaM hiMsitaM dRSTvA tasya
 sapakSaH san hiMsitajanam upakRtya misarIyajanaM jaghAna| 25 tasya
 hastEnEzvarastAn uddhariSyati tasya bhrAtRgaNa iti jnjAsyati sa ityanumAnaM
 cakAra, kintu tE na bubudhirE| 26 tatparE 'hani tESAm ubhayO rjanayO rvAkkalaha
 upasthitE sati mUsAH samIpaM gatvA tayO rmElanaM karttuM matiM kRtvA
 kathayAmAsa, hE mahAzayau yuvAM bhrAtarau parasparam anyAyaM kutaH

kuruthaH? 27 tataH samIpavAsinaM prati yO janO'nyAyaM cakAra sa taM
 dUrikRtya kathayAmAsa, asmAkamupari zAstRtvavicArayitRtvapadayOH kastvAM
 niyuktavAn? 28 hyO yathA misarIyaM hatavAn tathA kiM mAmapi haniSyasi? 29
 tadA mUsA EtAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA palAyanaM cakrE, tatO midiyanadEzaM
 gatvA pravAsI san tasthau, tatastatra dvau putrau jajnjAtE| 30 anantaraM
 catvAriMzadvatsarESu gatESu sInayaparvvatasya prAntarE prajvalitastambasya
 vahnizikhAyAM paramEzvaradUtastasmai darzanaM dadau| 31 mUsAstasmin
 darzanE vismayaM matvA vizESaM jnjAtuM nikaTaM gacchati, 32 Etasmin samayE,
 ahaM tava pUrvvapuruSANAm IzvarO'rthAd ibrAhIma Izvara ishAka IzvarO
 yAkUba Izvarazca, mUsAmuddizya paramEzvarasyaitAdRzI vihAyasiyA vANI
 babhUva, tataH sa kampAnvitaH san puna rnirIkSituM pragalbho na babhUva|
 33 paramEzvarastaM jagAda, tava pAdayOH pAduke mOcaya yatra tiSThasi
 sa pavitrabhUmiH| 34 ahaM misaradEzasthAnAM nijalOkAnAM durddazAM
 nitAntam apazyAM, tESAM kAtaryyOkтинjca zrutavAn tasmAt tAn uddharttum
 avaruhyAgamam; idAnIm Agaccha misaradEzaM tvAM prESayAmi| 35 kastvAM
 zAstRtvavicArayitRtvapadayO rniyuktavAn, iti vAkyamuktva tai ryO mUsA
 avajnjAtastamEva IzvaraH stambamadhyE darzanadAtrA tEna dUtEna zAstAraM
 muktidAtAranjca kRtvA prESayAmAsa| 36 sa ca misaradEzE sUphnAmni samudrE
 ca pazcAt catvAriMzadvatsarAn yAvat mahAprAntarE nAnAprakArAnyadbhutAni
 karmmANi lakSaNAni ca darzayitva tAn bahiH kRtvA samAninAya| 37
 prabhuH paramEzvarO yuSmAkaM bhrAtRgaNasya madhyE mAdRzam EkaM
 bhaviSyadvaktAram utpAdayiSyati tasya kathAyAM yUyaM manO nidhAsyatha,
 yO jana isrAyElah santAnEbhya EnAM kathAM kathayAmAsa sa ESa mUsAH| 38
 mahAprAntarasthamaNPaliMadhyE'pi sa Eva sInayaparvvatOpari tEna sArddhaM
 saMlApinO dUtasya cAsmatpitRgaNasya madhyasthaH san asmabhyaM dAtavyani
 jIvanadAyakAni vAkyAni lEbhe| 39 asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSastam amAnyAM
 katvA svEbhyO dUrikRtya misaradEzaM parAvRtya gantuM manObhirabhilaSya
 hARONaM jagaduH, 40 asmAkam agrE'grE gantum asmadarthaM dEvagaNaM
 nirmmAhi yatO yO mUsA asmAn misaradEzAd bahiH kRtvAnItavAn tasya kiM

jAtaM tadasmAbhi rna jnjAyatE| 41 tasmin samayE tE gOvatsAkRtiM pratimAM
 nirmmAya tAmuddizya naivEdyamutmRjya svahastakRtavastunA AnanditavantaH|
 42 tasmAd IzvarastESAM prati vimukhaH san AkAzasthaM jyOtirgaNaM pUjayituM
 tEbhyO'numatiM dadau, yAdRzaM bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthESu likhitamAstE,
 yathA, isrAyEliyavaMza rE catvAriMzatsamAn purA| mahati prAntarE saMsthA
 yUyantu yAni ca| balihOmAdikarmmANi kRtavantastu tAni kiM| mAM samuddizya
 yuSmAbhiH prakRtAnIti naiva ca| 43 kintu vO mOlakAkhyasya dEvasya dUSyamEva
 ca| yuSmAkaM rimphanAkhyAyA dEvatAyAzca tArakA| EtayOrubhayO rmUrtI
 yuSmAbhiH paripUjitE| atO yuSmAMstu bAbElAH pAraM nESyAmi nizcitaM|
 44 aparanjca yannidarzanam apazyastadanusArENa dUSyaM nirmmAhi yasmin
 IzvarO mUsAm EtadvAkyaM babhASE tat tasya nirUpitaM sAkSyasvarUpaM
 dUSyam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSaiH saha prAntarE tasthau| 45 pazcAt yihOzUyEna
 sahitaistESAM vaMzajAtairasmatpUrvvapuruSaiH svESAM sammukhAd IzvarENa
 dUrIkRtAnAm anyadEzlyAnAM dEzAdhikRtikALE samAnItaM tad dUSyaM
 dAyUdOdhikAraM yAvat tatra sthAna AsIt| 46 sa dAyUd paramEzvarasyAnugrahaM
 prApya yAkUb IzvarArtham EkaM dUSyaM nirmmAtuM vavAnjcha; 47
 kintu sulEmAn tadarthaM mandiram EkaM nirmmItavAn| 48 tathApi yaH
 sarvvOparisthaH sa kasmiMzcid hastakRtE mandirE nivasatIti nahi, bhaviSyadvAdI
 kathAmEtAM kathayati, yathA, 49 parEzo vadati svargO rAjasiMhAsanaM
 mama| madIyaM pAdapIThanjca pRthivi bhavati dhruvaM| tarhi yUyaM kRtE
 mE kiM pranirmmAsyatha mandiraM| vizrAmAya madIyaM vA sthAnaM kiM
 vidyatE tviha| 50 sarvvANyEtAni vastUni kiM mE hastakRtAni na|| 51 hE
 anAjnjAgrAhaka antaHkaraNE zravanaE cApavitrAlOkAH yUyam anavarataM
 pavitrasyAtmanaH prAtikUlyam Acaratha, yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSA yAdRza
 yUyamapi tAdRzAH| 52 yuSmAkaM pUrvvapuruSAH kaM bhaviSyadvAdinaM
 nAtAPayan? yE tasya dhArmmikasya janasyAgamanakathAM kathitavantastAn
 aghnan yUyam adhUnA vizvAsaghAtinO bhUtva taM dhArmmikaM janam ahata|
 53 yUyam svargIyadUtagaNEna vyavasthAM prApyApi tAM nAcaratha| 54 imAM
 kathAM zrutva tE manaHsu biddhAH santastaM prati dantagharSaNam akurvvan|

55 kintu stiphAnaH pavitrENAtmanA pUrNO bhUtvA gagaNaM prati sthiradRSTiM
 kRtvA Izvarasya dakSiNE danPAyamAnaM yIzunjca vilOkya kathitavAn; 56 pazya,
 mEghadvAraM muktaM Izvarasya dakSiNE sthitaM manavasutanjca pazyAmi| 57
 tadA tE prOccaiH zabdaM kRtvA karNESvagguli rnidhAya EkacittIbhUya tam
 Akraman| 58 pazcAt taM nagarAd bahiH kRtvA prastarairAghnan sAkSiNO
 lAkAH zaulanAmnO yUnazcaraNasannidhau nijavastrANi sthApitavantaH|
 59 anantaraM hE prabhO yIzE madIyamAtmAnaM gRhANA stiphAnasyEti
 prArthanavAkyavadanasamayE tE taM prastarairAghnan| 60 tasmAt sa jAnunI
 pAtayitvA prOccaiH zabdaM kRtvA, hE prabhE pApamEtad EtESu mA sthApaya,
 ityuktva mahAnidrAM prApnOt|

8 tasya hatyAkaraNaM zaulOpi samamanyata| tasmin samayE
 yirUzAlamnagarasthAM manPalIM prati mahAtAPanAyAM jAtAyAM prEritOkAn
 hitvA sarvvE'parE yihUdAzOmironAdEzayO rnAnAsthanE vikIrNAH santO gatAH|
 2 anyacca bhaktalOkAstAM stiphAnaM zmazAnE sthApayitvA bahu vyalapan|
 3 kintu zaulO gRHe gRHe bhramitvA striyaH puruSAMzca dhRtvA kArAyAM
 baddhvA manPalyA mahOtpAtaM kRtavAn| 4 anyacca yE vikIrNA abhavan tE
 sarvvatra bhramitvA susaMvAdaM prAcArayan| 5 tadA philipaH zOmironnagaraM
 gatvA khrISTAkhyAnaM prAcArayat; 6 tatO'zuci-bhRtagrastalOkEbhyO
 bhUtAzcitkRtyAgacchan tathA bahavaH pakSaghAtinaH khanjja lOkAzca svastha
 abhavan| 7 tasmAt lAkA IdRzaM tasyAzcaryyaM karma vilOkya nizamya ca
 sarvva EkacittIbhUya tEnOktAkhyAnE manAMsi nyadadhuH| 8 tasminnagarE
 mahAnandazcAbhavat| 9 tataH pUrvvaM tasminnagarE zimOnnAmA kazcijjanO
 bahvI rmAyAkriyaH kRtvA svaM kanjcana mahApuruSaM prOcya zOmironIyAnAM
 mOhaM janayAmAsa| 10 tasmAt sa manuSa Izvarasya mahAzaktisvarUpa
 ityuktva bAlavRddhavanitAH sarvvE lAkAstasmin manAMsi nyadadhuH| 11 sa
 bahukAlAn mAyAvikriyayA sarvvAn atIva mOhayAnjcaAra, tasmAt tE taM
 mEnirE| 12 kintvIzvarasya rAjyasya yIzukhrISTasya nAmnazcAkhyAnapracAriNaH
 philipasya kathAyAM vizvasya tESAM strIpuruSObhayalOkA majjita abhavan|
 13 zESE sa zimOnapi svayaM pratyait tatO majjitaH san philipEna kRtAm

AzcaryyakriyAM lakSaNanjca vilOkYAsambhavaM manyamAnastEna saha
 sthitavAn| 14 itthaM zOmironDEzIyalOkA Izvarasya kathAM agRhlan iti
 vArttAM yirUzAlamnagarasthaprEritAH prApya pitaraM yOhananjca tESAM
 nikaTE prESitavantaH| 15 tatastau tat sthAnam upasthAya loka yathA
 pavitram AtmAnaM prApnuvanti tadarthaM prArthayEtAM| 16 yataste purA
 kEvalaprabhuyIzo rnamNa majjitamAtrA abhavan, na tu tESAM madhyE kamapi
 prati pavitrasyAtmana AvirbhAvO jAtaH| 17 kintu prEritAbhyAM tESAM gAtrESu
 karESvarpitESu satsu tE pavitram AtmAnam prApnuvan| 18 itthaM lokAnAM
 gAtrESu prEritayOH karArpaNena tAn pavitram AtmAnaM prAptAn dRSTvA sa
 zimOn tayOH samIpE mudrA AnIya kathitavAn; 19 ahaM yasya gAtrE hastam
 arpayiSyAmi tasyApi yathEtthaM pavitrAtmaprApti rbhavati tAdRzIM zaktiM
 mahyaM dattaM| 20 kintu pitarastaM pratyavadat tava mudrAstvayA vinazyantu
 yata Izvarasya dAnaM mudrAbhiH krIyate tvamitthaM buddhavAn; 21 IzvarAya
 tAvantaHkaraNaM saralaM nahi, tasmAd atra tavAMzo'dhikArazca kOpi nAsti| 22
 ata EtatpApahEtOH khEdAnvitaH san kEnApi prakArENa tava manasa EtasyAH
 kukalpanAyAH kSamA bhavati, Etadartham IzvarE prArthanAM kuru; 23 yatastvaM
 tiktapitte pApasya bandhanE ca yadasi tanmayA buddham| 24 tada zimOn
 akathayat tarhi yuvAbhyAmudita kathA mayi yathA na phalati tadarthaM yuvAM
 mannimittaM prabhau prArthanAM kurutaM| 25 anEna prakArENa tau sAkSyAM
 dattvA prabHOH kathAM pracArayantau zOmironIyAnAm anEkagrAmESu
 susaMvAdanjca pracArayantau yirUzAlamnagaraM parAvRtya gatau| 26 tataH
 param Izvarasya dUtaH philipam ityAdizat, tvamutthAya dakSiNasyAM dizi yO
 mArgO prAntarasya madhyEna yirUzAlamO 'sAnagaraM yAti taM mArgaM
 gaccha| 27 tataH sa utthAya gatavAn; tada kandAkInAmnaH kUZlOkAnAM
 rAjnjyAH sarvvasampattEradhIzaH kUZadEzIya EkaH SaNPO bhajanArthaM
 yirUzAlamnagaram Agatya 28 punarapi rathamAruhya yizaiyanAmno
 bhaviSyadvAdino granthaM paThan pratyAgacchati| 29 Etasmin samaye
 AtmA philipam avadat, tvam rathasya samIpaM gatvA tEna sArddhaM
 mila| 30 tasmAt sa dhAvan tasya sannidhAvupasthAya tEna paThyamAnaM

yizaiyathaviSyadvAdinO vAkyAM zruttvA prSTavAn yat paThasi tat kiM
budhyasE? 31 tataH sa kathitavAn kEnacinna bOdhitOhaM kathaM budhyEya?
tataH sa philipaM rathamArOPhuM svEna sArddham upavESTunjca nyavEdayat|
32 sa zAstrasyEtadvAkyAM paThitavAn yathA, samAnIyata ghAtAya sa yathA
mESazAvakaH| lOmacchEdakasAkSacca mESazca nIravO yathA| Abadhya vadanaM
svIyaM tathA sa samatiSThata| 33 anyAyEna vicArEna sa ucchinnO 'bhavat tadA|
tatkAlInamanuSyAn kO janO varNayituM kSamaH| yatO jIvannRNAM dEzAt sa
ucchinnO 'bhavat dhruvaM| 34 anantaraM sa philipam avadat nivEdayAmi,
bhaviSyadvAdi yAmimAM kathAM kathayAmAsa sa kiM svasmin vA kasmiMzcid
anyasmin? 35 tataH philipastatprakaraNam Arabhya yIzOrupAkhyAnaM
tasyAgrE prAstaut| 36 itthaM mArgENa gacchantau jalAzayasya samIpa
upasthitau; tadA klIbO'vAdIt pazyAtra sthAnE jalamAstE mama majjanE ka
bAdhA? 37 tataH philipa uttaraM vyAharat svAntaHkaraNEna sAKaM yadi
pratyESi tarhi bAdhA nAsti| tataH sa kathitavAn yIzukhrISTa Izvarasya putra
ityahaM pratyEmi| 38 tadA rathaM sthagitaM karttum AdiSTE philipaklIbau
dvau jalam avAruhatAM; tadA philipastam majjayAmAsa| 39 tatpazcAt
jalamadhyAd utthitayOH satOH paramEzvarasyAtmA philipaM hRtvA nItavAn,
tasmAt klIbaH punastaM na dRSTavAn tathApi hRSTacittaH san svamArgENa
gatavAn| 40 philipazcAsdOdnagaram upasthAya tasmAt kaisariyAnagara
upasthitikAlaparyyanataM sarvvasminnagarE susaMvAdaM pracArayan gatavAn|

9 tatkalaparyyanataM zaulaH prabhOH ziSyANAM prAtikUlyEna
tAPanAbadhayOH kathAM niHsArayan mahAyAjakasya sannidhiM gatvA 2
striyaM puruSanjca tanmatagrAhiNaM yaM kanjcit pazyati tAn dhRtvA baddhva
yirUzAlamam AnayatItyAzayEna dammESaknagarIyaM dharmmasamAjAn
prati patraM yAcitavAn| 3 gacchan tu dammESaknagaranikaTa upasthitavAn;
tato'kasmAd AkAzAt tasya caturdikSu tEjasaH prakAzanAt sa bhUmAvapatat| 4
pazcAt hE zaula hE zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi? svaM prati prOktaM EtaM zabdaM
zrutvA 5 sa prSTavAn, hE prabhO bhavAn kaH? tadA prabhurakathayat yaM
yIzuM tvaM tAPayasi sa EvAhaM; kaNTakasya mukhE padAghAtakaraNaM

tava kaSTam| 6 tadA kampamAnO vismayApannazca sOvadat hE prabhO
mayA kiM karttavyaM? bhavata icchA kA? tataH prabhurAjnjApayad utthAya
nagaraM gaccha tatra tvayA yat karttavyaM tad vadiSyatE| 7 tasya sagginO
lOkA api taM zabdaM zrutavantaH kintu kamapi na dRSTvA stabdhAH santaH
sthitavantaH| 8 anantaraM zaulO bhUmita utthAya cakSuSI unmiIya kamapi
na dRSTavAn| tadA lOkAstasya hastau dhRtvA dammESaknagaram Anayan|
9 tataH sa dinatrayaM yAvad andhO bhUtvA na bhuktavAn pItavAMzca| 10
tadanantaraM prabhustaddammESaknagaravAsina Ekasmai ziSyAya darzanaM
datvA AhUtavAn hE ananiya| tataH sa pratyavAdIt, hE prabhO pazya zRNomi|
11 tadA prabhustamAjnjApayat tvamutthAya saralanAmAnaM mArgaM gatvA
yihUdAnivEzanE tArSanagarIyaM zaulanAmAnaM janaM gavESayan pRccha; 12
pazya sa prArthayatE, tathA ananiyanAmaka EkO janastasya samIpam Agatya
tasya gAtrE hastArpaNaM kRtvA dRSTiM dadAtItthaM svapnE dRSTavAn|
13 tasmAd ananiyaH pratyavadat hE prabhO yirUzAlami pavitralOkAn prati
sO'nEkahiMsAM kRtavAn; 14 atra sthAnE ca yE lOkAstava nAmni prArthayanti
tAnapi baddhuM sa pradhAnayAjakEbhyaH zaktiM prAptavAn, imAM kathAM
aham anEkESAM mukhEbhyaH zrutavAn| 15 kintu prabhurakathayat, yAhi
bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAM bhUpatInAm isrAyElloKAnAnjca nikaTE mama nAma
pracArayituM sa janO mama manOnItapAtramAstE| 16 mama nAmanimittanjca
tEna kiyAn mahAn klEzO bhOktavya Etat taM darzayiSyAmi| 17 tatO 'naniyO gatvA
gRhaM pravizya tasya gAtrE hastArpraNaM kRtvA kathitavAn, hE bhrAtaH zaula
tvAM yathA dRSTiM prApnOSi pavitrENAtmanA paripUrNO bhavasi ca, tadarthaM
tavAgamanakAlE yaH prabhuyIzustubhyaM darzanam adadAt sa mAM prESitavAn|
18 ityuktamAtrE tasya cakSurbhyaM mInazalkavad vastuni nirgatE tatSaNaT sa
prasannacakSu rbhUtvA prOtthAya majjitO'bhavat bhuktvA pItvA sabalObhavacca|
19 tataH paraM zaulaH ziSyaiH saha katipayadivasAn tasmin dammESakanagare
sthitvA'vilambaM 20 sarvvabhajanabhavanAni gatvA yIzurIzvarasya
putra imAM kathAM prAcArayat| 21 tasmAt sarvvE zrOtArazcamatkRtya
kathitavantO yO yirUzAlamnagara EtannAmna prArthayitRlOkAn vinAzitavAn

Evam EtAdRzalOkAn baddhvA pradhAnayAjakanikaTaM nayatItyAzayA
 EtatsthAnamapyAgacchat saEva kimayaM na bhavati? 22 kintu zaulaH kramaza
 utsAhavAn bhUtvA yIzurIzvarENAbhiSiktO jana Etasmin pramANaM datvA
 dammESak-nivAsiyihUdIyalOkAn niruttarAn akarOt| 23 itthaM bahutithe kALE
 gatE yihUdIyalOkAstaM hantuM mantrayAmAsuH 24 kintu zaulastESAmEtasyA
 mantraNayA vArttAM prAptavAn| tE taM hantuM tu divAnizAM guptAH santo
 nagarasya dvArE'tiSThan; 25 tasmAt ziSyAstaM nItvA rAtrau piTake nidhAya
 prAcIrENAvArOhayan| 26 tataH paraM zaulO yirUzAlamaM gatvA ziSyagaNEna
 sArddhaM sthAtum aihat, kintu sarvvE tasmAdabibhayuH sa ziSyA iti ca na
 pratyayan| 27 EtasmAd barNabbAstaM gRhItvA prEritAnAM samIpamAnIya
 mArgamadye prabhuH kathaM tasmai darzanaM dattavAn yAH kathAzca
 kathitavAn sa ca yathAkSObhaH san dammESaknagarE yIzO rnAma prAcArayat
 EtAn sarvvavRttAntAn tAn jnjApitavAn| 28 tataH zaulastaiH saha yirUzAlami
 kAlaM yApayan nirbhayaM prabhO ryIzO rnAma prAcArayat| 29 tasmAd
 anyadEzIyalOkaiH sArddhaM vivAdasyOpasthitatvAt tE taM hantum acESTanta|
 30 kintu bhrAtRgaNastajjnAtvA taM kaisariyAnagaraM nItvA tArSanagaraM
 prESitavAn| 31 itthaM sati yihUdiyAgAlIlzOmironAdEzIyAH sarvvA maNPalyO
 vizrAmaM prAptAstatastAsAM niSThAbhavat prabhO rbhiyA pavitrasyAtmanaH
 sAntvanayA ca kAlaM kSEpayitvA bahusaMkhyA abhavan| 32 tataH paraM
 pitaraH sthAnE sthAnE bhramitvA zESE lOdnagaranivAsipavitrAlOkAnAM
 samIpE sthitavAn| 33 tada tatra pakSaghAtavyAdhinASTau vatsarAn
 zayyAgatam ainEyanAmAnaM manuSyAM sAkSat prApya tamavadat, 34 hE
 ainEya yIzukhrISTastvAM svastham akArSIt, tvamutthAya svazayyAM nikSipa,
 ityuktamAtrE sa udatiSThat| 35 EtAdRzaM dRSTvA lOdzArONanivAsinO lOkAH
 prabhuM prati parAvarttanta| 36 aparanjca bhikSAdAnAdiSu nAnakriyAsu
 nityaM pravRtta yA yAphOnagaranivAsinI TABithAnAmA ziSyA yAM darkkAM
 arthAd hariNImayuktva Ahvayan sA nArI 37 tasmin samaye rugNa satI prANAn
 atyajat, tatO lOkAstAM prakSalyOparisthaprakOSThe zAyayitvAsthApayan| 38
 lOdnagaraM yAphOnagarasya samIpasthaM tasmAttatra pitara AstE, iti vArttAM

zrutvA tUrNaM tasyAgamanArthaM tasmin vinayamuktvA ziSyagaNO dvau manujau prESitavAn| 39 tasmAt pitara utthAya tAbhyAM sArddham Agacchat, tatra tasmin upasthita uparisthaprakOSThaM samAnItE ca vidhavAH svAbhiH saha sthitikAlE darkkayA kRtAni yAnyuttarIyANi paridhEyAni ca tAni sarvvANi taM darzayitvA rudatyazcatasRSu dikSvatiSThan| 40 kintu pitarastAH sarvvA bahiH kRtvA jAnunI pAtayitvA prArthitavAn; pazcAt zavaM prati dRSTiM kRtvA kathitavAn, hE TABiThE tvamuttiSTha, iti vAkya uktE sA strI cakSuSI prOnmIlya pitaram avalOkYotthAyOpAvizat| 41 tataH pitarastasyAH karau dhRtvA uttOlya pavitralOkAn vidhavAzcahUya tESAM nikaTE sajIvAM tAM samArpayat| 42 ESA kathA samastayAphOnagaraM vyAptA tasmAd anEkE lOkAH prabhau vyazvasan| 43 aparanjca pitarastadyAphOnagarIyasya kasyacit zimOnnAmnazcarmmakArasya gRhE bahudinAni nyavasat|

10 kaisariyAnagara itAliyAkhyasainyAntargataH karNiliyanAmA sEnApatirAsIt 2 sa saparivArO bhakta IzvaraparAyaNazcAsIt; lokEbhyO bahUni dAnAdIni datvA nirantaram IzvarE prArthayAnjcakrE| 3 EkadA tRtIyapraharavELAyAM sa dRSTavAn Izvarasyaiko dUtaH saprakAzAM tatsamIpam Agatya kathitavAn, hE karNiliya| 4 kintu sa taM dRSTvA bhItO'kathayat, hE prabho kiM? tadA tamavadat tava prArthanA dAnAdi ca sAkSisvarUpaM bhUtvEzvarasya gOcaramabhavat| 5 idAnIM yAphOnagaraM prati lOkAn prESya samudratIrE zimOnnAmnazcarmmakArasya gRhE pravAsakArI pitaranAmnA vikhyAtO yaH zimOn tam AhvAyaya; 6 tasmAt tvayA yadyat kartavyaM tattat sa vadiSyati| 7 ityupadizya dUtE prasthite sati karNiliyaH svagRhasthAnAM dAsAnAM dvau janau nityaM svasagginAM sainyAnAm EkAM bhaktasEnAnjcAhUya 8 sakalamEtaM vRttAntaM vijnjApya yAphOnagaraM tAn prAhiNOT| 9 parasmin dinE tE yAtrAM kRtvA yadA nagarasya samIpa upAtiSThan, tadA pitarO dvitIyapraharavELAyAM prArthayitum gRhapRSTham ArOhat| 10 Etasmin samaye kSudhArttaH san kinjcid bhOktum aicchat kintu tESAM annAsAdanasamayE sa mUrcchitaH sannapatat| 11 tato mEghadvAraM muktaM caturbhiH kONai rlambitaM bRhadvastramiva kinjcana bhAjanam AkAzAt prThivIm avArOhatIti dRSTavAn| 12 tanmadhyE nAnaprakArA

grAmyavanyapazavaH khEcarOrOgAmiprabhRtayO jantavazcAsan| 13 anantaraM
 hE pitara utthAya hatvA bhuMkSva tampratIyaM gagaNIyA vANI jAtA| 14 tadA
 pitaraH pratyavadat, hE prabhO IdRzaM mA bhavatu, aham Etat kAlaM yAvat
 niSiddham azuci vA dravyaM kinjcidapi na bhuktavAn| 15 tataH punarapi tAdRzI
 vihayasIyA vANI jAtA yad IzvaraH zuci kRtavAn tat tvaM niSiddhaM na jAnIhi| 16
 itthaM triH sati tat pAtraM punarAkRSTaM AkAzam agacchat| 17 tataH paraM
 yad darzanaM prAptavAn tasya kO bhAva ityatra pitarO manasa sandEgdhi,
 Etasmin samayE karNiliyasya tE prESitA manuSyA dvArasya sannidhAvupasthAya,
 18 zimOnO gRhamanvicchantaH sampRchyAhUya kathitavantaH pitaranAmnA
 vikhyAtO yaH zimOn sa kimatra pravasati? 19 yadA pitarastaddarzanasya bhAvaM
 manasAndOlayati tadAtmA tamavadat, pazya trayO janAstvAM mRgayantE| 20 tvam
 utthAyAvaruhya niHsandEhaM taiH saha gaccha mayaiva tE prESitAH| 21 tasmAt
 pitarO'varuhya karNiliyaprEritOkAnAM nikaTamAgatya kathitavAn pazyata
 yUyaM yaM mRgayadhvE sa janOhaM, yUyaM kinnimittam AgatAH? 22 tatastE
 pratyavadan karNiliyanAmA zuddhasattva IzvaraparAyaNO yihUdIyadEzasthAnAM
 sarvvESAM sannidhau sukhyaTyApanna EkaH sEnApati rnijagRhaM tvAmAhUya
 nEtuM tvattaH katha zrOtunjca pavitradUtEna samAdiSTaH| 23 tadA
 pitarastAnabhyantaraM nItva tESAMAtithyaM kRtavAn, parE'hani taiH sArddhaM
 yAtrAmakarOt, yAphOnivAsinAM bhrAtRNaM kiyantO janAzca tEna saha
 gatAH| 24 parasmin divase kaisariyAnagaramadhyapravEzasamayE karNiliyO
 jnjAtibandhUn AhUyAnIya tAn apEkSyA sthitaH| 25 pitarE gRha upasthite
 karNiliyastaM sAKSatkRtya caraNayOH patitva prANamat| 26 pitarastamutthApya
 kathitavAn, uttiSThAhamapi mAnuSaH| 27 tadA karNiliyEna sAkam Alapan
 gRhaM prAvizat tanmadhyE ca bahulOkAnAM samAgamaM dRSTva tAn
 avadat, 28 anyajAtIyalOkaiH mahAlapanaM vA tESAM gRhamadhyE pravEzanaM
 yihUdIyAnAM niSiddham astIti yUyam avagacchatha; kintu kamapi mAnuSam
 avyavahAryyam azuciM vA jnjAtuM mama nOcitam iti paramEzvarO mAM
 jnjApitavAn| 29 iti hEtOrAhvAnazravaNamAtrAt kAnjcanApattim akRtvA
 yuSmAkAM samIpam AgatOsmi; pRcchAmi yUyaM kinnimittaM mAm AhUyata?

30 tadA karNiliyaH kathitavAn, adya catvAri dinAni jAtAni EtAvadvElAM
yAvad aham anAhAra Asan tatastRtIyapraharE sati gRhE prArthanasamayE
tEjOmayavastrabhRd EkO janO mama samakSaM tiSThan EtAM kathAM
akathayat, **31** hE karNiliya tvadIyA prArthana Izvarasya karNagOcarIbhUtA
tava dAnAdi ca sAkSisvarUpaM bhUtva tasya dRSTigOcaramabhavat| **32**
atO yAphOnagaraM prati lokAn prahitya tatra samudratIrE zimOnnAmnaH
kasyaciccarmmakArasya gRhE pravAsakArI pitaranAmna vikhyAtO yaH zimOn
tamAhUyaya; tataH sa Agatya tvAm upadEkSyati| **33** iti kAraNAt tatKsaNAt
tava nikaTE lokAn prESitavAn, tvamAgatavAn iti bhadraM kRtavAn| IzvarO
yAnyAkhyAnAni kathayitum Adizat tAni zrOtUM vayaM sarvvE sAmpratam
Izvarasya sAKSAd upasthitAH smaH| **34** tadA pitara imAM kathAM kathayitum
ArabdhavAn, IzvarO manuSyANAm apakSapAtI san **35** yasya kasyacid dEzasya
yO lokAstasmAdbhItva satkarmma karOti sa tasya grAhyO bhavati, Etasya
nizcayam upalabdhavAnaham| **36** sarvvESAM prabhu ryO yIzukhrISTastEna Izvara
isrAyElvaMzAnAM nikaTE susaMvAdaM prESya sammElanasya yaM saMvAdaM
prAcArayat taM saMvAdaM yUyaM zrutavantaH| **37** yatO yOhanA majjanE
pracAritE sati sa gAlIladEzamArabhya samastayihUdIyadEzaM vyApnOt; **38** phalata
IzvarENa pavitrENAtmanA zaktyA cAbhiSikTO nAsaratIyayIzuH sthAnE sthAnE
bhraman sukriyAM kurvvan zaitAnA kliSTAn sarvvalOkAn svasthAn akarOt, yata
Izvarastasya sahAya AsIt; **39** vayanjca yihUdIyadEzE yirUzAlamnagarE ca tEna
kRtAnAM sarvvESAM karmmaNAm sAKSiNO bhavAmaH| lokAstaM kruzE viddhva
hatavantaH, **40** kintu tRtIyadivasE IzvarastamutthApya saprakAzam adarzayat|
41 sarvvalOkAnAM nikaTa iti na hi, kintu tasmin zmazAnAdutthitE sati tEna
sArddhaM bhOjanaM pAnanjca kRtavanta EtAdRza Izvarasya manOnItAH sAKSiNO
yE vayam asmAKaM nikaTE tamadarzayat| **42** jIvitamRtObhayalOkAnAM vicAraM
karttum IzvarO yaM niyuktavAn sa Eva sa janaH, imAM kathAM pracArayitUM
tasmin pramANaM dAtunja sO'smAn AjnjApayat| **43** yastasmin vizvasiti sa tasya
nAmna pApAnmukTO bhaviSyati tasmin sarvvE bhaviSyadvAdinOpi EtAdRzaM
sAKSyAM dadati| **44** pitarasyaitatkathAkathanakAlE sarvvESAM zrOtRNAmupari

pavitra AtmAvArOhat| 45 tataH pitarENa sArddham AgatAstvakchEdinO vizvAsinO
 lOkA anyadEzlyEbhyaH pavitra Atmani dattE sati 46 tE nAnAjAtIyabhASAbhiH
 kathAM kathayanta IzvaraM prazaMsanti, iti dRSTvA zrutvA ca vismayam
 Apadyanta| 47 tadA pitaraH kathitavAn, vayamiva yE pavitram AtmAnaM
 prAptAstESAM jalamajjanaM kiM kOpi niSEddhuM zaknOti? 48 tataH prabhO
 rnAmnA majjita bhavatEti tAnAjnjApayat| anantaraM tE svaiH sArddhaM
 katipayadinAni sthAtuM prArthayanta|

11 itthaM bhinnadEzlyalOkA apIzvarasya vAkyam agRhlan imAM vArttAM
 yihUdIyadEzasthaprEritA bhrAtRgaNazca zrutavantaH| 2 tataH pitarE
 yirUzAlamnagaraM gatavati tvakchEdinO lOkAstEsa saha vivadamAna avadan, 3
 tvam atvakchEdilOkAnAM gRhaM gatvA taiH sArddhaM bhuktavAn| 4 tataH
 pitara AditaH kramazastatAryyasya sarvvavRttAntamAkhyAtum ArabdhavAn| 5
 yAphOnagara EkadAhaM prArthayamAnO mUrcchitaH san darzanEsa caturSu
 kONESu lambanamAnaM vRhadvastramiva pAtramEkam AkAzadavaruhya
 mannikaTam Agacchad apazyam| 6 pazcAt tad ananyadRSTyA dRSTvA vivicya tasya
 madhyE nAnAprakArAn grAmyavanyapazUn urOgAmikhEcarAMzca dRSTavAn;
 7 hE pitara tvamutthAya gatvA bhuMkSva mAM sambOdhyA kathayantaM
 zabdamEkaM zrutavAMzca| 8 tatOhaM pratyavadaM, hE prabhO nEtthaM
 bhavatu, yataH kinjcana niSiddham azuci dravyaM vA mama mukhamadhyAM
 kadApi na prAvizat| 9 aparam IzvarO yat zuci kRtavAn tanniSiddhaM na
 jAnihi dvi rmAmpratIdRzI vihAyasya vANI jAtA| 10 triritthaM sati tat
 sarvvaM punarAkAzam AkRSTaM| 11 pazcAt kaisariyAnagarAt trayO jana
 mannikaTam prESita yatra nivEzanE sthitOhaM tasmin samayE tatrOpAtiSThan|
 12 tadA niHsandEhaM taiH sArddhaM yAtum AtmA mAmAdiSTavAn; tataH
 paraM mayA sahaitESu SaPbhrAtRSu gatESu vayaM tasya manujasya gRhaM
 prAvizAma| 13 sOsmAkAM nikaTE kathAmEtAm akathayat EkadA dUta EkaH
 pratyakSibhUya mama gRhamadhyE tiSTan mAmityAjnjApitavAn, yAphOnagaraM
 prati lOkAn prahitya pitaranAmna vikhyAtaM zimOnam AhUyaya; 14 tatastava
 tvadlyaparivArANAnjca yEna paritrANaM bhaviSyati tat sa upadEkSyati| 15

ahaM tAM kathAmutthApya kathitavAn tEna prathamam asmAkam upari
 yathA pavitra AtmAvArUPhAvAn tathA tESAmapyupari samavarUPhAvAn| 16
 tEna yOhan jAlE majjitavAn iti satyaM kintu yUyaM pavitra Atmani majjita
 bhaviSyatha, iti yadvAkyaM prabhuruditavAn tat tadA mayA smRtam| 17 ataH
 prabhA yIzukhrISTE pratyayakAriNO yE vayam asmabhyam IzvarO yad dattavAn
 tat tEbhyO lOkEbhyOpi dattavAn tataH kOhaM? kimaham IzvaraM vArayituM
 zaknOmi? 18 kathAmEtAM zruvA tE kSAntA Izvarasya guNAn anukIrtya
 kathitavantaH, tarhi paramAyuHprAptinimittam IzvarOnyadEzlyalOkEbhyOpi
 manaHparivarttanarUpaM dAnam adAt| 19 stiphAnaM prati upadravE ghaTitE yE
 vikIrNA abhavan tai phainIkIkuprAntiyakhyaAsu bhramitvA kEvalayihUdIyalOkAn
 vinA kasyApyanyasya samIpa Izvarasya kathAM na prAcArayan| 20
 aparaM tESAM kupriyAH kurInIyAzca kiyantO janA AntiyakhyaAnagaraM
 gatvA yUnAnIyalOkAnAM samIpEpi prabhOryIzOH kathAM prAcArayan| 21
 prabhOH karastESAM sahAya AsIt tasmAd anEkE lOkA vizvasya prabhuM
 prati parAvarttanta| 22 iti vArttAyAM yirUzAlamasthamaNPaliyalOkAnAM
 karNagOcarIbhUtAyAm AntiyakhyaAnagaraM gantu tE barNabbAM prairayan|
 23 tatO barNabbAstatra upasthitaH san IzvarasyAnugrahasya phalaM dRSTvA
 sAnandO jAtaH, 24 sa svayaM sAdhu rvizvAsEna pavitrENAtmanA ca paripUrNaH
 san ganOniSTaya prabhAvAsthaM karttuM sarvvAn upadiSTavAn tEna prabhOH
 ziSyA anEkE babhUvuH| 25 zESE zaulaM mRgayituM barNabbAstArSanagaraM
 prasthitavAn| tatra tasyOddezaM prApya tam AntiyakhyaAnagaram Anayat;
 26 tatastau maNPaliIsthalOkaiH sabhaM kRtvA saMvatsaramEkaM yAvad
 bahulOkAn upAdizatAM; tasmin AntiyakhyaAnagare ziSyAH prathamam
 khrISTiyanAmna vikhyAta abhavan| 27 tataH paraM bhaviSyadvAdigaNE
 yirUzAlama AntiyakhyaAnagaram AgatE sati 28 AgAbanAmA tESAmEka utthAya
 AtmanaH zikSayA sarvvadEzE durbhikSaM bhaviSyatIti jnjApitavAn; tataH
 klaudiyakaisarasyAdhikArE sati tat pratyakSam abhavat| 29 tasmAt ziSyA EkaikazaH
 svasvazaktyanusAratO yihUdIyadEzanivAsinAM bhratRNAM dinayApanArthaM

dhanaM prESayituM nizcitya 30 barNabbAzaulayO rdvArA prAcInalOkAnAM
samIpaM tat prESitavantaH|

12 tasmin samayE hErOdrAjo maNPalyAH kiyajjanEbhyO duHkhaM dAtuM
prArabhat| 2 vizESatO yOhanaH sOdaraM yAkUbaM karavAlAghAtEn hatavAn|
3 tasmAd yihUdIyAH santuSTA abhavan iti vijñAya sa pitaramapi dharttuM
gatavAn| 4 tadA kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavasamaya upAtiSTat; ata utsavE gatE sati
lokAnAM samakSaM taM bahirAnEyyAmIti manasi sthirlkRtya sa taM dhArayitvA
rakSNArtham yESAM EkaikasaMghE catvArO janAH santi tESAM caturNAM
rakSakasaMghAnAM samIpe taM samarpya kArAyAM sthApitavAn| 5 kintuM
pitarasya kArAsthitikAraNAt maNPalyA loKa avizrAmam Izvarasya samIpe
prArthayanta| 6 anantaraM hErOdi taM bahirAnAyituM udyatE sati tasyAM
rAtrau pitarO rakSakadvayamadhyasthAnE zRgkhaladvayEna baddhvaH san
nidrita AsIt, dauvArikAzca kArAyAH sammukhe tiSThanatO dvAram arakSiSuH|
7 Etasmin samayE paramEzvarasya dUtE samupasthite kArA dIptimatI jAta;
tataH sa dUtAH pitarasya kukSAvAvAtaM kRtvA taM jAgarayitvA bhASitavAn
tUrNamuttiSTha; tatastasya hastasthazRgkhaladvayaM galat patitaM| 8 sa
dUtastamavadat, baddhakaTiH san pAdayOH pAduke arpaya; tEna tathA kRtE
sati dUtastam uktavAn gAtrIyavastraM gAtrE nidhAya mama pazcAd Ehi| 9
tataH pitarastasya pazcAd vrajana bahiragacchat, kintu dUtEna karmmaitat
kRtamiti satyamajñAtvA svapnadarzanaM jñAtavAn| 10 itthaM tau prathamAM
dvitIyAnjca kArAM lagghitvA yEna lauhanirmmitadvArENa nagaraM gamyate
tatsamIpaM prApnutAM; tatastasya kavATaM svayaM muktamabhavat tatastau
tatsthAnAd bahi rbhUtvA mArgaikasya sImAM yAvad gatau; tatO'kasmAt sa
dUtAH pitaraM tyaktavAn| 11 tadA sa cEtanAM prApya kathitavAn nijadUtAM
prahitya paramEzvarO hErOdO hastAd yihUdIyalOkAnAM sarvvAzAyAzca mAM
samuddhRtavAn ityahaM nizcayaM jñAtavAn| 12 sa vivicya mArkanAmrA
vikhyAtasya yOhanO mAtu rmariyamO yasmin gRhE bahavaH sambhUya
prArthayanta tannivEzanaM gataH| 13 pitarENa bahirdvAra AhatE sati rOdAnAmA
balika draSTuM gataH| 14 tataH pitarasya svaraM zruvA sA harSayukta satI dvAram

na mOcayitvA pitarO dvArE tiSThatIti vArttAM vaktum abhyantaraM dhAvitvA
gatavati| 15 tE prAvOcan tvamunmattA jAtAsi kintu sA muhurmuhuruktavati
satyamEvaitat| 16 tadA tE kathitavantastarhi tasya dUtO bhavEt| 17 pitarO
dvAramAhataVAn EtasminnantarE dvAraM mOcayitvA pitaraM dRSTvA vismayaM
prAptAH| 18 tataH pitarO niHzabdaM sthAtuM tAn prati hastEna sagkEtaM
kRtvA paramEzvarO yEna prakArENa taM kArAyA uddhRtyAnItavAn tasya
vRttAntaM tAnajnjApayat, yUyaM gatvA yAkubaM bhrAtRgaNanjca vArttAmEtAM
vadatEtyukta sthAnAntaraM prasthitavAn| 19 prabhAtE sati pitaraH kva
gata ityatra rakSakanAM madhyE mahAn kalahO jAtaH| 20 hErOd bahu
mRgayitvA tasyOddEze na prAptE sati rakSakAn saMpRcchya tESAM prANAn
hantum AdiSTavAn| 21 pazcAt sa yihUdIyapradEzAt kaisariyAnagaraM gatvA
tatrAvAtiSThat| 22 sOrasIdOnadEzayO rOkEbhyO hErOdi yuyutsau sati tE
sarvva EkamantraNAH santastasya samIpa upasthAya lvAstanAmAnaM tasya
vastragRhAdhIzaM sahAyaM kRtvA hErOdA sArddhaM sandhiM prArthayanta
yatastasya rAjnjo dEzEna tESAM dEzlyAnAM bharaNam abhavatM 23 ataH kutracin
nirupitadinE hErOd rAjakIyaM paricchadaM paridhAya siMhAsanE samupavizya
tAn prati kathAm uktavAn| 24 tatO lOkA uccaiHkAraM pratyavadan, ESa
manujaravO na hi, IzvarIyaravaH| 25 tadA hErOd Izvarasya sammAnaM nAkarOt;
tasmAddhEtOH paramEzvarasya dUtO haThAt taM prAharat tEnaiva sa kITaiH
kSINaH san prANAn ajahAt| kintvIzvarasya katha dEzaM vyApya prabalAbhavat|
tataH paraM barNabbAzaulau yasya karmmaNO bhAraM prApnutAM tAbhyAM
tasmin sampAdite sati mArkanAmna vikhyAtO yO yOhan taM sagginaM kRtvA
yirUzAlamnagarAt pratyAgatau|

13 aparanjca barNabbAH, zimOn yaM nigraM vadanti, kurInIyalUkiyO
hErOdA rAjnJA saha kRtavidyAbhyAsO minahEm, zaulazcaite yE kiyantO janA
bhaviSyadvAdina upadESTAraczAntiyakhiiyAnagarasthamaNPalyAm Asan, 2 tE
yadOpavAsaM kRtvEzvaram asEvanta tasmin samayE pavitra AtmA kathitavAn
ahaM yasmin karmmaNi barNabbAzailau niyuktavAn tatkarma karttuM tau
prThak kuruta| 3 tatastairupavAsaprArthanayOH kRtayOH satOste tayO rgAtrayO

rhastArpaNaM kRtvA tau vyasRjan| 4 tataH paraM tau pavitrENAtmanA prEritau
 santau silUkiyAnagaram upasthAya samudrapathEna kuprOpadvIpam agacchatAM|
 5 tataH sAlAmInagaram upasthAya tatra yihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanAni
 gatvEzvarasya kathAM prAcArayatAM; yOhanapi tatsahacarO'bhavat| 6 itthaM
 tE tasyOpadvIpasya sarvvatra bhramantaH pAphanagaram upasthitAH; tatra
 suvivEcakEna sarjiyapaulanAmna taddEzAdhipatinA saha bhaviSyadvAdinO
 vEzadhArI baryIzunAmA yO mAyAvI yihUdI AsIt taM sAkSat prAptavataH| 7
 taddEzAdhipa Izvarasya kathAM zrOtUM vAnjchan paulabarNabbau nyamantrayat|
 8 kintvilumA yaM mAyAvinaM vadanti sa dEzAdhipatiM dharmmamArgAd
 bahirbhUtAM karttum ayatata| 9 tasmAt zOLO'rthAt paulaH pavitrENAtmanA
 paripUrNaH san taM mAyAvinaM pratyanyadRSTiM kRtvAkathayat, 10 hE
 narakin dharmmadvESin kauTilyaduSkarmmaparipUrNa, tvaM kiM prabhOH
 satyapathasya viparyyayakaraNAt kadApi na nivarttiSyasE? 11 adhuna
 paramEzvarastava samucitaM kariSyati tEna katipayadinAni tvam andhaH
 san sUryyamapi na drakSyasi| tatKsANAd rAtrivad andhakArastasya dRSTim
 AcchAditavAn; tasmAt tasya hastaM dharttuM sa lOkamanvicchan itastatO
 bhramaNaM kRtavAn| 12 EnAM ghaTanAM dRSTvA sa dEzAdhipatiH
 prabhUpadEzAd vismita vizvAsAM kRtavAn| 13 tadanantaraM paulastatsagginau
 ca pAphanagarAt prOtAM cAlayitvA pamphuliyAdEzasya pargInagaram
 agacchan kintu yOhan tayOH samIpAd Etya yirUzAlamaM pratyAgacchat|
 14 pazcAt tau pargItO yAtrAM kRtvA pisidiyAdEzasya AntiyakhiyAnagaram
 upasthAya vizrAmavArE bhajanabhavanaM pravizya samupAvizatAM| 15
 vyavasthAbhaviSyadvAkyayOH paThitayOH satO rhE bhrAtarau lOkAn prati
 yuvayOH kAcid upadEzakathA yadyasti tarhi tAM vadataM tau prati tasya
 bhajanabhavanasyAdhipatayaH kathAm EtAM kathayitvA praiSayan| 16 ataH
 paula uttiSThan hastEna sagkEtaM kurvvan kathitavAn hE isrAyElIyamanuSyA
 IzvaraparAyaNAH sarvvE lOkA yUyam avadhaddham| 17 EtESAmisrAyElloKAnAm
 IzvarO'smAkAM pUrvvaparUSAn manOnItAn katvA gRhItavAn tatO misari dEzE
 pravasanakAlE tESAmunnatiM kRtvA tasmAt svIyabAhubalEna tAn bahiH kRtvA

samAnayat| 18 catvAriMzadvatsarAn yAvacca mahAprAntarE tESAM bharaNaM
 kRtvA 19 kinAndEzAntarvarttINi saptarAgyAni nAzayitvA guTikApAtEna tESu
 sarvvadEzESu tEbhyO'dhikAraM dattavAn| 20 panjcAzadadhikacatuHzatESu
 vatsarESu gatESu ca zimUyElbhaviSyadvAdiparyyantaM tESAmupari vicArayitRn
 niyuktavAn| 21 taizca rAjnji prArthitE, IzvarO binyAmInO vaMzajAtasya kIzaH
 putraM zaulaM catvAriMzadvArSaparyyantaM tESAmupari rAjAnaM kRtavAn| 22
 pazcAt taM padacyutaM kRtvA yO madiSTakriyAH sarvvAH kariSyati tAdRzaM
 mama manObhimatam EkaM janaM yizayaH putraM dAyUdaM prAptavAn
 idaM pramANaM yasmin dAyUdi sa dattavAn taM dAyUdaM tESAmupari
 rAjatvaM karttum utpAditavAna| 23 tasya svapratizrutasya vAkyasyAnusArENa
 isrAyElloKAnAM nimittaM tESAM manuSyANAM vaMzAd Izvara EkaM yIzuM
 (trAtAram) udapAdayat| 24 tasya prakAzanAt pUrvvaM yOhan isrAyElloKAnAM
 sannidhau manaHparAvarttanarUpaM majjanaM prAcArayat| 25 yasya ca
 karmmaNO bhAraM praptavAn yOhan tan niSpAdayan EtAM kathAM kathitavAn,
 yUyaM mAM kaM janaM jAnItha? aham abhiSiktatrAta nahi, kintu pazyata
 yasya pAdayOH pAdukayO rbandhanE mOcayitumapi yOgyO na bhavAmi tAdRza
 EkO janO mama pazcAd upatiSThati| 26 hE ibrAhImO vaMzajAtA bhrAtarO
 hE IzvarabhItAH sarvvalOkA yuSmAn prati paritrANasya kathaiSA prEritA| 27
 yirUzAlamnivAsinastESAM adhipatayazca tasya yIzOH paricayaM na prApya
 prativizrAmavAraM paThyamAnAnAM bhaviSyadvAdikathAnAm abhiprAyam
 abuddhvA ca tasya vadhEna tAH kathAH saphala akurvvan| 28 prANahananasya
 kamapi hEtum aprApyApi pIlAtasya nikaTE tasya vadhaM prArthayanta| 29
 tasmin yAH kathA likhitAH santi tadanusArENa karmma sampAdya taM kruzAd
 avatAryya zmazAnE zAyitavantaH| 30 kintvIzvaraH zmazAnAt tamudasthApayat,
 31 punazca gAlilapradEzAd yirUzAlamanagaraM tEna sArddhaM yE lOkA Agacchan
 sa bahudinAni tEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn, atasta idAnIM lOkAn prati tasya
 sAKSiNaH santi| 32 asmAKaM pUrvvapuruSANAM samakSam IzvarO yasmin
 pratijnjAtavAn yathA, tvaM mE putrOsI cAdya tvAM samutthApitavAnaham|
 33 idaM yadvacanaM dvitIyagItE likhitamAstE tad yIzOrutthAnEna tESAM

santAnA yE vayam asmAkAM sannidhau tEna pratyakSI kRtaM, yuSmAn imaM
susaMvAdaM jnjApayAmi| 34 paramEzvarENa zmazAnAd utthApitaM tadIyaM
zarIraM kadApi na kSESyatE, Etasmin sa svayaM kathitavAn yathA dAyUdaM
prati pratijnjAtO yO varastamahaM tubhyaM dAsyAmi| 35 Etadanyasmin gltE'pi
kathitavAn| svakiyaM puNyavantaM tvaM kSayituM na ca dAsyasi| 36 dAyUda
IzvarAbhimatasEvAyai nijAyuSi vyayitE sati sa mahAnidrAM prApya nijaiH
pUrvvapuruSaiH saha militaH san akSIyata; 37 kintu yamIzvaraH zmazAnAd
udasthApayat sa nAkSIyata| 38 atO hE bhrAtaraH, anEna janEna pApamOcanaM
bhavatIti yuSmAn prati pracAritam AstE| 39 phalatO mUsAvyavasthaya yUYaM
yEbhyO dOSEbhyO mukta bhavituM na zakSyatha tEbhyaH sarvvadOSEbhya
Etasmin janE vizvAsinaH sarvvE mukta bhaviSyantIti yuSmAbhi rnjAyatAM| 40
aparanjca| avajnjAkAriNO lOkAzcakSurunmilya pazyata| tathaivAsambhavaM
jnjAtva syAta yUYaM vilajjitAH| yatO yuSmAsu tiSThatsu kariSyE karmma
tAdRzaM| yEnaiva tasya vRttAntE yuSmabhyaM kathitE'pi hi| yUYaM na tantu
vRttAntaM pratyESyatha kadAcana|| 41 yEyaM katha bhaviSyadvAdinAM
granthESu likhitAstE sAvadhAnA bhavata sa katha yathA yuSmAn prati
na ghaTatE| 42 yihUdIyabhajanabhavanAn nirgatayOstayO rbhinnadEzIyai
rvakSyamANA prArthanA kRta, AgAmini vizrAmavArE'pi kathEyam asmAn
prati pracArita bhavatviti| 43 sabhAyA bhagGE sati bahavO yihUdIyalOkA
yihUdIyamatagrAhiNO bhaktalOkAzca barNabbApaulayOH pazcAd Agacchan,
tEna tau taiH saha nAnAkathAH kathayitvEzvarAnugrahAzrayE sthAtuM tAn
prAvarttayatAM| 44 paravizrAmavArE nagarasya prAyENa sarvvE lAkA IzvarIyAM
kathAM zrOtUM militAH, 45 kintu yihUdIyalOkA jananivahaM vilOkya IrSyaya
paripUrNAH santo viparItakathAkathanEnEzvaranindaya ca paulEnOktAM
kathAM khaNPayituM cESTitavantaH| 46 tataH paulabarNabbAvakSObhau
kathitavantau prathamaM yuSmAkAM sannidhAvIzvarIyakathAyAH pracAraNam
ucitamAsIt kintuM tadagrAhyatvakaraNEna yUYaM svAn anantAyuSO'yOgyAn
darzayatha, EtatkAraNAd vayam anyadEzIyalOkAnAM samIpaM gacchAmaH|
(aĩonios g166) 47 prabhurasmAn ittham AdiSTavAn yathA, yAvacca jagataH sImAM

loKAnAM trANakAraNAt| mayAnyadEzamadhyE tvaM sthApitO bhUH pradIpavat||
48 tadA kathAMIdRzIM zrutvA bhinnadEzIyA AhlAditAH santaH prabhOH kathAM
dhanyAM dhanyAm avadan, yAvantO loKazca paramAyuH prAptinimittaM
nirUpitA Asan tE vyazvasan| (aiōnios g166) **49** itthaM prabhOH kathA sarvvEdEzaM
vyApnOt| **50** kintu yihUdIyA nagarasya pradhAnapuruSAn sammAnyAH
kathipayA bhaktA yOSitazca kupravRttiM grAhayitvA paulabarNabbau tAPayitvA
tasmAt pradEzAd dURikRtavantaH| **51** ataH kAraNAt tau nijapadadhUlistESAM
prAtikUlyEna pAtayitvEkaniyaM nagaram gatau| **52** tataH ziSyagaNa AnandEna
pavitrENAtmanA ca paripUrNObhavat|

14 tau dvau janau yugapad ikaniyanagarasthayihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanaM
gatvA yathA bahavO yihUdIyA anyadEzIyalOkazca vyazvasan tAdRzIM
kathAM kathitavantau| **2** kintu vizvAsahInA yihUdIyA anyadEzIyalOkAn
kupravRttiM grAhayitvA bhrAtRgaNaM prati tESAM vairaM janitavantaH| **3**
ataH svAnugrahakathAyAH pramANaM datvA tayO rhastai rbahulakSaNam
adbhutakarmma ca prAkAzayad yaH prabhustasya kathA akSObhEna pracAryya tau
tatra bahudinAni samavAtiStHtAM| **4** kintu kiyantO loKa yihUdIyAnAM sapakSAH
kiyantO loKAH prEritAnAM sapakSA jAtAH, atO nAgarikajanativahamadhyE
bhinnavAkyatvam abhavat| **5** anyadEzIyA yihUdIyAstESAM adhipatayazca
daurAtmyaM kutvA tau prastarairAhantum udyatAH| **6** tau tadvArttAM prApya
palAyitvA lukAyaniyAdEzasyAntarvvarttilustrAdarbbO **7** tatsamIpasthadEzanjca
gatvA tatra susaMvAdaM pracArayatAM| **8** tatrObhayapAdayOzcalanazaktihInO
janmArabhya khanjjaH kadApi gamanaM nAkarOt EtAdRza EkO mAnuSO
lustrAnagara upavizya paulasya kathAM zrutavAn| **9** Etasmin samayE
paulastamprati dRSTiM kRtvA tasya svAsthyE vizvAsaM veditvA prOccaiH
kathitavAn **10** padbhyAmuttiSThan Rju rbhava|tataH sa ullamphaM kRtvA
gamanAgamanE kutavAn| **11** tadA loKAH paulasya tat kAryyaM vilOkya
lukAyanIyabhASayA prOccaiH kathAMEtAM kathitavantaH, dEvA manuSyarUpaM
dhRtvAsmAkAM samIpam avArOhan| **12** tE barNabbAM yUpitaram avadan
paulazca mukhyO vaktA tasmAt taM markuriyam avadan| **13** tasya nagarasya

sammukhE sthApitasya yUpitaravigrahasya yAjakO vRSAn puSpamAlAzca
dvArasamIpam AnIya lOkaiH sarddhaM tAvuddizya samutsRjya dAtum
udyataH| 14 tadvArttAM zrutvA barNabbApaulau svIyavastrANi chitvA
lOkAnAM madhyaM vEgEna pravizya prOccaiH kathitavantau, 15 hE
mahEcchAH kuta EtAdRzaM karmma kurutha? AvAmapi yuSmAdRzau
sukhaduHkhabhOginau manuSyau, yuyam EtAH sarvvA vRthAkalanAH parityajya
yathA gagaNavasundharAjalanidhInAM tanmadhyasthAnAM sarvvESAnjca
sraSTaramamaram IzvaraM prati parAvarttadhvE tadartham AvAM yuSmAkAM
sannidhau susaMvAdaM pracArayAvaH| 16 sa IzvaraH pUrvvakALE
sarvvadEzIyalOkAn svasvamArgE calitumanumatiM dattavAn, 17 tathApi
AkAzAt tOyavarSaNE na nAnAprakArazasyOtpatyA ca yuSmAkAM hitaiSI san
bhakSyairAnanadEna ca yuSmAkam antaHkaraNAni tarpayan tAni dAnAni
nijasAkSisvarUpANi sthapitavAn| 18 kintu tAdRzAyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAmapi
tayOH samIpa utsarjanAt lOkanivahaM prAyENa nivarttayituM nAzaknutAm|
19 AntiyakhiyA-ikaniyanagarAbhyAM katipayayihUdIyalOkA Agatya lOkAn
prAvarttayanta tasmAt tai paulaM prastarairAghnan tEna sa mRta iti vijnjAya
nagarasya bahistam AkRSya nItavantaH| 20 kintu ziSyagaNE tasya caturdizi
tiSThati sati sa svayam utthAya punarapi nagaramadhyAM prAvizat tatparE'hani
barNabbAsahitO darbbInagaraM gatavAn| 21 tatra susaMvAdaM pracAryya
bahulOkAn ziSyAn kRtvA tau lustrAm ikaniyam AntiyakhiyAnjca parAvRtya
gatau| 22 bahuduHkhAni bhuktvApIzvararAjyaM pravESTavyam iti kAraNAd
dharmmamArgE sthAtuM vinayaM kRtvA ziSyagaNasya manaHsthairyyam
akurutAM| 23 maNPalInAM prAcInavargAn niyuja prArthanOpavAsau kRtvA
yatprabhau tE vyazvasan tasya hastE tAn samarpya 24 pisidiyAmadhyEna
pAmphuliyAdEzaM gatavantau| 25 pazcAt pargAnagaraM gatvA susaMvAdaM
pracAryya attAliyAnagaraM prasthitavantau| 26 tasmAt samudrapathEna
gatvA tAbhyAM yat karmma sampannaM tatkarma sAdhayituM yannagarE
dayAlOrIzvarasya hastE samarpitau jAtau tad AntiyakhiyAnagaraM gatavantaH|
27 tatrOpasthAya tannagarasthamaNPalIM saMgRhya svAbhyAma IzvarO

yadyat karmmakarOt tathA yEna prakArENa bhinnadEzIyalOkAn prati
vizvAsarUpadvAram amOcayad EtAn sarvvavRttAntAn tAn jnjApitavantau| 28
tatastau ziryyaiH sArddhaM tatra bahudinAni nyavasatAm|

15 yihUdAdEzAt kiyantO janA Agatya bhrAtRgaNamitthaM zikSitavanto
mUsAvyavasthayA yadi yuSmAkAM tvakchEdO na bhavati tarhi yUYaM
paritrANaM prAptuM na zakSyatha| 2 paulabarNabbau taiH saha bahUn vicArAn
vivAdAMzca kRtavantau, tatO maNPaliyanOkA EtasyAH kathAyAstattvaM jnjAtuM
yirUzAlamnagarasthAn prEritAn prAcInAMzca prati paulabarNabbAprabhRtIn
katipayajanAn prESayituM nizcayaM kRtavantaH| 3 tE maNPalyA prEritAH santaH
phaiNIkIzOmironDzAbhyAM gatvA bhinnadEzIyAnAM manaHparivarttanasya
vArttayA bhrAtRNaM paramAhlAdam ajanayan| 4 yirUzAlamyupasthAya
prEritaganEna lokaprAcInaganEna samAjEna ca samupagRhItAH santaH
svairIzvarO yAni karmmaNi kRtavAn tESAM sarvvavRttAntAn tESAM
samakSam akathayan| 5 kintu vizvAsinaH kiyantaH phirUzimatagrAhiNO loka
utthAya kathAmEtAM kathitavanto bhinnadEzIyAnAM tvakchEdaM karttuM
mUsAvyavasthAM pAlayitunjca samAdESTavyam| 6 tataH prEritA lokaprAcInAzca
tasya vivEcanAM karttuM sabhAyAM sthitavantaH| 7 bahuvicArESu jAtaSu
pitara utthAya kathitavAn, hE bhrAtarO yathA bhinnadEzIyalOkA mama mukhAt
susaMvAdaM zruttvA vizvasanti tadarthaM bahudinAt pUrvvam IzvarOsmAkAM
madhyE mAM vRtvA niyuktavAn| 8 antaryyAmIzvarO yathAsmabhyAM tathA
bhinnadEzIyEbhyaH pavitramAtmAnaM pradAya vizvAsEna tESAm antaHkaraNAni
pavitraNi kRtvA 9 tESAm asmAkanjca madhyE kimapi vizesaM na sthApayitvA
tAnadhi svayaM pramANaM dattavAn iti yUYaM jAnItha| 10 ataEvAsmAkAM
pUrvvapuruSA vayanjca svayaM yadyugasya bhAraM soPhuM na zaktAH samprati
taM ziSyagaNasya skandhESu nyasituM kuta Izvarasya parIkSAM kariSyatha? 11
prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahENa tE yathA vayamapi tathA paritrANaM prAptum
AzAM kurmmaH| 12 anantaraM barNabbApaulAbhyAm IzvarO bhinnadEzIyAnAM
madhyE yadyad Azcaryyam adbhutanjca karmma kRtavAn tadvRttAntaM tau
svamukhAbhyAm avarNayatAM sabhAsthaH sarvvE nIraV AH santaH zruttavantaH|

13 tayOH kathAyAM samAptAyAM satyAM yAkUb kathayitum ArabdhavAn
 14 hE bhrAtarO mama kathAyAm manO nidhatta| IzvaraH svanAmArthaM
 bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAm madhyAd EkaM lOkasaMghaM grahItuM matiM kRtvA yEna
 prakArENa prathamaM tAn prati kRpAvalEkanaM kRtavAn taM zimOn varNitavAn|
 15 bhaviSyadvAdibhiruktAni yAni vAkyAni taiH sArddham EtasyaikyAM bhavati
 yathA likhitamAstE| 16 sarvvESAM karmmaNAM yastu sAdhakaH paramEzvaraH|
 sa EvEdaM vadEdvAkyAM zESAH sakalamAnavAH| bhinnadEzIyalOkAzca yAvanto
 mama nAmataH| bhavanti hi suvikhyAtAstE yathA paramEzituH| 17 tatvaM samyak
 samIhantE tannimittamahaM kila| parAvRtya samAgatya dAyUdaH patitaM
 punaH| dUSyamutthApayiSyAmi tadIyaM sarvvavastu ca| patitaM punaruthApya
 sajjayiSyAmi sarvvathA|| 18 A prathamAd IzvaraH svIyAni sarvvakarmmaNAni
 jAnAti| (aiōn g165) 19 ataEva mama nivEdanamidaM bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAm
 madhyE yE janA IzvaraM prati parAvarttanta tESAmupari anyaM kamapi
 bhAraM na nyasya 20 dEvatAprasAdAzucibhakSyAM vyabhicArakarmma
 kanThasampIPanamAritaprANibhakSyAM raktabhakSyanjca EtAni parityaktuM
 likhAmaH| 21 yataH pUrvvakAlatO mUsAvyavasthApracAriNO lOkA nagarE
 nagarE santi pratvizrAmavAranjca bhajanabhavanE tasyAH pATHO bhavati|
 22 tataH paraM prEritagaNO lOkaprAcInagaNaH sarvvA maNPali ca svESAM
 madhyE barzabba nAmna vikhyAtO manOnItau kRtvA paulabarNabbAbhyAM
 sArddham AntiyakhiyAnagaraM prati prESaNam ucitaM buddhva tAbhyAM
 patraM praiSayan| 23 tasmin patrE likhitamiMda, AntiyakhiyA-suriyA-
 kilikiyAdEzasthabhinnadEzIyabhrAtRgaNaya prEritagaNasya lOkaprAcInagaNasya
 bhrAtRgaNasya ca namaskAraH| 24 vizESatO'smAkam AjnjAm aprApyApi
 kiyantO janA asmAkAM madhyAd gatvA tvakchEdO mUsAvyavasthA ca
 pAlayitavyAviti yuSmAn zikSayitvA yuSmAkAM manasAmasthairyyaM kRtvA
 yuSmAn sasandEhAn akurvvan EtAM kathAM vayam azRnma| 25 tatkAraNAd
 vayam EkamantraNAH santaH sabhAyAM sthitvA prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 nAmanimittaM mRtyumukhagatAbhyAasmAkAM 26 priyabarNabbApaulAbhyAM
 sArddhaM manOnItalOkAnAM kESAnjcid yuSmAkAM sannidhau prESaNam

ucitaM buddhavantaH| 27 atO yihUdAsIlau yuSmAn prati prESitavantaH, EtayO
 rmukhAbhyAM sarvvAM kathAM jnjAsyatha| 28 dEvatAprasAdabhakSyAM
 raktabhakSyAM galapIPanamAritaprANibhakSyAM vyabhicArakarmma cEmAni
 sarvvANi yuSmAbhistyAjyAni; EtatprayOjanIyAjnjAvyatirEkEna yuSmAkam upari
 bhAramanyaM na nyasituM pavitrasyAtmanO'smAkanjca ucitajnjAnam abhavat| 29
 ataEva tEbhyaH sarvvEbhyaH svESu rakSitESu yUyaM bhadraM karmma kariSyatha|
 yuSmAkAM maggalaM bhUyAt| 30 tE visRSTAH santa AntiyakhiyAnagara
 upasthAya lOkanivahaM saMgRhya patram adadan| 31 tatastE tatpatraM paThitvA
 sAntvanAM prApya sAnanda abhavan| 32 yihUdAsIlau ca svayaM pracArakau
 bhUtvA bhrAtRgaNaM nAnOpadizya tAn susthirAn akurutAm| 33 itthaM
 tau tatra taiH sAkAM katipayadinAni yApayitvA pazcAt prEritAnAM samIpE
 pratyAgamanArthaM tESAM sannidheH kalyANEna visRSTAvabhavatAM| 34 kintu
 silastatra sthAtuM vAnjchitavAn| 35 aparaM paulabarNabbau bahavaH ziSyAzca
 lOkAn upadizya prabhOH susaMvAdaM pracArayanta AntiyakhiyAyAM kAlaM
 yApitavantaH| 36 katipayadinESu gatESu paulO barNabbAm avadat AgacchAvAM
 yESu nagarESvIzvarasya susaMvAdaM pracAritavantau tAni sarvvanagarANi
 punargatvA bhrAtaraH kIdRzAH santIti draSTuM tAn sAkSat kurvvaH| 37 tEna
 mArkanAmna vikhyAtaM yOhanaM sagginaM karttuM barNabbA matimakarOt,
 38 kintu sa pUrvvaM tAbhyAM saha kAryyArthaM na gatvA pAmphUliyAdEzE tau
 tyaktavAn tatkAraNat paulastaM sagginaM karttum anucitaM jnjAtavAn| 39
 itthaM tayOratizayavirOdhasyOpasthitatvAt tau parasparaM pRthagabhavatAM
 tatO barNabbA mArkaM gRhItvA pOtEna kuprOpadvIpaM gatavAn; 40 kintu
 paulaH silaM manOnItaM kRtvA bhrAtRbhirIzvarAnugraHE samarpitaH san
 prasthAya 41 suriyAkilikiyAdEzAbhyAM maNPaliH sthirIkurvvan agacchat|

16 paulO darbbIlustrAnagarayOrupasthitObhavat tatra tImathiyanAmA ziSyA
 Eka AsIt; sa vizvAsinyA yihUdIyAyA yOSitO garbbhajAtaH kintu tasya
 pitAnyadEzIyalOkah| 2 sa janO lustrA-ikaniyanagarasthAnAM bhrAtRnAM
 samIpEpi sukhyAtimAn AsIt| 3 paulastaM svasagginaM karttuM matim kRtvA
 taM gRhItvA taddEzanivAsinAM yihUdIyAnAm anurOdhat tasya tvakchEdaM

kRtavAn yatastasya pitA bhinnadEzIyalOka iti sarvvairajnjAyata| 4 tataH paraM tE
 nagarE nagarE bhramitvA yirUzAlamasthaiH prEritai rOkaprAcInaizca nirUpitaM
 yad vyavasthApatraM tadanusArENAcarituM lOkEbhyastad dattavantaH| 5
 tEnaiva sarvvE dharmmasamAjAH khrISTadharmmE susthirAH santaH pratidinaM
 varddhitA abhavan| 6 tESu phrugiyAgAlAtiyAdEzamadhyEna gatESu satsu pavitra
 AtmA tAn AziyAdEzE kathAM prakAzayituM pratiSiddhavAn| 7 tathA musiyAdEza
 upasthAya bithuniyAM gantuM tairudyOgE kRtE AtmA tAn nAnvamanyata| 8
 tasmAt tE musiyAdEzaM parityajya trOyAnagaraM gatvA samupasthitAH| 9
 rAtrau paulaH svapnE dRSTavAn EkO mAkidaniyalOkastiSThan vinayaM kRtvA
 tasmai kathayati, mAkidaniyAdEzam AgatyAsmAn upakurviti| 10 tasyEtthaM
 svapnadarzanAt prabhustaddEzIyalOkAn prati susaMvAdaM pracArayitum
 asmAn AhUyatIti nizcitaM buddhvA vayaM tUrNaM mAkidaniyAdEzaM
 gantum udyOgam akurmma| 11 tataH paraM vayaM trOyAnagarAd
 prasthAya RjumArgENa sAmathrAkiyOpadvIpEna gatvA parE'hani niyApalinagara
 upasthitAH| 12 tasmAd gatvA mAkidaniyAntarvvartti rOmIyavasatisthAnaM yat
 philipInAmapradhAnanagaraM tatrOpasthAya katipayadinAni tatra sthitavantaH|
 13 vizrAmavArE nagarAd bahi rgatvA nadItaTE yatra prArthanAcAra AsIt
 tatrOpavizya samAgata nArIH prati kathAM prAcArayAma| 14 tataH
 thuyAtIrAnagarIyA dhUSarAmbaravikrAyini ludiyAnAmika yA IzvarasEvika
 yOSit zrOtrINAM madhya AsIt tayA paulOktavAkyAni yad gRhyanTE tadarthaM
 prabhustasyA manOdvAraM muktavAn| 15 ataH sA yOSit saparivArA majjita satI
 vinayaM kRtvA kathitavatI, yuSmAkAM vicArAd yadi prabhau vizvAsinI jAtAhaM
 tarhi mama gRham Agatya tiSThata| itthaM sA yatnEnAsmAn asthApayat|
 16 yasyA gaNanaya tadadhipatInAM bahudhanOpArjanaM jAtaM tAdRzI
 gaNakabhUtagrastA kAcana dAsI prArthanAsthanagamanakAla AgatyAsmAn
 sAkSat kRtavatI| 17 sAsmAkAM paulasya ca pazcAd Etya prOccaiH kathAmimAM
 kathitavatI, manuSyA EtE sarvvOparisthasyEzvarasya sEvakAH santO'smAn
 prati paritrANasya mArgaM prakAzayanti| 18 sA kanya bahudinAni tAdRzam
 akarOt tasmAt paulO duHkhitaH san mukhaM parAvartya taM bhUtamavadad,

ahaM yIzukhrISTasya nAmnA tvAmAjnjApayAmi tvamasyA bahirgaccha; tEnaiva
 tatksaNaT sa bhUtastasyA bahirgataH| 19 tataH svESAM lAbhasya pratyAZa
 viphalA jAtEti vilOkya tasyAH prabhavaH paulaM sIlanjca dhRtvAkRSya
 vicArasthAnE'dhipatInAM samIpam Anayan| 20 tataH zAsakAnAM nikaTaM
 nItvA rOmilOkA vayam asmAkAM yad vyavaharaNaM grahItum Acaritunjca
 niSiddhaM, 21 imE yihUdIyalOkAH santOpi tadEva zikSayitvA nagarE'smAkam atIva
 kalahaM kurvvanti, 22 iti kathitE sati lokanivahastayOH prAtikUlyEnOdatiSThat
 tathA zAsakAstayO rvastrANi chitvA vEtrAghAtaM karttum AjnjApayan| 23
 aparaM tE tau bahu prahAryya tvamEtau kArAM nItvA sAvadhAnaM rakSayEti
 kArArakSakam Adizan| 24 ittham AjnjAM prApya sa tAvabhyantarasthakArAM
 nItvA pAdESu pAdapAzibhi rbaddhvA sthApitAvAn| 25 atha nizIthasamayE
 paulasIlAvIzvaramuddizya prAthanaM gAnanjca kRtavantau, kArAsthitA lOkAzca
 tadazRNvan 26 tadAkasmAt mahAn bhUmikampO'bhavat tEna bhittimUlEna saha
 kArA kampitAbhUt tatksaNaT sarvvANi dvArANi muktAni jAtAni sarvvESAM
 bandhanAni ca muktAni| 27 ataEva kArArakSakO nidrAtO jAgaritvA kArAya
 dvArANi muktAni dRSTvA bandilOkAH palAyitA ityanumAya kOSat khaggaM
 bahiH kRtvAtmaghAtaM karttum udyataH| 28 kintu paulaH prOccaistamAhUya
 kathitavAn pazya vayaM sarvvE'trAsmahE, tvaM nijaprANahiMsAM mAkArSIH|
 29 tadA pradIpam AnEtum uktvA sa kampamAnaH san ullampyAbhyantaram
 Agatya paulasIlayOH pAdESu patitavAn| 30 pazcAt sa tau bahirAnIya pRSTavAn
 hE mahEcchau paritrANaM prAptuM mayA kiM karttavyaM? 31 pazcAt tau
 svagRhamAnIya tayOH sammukhE khAdyadravyANi sthApitavAn tathA sa
 svayaM tadIyAH sarvvE parivArAzcEzvarE vizvasantaH sAnandita abhavan| 32
 tasmai tasya gRhasthitasarvvalOkEbhyazca prabhOH kathAM kathitavantau| 33
 tathA rAtrEstasminnEva daNPE sa tau gRhItvA tayOH prahArANAM kSatAni
 prakSAlitavAn tataH sa svayaM tasya sarvvE pariJanAzca majjitA abhavan| 34
 pazcAt tau svagRhamAnIya tayOH sammukhE khAdyadravyANi sthApitavAn
 tathA sa svayaM tadIyAH sarvvE parivArAzcEzvarE vizvasantaH sAnandita
 abhavan| 35 dina upasthitE tau lokau mOcayEti kathAM kathayituM zAsakAH

padAtigaNaM prESitavantaH| 36 tataH kArArakSakaH paulAya tAM vArttAM
kathitavAn yuvAM tyAjayituM zAsaka lOkAna prESitavanta idAnIM yuvAM bahi
rbhUtvA kuzalEna pratiSThEtAM| 37 kintu paulastAn avadat rOmilOkayOrAvayOH
kamapi dOSam na nizcitya sarvvESAM samakSam AvAM kazayA tAPayitvA
kArAyAM baddhavanta idAnIM kimAvAM guptaM vistrakSyanti? tanna bhaviSyati,
svayamAgatyAvAM bahiH kRtvA nayantu| 38 tadA padAtibhiH zAsakEbhya
EtadvArttAyAM kathitAyAM tau rOmilOkAviti kathAM zrutvA tE bhItAH 39
santastayOH sannidhimAgatya vinayam akurvvan aparaM bahiH kRtvA nagarAt
prasthAtuM prArthitavantaH| 40 tatastau kArAyA nirgatya ludiyAyA gRhaM
gatavantau tatra bhrAtRgaNaM sAKSatkRtya tAn sAntvayitvA tasmAt sthAnAt
prasthitau|

17 paulasIlau AmphipalyApallOniyAnagarAbhyAM gatvA yatra yihUdIyAnAM
bhajanabhavanamEkam AstE tatra thiSalanIkInagara upasthitau| 2 tadA
paulaH svAcArAnusArENa tESAM samIpaM gatvA vizrAmavAratrayE taiH
sArddhaM dharmmapustakIyakathAyA vicAraM kRtavAn| 3 phalataH khrISTEna
duHkhabhOgaH karttavayaH zmazAnadutthAnanjca karttavayaM yuSmAkaM
sannidhau yasya yIzOH prastAvaM karOmi sa IzvarENAbhiSiktaH sa EtAH
kathAH prakAzya pramANaM datvA sthirIkRtavAn| 4 tasmAt tESAM
katipayajana anyadEzIyA bahavO bhaktalOkA bahyaH pradhAnanAryyazca
vizvasya paulasIlayOH pazcAdgAminO jAtAH| 5 kintu vizvAsahInA yihUdIyalOkA
IrSyayA paripUrNAH santo haTaTsya katinayalampaTalOkAn sagginaH kRtvA
janatayA nagaramadhyE mahAkalaham kRtvA yAsOnO gRham Akramya prEritAn
dhRtvA lokanivahasya samIpam AnEtum cESTitavantaH| 6 tESAmuddEzam
aprApya ca yAsOnaM katipayAn bhrAtRMzca dhRtvA nagarAdhipatInAM
nikaTamAnIya prOccaiH kathitavantO yE manuSyA jagadudvATitavantaste
'trApyupasthitAH santi, 7 Esa yAsOn AtithyaM kRtvA tAn gRhItavAn| yIzunAmaka
EkO rAjastiti kathayantaste kaisarasyAjnjAviruddhaM karmma kurvvati| 8 tESAM
kathAmimAM zrutvA lokanivahO nagarAdhipatayazca samudvigna abhavan|
9 tadA yAsOnastadanyESAnjca dhanadaNPam gRhItvA tAn parityaktavantaH|

10 tataH paraM bhrAtRgaNO rajanyAM paulasIlau zIghraM birayAnagaraM
 prESitavAn tau tatrOpasthAya yihUdIyAnAM bhajanabhavanaM gatavantau|
 11 tatrasthA lOkAH thiSalanIkIsthalOkEbhyO mahAtmAna Asan yata itthaM
 bhavati na vEtI jnjAtuM dinE dinE dharmmagranthasyAlOcanAM kRtvA svairaM
 kathAm agRhlan| 12 tasmAd anEkE yihUdIyA anyadEzIyAnAM mAnyA striyaH
 puruSAzcAnEkE vyazvasan| 13 kintu birayAnagarE paulEnEzvarIyA kathA
 pracAryyata iti thiSalanIkIsthA yihUdIyA jnjAtvA tatsthAnamapyAgatya lOkAnAM
 kupravRttim ajanayan| 14 ataEva tasmAt sthAnAt samudrENa yAntIti darzayitvA
 bhrAtaraH kSipraM paulaM prAhiNvan kintu sIlatImathiyau tatra sthitavantau|
 15 tataH paraM paulasya mArgadarzakAstam AthInInagara upasthApayan
 pazcAd yuvAM tUrNam Etat sthAnaM AgamiSyathaH sIlatImathiyau pratImAm
 AjnjAM prApya tE pratyAgataH| 16 paula AthInInagarE tAvapEkSyA tiSThan
 tannagaraM pratimAbhiH paripUrNaM dRSTvA santaptahRdayO 'bhavat| 17
 tataH sa bhajanabhavanE yAn yihUdIyAn bhaktalOkAMzca haTTE ca yAn
 apazyat taiH saha pratidinaM vicAritavAn| 18 kintvipikUrIyamatagrahiNaH
 stOyikIyamatagrAhiNazca kiyantO janAstEna sArddhaM vyavadanta| tatra kEcId
 akathayan ESa vAcAlaH kiM vaktum icchati? aparE kEcId ESa janaH kESAnjcid
 vidEzIyadEvAnAM pracAraka ityanumIyatE yataH sa yIzum utthitinjca pracArayat|
 19 tE tam arEyapAganAma vicArasthAnam AnIya prAvOcan idaM yannavInaM
 mataM tvaM prAcIkaza idaM kIdRzaM Etad asmAn zrAvaya; 20 yAmimAm
 asambhavadakathAm asmAkaM karNagOcarIkRtavAn asyA bhAvArthaH ka iti
 vayaM jnjAtum icchAmaH| 21 tadAthInInivAsinastannagarapravAsinazca kEvaLaM
 kasyAzcana navInakathAyAH zravanENa pracAraNENa ca kAlam ayApayan| 22
 paulO'rEyapAgasya madhyE tiSThan EtAM kathAM pracAritavAn, hE AthInIyalOkA
 yUyaM sarvvathA dEvapUjAyAm AsaktA ityaha pratyakSaM pazyAmi| 23 yataH
 paryyaTanakAlE yuSmAkaM pUjanIyAni pazyan 'avijnAtEzvarAya' EtallipiyuktAM
 yajnjavEdImEkAM dRSTavAn; atO na viditvA yaM pUjayadhvE tasyaiva tatvaM
 yuSmAn prati pracArayAmi| 24 jagatO jagatsthAnAM sarvvavastUnAnjca sraSTA ya
 IzvaraH sa svargapRthivyOrEkAdhipatiH san karanirmmitamandirESu na nivasati;

25 sa Eva sarvvEbhyO jIvanaM prANAn sarvvasAmagRIzca pradadAti; ataEva sa kasyAzcit sAmagyrA abhAvahEtO rmanuSyANAM hastaiH sEvitO bhavatIti na| 26 sa bhUmaNPale nivAsArtham EkasmAt zONitAt sarvvAn manuSyAn sRSTvA tESAM pUrvvanirUpitasamayaM vasatisImAnjca niracinOt; 27 tasmAt lokaiH kEnApi prakArENa mRgayitvA paramEzvarasya tatvaM prAptuM tasya gavESaNaM karaNIyam| 28 kintu so'smAkaM kasmAccidapi dUrE tiSThatIti nahi, vayaM tEna nizvasanaprazvasanagamanAgamanaprANadhAraNani kurmmaH, punazca yuSmAkamEva katipayAH kavayaH kathayanti 'tasya vaMzA vayaM smO hi' iti| 29 ataEva yadi vayam Izvarasya vaMzA bhavAmastarhi manuSyai rvidyayA kauzalEna ca takSitaM svarNaM rUpyaM dRSad vaiTESAmIzvaratvam asmAbhi rna jnjAtavyaM| 30 tESAM pUrvvIyalOkAnAm ajnjAnatAM pratIzvarO yadyapi nAvAdhatta tathApIdAnIM sarvvatra sarvvAn manaH parivarttayitum AjnjApayati, 31 yataH svaniyuktEna puruSENa yadA sa pRthivIsthAnAM sarvvalOkAnAM vicAraM kariSyati taddinaM nyarUpayat; tasya zmazAnOtthApanEna tasmin sarvvEbhyaH pramANaM prAdAt| 32 tada zmazAnAd utthAnasya kathAM zrutvA kECid upAhaman, kECidavadan EnAM kathAM punarapi tvattaH zrOSyAmaH| 33 tataH paulastESAM samIpAt prasthitavAn| 34 tathApi kECillokAstEna sArddhaM militvA vyazvasan tESAM madhyE 'rEYapAgIyadinyasiyO dAmArInAmA kAcinnArI kiyantO narAzcAsan|

18 tadghaTanAtaH paraM paula AthInInagarAd yAtrAM kRtvA karinthanagaram Agacchat| 2 tasmin samayE klaudiyaH sarvvAn yihUdIyAn rOmAnagaraM vihAya gantum AjnjApayat, tasmAt priskillAnAmna jAyayA sArddham itAliyAdEzAt kinjcitpUrvvam Agamat yaH pantadEzE jAta AkkilaNaMa yihUdIyalokaH paulastaM sAKSat prApya tayOH samIpamitavAn| 3 tau dUSyanirmmANajIvinau, tasmAt parasparam EkavRttikatvAt sa tAbhyAM saha uSitvA tat karmmAkarOt| 4 paulaH prativizRAmavARAma bhajanabhavanaM gatvA vicAraM kRtvA yihUdIyAn anyadEzIyAMzca pravRttiM grAhitavAn| 5 sIlatImathiyayO rmAkidanIyAdEzAt samEtayOH satOH paula uttaptamanA bhUtva yIzuriZvarENAbhiSikto bhavatIti pramANaM yihUdIyAnAM samIpE prAdAt| 6 kintu tE 'tIva virOdhaM vidhAya

pASaNPIyakathAM kathitavantastataH paulO vastraM dhunvan EtAM kathAM
 kathitavAn, yuSmAkaM zONitapAtAparAdhO yuSmAn pratyEva bhavatu, tEnAhaM
 niraparAdhO 'dyArabhya bhinnadEzIyAnAM samIpaM yAmi| 7 sa tasmAt prasthAya
 bhajanabhavanasamIpasthasya yustanAmna Izvarabhaktasya bhinnadEzIyasya
 nivEzanaM prAvizat| 8 tataH krISpanAmA bhajanabhavanAdhipatiH saparivAraH
 prabhau vyazvasIt, karinthanagarIyA bahavO lOkAzca samAkarNya vizvasya
 majjitA abhavan| 9 kSaNaDayAM prabhuH paulaM darzanaM datvA bhASitavAn,
 mA bhaisIH, mA nirasIH kathAM pracAraya| 10 ahaM tvayA sArddham Asa
 hiMsArthaM kOpi tvAM spraSTuM na zakSyati nagarE'smin madIyA loka
 bahava AsatE| 11 tasmAt paulastannagarE prAyENa sArddhavatsaraparyyantaM
 samsthAyEzvarasya kathAM upAdizat| 12 gAlliyanAmA kazcid AkhAyAdEzasya
 prAPvivaKaH samabhavat, tatO yihUdIyA EkavAkyAH santaH paulam Akramya
 vicArasthAnaM nItvA 13 mAnuSa ESa vyavasthAya viruddham IzvarabhajanaM
 karttuM lOkAn kupravRttiM grAhayatIti nivEditavantaH| 14 tataH paulE
 pratyuttaraM dAtum udyatE sati gAlliyA yihUdIyAn vyAharat, yadi kasyacid
 anyAyasya vAtizayaduSTatAcaraNasya vicArO'bhaviSyat tarhi yuSmAkaM
 kathA mayA sahanIyAbhaviSyat| 15 kintu yadi kEvalaM kathAyA vA nAmnO
 vA yuSmAkaM vyavasthAya vivAdO bhavati tarhi tasya vicAramahaM na
 kariSyAmi, yUyAM tasya mImAMsAM kuruta| 16 tataH sa tAn vicArasthAnAd
 dUrIkRtavAn| 17 tadA bhinnadEzIyAH sOsthininAmAnaM bhajanabhavanasya
 pradhAnAdhipatiM dhRtvA vicArasthAnasya sammukhE prAharaN tathApi gAlliyA
 tESu sarvvakarmmasu na manO nyadadhAt| 18 paulastatra punarbahudinAni
 nyavasat, tatO bhrAtRgaNAd visarjanaM prApya kinjcanavratanimittaM
 kiMkriyAnagarE ziro muNPayitvA priskillAkkilAbhyAM sahitO jalapathEna
 suriyAdEzaM gatavAn| 19 tata iphiSanagara upasthAya tatra tau visRjya svayaM
 bhajanabhavanaM pravizya yihUdIyaiH saha vicAritavAn| 20 tE svaiH sArddhaM
 punaH katipayadinAni sthAtuM taM vyanayan, sa tadanurarIkRtya kathAMetAM
 kathitavAn, 21 yirUZAlami AgAmyutsavapAlanArthaM mayA gamanIyAM; pazcAd
 IzvarEcchAyAM jAtAyAM yuSmAkaM samIpaM pratyAgamiSyAmi| tataH paraM sa

tai rvisRSTaH san jalapathEna iphiSanagarAt prasthitavAn| 22 tataH kaisariyAm upasthitaH san nagaram gatvA samAjaM namaskRtya tasmAd AntiyakhiyAnagaraM prasthitavAn| 23 tatra kiyatkAlaM yApayitvA tasmAt prasthAya sarvvESAM ziSyANAM manAMsi susthirANi kRtvA kramazO galAtiyAphrugiyAdEzayO rbhramitvA gataVAn| 24 tasminnEva samayE sikandariyAnagarE jAta ApallOnAmA zAstravit suvaktA yihUdIya EkO jana iphiSanagaram AgataVAn| 25 sa zikSitaprabhumArgO manasOdyOGI ca san yOhanO majjanamAtraM jnjAtvA yathArthatayA prabhOH kathAM kathayan samupAdizat| 26 ESa janO nirbhayativEna bhajanabhavanE kathayitum ArabdhavAn, tataH priskillAkkilau tasyOpadEzakathAM nizamyA taM svayOH samIpam AnIya zuddharUpENEzvarasya kathAm abOdhayatAm| 27 pazcAt sa AkhAyAdEzaM gantuM matiM kRtavAn, tadA tatratyAH ziSyagaNO yathA taM gRhIAti tadarthaM bhrAtRgaNENa samAzvasya patrE likhitE sati, ApallAstrOpasthitaH san anugrahENa pratyayinAM bahUpakArAn akarOt, 28 phalatO yIzurabhiSiktastrAtEti zAstrapramANaM datvA prakAzarUpENa pratipannaM kRtvA yihUdIyAn niruttarAn kRtavAn|

19 karinthanagara ApallasaH sthitikAlE paula uttarapradEzairAgacchan iphiSanagaram upasthitavAn| tatra katipayaziSyAn sAkSat prApya tAn apRcchat, 2 yUyaM vizvasya pavitramAtmAnaM prAptA na vA? tatastE pratyavadan pavitra AtmA diyatE ityasmAbhiH zrutamapi nahi| 3 tadA sA'vadat tarhi yUyaM kEna majjitA abhavata? tE'kathayan yOhanO majjanEna| 4 tadA paula uktavAn itaH paraM ya upasthAsyati tasmin arthata yIzukhrISTE vizvasitavyamityuktvA yOhan manaHparivarttanAsUcakEna majjanEna jaLE lOkAn amajjayat| 5 tAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA tE prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya nAmna majjitA abhavan| 6 tataH paulEna tESAM gAtrESu karE'rpitE tESAmupari pavitra AtmAvarUPhavAn, tasmAt tE nAnAdEzIyA bhASA bhaviSyatkathAzca kathitavantaH| 7 tE prAyENa dvAdazajana Asan| 8 paulO bhajanabhavanaM gatvA prAyENa mAsatrayam Izvarasya rAjyasya vicAraM kRtvA lOkAn pravartya sAhasEna kathAmakathayat| 9 kintu kaThinAntaHkaraNatvAt kiyantO janA na vizvasya sarvvESAM samakSam Etatpathasya nindAM karttuM pravRttAH, ataH paulastESAM samIpAt prasthAya ziSyagaNaM pRthakkRtvA

pratyahaM turAnnanAmnaH kasyacit janasya pAThazAlAyAM vicAraM kRtavAn|
 10 itthaM vatsaradvayaM gataM tasmAd AziyAdEzanivAsinaH sarvvE yihUdIyA
 anyadEzIyalOkAzca prabhO ryIzOH kathAM azrauSan| 11 paulEna ca Izvara
 EtAdRzAnyadbhutAni karmmANi kRtavAn 12 yat paridhEyE gAtramArjanavastre
 vA tasya dEhAt pIPitalOkAnAM samIpam AnItE tE nirAmayA jAtA apavitrA
 bhUtAzca tEbhyO bahirgatavantaH| 13 tadA dEzATanakAriNaH kiyantO
 yihUdIyA bhUtApasAriNO bhUtagrastanOkAnAM sannidhau prabhE ryIzO
 rnAma japtvA vAkyamidam avadan, yasya kathAM paulaH pracArayati
 tasya yIzO rnAmnA yuSmAn AjnjApayAmaH| 14 skivanAmnO yihUdIyAnAM
 pradhAnayAjakasya saptabhiH puttaistathA kRtE sati 15 kazcid apavitrO bhUtAH
 pratyuditavAn, yIzuM jAnAmi paulanjca paricinOmi kintu kE yUyaM? 16 ityuktvA
 sOpavitrabhUtagrastO manuSyO lamphaM kRtvA tESAmupari patitvA balEna
 tAn jitavAn, tasmAtte nagnAH kSatAggAzca santastasmAd gEhAt palAyanta| 17
 sA vAg iphiSanagaranivAsinasaM sarvvESAM yihUdIyAnAM bhinnadEzIyAnAM
 lOkAnAnjca zravOgOcarIbhUtA; tataH sarvvE bhayaM gatAH prabhO ryIzO rnAmnO
 yazO 'varddhata| 18 yESAManEkESAM lOkAnAM pratItirajAyata ta Agatya svaiH
 kRtAH kriyAH prakAzarUpENAggIkRtavantaH| 19 bahavO mAyAkarmmakAriNaH
 svasvagranthAn AnIya rAzIkRtya sarvvESAM samakSam adAhayan, tatO gaNanAM
 kRtvAbudhyanta panjcAyutarUpyamudrAmUlyapustakAni dagdhAni| 20 itthaM
 prabhOH kathA sarvvadEzaM vyApya prabala jAtA| 21 sarvvESvEtESu karmmasu
 sampannESu satsu paulO mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzAbhyAM yirUzAlamaM gantuM
 matiM kRtvA kathitavAn tatsthAnaM yAtrAyAM kRtAyAM satyAM mayA
 rOmAnagaraM draSTavyaM| 22 svAnugatalOkAnAM tImathiyErAstau dvau janau
 mAkidaniyAdEzaM prati prahitya svayam AziyAdEzE katipayadinAni sthitavAn| 23
 kintu tasmin samayE matE'smin kalahO jAtAH| 24 tatKaraNamidaM, arttimIdEvyA
 rUpyamandiranirmmANEna sarvvESAM zilpinAM yathESTalAbham ajanayat yO
 dImItriyanAmA nAPIndhamaH 25 sa tAn tatkarmmajIvinaH sarvvalOkAMzca
 samAhUya bhASitavAn hE mahEcchA EtEna mandiranirmmANEnAsmAkaM jIvika
 bhavati, Etad yUyaM vittha; 26 kintu hastanirmmitEzvarA IzvarA nahi paulanAmnA

kEnacijjanEna kathAmimAM vyAhRtya kEvalEphiSanagarE nahi prAyENa
 sarvvasmin AziyAdEzE pravRttiM grAhayitvA bahulOkAnAM zEmuSI parAvarttitA,
 Etad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatE zrUyatE ca| 27 tEnAsmAkaM vAnijyasya sarvvathA hAnEH
 sambhavanaM kEvalamiti nahi, AziyAdEzasthai rvA sarvvajagatsthai rOkaiH pUjyA
 yArtimI mahAdEvI tasyA mandirasyAvajnjAnasya tasyA aizvaryyasya nAzasya
 ca sambhAvanA vidyatE| 28 EtAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA tE mahAkrOdhanvitAH
 santa uccaiHkAraM kathitavanta iphiSIyAnAm arttimI dEvI mahatI bhavati|
 29 tataH sarvvanaagaraM kalahEna paripUrNamabhavat, tataH paraM tE
 mAkidanIyagAyAristArkhanAmAnau paulasya dvau sahacarau dhRtvaikacitta
 raggabhUmiM javEna dhAvitavantaH| 30 tataH paulO lOkAnAM sannidhiM yAtum
 udyataVan kintu ziSyagaNastaM vAritavan| 31 paulasyatmIyA AziyAdEzasthAH
 katipayAH pradhAnalOkAstasya samIpaM naramEkaM prESya tvaM raggabhUmiM
 mAgA iti nyavEdayan| 32 tatO nAnAlOkAnAM nAnAkathAkathanAt sabhA vyAkula
 jAta kiM kArANAd EtAvatI janatAbhavat Etad adhikai rOkai rnAjnjAyI| 33 tataH
 paraM janatAmadhyAd yihUdIyairbahiSkRtaH sikandarO hastEna sagkEtaM
 kRtvA lOkEbhya uttaraM dAtumudyataVan, 34 kintu sa yihUdIyalOkA iti nizcite
 sati iphiSIyAnAm arttimI dEvI mahatIti vAkyaM prAyENa panjca danPAN
 yAvad EkasvarENa lOkanivahaiH prOktaM| 35 tatO nagarAdhipatistAn sthirAn
 kRtvA kathitavan hE iphiSAyAH sarvvE lOkA AkarNayata, artimImahAdEvya
 mahAdEvAt patitAyAstatpratimAyAzca pUjanama iphiSanagarasthAH sarvvE
 lOkAH kurvvanti, Etat kE na jAnanti? 36 tasmAd EtatpratikUlaM kEpi kathayituM
 na zaknuvanti, iti jnjAtvA yuSmAbhiH susthiratvEna sthAtavyam avivicya kimapi
 karmma na karttavyanjca| 37 yAn EtAn manuSyAn yUyamatra samAnayata tE
 mandiradravyApahArakA yuSmAkaM dEvya nindakAzca na bhavanti| 38 yadi
 kanjcana prati dImItriyasya tasya sahAyAnAnjca kAcid Apatti rvidyatE tarhi
 pratinidhilOkA vicArasthAnanjca santi, tE tat sthAnaM gatvA uttarapratyuttarE
 kurvvantu| 39 kintu yuSmAkaM kAcidaparA kathA yadi tiSThati tarhi niyamitAyAM
 sabhAyAM tasya niSpatti rbhaviSyati| 40 kintvEtasya virOdhasyOttaraM yEna
 dAtuM zaknum EtAdRzasya kasyacit kArANasyAbhAvAd adyatanaghaTanAhEtO

rAjadrOhiNAmivAsmAkam abhiyOgO bhaviSyatIti zagkA vidyatE| 41 iti kathayitvA
sa sabhAsthAlOkAn visRSTavAn|

20 itthaM kalahE nivRttE sati paulaH ziSyagaNam AhUya visarjanaM prApya
mAkidaniyAdEzaM prasthitavAn| 2 tEna sthAnEna gacchan taddEzIyAn
ziSyAn bahUpadizya yUnAnIyadEzam upasthitavAn| 3 tatra mAsatrayaM
sthitvA tasmAt suriyAdEzaM yAtum udyataH, kintu yihUdIyAstaM hantum
guptA atiSThan tasmAt sa punarapi mAkidaniyAmArgENa pratyAgantuM
matiM kRtavAn| 4 birayAnagarIyasOpAtraH thiSalanIkIyAristArkhasikundau
darbbOnagarIyagAyatImathiyau AziyAdEzIyatukhikatrapihau ca tEna sArddhaM
AziyAdEzaM yAvad gatavantaH| 5 EtE sarvvE 'grasarAH santo 'smAn apEkSyA
trOyAnagarE sthitavantaH| 6 kiNvazUnyapUpOtsavadinE ca gatE sati vayaM
philipInagarAt tOyapathEna gatvA pancabhi rdinaistrOyAnagaram upasthAya
tatra saptadinAnyavAtiSThAma| 7 saptAhasya prathamadinE pUpAn bhaMktu
ziSyESu militESu paulaH paradinE tasmAt prasthAtum udyataH san tadahni
prAyENa kSapAyA yAmadvayaM yAvat ziSyEbhyO dharmmakathAm akathayat| 8
uparisthE yasmin prakOSThE sabhAM kRtvAsan tatra bahavaH pradIpAH prAjvalan|
9 utukhanAmA kazcana yuvA ca vAtAyana upavizan ghOrataranidrAgrasto
'bhUt tada paulEna bahukSaNaM kathAyAM pracAritAyAM nidrAmagnaH
sa tasmAd uparisthatRtIyaprakOSThAd apatat, tato lOkAstaM mRtakalpaM
dhRtvOdatOlayan| 10 tataH paulO'varuhya tasya gAtrE patitvA taM kroPE nidhAya
kathitavAn, yUyaM vyAkula mA bhUta nAyaM prANai rviyuktaH| 11 pazcAt sa
punazcOpari gatvA pUpAn bhaMktvA prabhAtaM yAvat kathOpakathanE kRtvA
prasthitavAn| 12 tE ca taM jIvantaM yuvAnaM gRhItvA gatvA paramApyAyita
jAtAH| 13 anantaraM vayaM pOtenAgrasarA bhUtvAsmanagaram uttIryya paulaM
grahituM matim akurmma yataH sa tatra padbhyAM vrajituM matiM kRtvEti
nirUpitavAn| 14 tasmAt tatrAsmAbhiH sArddhaM tasmin militE sati vayaM taM
nItvA mitulinyupadvIpaM prAptavantaH| 15 tasmAt pOtaM mOcayitvA parE'hani
khiyOpadvIpasya sammukhaM labdhavantastasmAd EkEnAhna sAmOpadvIpaM
gatvA pOtaM lAgayitvA trOgulliyE sthitvA parasmin divasE milItanagaram

upAtiSThAma| 16 yataH paula AzyAdEzE kAlaM yApayitum nAbhilaSan
 iphiSanagaraM tyaktvA yAtuM mantraNAM sthirkRtavAn; yasmAd yadi sAdhyaM
 bhavati tarhi nistArOtsavasya panjCazattamadinE sa yirUzAlamyupasthAtuM
 matiM kRtavAn| 17 paulO militAd iphiSaM prati lokaM prahitya samAjasya
 prAcInAn AhUyAnItavAn| 18 tESu tasya samIpam upasthitESu sa tEbhya
 imAM kathAM kathitavAn, aham AzyAdEzE prathamAgamanam ArabhyAdya
 yAvad yuSmAkAM sannidhau sthitvA sarvvasamayE yathAcaritavAn tad
 yUyaM jAnItha; 19 phalataH sarvvathA namramanAH san bahuzrupAtEna
 yihudIyAnAm kumantraNAjAtanAnAparIkSAbhiH prabhOH sEvAmakaravaM|
 20 kAmapi hitakathAM na gOpAyitavAn tAM pracAryya saprakAzaM gRHe
 gRHe samupadizyEzvaraM prati manaH parAvarttanIyaM prabhau yIzukhrISTE
 vizvasanIyaM 21 yihUdIyAnAm anyadEzIyalOkAnAnjca samIpa EtAdRzaM
 sAkSyAM dadAmi| 22 pazyata sAmpratam AtmanAkRSTaH san yirUzAlamnagarE
 yAtrAM karOmi, tatra mAmprati yadyad ghaTiSyatE tAnyahaM na jAnAmi;
 23 kintu mayA bandhanaM kIEzazca bhOktavya iti pavitra AtmA nagarE
 nagarE pramANaM dadAti| 24 tathApi taM kIEzamahaM tRNaya na manyE;
 IzvarasyAnugrahaviSayakasya susaMvAdasya pramANaM dAtuM, prabhO ryIzOH
 sakAzAda yasyAH sEvAyAH bhAraM prApnavaM tAM sEvAM sAdhayituM
 sAnandaM svamArgaM samApayitunjca nijaprANAnapi priyAn na manyE| 25
 adhuna pazyata yESAM samIpE'ham IzvarIyarAjyasya susaMvAdaM pracAryya
 bhramaNaM kRtavAn EtAdRza yUyaM mama vadanaM puna rdraSTuM
 na prApsyatha EtadapyahaM jAnAmi| 26 yuSmabhyam aham Izvarasya
 sarvvAn AdEzAn prakAzayituM na nyavarttE| 27 ahaM sarvvESAM lokaNAM
 raktapAtadOSad yannirdOSa sE tasyAdya yuSmAn sAkSiNaH karOmi| 28
 yUyaM svESu tathA yasya vrajasyAdhyakSan AtmA yuSmAn vidhAya nyayugkta
 tatsarvvasmin sAvadhAna bhavata, ya samAjanjca prabhu rnijaraktamUlyEna
 krItavAna tam avata, 29 yato mayA gamanE kRtaEva durjayA vRka
 yuSmAkAM madhyaM pravizya vrajaM prati nirdayatAm AcariSyanti, 30
 yuSmAkamEva madhyAdapi loka utthAya ziSyagaNam apahantuM viparItam

upadEkSyantItyahaM jAnAmi| 31 iti hEtO ryUyaM sacaitanyAH santastiSTata,
 ahanjca sAzrupAtaH san vatsaratrayaM yAvad divAnizaM pratijanaM bOdhayituM
 na nyavarttE tadapi smarata| 32 idAnIM hE bhrAtarO yuSmAkaM niSThaM
 janayituM pavitrIkRtalOkAnAM madhyE'dhikAranjca dAtuM samarthO ya
 IzvarastasyAnugrahasya yO vAdazca tayOrubhayO ryuSmAn samArpayam| 33
 kasyApi svarNaM rUpyaM vastraM vA prati mayA lobhO na kRtaH| 34 kintu mama
 matsahacaralOkAnAnjcAvazyakavyayAya madiyamidaM karadvayam azrAmyad
 Etad yUyaM jAnItha| 35 anEna prakArENa grahaNad dAnaM bhadramiti yadvAkyam
 prabhu ryIzuH kathitavAn tat smarttuM daridralOkAnAmupakArArthaM zramaM
 karttunjca yuSmAkam ucitam EtatsarvvaM yuSmAnaham upadiSTavAn| 36 EtAM
 kathAM kathayitvA sa jAnunI pAtayitvA sarvaiH saha prArthayata| 37 tEna tE
 krandrantaH 38 puna rmama mukhaM na drakSyatha vizESata ESA yA katha
 tEnAkathi tatKaraNAt zOkAM vilApanjca kRtvA kaNThaM dhRtvA cumbitavantaH|
 pazcAt tE taM pOtaM nItavantaH|

21 tai rvisRSTAH santo vayaM pOtaM bAhayitvA RjumArgENa kOSam
 upadvIpam Agatya parE'hani rOdiyOpadvIpam AgacchAma tatastasmAt
 pAtArAyAm upAtiSThAma| 2 tatra phainlkiyAdEzagAminam pOtamEkaM prApya
 tamAruhya gatavantaH| 3 kuprOpadvIpam dRSTvA taM savyadizi sthApayitvA
 suriyAdEzaM gatvA pOtasthadravyANYavarOhayituM sOranagarE lAgitavantaH|
 4 tatra ziSyagaNasya sAkSAtkaraNaya vayaM tatra saptadinAni sthitavantaH
 pazcAttE pavitrENAtmanA paulaM vyAharan tvaM yirUzAlamnagaraM mA
 gamaH| 5 tatastESu saptasu dinESu yApitESu satsu vayaM tasmAt sthAnAt
 nijavartmanA gatavantaH, tasmAt tE sabAlavRddhavanitA asmAbhiH saha
 nagarasya parisaraparyyantam AgataH pazcAdvayaM jaladhitaTE jAnupAtaM
 prArthayAmahi| 6 tataH parasparaM visRSTAH santo vayaM pOtaM gatAstE
 tu svasvagRhaM pratyAgatavantaH| 7 vayaM sOranagarAt nAvA prasthAya
 talimAyinagaram upAtiSThAma tatrAsmAkAM samudrIyamArgasyAntO'bhavat
 tatra bhrAtRgaNaM namaskRtya dinamEkaM taiH sArddham uSatavantaH| 8
 parE 'hani paulastasya sagginO vayanjca pratiSThamAnAH kaisariyAnagaram

Agatya susaMvAdapracArakAnAM saptajanAnAM philipanAmna Ekasya gRhaM
 pravizyAvatiSThAma| 9 tasya catasrO duhitarO'nUPhA bhaviSyadvAdinya
 Asan| 10 tatrAsmAsu bahudinAni prOSitESu yihUdIyadEzAd AgatyAgAbanAma
 bhaviSyadvAdI samupasthitavAn| 11 sOsmAkaM samIpamEtya paulasya
 kaTibandhanaM gRhItvA nijahastApAdAn baddhvA bhASitavAn yasyEdaM
 kaTibandhanaM taM yihUdIyalOkA yirUzAlamanagara itthaM baddhvA
 bhinnadEzIyAnAM karESu samarpayiSyantIti vAKyaM pavitra AtmA kathayati| 12
 EtAdRzIM kathAM zrutvA vayaM tannagaravAsinO bhrAtarazca yirUzAlamaM na
 yAtuM paulaM vyanayAmahi; 13 kintu sa pratyAvAdIt, yUyaM kiM kurutha?
 kiM krandanEna mamAntaHkaraNaM vidIrNaM kariSyatha? prabhO ryIzO
 rnAmnO nimittaM yirUzAlami baddhO bhavituM kEvala tanna prANAn dAtumapi
 sasajjOsmi| 14 tEnAsmAkaM kathAyAm agRhItAyAm Izvarasya yathEcchA tathaiva
 bhavatvityuktvA vayaM nirasyAma| 15 parE'hani pAthEyadravyANi gRhItvA
 yirUzAlamaM prati yAtrAm akurmma| 16 tataH kaisariyAnagaranivAsinaH
 katipayAH ziSyA asmAbhiH sArddham itvA kRpriyEna mnAsannAmnA yEna
 prAcInaziSyEna sArddham asmAbhi rvastavyaM tasya samIpam asmAn nItavantaH|
 17 asmAsu yirUzAlamyupasthitESu tatrasthabhrAtRgaNO'smAn AhlAdEna
 gRhItavAn| 18 parasmin divasE paulE'smAbhiH saha yAkUbO gRhaM praviSTE
 lokaprAcInAH sarvvE tatra pariSadi saMsthitAH| 19 anantaraM sa tAn natvA
 svIyapracAraNEna bhinnadEzIyAn pratIzvarO yAni karmmANi sAdhitavAn
 tadIyAM kathAm anukramAt kathitavAn| 20 iti zrutvA tE prabhuM dhanyaM prOcya
 vAKyamidam abhASanta, hE bhrAta ryihUdIyAnAM madhyE bahusahasrANi loka
 vizvAsina AsatE kintu tE sarvvE vyavasthAmataAcAriNa Etat pratyakSaM pazyasi|
 21 zizUnAM tvakchEdanAdyAcaraNaM pratiSidhya tvaM bhinnadEzanivAsinO
 yihUdIyalOkAn mUsAvAKyam azraddhAtum upadizasIti taiH zrutamasti| 22
 tvamatrAgatOsIti vArttAM samAkarNya jananivahO militvAvazyamEvAgamiSyati;
 ataEva kiM karaNIyam? atra vayaM mantrayitvA samupAyaM tvAM vadAmastaM
 tvamAcara| 23 vrataM karttuM kRtasagkalpA yE'smAMka catvArO mAnavAH
 santi 24 tAn gRhItvA taiH sahitaH svaM zuciM kuru tathA tESAM zirOmuNPanE

yO vyayO bhavati taM tvaM dEhi| tathA kRtE tvadIyAcArE yA janazruti
 rjAyatE sAlIkA kintu tvaM vidhiM pAlayan vyavasthAnusArENEvAcarasIti
 tE bhOtsantE| 25 bhinnadEzIyAnAM vizvAsilOkAnAM nikaTE vayaM
 patraM likhitvEtthaM sthirIkRtavantaH, dEvaprasAdabhOjanaM raktaM
 galapIPanamAritaprANibhOjanaM vyabhicArazcaitEbhyaH svarakSaNavyatirEkENa
 tESAmanyavidhipAlanaM karaNIyaM na| 26 tataH paulastAn mAnuSAnAdAya
 parasmin divase taiH saha zuci rbhUtvA mandiraM gatvA zaucakarmmaNO
 dinESu sampUrNESu tESAm EkaikArthaM naivEdyAdyutsargo bhaviSyatIti
 jnjAptavAn| 27 tESu saptasu dinESu samAptakalpESu AziyAdEzanivAsinO
 yihUdIyAstaM madhyEmandiraM vilOkya jananivahasya manaHsu kupravRttiM
 janayitvA taM dhRtvA 28 prOccaiH prAvOcan, hE isrAyElloKAH sarvvE
 sAhAyyaM kuruta| yO manuja EtESAM lokAnAM mUsAvyavasthAyA Etasya
 sthAnasyApi viparItaM sarvvatra sarvvAn zikSayati sa ESaH; vizESataH sa
 bhinnadEzIyalOkAn mandiram AnIya pavitrasthAnamEtad apavitrakarmOt|
 29 pUrvvaM tE madhyEnagaram iphiSanagarIyaM traphimaM paulEna sahitaM
 dRSTavanta EtasmAt paulastaM mandiramadhyam Anayad ityanvamimata| 30
 ataEva sarvvasmin nagarE kalahOtpannatvAt dhAvantO loka Agatya paulaM
 dhRtvA mandirasya bahirAkRSyAnayan tatksaNa dvArANi sarvvANi ca ruddhAni|
 31 tESu taM hantumudyatESu yirUzAlamnagarE mahAnupadravO jAta iti
 vArttAyAM sahasrasEnApateH karNagOcarIbhUtAyAM satyAM sa tatksaNaT
 sainyAni sEnApatigaNanjca gRhItvA javEnAgatavAn| 32 tatO lokaH sEnAganEna
 saha sahasrasEnApatim AgacchantaM dRSTvA paulatAPanAtO nyavarttanta|
 33 sa sahasrasEnApatiH sannidhAvAgamyA paulaM dhRtvA zRgkhaladvayEna
 baddham Adizya tAn pRSTavAn ESa kaH? kiM karmma cAyaM kRtavAn?
 34 tatO janasamUhasya kazcid EkaprakAraM kazcid anyaprakAraM vAkyam
 araut sa tatra satyAM jnjAtum kalahakAraNAd azaktaH san taM durgaM
 nEtum AjnjApayat| 35 tESu sOpAnasyOpari prAptESu lokAnAM sAhasakAraNAt
 sEnAganAH paulamuttOlya nItavAn| 36 tataH sarvvE lokaH pazcAdgAminaH santa
 EnaM durIkurutEti vAkyam uccairavadan| 37 paulasya durgAnayanasamayE sa

tasmai sahasrasEnApatayE kathitavAn, bhavataH purastAt kathAM kathayituM
kim anumanyatE? sa tamapRcchat tvaM kiM yUnAnIyAM bhASAM jAnAsi? 38 yo
misarIyO janaH pUrvvaM virOdhaM kRtvA catvAri sahasrANi ghAtakAn sagginaH
kRtvA vipinaM gatavAn tvaM kiM saEva na bhavasi? 39 tadA paulO'kathayat ahaM
kilikiyAdEzasya tArSanagarIyO yihUdIyO, nAhaM sAmAnyanagarIyO mAnavaH;
ataEva vinayE'haM lAkAnAM samakSaM kathAM kathayituM mAmanujAnISva| 40
tEnAnujnjAtaH paulaH sOpAnOpari tiSThan hastEnEggitaM kRtavAn, tasmAt
sarvvE susthira abhavan| tadA paula ibriIyabhASayA kathayitum Arabhata,

22 hE pitRgaNA hE bhrAtRgaNAH, idAnIM mama nivEdanE samavadhatta|
2 tadA sa ibriIyabhASayA kathAM kathayatIti zrutvA sarvvE loka atIva
niHzabdA santO'tiSThan| 3 pazcAt sO'kathayad ahaM yihUdiya iti nizcayaH
kilikiyAdEzasya tArSanagaraM mama janmabhUmiH, EtannagarIyasya
gamiliyElanAmnO'dhyApakasya ziSyO bhUtvA pUrvvapuruSANAM
vidhivyavasthAnusArENa sampUrNarUpENa zikSitO'bhavam idAnIntana
yUyaM yAdRza bhavatha tAdRzO'hamapIzvarasEvAyAm udyOgi jAtaH|
4 matamEtad dviSTvA tadgrAhinArIpuruSAn kArAyAM baddhvA tESAM
prANanAzaparyyantAM vipakSatAm akaravam| 5 mahAyAjakaH sabhAsadaH
prAcinalOkAzca mamaitasyAH kathAyAH pramANaM dAtuM zaknuvanti, yasmAt
tESAM samIpAd dammESakanagaranivAsibhrAtRgaNArtham AjnjApatrANi
gRhItvA yE tatra sthitAstAn danPayituM yirUzAlamam AnayanArthaM
dammESakanagaraM gatOsmi| 6 kintu gacchan tannagarasya samIpaM prAptavAn
tadA dvitIyapraharavElAyAM satyAm akasmAd gaganAnnirgatya mahatI dIpti
rmama caturdizi prakAzitavatI| 7 tatO mayi bhUmau patitE sati, hE zaula hE
zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi? mAmprati bhASita EtAdRza EkO ravOpi mayA
zrutaH| 8 tadAhaM pratyavadaM, hE prabhE kO bhavAn? tataH sO'vAdit
yaM tvaM tAPayasi sa nAsaratIyO yIzurahaM| 9 mama sagginO lokAstAM
dIptiM dRSTvA bhiyaM prAptAH, kintu mAmpratyuditaM tadvAkyaM tE
nAbudhyanta| 10 tataH paraM prSTavAnahaM, hE prabhO mayA kiM karttavyaM?
tataH prabhurakathayat, utthAya dammESakanagaraM yAhi tvayA yadyat

karttavyaM nirUpitamAstE tat tatra tvaM jnjApayiSyasE| 11 anantaraM tasyAH
 kharataradIpteH kAraNAt kimapi na dRSTvA saggigaNE na dhRtahastaH
 san dammESakanagaraM vrajitavAn| 12 tannagaranivAsinAM sarvvESAM
 yihUdlyAnAM mAnyO vyavasthAnusArENa bhaktazca hanAnIyanAmA mAnava
 EkO 13 mama sannidhim Etya tiSThan akathayat, hE bhrAtaH zaula sudRSTi rbhava
 tasmin daNPE'ham samyak taM dRSTavAn| 14 tataH sa mahyaM kathitavAn yathA
 tvam IzvarasyAbhiprAyaM vEtsi tasya zuddhasattvajanasya darzanaM prApya
 tasya zrImukhasya vAkyam zRNOSi tannimittam asmAkaM pUrvvapuruSANAM
 IzvarastvAM manOnItaM kRtavAnaM| 15 yatO yadyad adrAkSIrazrauSIzca
 sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM samIpe tvaM tESAM sAkSI bhaviSyasi| 16 ataEva
 kutO vilambase? prabhO rnAmna prArthya nijapApaprakSAlanArthaM
 majjanAya samuttiSTha| 17 tataH paraM yirUzAlamnagaraM pratyAgatya
 mandirE'ham EkadA prArthayE, tasmin samayE'ham abhibhUtaH san
 prabhUM sAkSat pazyan, 18 tvaM tvarayA yirUzAlamaH pratiSThasva yatO
 lokAmayi tava sAkSyAM na grahISyanti, mAmpratyuditaM tasyEdaM vAkyam
 azrauSam| 19 tatOhaM pratyavAdiSam hE prabhO pratibhajanabhavanaM tvayi
 vizvAsinO lokAn baddhvA prahRtavAn, 20 tathA tava sAkSiNaH stiphAnasya
 raktapAtanasamayE tasya vinAzaM sammanya sannidhau tiSThan hantrIlokanAM
 vAsAMsi rakSitavAn, Etat tE viduH| 21 tataH so'kathayat pratiSThasva tvAM
 dUrasthabhinnadEzlyAnAM samIpaM prESayiSyE| 22 tada loka EtAvatparyyantAM
 tadlyAM kathAM zrutvA prOccairakathayan, EnaM bhUmaNPalAd dUrikuruta,
 EtAdRzajanasya jIvanaM nOcitam| 23 ityuccaiH kathayitvA vasanAni
 parityajya gagaNaM prati dhUlIrakSipan 24 tataH sahasrasEnApatiH paulaM
 durgAbhyantara nEtum samAdizat| Etasya pratikULAH santo lokaH kinnimittam
 EtAvaduccaiHsvaram akurvvan, Etat vEttum taM kazayA prahRtya tasya parIkSAM
 karttumAdizat| 25 padAtayazcarmmanirmmitarajjubhistasya bandhanaM
 karttumudyatAstAstadAnIM paulaH sammukhasthitaM zatasEnApatim
 uktavAn daNPAjnjAyAm aprAptAyAM kiM rOmiloKaM praharttuM yuSmAkam
 adhikArOsti? 26 EnAM kathAM zrutvA sa sahasrasEnApatEH sannidhiM gatvA

tAM vArttAmavadat sa rOmiloKa EtasmAt sAvadhAnaH san karmma kuru| 27
tasmAt sahasrasEnApati rgatvA tamaprAkSIt tvaM kiM rOmiloKaH? iti mAM
brUhi| sO'kathayat satyam| 28 tataH sahasrasEnApatiH kathitavAn bahudraviNaM
dattvAhaM tat paurasakhyaM prAptavAn; kintu paulaH kathitavAn ahaM januna
tat prAptO'smi| 29 itthaM sati yE prahArENa taM parIkSituM samudyatA Asan tE
tasya samIpAt prAtiSThanta; sahasrasEnApatistaM rOmiloKaM vijnjAya svayaM
yat tasya bandhanam akArSIt tatKArANAd abibhEt| 30 yihUdIyalOkAH paulaM
kutO'pavadantE tasya vRttAntaM jnjAtuM vAnjchan sahasrasEnApatiH parE'hani
paulaM bandhanAt mOcayitvA pradhAnayAjakAn mahAsabhAyAH sarvvalOkAzca
samupasthAtum Adizya tESAM sannidhau paulam avarOhya sthApitavAn|

23 sabhAsadlOkAn prati paulo'nanyadRSTyA pazyan akathayat, hE bhrAtRgaNa
adya yAvat saralEna sarvvAntaHkaraNEnEzvarasya sAkSAd AcarAmi| 2 anEna
hanAnIyanAmA mahAyAjakastaM kapOLE capETEnAhantuM samIpasthalOkAn
AdiSTavAn| 3 tAdA paulastamavadat, hE bahiSpariSkRta, IzvarastvAM praharttum
udyatOsti, yatO vyavasthAnusArENa vicArayitum upavizya vyavasthAM lagghitvA
mAM praharttum AjnjApayasi| 4 tatO nikaTasthA lOkA akathayan, tvaM
kim Izvarasya mahAyAjakaM nindasi? 5 tataH paulaH pratibhASitavAn hE
bhrAtRgaNa mahAyAjaka ESa iti na buddhaM mayA tadanyacca svalOkAnAm
adhipatiM prati durvvAkyaM mA kathaya, EtAdRzI lipirasti| 6 anantaraM
paulastESAm arddhaM sidUkilOkA arddhaM phirUzilOkA iti dRSTvA prOccaiH
sabhAsthalOkAn avadat hE bhrAtRgaNa ahaM phirUzimatAvalambI phirUzinaH
satnAnazca, mRtalOkAnAm utthAnE pratyAzAkaraNAd ahamapavAditOsmi| 7 iti
kathAyAM kathitAyAM phirUzidUkinOH parasparaM bhinnavAkyatvAt sabhAyA
madhyE dvau saMghau jAtau| 8 yataH sidUkilOkA utthAnaM svargIyadUtA
AtmAnazca sarvvESAm EtESAM kamapi na manyantE, kintu phirUzinaH sarvvam
aggIkurvanti| 9 tataH parasparam atizayakOlAhaLE samupasthite phirUzinAM
pakSIyAH sabhAstha adhyApakAH pratipakSA uttiSThantO 'kathayan, Etasya
mAnavasya kamapi dOSaM na pazyAmaH; yadi kazcid AtmA vA kazcid dUta EnaM
pratyAdizat tarhi vayam Izvarasya prAtikUlyEna na yOtsyAmaH| 10 tasmAd

atIva bhinnavAkyatvE sati tE paulaM khaNPam khaNPam kariSyantItyAzagkayA
 sahasrasEnApatiH sEnAgaNaM tatsthAnaM yAtuM sabhAtO balAt paulaM
 dhRtvA durgaM nEtanjAjnjApayat| 11 rAtrO prabhustasya samIpE tiSThan
 kathitavAn hE paula nirbhayO bhava yathA yirUzAlamnagarE mayi sAkSyAM
 dattavAn tathA rOmAnagarEpi tvayA dAtavyam| 12 dinE samupasthitE sati
 kiyantO yihUdIyalOkA EkamantraNAH santaH paulaM na hatvA bhOjanapAnE
 kariSyAma iti zapathEna svAn abadhnan| 13 catvAriMzajjanEbhyO'dhika loka iti
 paNam akurvvan| 14 tE mahAyAjakAnAM prAcInalOkAnAnjca samIpaM gatvA
 kathayan, vayaM paulaM na hatvA kimapi na bhOkSyAmahE dRPhEnAnEna
 zapathEna baddhvA abhavAma| 15 ataEva sAmprataM sabhAsadlOkaiH saha
 vayaM tasmin kanjcid vizESavicAraM kariSyAmastadarthaM bhavAn zvO 'smAkAM
 samIpaM tam Anayatviti sahasrasEnApatayE nivEdanaM kuruta tEna yuSmAkAM
 samIpaM upasthitEH pUrvvaM vayaM taM hantu sajjiSyAma| 16 tadA paulasya
 bhAginEyastESAmiti mantraNAM vijnjAya durgaM gatvA tAM vArttAM paulam
 uktavAn| 17 tasmAt paula EkaM zatasEnApatim AhUya vAkyamidam bhASitavAn
 sahasrasEnApatEH samIpE'sya yuvamanuSyasya kinjcinnivEdanam AstE, tasmAt
 tatsavidham EnaM naya| 18 tataH sa tamAdAya sahasrasEnApatEH samIpam
 upasthAya kathitavAn, bhavataH samIpE'sya kimapi nivEdanamAstE tasmAt
 bandiH paulO mAmAhUya bhavataH samIpam Enam AnEtuM prArthitavAn| 19
 tadA sahasrasEnApatistasya hastaM dhRtvA nirjanasthAnaM nItva pRSThavAn
 tava kiM nivEdanaM? tat kathaya| 20 tataH sOkathayat, yihUdIyalAKAH
 paulE kamapi vizESavicAraM chalaM kRtvA taM sabhAM nEtuM bhavataH
 samIpE nivEdayituM amantrayan| 21 kintu mavata tanna svIkarttavayaM
 yatastESAM madhyEvarttinazcatvAriMzajjanEbhyO 'dhikalOkA EkamantraNA
 bhUtvA paulaM na hatvA bhOjanaM pAnanjca na kariSyAma iti zapathEna
 baddhAH santO ghAtaka iva sajjiTA idAnIM kEvalaM bhavato 'numatim apEkSante|
 22 yAmimAM kathAM tvaM nivEditavAn tAM kasmaicidapi mA kathayEtyuktva
 sahasrasEnApatistaM yuvAnaM visRSTavAn| 23 anantaram sahasrasEnApati rdvau
 zatasEnApati AhUyEdam Adizat, yuvAM rAtrau praharaikAvaziSTayAM satyAM

kaisariyAnagaraM yAtuM padAtisainyAnAM dvE zatE ghOTakArOhisainyAnAM
saptatiM zaktidhArisainyAnAM dvE zatE ca janAn sajjitAn kurutaM| 24 paulam
ArOhayituM phIlikSAdhipateH samIpaM nirvvighnaM nEtunjca vAhanAni
samupasthApayataM| 25 aparaM sa patraM likhitvA dattavAn tallikhitamEtat,
26 mahAmahimazrIyuktaphIlikSAdhipatayE klaudiyaluSiyasya namaskAraH|
27 yihUdIyalOkAH pUrvvam EnaM mAnavaM dhRtvA svahastai rhantum
udyatA EtasminnantarE sasainyOhaM tatrOpasthAya ESa janO rOmIya iti
vijnjAya taM rakSitavAn| 28 kinnimittaM tE tamapavadante tajnjAtuM tESA
sabhAM tamAnAyitavAn| 29 tatastESAM vyavasthAyA viruddhayA kayAcana
kathayA sO'pavAdito'bhavat, kintu sa zRgkhalabandhanArhO vA prANanAzArhO
bhavatIdRzaH kOpyaparAdho mayAsya na dRSTaH| 30 tathApi manuSyasyAsya
vadhArthaM yihUdIya ghAtakaiva sajjitA EtAM vArttAM zrutvA tatSaNaT tava
samIpamEnaM prESitavAn asyApavAdakAMzca tava samIpaM gatvApavaditum
AjnjApayam| bhavataH kuzalaM bhUyAt| 31 sainyagaNa AjnjAnusArENa paulaM
gRhItvA tasyAM rajanyAm AntipAtrinagaram Anayat| 32 parE'hani tEna saha yAtuM
ghOTakArUPhasainyagaNaM sthApayitvA parAvRtya durgaM gatavAn| 33 tataH
parE ghOTakArOhisainyagaNaH kaisariyAnagaram upasthAya tatpatram adhipateH
karE samarpya tasya samIpE paulam upasthApitavAn| 34 tadAdhipatistatpatraM
paThitvA pRSThavAn ESa kimpradEzIyO janaH? sa kilikiyApradEzIya EkO jana
iti jnjAtvA kathitavAn, 35 tavApavAdakagaNa Agate tava kathAM zroSyAmi|
hErOdrAjagRhe taM sthApayitum AdiSTavAn|

24 pancabhyO dinEbhyaH paraM hanAnIyanAmA mahAyAjako'dhipateH
samakSaM paulasya prAtikUlyEna nivEdayituM tartullanAmAnaM kanjcana
vaktAraM prAcInajanAMzca sagginaH kRtvA kaisariyAnagaram Agacchat| 2
tataH paule samAnItE sati tartullastasyApavAdakathAM kathayitum Arabhata
hE mahAmahimaphIlikSa bhavato vayam atinirvvighnaM kalaM yApayAmO
bhavataH parINAmadarzitayA EtaddEzIyAnAM bahUni maggalAni ghaTitAni,
3 iti hEtO rvayamatikRtajnjAH santaH sarvvatra sarvvadA bhavato guNAn
gAyamaH| 4 kintu bahubhiH kathAbhi rbhavantaM yEna na viranjjayAmi tasmAd

vinayE bhavAn banukampya madalpakathAM zRNOtu| 5 ESa mahAmArIsvarUpO
 nAsaratIyamatagrAhisaMghAtasya mukhyO bhUtVA sarvvadEzESu sarvvESAM
 yihUdIyAnAM rAjadrOhAcaraNapravRttiM janayatItyasmAbhi rnizcitaM| 6
 sa mandiramapi azuci karttuM cESTitavAn; iti kAraNAd vayam EnAM
 dhRtvA svavyavasthAnusArENa vicArayituM prAvarttAmahi; 7 kintu luSiyaH
 sahasrasEnApatirAgatya balAd asmAkAM karEbhya EnAM gRhItVA 8
 EtasyApavAdakAn bhavataH samIpam Agantum AjnjApayat| vayaM yasmin
 tamapavAdAmO bhavata padapavAdakathAyAM vicAritAyAM satyAM sarvvaM
 vRttAntaM vEdituM zakSyatE| 9 tatO yihUdIyA api svIkRtya kathitavanta ESA
 kathA pramANam| 10 adhipatau kathAM kathayituM paulaM pratIggitaM kRtavati
 sa kathitavAn bhavAn bahUn vatsarAn yAvad EtaddEzasya zAsanaM karOtIti
 vijnjAya pratyuttaraM dAtum akSObhO'bhavam| 11 adya kEvaLaM dvAdaza dinAni
 yAtAni, aham ArAdhanAM karttuM yirUzAlamanagaraM gatavAn ESA kathA
 bhavata jnjAtuM zakyatE; 12 kintvibhE mAM madhyEmandiraM kEnApi saha
 vitaNPAM kurvvantaM kutrApi bhajanabhavanE nagarE vA lOkAn kupravRttiM
 janayantuM na dRSTavantaH| 13 idAnIM yasmin yasmin mAm apavadantE tasya
 kimapi pramANaM dAtuM na zaknuvanti| 14 kintu bhaviSyadvAkyagranthE
 vyavasthAgranthE ca yA yA kathA likhitAstE tAsu sarvvAsu vizvasya yanmatam
 imE vidharmmaM jAnanti tanmatAnusArENaHaM nijapitRpuruSANAM Izvaram
 ArAdhayAmItyahaM bhavataH samakSam aggIkaroMi| 15 dhArmmikANAM
 adhArmmikANAnjca pramItalOkAnAmEvOtthAnaM bhaviSyatIti kathAmime
 svIkurvvanti tathAhamapi tasmin IzvarE pratyAzAM karOmi; 16 Izvarasya
 mAnavAnAnjca samIpE yathA nirdOSO bhavAmi tadarthaM satataM yatnavAn
 asmi| 17 bahuSu vatsarESu gatESu svadEzIyalOkAnAM nimittaM dAnIyadravyANi
 naivEdyAni ca samAdAya punarAgamanaM kRtavAn| 18 tatOhaM zuci rbhUtVA
 lOkAnAM samAgamaM kalahaM vA na kAritavAn tathApyAziyAdEzIyAH
 kiyantO yihUdIyalOkA madhyEmandiraM mAM dhRtavantaH| 19 mamOpari
 yadi kAcidapavAdakathAsti tarhi bhavataH samIpam upasthAya tESAmEva
 sAkSyadAnam ucitam| 20 nOcEt pUrvvE mahAsabhAsthAnAM lOkAnAM sannidhau

mama daNPAYamAnatvasamayE, ahamadya mRtAnAmutthAnE yuSmAbhi
 rvicAritOsmi, 21 tESAM madhyE tiSThannahaM yAmimAM kathAmuccaiH
 svarENA kathitavAn tadanyO mama kOpi dOSO'labhyata na vEti varam EtE
 samupasthitalOkA vadantu| 22 tadA phIlikSa EtAM kathAM zrutvA tanmatasya
 vizESavRttAntaM vijnjAtuM vicAraM sthagitaM kRtvA kathitavAn luSiyE
 sahasrasEnApatau samAyAtE sati yuSmAkaM vicAram ahaM niSpAdayiSyAmi| 23
 anantaraM bandhanaM vinA paulaM rakSituM tasya sEvanAya sAkSATkaraNaya
 vA tadIyAtmIyabandhujanAn na vArayitunjca zamasEnApatim AdiSTavAn| 24
 alpadinAt paraM phIlikSO'dhipati rdruSillAnAmna yihUdIyayA svabhAryyayA
 sahAgatya paulamAhUya tasya mukhAt khrISTadharmmasya vRttAntam azrauSIt|
 25 paulEna nyAyasya parimitabhOgasya caramavicArasya ca kathAyAM kathitAyAM
 satyAM phIlikSaH kampamAnaH san vyAharad idAnIM yAhi, aham avakAzaM
 prApya tvAm AhUsyAmi| 26 muktipraptiyarthaM paulEna mahyaM mudrAdAsyante
 iti patyAzAM kRtvA sa punaH punastamAhUya tEna sAkaM kathOpakathanaM
 kRtavAn| 27 kintu vatsaradvayAt paraM parkiyaphISTa phAlikSasya padaM prApte
 sati phIlikSO yihUdIyAn santuSTAn cikIrSan paulaM baddhaM samsthApya
 gatavAn|

25 anantaraM phISTO nijarAjyam Agatya dinatrayAt paraM kaisariyAtO
 yirUzAlamnagaram Agamat| 2 tadA mahAyAjako yihUdIyAnAM pradhAnalOkAzca
 tasya samakSaM paulam apAvadanta| 3 bhavAn taM yirUzAlamam AnEtum
 AjnjApayatviti vinIya tE tasmAd anugrahaM vAnjchitavantaH| 4 yataH
 pathimadhyE gOpanEna paulaM hantuM tai rghAtakA niyuktAH| phISTa uttaraM
 dattavAn paulaH kaisariyAyAM sthAsyati punaralpadinAt param ahaM tatra
 yAsyAmi| 5 tatastasya mAnuSasya yadi kazcid aparAdhastiSThati tarhi yuSmAkaM
 yE zaknuvanti tE mayA saha tatra gatvA tamapavadantu sa EtAM kathAM
 kathitavAn| 6 dazadivasEbhyO'dhikaM vilambya phISTastasmAt kaisariyAnagaraM
 gatvA paramin divase vicArAsana upadizya paulam AnEtum AjnjApayat| 7
 paule samupasthite sati yirUzAlamnagarAd Agata yihUdIyalOkAstaM caturdizi
 saMvESTya tasya viruddhaM bahUn mahAdOSAn utthApitavantaH kintu

tESAM kimapi pramANaM dAtuM na zaknuvantaH| 8 tataH paulaH svasmin
 uttaramidam uditavAn, yihUdIyAnAM vyavasthAyA mandirasya kaisarasya
 vA pratikUlaM kimapi karmma nAhaM kRtavAn| 9 kintu phISTO yihUdIyAn
 santuSTAn karttum abhilaSan paulam abhASata tvaM kiM yirUzAlamaM
 gatvAsmin abhiyOgE mama sAkSAd vicAritO bhaviSyasi? 10 tataH paula uttaraM
 prOktavAn, yatra mama vicArO bhavituM yOgyaH kaisarasya tatra vicArAsana Eva
 samupasthitOsmi; ahaM yihUdIyAnAM kAmapi hAniM nAkArSam iti bhavAn
 yathArthatO vijAnAti| 11 kanjcidaparAdhaM kinjcana vadhArhaM karmma vA
 yadyaham akariSyAM tarhi prANahananadaNPamapi bhOktum udyatO'bhaviSyAM,
 kintu tE mama samapavAdaM kurvvanti sa yadi kalpitamAtrO bhavati tarhi
 tESAM karESu mAM samarpayituM kasyApyadhikArO nAsti, kaisarasya nikaTE
 mama vicArO bhavatu| 12 tada phISTO mantribhiH sArddhaM saMmantrya
 paulAya kathitavAn, kaisarasya nikaTE kiM tava vicArO bhaviSyati? kaisarasya
 samIpaM gamiSyasi| 13 kiyaddinEbhyaH param AgripparAjA barNIKI ca phISTaM
 sAkSat karttuM kaisariyAnagaram Agatavantau| 14 tada tau bahudinAni tatra
 sthitau tataH phISTastaM rAjAnaM paulasya kathAM vijnjApya kathayitum
 Arabhata paulanAmAnam EkaM bandi phIlIkSO baddhaM saMsthApya gatavAn| 15
 yirUzAlami mama sthitikALE mahAyAjako yihUdIyAnAM prAcInalOkAzca tam
 apOdyA tamprati daNPajnjAM prArthayanta| 16 tatOham ityuttaram avadaM yAvad
 apOdito janaH svApavAdakAn sAkSat kRtvA svasmin yO'parAdha ArOpitastasya
 pratyuttaraM dAtuM suyOgaM na prApnOti, tAvatkAlaM kasyApi mAnuSasya
 prANanAzAjnjApanaM rOmilOkAnAM riti rnahi| 17 tatastESvatrAgatESu parasmin
 divasE'ham avilambaM vicArAsana upavizya taM mAnuSam AnEtum AjnjApyam|
 18 tadanantaraM tasyApavAdakA upasthAya yAdRzam ahaM cintitavAn tAdRzaM
 kanjcana mahApavAdaM nOthApya 19 svESAM matE tathA paulO yaM sajIvaM
 vadati tasmin yIzunAmani mRtajanE ca tasya viruddhaM kathitavantaH| 20
 tatOhaM tAdRgvicArE saMzayAnaH san kathitavAn tvaM yirUzAlamaM gatvA kiM
 tatra vicAritO bhavitum icchasi? 21 tada paulO mahArAjasya nikaTE vicAritO
 bhavituM prArthayata, tasmAd yAvatkAlaM taM kaisarasya samIpaM prESayituM

na zaknOmi tAvatkAlaM tamatra sthApayitum AdiSTavAn| 22 tata AgrippaH
 phISTam uktavAn, ahamapi tasya mAnuSasya kathAM zrOtum abhilaSAmi|
 tadA phISTO vyAharat zvastadIyAM kathAM tvaM zrOSyasi| 23 parasmin
 divase AgrippO barNIkI ca mahAsamAgamaM kRtvA pradhAnavAhinIpatibhi
 rnagarasthapradhAnalOkaizca saha militvA rAjagRhamAgatya samupasthitau
 tadA phISTasyAjnjayA paula AnItO'bhavat| 24 tadA phISTaH kathitavAn hE rAjan
 Agrippa hE upasthitAH sarvvE loka yirUzAlamnagarE yihUdIyalOkasamUho
 yasmin mAnuSE mama samIpE nivEdanaM kRtvA prOccaiH kathAmimAM
 kathitavAn punaralpakaMapi tasya jIvanaM nOcitaM tamEtaM mAnuSaM
 pazyata| 25 kintvESa janaH prANanAzarhaM kimapi karmma na kRtavAn
 ityajAnAM tathApi sa mahArAjasya sannidhau vicAritO bhavituM prArthayata
 tasmAt tasya samIpam taM prESayituM matimakaravam| 26 kintu zrIyuktasya
 samIpam Etasmin kiM lEkhanIyam ityasya kasyacin nirNayasya na jAtatvAd
 Etasya vicArE sati yathAhaM lEkhituM kinjcana nizcitaM prApnOmi tadarthaM
 yuSmAkaM samakSaM vizESatO hE AgripparAja bhavataH samakSaM Etam AnayE|
 27 yatO bandiprESaNasamayE tasyAbhiyOgasya kinjcidalEkhanam aham ayuktaM
 jAnAmi|

26 tata AgrippaH paulam avAdIt, nijAM kathAM kathayituM tubhyam anumati
 rdiyatE| tasmAt paulaH karaM prasAryya svasmin uttaram avAdIt| 2 hE AgripparAja
 yatkAraNAdahaM yihUdIyairapavAdito 'bhavaM tasya vRttAntam adya bhavataH
 saKSAn nivEdayitumanumatOham idaM svIyaM paramaM bhAgyaM manyE; 3
 yatO yihUdIyalOkAnAM madhyE yA yA ritiH sUkSmavicArAzca santi tESu bhavAn
 vijnjatamaH; ataEva prArthayE dhairyyamavalambya mama nivEdanaM zRNOTu| 4
 ahaM yirUzAlamnagarE svadEzIyalOkAnAM madhyE tiSThan A yauvanakAlAd
 yadrUpam AcaritavAn tad yihUdIyalOkAH sarvvE vidanti| 5 asmAkaM sarvvEbhyaH
 zuddhatamaM yat phirUzIyamataM tadavalambi bhUtvAhaM kalaM yApitavAn yE
 janA A bAlyakAlAn mAM jAnAnti tE EtAdRzaM saKSyaM yadi dadAti tarhi dAtuM
 zaknuvanti| 6 kintu hE AgripparAja IzvarO'smAkaM pUrvvapuruSANAM nikaTE yad
 aggIkRtavAn tasya pratyAzAhEtOraham idAnIM vicArasthAnE danPAYamAnOsmi|

7 tasyAggikArasya phalaM prAptum asmAkaM dvAdazavaMZA divAnizaM
 mahAyatnAd IzvarasEvanaM kRtvA yAM pratyAzAM kurvvanti tasyAH pratyAzAyA
 hEtOrahaM yihUdIyairapavAditO'bhavam| 8 IzvarO mRtAn utthApayiSyatIti
 vAkyAM yuSmAkaM nikaTE'sambhavaM kutO bhavEt? 9 nAsaratIyayIzO rnAmnO
 viruddhaM nAnAprakArapratikUlAcaraNam ucitam ityahaM manasi yathArthaM
 vijñjAya 10 yirUzAlamanagarE tadakaravaM phalataH pradhAnayAjakasya nikaTat
 kSamatAM prApya bahUn pavitralOkAn kArAyAM baddhavAn vizESatastESAM
 hananasamayE tESAM viruddhaM nijAM sammatiM prakAzitavAn| 11
 vAraM vAraM bhajanabhavanESu tEbhyO danPaM pradattavAn balAt taM
 dharmmaM nindayitavAMzca punazca tAn prati mahAkrOdhaD unmattaH
 san vidEzlyanagarANi yAvat tAn tAPitavAn| 12 itthaM pradhAnayAjakasya
 samIpAt zaktim AjñjApatranjca labdhvA dammESaknagaraM gatavAn| 13
 tadAhaM hE rAjan mArgamadhyE madhyAhnakAlE mama madIyasagginAM
 lOkAnAnjca catasRSu dikSu gaganAt prakAzamAnAM bhAskaratOpi tEjasvatIM
 dIptiM dRSTavAn| 14 tasmAd asmAsu sarvvESu bhUmau patitESu satsu hE
 zaula hai zaula kutO mAM tAPayasi? kaNTakAnAM mukhE pAdAhananaM tava
 duHsAdhyam ibriyabhASayA gadita EtAdRza EkaH zabdo mayA zrutaH| 15 tadAhaM
 pRSTavAn hE prabhO ko bhavAn? tataH sa kathitavAn yaM yIzuM tvaM tAPayasi
 soHaM, 16 kintu samuttiSTha tvaM yad dRSTavAn itaH punanjca yadyat tvAM
 darzayiSyAmi tESAM sarvvESAM kAryyANAM tvAM sAkSiNaM mama sEvakanjca
 karttum darzanam adAm| 17 vizESatO yihUdIyalOkEbhyO bhinnajAtIyEbhyazca
 tvAM manOnItaM kRtvA tESAM yathA pApamOcanaM bhavati 18 yathA tE
 mayi vizvasya pavitrikRtAnAM madhyE bhAgAM prApnuvanti tadabhiprAyENa
 tESAM jñjAnacakSUMSi prasannAni karttuM tathAndhakArAd dIptiM prati
 zaitAnAdhikArAcca IzvaraM prati matiH parAvarttayituM tESAM samIpaM
 tvAM prESyAmi| 19 hE AgripparAja EtAdRzaM svargIyapratyAdEzaM agrAhyam
 akRtvAhaM 20 prathamato dammESaknagarE tato yirUzAlami sarvvasmin
 yihUdIyadEzE anyESu dEzESu ca yEna loka matiM parAvarttya IzvaraM prati
 parAvarttayantE, manaHparAvarttanayOgyAni karmmANi ca kurvvanti tAdRzam

upadEzaM pracAritavAn| 21 EtatkAraNAd yihUdIyA madhyEmandiraM mAM
dhRtvA hantum udyatAH| 22 tathApi khrISTO duHkhaM bhuktvA sarvvESAM
pUrvvaM zmazAnAd utthAya nijadEzIyAnAM bhinnadEzIyAnAnjca samIpE dIptiM
prakAzayiSyati 23 bhaviSyadvAdigaNO mUsAzca bhAvikAryyasya yadidaM
pramANam adadurEtad vinAnyAM kathAM na kathayitvA IzvarAd anugrahaM
labdhvA mahatAM kSudrANAnjca sarvvESAM samIpE pramANaM dattvAdya yAvat
tiSthAmi| 24 tasyamAM kathAM nizamya phISTa uccaiH svarENa kathitavAn
hE paula tvam unmattOsi bahuvidyAbhyAsEna tvaM hatajnAnO jAtaH| 25 sa
uktavAn hE mahAmahima phISTa nAham unmattaH kintu satyaM vivEcanIyanjca
vAkyAM prastaumi| 26 yasya sAKSAd akSOBhaH san kathAM kathayAmi sa rAJA
tadvRttAntaM jAnAti tasya samIpE kimapi guptaM nEti mayA nizcitaM budhyatE
yatastad vijanE na kRtaM| 27 hE AgripparAJa bhavAn kiM bhaviSyadvAdigaNOktAni
vAkyAni pratyEti? bhavAn pratyEti tadahaM jAnAmi| 28 tata AgrippaH paulam
abhihitavAn tvaM pravRttiM janayitvA prAyENa mAmapi khrISTiYAM karOSi| 29
tataH sO'vAdIt bhavAn yE yE lOkAzca mama kathAm adya zRNvanti prAyENa
iti nahi kintvEtat zRgkhalabandhanaM vinA sarvvathA tE sarvvE mAdRzA
bhavantvitIzvasya samIpE prArthayE'ham| 30 EtasyAM kathAyAM kathitAyAM
sa rAJa sO'dhipati rbarNIKI sabhAstha lOkAzca tasmAd utthAya 31 gOpanE
parasparaM vivicya kathitavanta ESa janO bandhanArhaM prANahananArhaM vA
kimapi karmma nAKarOt| 32 tata AgrippaH phISTam avadat, yadyESa mAnuSaH
kaisarasya nikaTE vicAritO bhavitum na prArthayiSyat tarhi muktO bhavitum
azakSyat|

27 jalapathEnAsmAkam itOliyAdEzaM prati yAtrAyAM nizcitAyAM satyAM tE
yUliyanAmnO mahArAjasya saMghAtAntargatasya sEnApatEH samIpE paulaM
tadanyAn katinayajanAMzca samArpayan| 2 vayam AdrAmuttIyaM pOtamEkam
Aruhya AziyAdEzasya taTasamIpEna yAtuM matiM kRtvA laggaram utthApya
pOtam amOcayAma; mAkidaniyAdEzasthathiSalanIkInivAsyAristArkhanAma
kazcid janO'smAbhiH sArddham AsIt| 3 parasmin divasE 'smAbhiH sIdOnnagarE
pOTE lAgitE tatra yUliyaH sEnApatiH paulaM prati saujanyaM pradarthya

sAntvanArthaM bandhubAndhavAn upayAtum anujajnau| 4 tasmAt pOtE
mOcItE sati sammukhavAyOH sambhavAd vayaM kuprOpadvIpasya tIrasamIpEna
gatavantaH| 5 kilikiyAyAH pAmphUliyAyAzca samudrasya pAraM gatvA
lUkiyAdEzAntargataM murAnagaram upAtiSThAma| 6 tatsthAnAd itAliyAdEzaM
gacchati yaH sikandariyAnagarasya pOtastaM tatra prApya zatasEnApatistaM
pOtam asmAn ArOhayat| 7 tataH paraM bahUni dinAni zanaiH zanaiH rgatvA
knIdapArzvOpasthtiH pUrvvaM pratikULEna pavanEna vayaM salmOnyAH
sammukham upasthAya krItiyupadvIpasya tIrasamIpEna gatavantaH| 8 kaSTEna
tamuttIryya lAsEyAnagarasyAdhaH sundaranAmakaM khAtam upAtiSThAma| 9
itthaM bahutithaH kaLO yApita upavAsadinanjcAtItaM, tatkAraNAt nauvartmani
bhayagkarE sati paulO vinayEna kathitavAn, 10 hE mahEcchA ahaM
nizcayaM jAnAmi yAtrAyAmasyAm asmAkaM klEzA bahUnAmapacayAzca
bhaviSyanti, tE kEvaLaM pOtasAmagryOriti nahi, kintvasmAkaM prANAnAmapi|
11 tAdA zatasEnApatiH paulOktavAkyatOpi karNadhArasya pOtavaNijazca
vAkyAM bahumaMsta| 12 tat khAtaM zItakAlE vAsArhasthAnaM na tasmAd
avAcIpratIcOrdizOH krItiyAH phainikiyakhAtaM yAtuM yadi zaknuvantastarhi
tatra zItakAlaM yApayituM prAyENa sarvvE mantrayAmAsuH| 13 tataH paraM
dakSiNavAyu rmandaM vahatIti vilOkya nijAbhiprAyasya siddhEH suyOgo
bhavatIti buddhvA pOtAM mOcayitvA krItiyupadvIpasya tIrasamIpEna calitavantaH|
14 kintvalpakSaNAt paramEva urakludOnnAmA pratikUlaH pracaNPO vAyu
rvahan pOtE'lagIt 15 tasyAbhimukhaM gantum pOtasyAzaktatvAd vayaM vAyuna
svayaM nItAH| 16 anantaraM klaudInAmna upadvIpasya kUlasamIpEna pOtAM
gamayitvA bahunA kaSTEna kSudranAvam arakSAma| 17 tE tAmAruhya rajjCA
pOtasyAdhObhAgam abadhnan tadanantaraM cEt pOtO saikatE lagatIti bhayAd
vAtavasanAnyamOcayan tataH pOtO vAyuna cAlitaH| 18 kintu kramazO vAyOH
prabalatvAt pOtO dOlAyamAnO'bhavat parasmin divasE pOtasthAni katipayAni
dravyANi tOyE nikSiptANi| 19 tRtIyadivasE vayaM svahastaiH pOtasajjanadravyANi
nikSiptavantaH| 20 tatO bahudinAni yAvat sUryyanakSatrAdIni samAcchannAni
tatO 'tIva vAtyAgamAd asmAkaM prANarakSAyAH kApi pratyAzA nAtiSThat|

21 bahudinESu lOkairanAhArENa yApitESu sarvvESAM sAkSat paulastiSThan
 akathayat, hE mahEcchAH krItYupadvIpAt pOtAM na mOcayitum ahaM pUrvvaM
 yad avadaM tadgrahaNaM yuSmAkam ucitam AsIt tathA kRtE yuSmAkam ESA
 vipad ESO'pacayazca nAghaTiSyEtAm| **22** kintu sAmprataM yuSmAn vinIya
 bravImyahaM, yUyaM na kSubhyata yuSmAkam EkasyApi prANinO hAni rna
 bhaviSyati, kEvalasya pOtasya hAni rbhaviSyati| **23** yatO yasyEzvarasya lOkO'haM
 yanjcAhaM paricarAmi tadiya EkO dUtO hyO rAtrau mamAntike tiSThan
 kathitavAn, **24** hE paula mA bhaisIH kaisarasya sammukhE tvayOpasthAtavyaM;
 tavaitAn sagginO lOkAn IzvarastubhyaM dattavAn| **25** ataEva hE mahEcchA yUyaM
 sthiraManasO bhavata mahyaM yA kathAkathi sAvazyam ghaTiSyatE mamaitAdRzI
 vizvAsa IzvarE vidyatE, **26** kintu kasyacid upadvIpasyOpari patitavyam asmAbhiH|
27 tataH param AdriyAsamudrE pOtastathaiva dOlAyamAnaH san itastatO
 gacchan caturdazadivasasya rAtrE rdvitIyapraharasamayE kasyacit sthalasya
 samIpamupatiSThatIti pOtIyalOkA anvamanyanta| **28** tatastE jalaM parimAya
 tatra viMzati rvyAmA jalAnIti jnjAtavantaH| kinjiddUraM gatvA punarapi jalaM
 parimitavantaH| tatra panjadaza vyAmA jalAni dRSTvA **29** cEt pASANE lagatIti
 bhayAt pOtasya pazcAdbhAgatazcaturO laggarAn nikSipyA divAkaram apEkSyA
 sarvvE sthitavantaH| **30** kintu pOtIyalOkAH pOtAgrabhAgE laggaranikSEpaM
 chalaM kRtvA jaladhau kSudranAvam avarOhya palAyitum acESTanta| **31** tataH
 paulaH sEnApatayE sainyagaNaya ca kathitavAn, EtE yadi pOtamadhyE na
 tiSThanti tarhi yuSmAkAM rakSaNaM na zakyaM| **32** tadA sEnAgANo rajjUn
 chitvA nAvaM jale patitum adadAt| **33** prabhAtasamayE paulaH sarvvAn
 janAn bhOjanArthaM prArthya vyAharat, adya caturdazadinAni yAvad yUyam
 apEkSamAnA anAhArAH kAlam ayApayata kimapi nAbhuMgdhaM| **34** atO
 vinayE'haM bhakSyAM bhujyatAM tatO yuSmAkAM maggalaM bhaviSyati,
 yuSmAkAM kasyacijjanasya zirasaH kEzaikOpi na naMkSyati| **35** iti vyAhRtya
 paulaM pUpaM gRhItvEzvaraM dhanyaM bhASamANastaM bhaMktvA bhOktum
 ArabdhavAn| **36** anantaraM sarvvE ca susthirAH santaH khAdyAni parpyagRhlan|
37 asmAkAM pOtE SaTsaptatyadhikazatadvayalOkA Asan| **38** sarvvESu lOkESu

yathESTaM bhuktavatsu pOtasthan gOdhumAn jaladhau nikSipya taiH pOtasya
 bhArO laghUkRtaH| 39 dinE jAtE'pi sa kO dEza iti tadA na paryyacyata; kintu tatra
 samataTam EkaM khAtaM dRSTvA yadi zaknumastarhi vayaM tasyAbhyantaram
 pOtaM gamayAma iti matiM kRtvA tE laggarAn chittvA jaladhau tyaktavantaH| 40
 tathA karNabandhanaM mOcayitvA pradhAnaM vAtavasanam uttOlya tIrasamIpaM
 gatavantaH| 41 kintu dvayOH samudrayOH saggamasthAnE saikatOpari pOte
 nikSiptE 'grabhAgE bAdhitE pazcAdbhAgE prabalataraggO'lagat tEna pOtO
 bhagnaH| 42 tasmAd bandayazcEd bAhubhistarantaH palAyantE ityAzagkaya
 sEnAgaNastAn hantum amantrayat; 43 kintu zatasEnApatiH paulaM rakSituM
 prayatnaM kRtvA tAn taccESTAyA nivartya ityAdiSTavAn, yE bAhutaraNaM
 jAnanti tE'grE prOllampya samudrE patitvA bAhubhistIrttvA kUlaM yAntu| 44
 aparam avaziSTA janAH kASThaM pOtIyaM dravyaM vA yEna yat prApyatE
 tadavalambya yAntu; itthaM sarvvE bhUmiM prApya prANai rjIvitAH|

28 itthaM sarvvESu rakSAM prAptESu tatratyOpadvIpasya nAma millIteti tE
 jnjAtavantaH| 2 asabhyalOkA yathESTam anukampAM kRtvA varttamAnavRSTEH
 zItAcca vahniM prajjvAlyAsmAkam Atithyam akurvvan| 3 kintu paula indhanAni
 saMgRhya yadA tasmin agrau nirakSipat, tadA vahnEH pratApAt EkaH
 kRSNasarpO nirgatya tasya hastE draSTavAn| 4 tE'sabhyalOkAstasya hastE
 sarpam avalambamAnaM dRSTvA parasparam uktavanta ESa janO'vazyaM narahA
 bhaviSyati, yatO yadyapi jaladhE rakSAM prAptavAn tathApi pratiphaladAyaka
 EnaM jIvituM na dadAti| 5 kintu sa hastaM vidhunvan taM sarpam
 agnimadhyE nikSipya kAmapi pIPAM nAptavAn| 6 tatO viSajvAlayA Etasya
 zarIraM sphItaM bhaviSyati yadvA haThAdayaM prANAn tyakSyatIti nizcitya
 lOkA bahukSaNani yAvat tad draSTuM sthitavantaH kintu tasya kasyAzcid
 vipadO'ghaTanAt tE tadviparItaM vijnjAya bhASitavanta ESa kazcid dEvO
 bhavEt| 7 publiyanAmA jana EkastasyOpadvIpasyAdhipatirAsIt tatra tasya
 bhUmyAdi ca sthitaM| sa janO'smAn nijagRham nItvA saujanyaM prakAzya
 dinatrayaM yAvad asmAkam Atithyam akarOt| 8 tadA tasya publiyasya pitA
 jvarAtisArENA pIPyamAnaH san zayyAyAm AsIt; tataH paulastasya samIpaM

gatvA prArthanAM kRtvA tasya gAtrE hastaM samarpya taM svasthaM kRtavAn|
 9 itthaM bhUte tadvIpanivAsina itarEpi rOgilOkA Agatya nirAmayA abhavan|
 10 tasmAttE'smAkam atIva satkAraM kRtavantaH, vizESataH prasthAnasamayE
 prayOjanIyAni nAnadravyANi dattavantaH| 11 itthaM tatra triSu mAsESu gatESu
 yasya cihnaM diyaskUrI tAdRza EkaH sikandarIyanagarasya pOtaH zItakAlaM
 yApayan tasmin upadvIpE 'tiSThat tamEva pOtaM vayam Aruhya yAtrAm
 akurmma| 12 tataH prathamataH surAkUsanagaram upasthAya tatra trINi dinAni
 sthitavantaH| 13 tasmAd AvRtya rIgiyanagaram upasthitAH dinaikasmAt param
 dakSiNavayau sAnukUlyE sati parasmin divasE patiyalInagaram upAtiSThAma| 14
 tatO'smAsu tatratyAM bhrAtRgaNaM prAptESu tE svaiH sArddham asmAn sapta
 dinAni sthApayitum ayatanta, itthaM vAyAM rOmAnagaram pratyagacchAma| 15
 tasmAt tatratyAH bhrAtarO'smAkam AgamanavArttAM zrutvA Appiyapharam
 triSTavarNinJa yAvad agrEsarAH santOsmAn sAkSat karttum Agaman; tESAM
 darzanAt paula IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan AzvAsam AptavAn| 16 asmAsu
 rOmAnagaraM gatESu zatasEnApatiH sarvvAn bandIn pradhAnasEnApatEH
 samIpE samArpayat kintu paulAya svarakSakapadAtinA saha pRthag vastum
 anumatiM dattavAn| 17 dinatrayAt param paulastaddEzasthAn pradhAnayihUdina
 AhUtavAn tatastESu samupasthitESu sa kathitavAn, hE bhrAtRgaNa nijalOkAnAM
 pUrvvapuruSANAM vA rItE rviparItaM kinjcana karmmAhaM nAkaravaM
 tathApi yirUzAlamanivAsinO lOkA mAM bandim kRtvA rOmilOkAnAM hastESu
 samarpitavantaH| 18 rOmilOkA vicAryya mama prANahananArhaM kimapi
 kAraNaM na prApya mAM mOcayitum aicchan; 19 kintu yihUdilOkAnAM
 ApattyA mayA kaisararAjasya samIpE vicArasya prArthanA karttavyA jAtA
 nOcEt nijadEzIyalOkAn prati mama kOpyabhiyOgo nAsti| 20 EtatkAraNAd ahaM
 yuSmAn draSTuM saMlapitunjAhUyam isrAyElvazIyAnAM pratyAzAhEtOham
 EtEna zugkhalEna baddhO'bhavam| 21 tadA tE tam avAdiSuH, yihUdIyadEzAd
 vAyAM tvAmadhi kimapi patraM na prAptA yE bhrAtaraH samAyAtAstESAM
 kOpi tava kAmapi vArttAM nAvadat abhadramapi nAkathayacca| 22 tava mataM
 kimiti vAyAM tvattaH zrOtumicchAmaH| yad idaM navInaM matamutthitaM

tat sarvvatra sarvvESAM nikaTE ninditaM jAtama iti vayaM jAnImaH| 23
 taistadartham Ekasmin dinE nirUpitE tasmin dinE bahava Ekatra militvA
 paulasya vAsagRham Agacchan tasmAt paula A prAtaHkAlAt sandhyAkAlaM
 yAvan mUsAvyavasthAgranthAd bhaviSyadvAdinAM granthEbhyazca yIzOH
 kathAm utthApya Izvarasya rAjyE pramANaM datvA tESAM pravRttiM janayituM
 cESTitavAn| 24 kEcittu tasya kathAM pratyAyan kEcittu na pratyAyan; 25
 EtatkAraNAt tESAM parasparam anaikyAt sarvvE calitavantaH; tathApi paula EtAM
 kathAmEkAM kathitavAn pavitra AtmA yizaiyasya bhaviSyadvaktu rvadanAd
 asmAkaM pitRpuruSEbhya EtAM kathAM bhadraM kathayAmAsa, yathA, 26
 "upagatya janAnEtAn tvaM bhASasva vacastvidaM| karNaiH zrOSyatha yUyaM
 hi kintu yUyaM na bhOtsyatha| nEtrai rdrakSyatha yUyanjca jnjAtuM yUyaM
 na zakSyatha| 27 tE mAnuSA yathA nEtraiH paripazyanti naiva hi| karNaiH
 ryathA na zRNvanti budhyantE na ca mAnasaiH| vyAvarttayatsu cittAni kAlE
 kutrApi tESu vai| mattastE manujAH svasthA yathA naiva bhavanti ca| tathA
 tESAM manuSyANAM santi sthULa hi buddhayaH| badhirIbhUtakarNAzca jAtAzca
 mudrita dRzaH|| 28 ata IzvarAd yat paritrANaM tasya vArttA bhinnadEzIyAnAM
 samIpaM prESita taEva tAM grahISyantiti yUyaM jAnIta| 29 EtAdRzyAM kathAyAM
 kathitAyAM satyAM yihUdinaH parasparaM bahuvicAraM kurvvantO gatavantaH|
 30 itthaM paulaH sampUrNaM vatsaradvayaM yAvad bhATakIyE vAsagRhE vasan
 yE lOkAstasya sannidhim Agacchanti tAn sarvvAnEva parigRhlan, 31 nirvighnam
 atizayaniHkSOBham IzvarIyarAjatvasya kathAM pracArayan prabhau yIzau
 khrISTE kathAH samupAdizat| iti||

rOmiNaH

1 IzvarO nijaputramadhi yaM susaMvAdaM bhaviSyadvAdibhi rdharmmagranthE
pratizrutavAn taM susaMvAdaM pracArayituM pRthakkRta AhUtaH prEritazca
prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya sEvakO yaH paulaH **2** sa rOmAnagarasthAn IzvarapriyAn
AhUtAMzca pavitralOkAn prati patraM likhati| **3** asmAkaM sa prabhu ryIzuH
khrISTaH zArIrikasambandhEna dAyUdO vaMzOdbhavaH **4** pavitrasyAtmanaH
sambandhEna cEzvarasya prabhAvavAn putra iti zmazAnAt tasyOtthAnEna
pratipannaM| **5** aparaM yESAM madhyE yIzunA khrISTEna yUyamapyAhUtAstE
'nyadEzIyalOkAstasya nAmni vizvasya nidEzagrAhiNO yathA bhavanti **6**
tadabhiprAyENa vayaM tasmAd anugrahaM prEritatvapadanjca prAptAH| **7**
tAtEnAsmAkam IzvarENa prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna ca yuSmabhyam anugrahaH
zAntizca pradIyEtAM| **8** prathamataH sarvvasmin jagati yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya
prakAzitatvAd ahaM yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM nimittaM yIzukhrISTasya nAma
gRhlan Izvarasya dhanyavAdaM karOmi| **9** aparam Izvarasya prasAdAd bahukAlAt
paraM sAmprataM yuSmAkaM samIpaM yAtuM kathamapi yat suyOgaM
prApnOmi, EtadarthaM nirantaraM nAmAnyuccArayan nijAsu sarvvaprArthanAsu
sarvvadA nivEdayAmi, **10** Etasmin yamahaM tatputrIyasusaMvAdapracAraNEna
manasa paricarAmi sa IzvarO mama sAkSI vidyatE| **11** yatO yuSmAkaM mama ca
vizvAsEna vayam ubhayE yathA zAntiyukta bhavAma iti karaNAd **12** yuSmAkaM
sthairyyakaraNArthaM yuSmabhyam kinjcitparamArthadAnadAnAya yuSmAn
sAkSat karttuM madIyA vAnjchA| **13** hE bhrAtRgaNa bhinnadEzIyalOkAnAM
madhyE yadvat tadvad yuSmAkaM madhyEpi yathA phalaM bhunjJE
tadabhiprAyENa muhurmuhu ryuSmAkaM samIpaM gantum udyatO'haM kintu
yAvad adya tasmin gamanE mama vighnO jAta iti yUyaM yad ajnjAtAstiSThatha
tadaham ucitaM na budhyE| **14** ahaM sabhyAsabhyAnAM vidvadavidvatAnjca
sarvvESAM RNI vidyE| **15** ataEva rOmAnivAsinAM yuSmAkaM samIpE'pi
yathAzakti susaMvAdaM pracArayitum aham udyatOsmi| **16** yataH khrISTasya
susaMvAdO mama lajjAspadaM nahi sa Izvarasya zaktisvarUpaH san A
yihUdIyEbhyO 'nyajAtIyAn yAvat sarvvajAtIyAnAM madhyE yaH

kazcid tatra vizvasiti tasyaiva trANaM janayati| 17 yataH pratyayasya
 samaparinANam IzvaradattaM puNyaM tatsusaMvAdE prakAzatE| tadadhi
 dharmmapustakEpi likhitamidaM "puNyavAn janO vizvAsEna jIviSyati"| 18
 ataEva yE mAnavAH pApakarmmaNA satyatAM rundhanti tESAM
 sarvvasya durAcaraNasyAdharmmasya ca viruddhaM svargAd Izvarasya
 kOpaH prakAzatE| 19 yata Izvaramadhi yadyad jnjEyaM tad IzvaraH
 svayaM tAn prati prakAzitavAn tasmAt tESAM agOcaraM nahi| 20
 phalatastasyAnantazaktIzvaratvAdInyadRzyAnyapi sRSTikAlam Arabhya
 karmmasu prakAzamAnAni dRzyantE tasmAt tESAM dOSaprakSAlanasya panthA
 nAsti| (aidios g126) 21 aparam IzvaraM jnjAtvApi tE tam IzvarajnjAnEna nAdriyanta
 kRtajnja vA na jAtAH; tasmAt tESAM sarvvE tarkA viphalIbhUtAH, aparanjca
 tESAM vivEkazUnyAni manAMsi timirE magnAni| 22 tE svAn jnjAninO
 jnjAtva jnjAnahInA abhavan 23 anazvarasyEzvarasya gauravaM vihAya
 nazvaramanuSyapazupakSyurOgAmiprabhRtErAkRtiviziSTapratimAstairAzritAH|
 24 itthaM ta Izvarasya satyatAM vihAya mRSAmatam AzritavantaH saccidAnandaM
 sRSTikarttAraM tyaktva sRSTavastunaH pUjAM sEvAnjca kRtavantaH; (aiōn g165) 25
 iti hEtOrIzvarastAn kukriyAyAM samarpya nijanijakucintAbhilASAbhyAM svaM
 svaM zarIraM parasparam apamAnitaM karttum adadAt| 26 IzvarENa tESu
 kvabhilASE samarpitESu tESAM yOSitaH svAbhAvikAcaraNam apahAya
 viparItakRtyE prAvarttanta; 27 tathA puruSA api svAbhAvikayOSitsaggamaM
 vihAya parasparaM kAmakRzAnunA dagdhAH santaH pumAMsaH puMbhiH
 sAkAm kukRtyE samAsajya nijanijabhrAntEH samucitaM phalam alabhanta| 28 tE
 svESAM manaHsvIzvarAya sthAnaM dAtum anicchukAstatO hEtOrIzvarastAn prati
 duSTamanaskatvam avihitakriyatvanjca dattavAn| 29 ataEva tE sarvvE 'nyAyO
 vyabhicArO duSTatvaM lObho jighAMsA IrSyA vadhO vivAdazcAturI
 kumatirityAdibhi rduSkarmmabhiH paripUrNAH santaH 30 karNEjapA apavAdina
 IzvaradvESakA hiMsakA ahagkAriNa AtmazlAghinaH kukarmmOtpAdakah
 pitrOrAjnjAlagghakA 31 avicArakA niyamalagghinaH snEharahita atidvESiNO
 nirdayAzca jAtAH| 32 yE janA EtAdRzaM karmma kurvvanti taEva mRtiyOgyA

Izvarasya vicAramIdRzaM jnjAtvApi ta EtAdRzaM karmma svayaM kurvvanti
kEvalamiti nahi kintu tAdRzakarmmakAriSu lOkESvapi prIyante|

2 he paradUSaka manuSyA yaH kazcana tvaM bhavasi tavOttaradAnAya
panthA nAsti yatO yasmAt karmmaNaH parastvayA dUSyate tasmAt
tvamapi dUSyase, yatastaM dUSayannapi tvaM tadvad Acarasi| **2**
kintvEtAdRgAcAribhyO yaM danPam IzvarO nizcinOti sa yathArtha iti
vayaM jAnImaH| **3** ataEva he mAnuSa tvaM yAdRgAcAriNO dUSyasi
svayaM yadi tAdRgAcarasi tarhi tvam IzvaradaNPAt palAytuM zakSyasIti kiM
budhyase? **4** aparaM tava manasaH parivarttanaM karttum izvarasyAnugraho
bhavati tanna buddhva tvaM kiM tadIyAnugrahakSamAcirasahiSNutvanidhiM
tucchiKarOSi? **5** tathA svAntaHkaraNasya kaThOratvAt khEdarAhityAccEzvarasya
nyAyyavicAraprakAzanasya krOdhasya ca dinaM yAvat kiM svArthaM kOpaM
sanjcinOSi? **6** kintu sa EkaikamanujAya tatkarmmAnusArENa pratiphalaM
dAsyati; **7** vastutastu yE janA dhairyyaM dhRtvA satkarmma kurvvanto mahima
satkArO'maratvanjcaitAni mRgayante tEbhyO'nantAyu rdAsyati| (aiṇios g166)
8 aparaM yE janAH satyadharmmam agRhItva viparItadharmmam gRhanti
tAdRzA virOdhiJanAH kOpaM krOdhanjca bhOkSyante| **9** A yihUdinO'nyadEzinaH
paryyantaM yAvantaH kukarmmakAriNaH prANinaH santi tE sarvve duHkhaM
yAtanAnjca gamiSyanti; **10** kintu A yihUdinO bhinnadEziparyyanta yAvantaH
satkarmmakAriNO lOkAH santi tAn prati mahima satkAraH zAntizca bhaviSyanti|
11 Izvarasya vicArE pakSapAtO nAsti| **12** alabdhavyavasthAzAstrai ryaiH pApAni
kRtAni vyavasthAzAstrAlabdhattvAnurUpastESAM vinAzO bhaviSyati; kintu
labdhavyavasthAzAstrA yE pApAnyakurvvan vyavasthAnusArAdEva tESAM vicArO
bhaviSyati| **13** vyavasthAzrOtAra Izvarasya samIpe niSpApA bhaviSyantIti nahi
kintu vyavasthAcAriNa Eva sapuNyA bhaviSyanti| **14** yatO 'labdhavyavasthAzAstrA
bhinnadEzIyalOkA yadi svabhAvatO vyavasthAnurUpAn AcArAn kurvvanti
tarhyalabdhazAstrAH santo'pi tE svESAM vyavasthAzAstramiva svayamEva
bhavanti| **15** tESAM manasi sAKsisvarUpE sati tESAM vitarkESu ca kada tAn
dOSiNaH kada vA nirdOSAn kRtavatsu tE svAntarlikhitasya vyavasthAzAstrasya

pramANaM svayamEva dadati| 16 yasmin dinE mayA prakAzitasya
susaMvAdasyAnusArAd IzvarO yIzukhrISTEna mAnuSANAM antaHkaraNANAM
gUPhAbhiprAyAn dhRtvA vicArayiSyati tasmin vicAradinE tat prakAziSyatE|
17 pazya tvaM svayaM yihUdIti vikhyAtO vyavasthOpari vizvAsaM karOSi, 18
Izvaramuddizya svaM zlAghasE, tathA vyavasthayA zikSitO bhUtvA tasyAbhimataM
jAnAsi, sarvvAsAM kathAnAM sAraM viviMkSE, 19 aparaM jnjAnasya
satyatAyAzcAkarasvarUpaM zAstraM mama samIpE vidyata atO 'ndhalOkAnAM
mArgadarzayitA 20 timirasthitalOkAnAM madhyE dlptisvarUpO'jnjAnalOkEbhyO
jnjAnadAtA zizUnAM zikSayitAhamEvEti manyasE| 21 parAn zikSayan svayaM
svaM kiM na zikSayasi? vastutazcauryyaniSEdhavyavasthAM pracArayan
tvaM kiM svayamEva cOrayasi? 22 tathA paradAragamanaM pratiSEdhan
svayaM kiM paradArAn gacchasi? tathA tvaM svayaM pratimAdvESI san
kiM mandirasya dravyANi harasi? 23 yastvaM vyavasthAM zlAghasE
sa tvaM kiM vyavasthAm avamatya nEzvaraM sammanyasE? 24 zAstrE
yathA likhati "bhinnadEzinAM samIpE yuSmAkaM dOSAd Izvarasya nAmnO
ninda bhavati|" 25 yadi vyavasthAM pAlayasi tarhi tava tvakchEdakriyA
saphala bhavati; yati vyavasthAM lagghasE tarhi tava tvakchEdO'tvakchEdO
bhaviSyati| 26 yatO vyavasthAzAstrAdiSTadharmmakarmmAcArI pumAn
atvakchEdi sannapi kiM tvakchEdinAM madhyE na gaNayiSyatE? 27 kintu
labdhazAstrazchinnatvak ca tvaM yadi vyavasthAlagghanaM karOSi tarhi
vyavasthApAlakAH svAbhAvikAcchinnatvacO lokAstvAM kiM na dUSayiSyanti? 28
tasmAd yO bAhyE yihUdI sa yihUdI nahi tathAggasya yastvakchEdaH sa tvakchEdO
nahi; 29 kintu yO jana AntarikO yihUdI sa Eva yihUdI aparanjca kEvalalikhitayA
vyavasthayA na kintu mAnasikO yastvakchEdO yasya ca prazaMsA manuSyEbhyO
na bhUtvA IzvarAd bhavati sa Eva tvakchEdaH|

3 aparanjca yihUdinaH kiM zrESThatvaM? tathA tvakchEdasya vA kiM phalam?
2 sarvvathA bahUni phalAni santi, vizESata Izvarasya zAstraM tEbhyO'diyata|
3 kaizcid avizvasanE kRtE tESAm avizvasanAt kim Izvarasya vizvAsyatAyA
hAnirutpatsyatE? 4 kEnApi prakArENa nahi| yadyapi sarvvE manuSyA

mithyAvAdinastathApIzvaraH satyavAdi| zAstrE yathA likhitamAstE, atastvantu
 svavAkyEna nirddOSO hi bhaviSyasi| vicArE caiva niSpApO bhaviSyasi na saMzayaH|
5 asmAkam anyAyEna yadIzvarasya nyAyaH prakAzatE tarhi kiM vadiSyAmaH?
 ahaM mAnuSANAM kathAmiva kathAM kathayAmi, IzvaraH samucitaM daNPam
 dattvA kim anyAyI bhaviSyati? **6** itthaM na bhavatu, tathA satIzvaraH kathaM
 jagatO vicArayitA bhaviSyati? **7** mama mithyAvAkyavadanAd yadIzvarasya
 satyatvEna tasya mahima varddhatE tarhi kasmAdahaM vicArE'parAdhitvEna
 gaNyO bhavAmi? **8** maggalArthaM pApamapi karaNIyamiti vAKyaM tvaya
 kutO nOcyatE? kintu yairucyatE tE nitAntaM daNPasya pAtrANi bhavanti;
 tathApi tadvAKyam asmAbhirapyucyata ityasmAKaM glAniM kurvvantaH kiyantO
 lOkA vadanti| **9** anyalOkEbhyO vayaM kiM zrESThAH? kadAcana nahi yatO
 yihUdinO 'nyadEzinazca sarvvaEva pApasyAyattA ityasya pramANaM vayaM
 pUrvvam adadAma| **10** lipi ryathAstE, naikOpi dhArmmikO janaH| **11** tathA
 jnjAnIzvarajnjanI mAnavaH kOpi nAsti hi| **12** vimArgagAminaH sarvvE sarvvE
 duSkarmmakAriNaH| EkO janOpi nO tESAM sAdhukarmma karOti ca| **13** tathA
 tESAntu vai kaNThA anAvRtazmazAnavat| stutivAdaM prakurvvanti jihvAbhistE tu
 kEvalaM| tESaMOSThasya nimnE tu viSaM tiSThati sarppavat| **14** mukhaM tESAM
 hi zApEna kapaTEna ca pUryyatE| **15** raktapAtAya tESAM tu padAni kSipragAni ca|
16 pathi tESAM manuSyANAM nAzaH kLEzazca kEvalaH| **17** tE janA nahi jAnanti
 panthAnaM sukhadAyinaM| **18** paramEzAd bhayaM yattat taccakSuSOragOcaram|
19 vyavasthAyAM yadyallikhati tad vyavasthAdhInAn lOkAn uddizya likhatIti vayaM
 jAnImaH| tatO manuSyamAtrO niruttaraH san Izvarasya sAKsAd aparAdhI bhavati|
20 ataEva vyavasthAnurUpaiH karmmabhiH kazcidapi prANizvarasya sAKsAt
 sapuNyIkRtO bhavituM na zakSyati yatO vyavasthayA pApajnjanamAtraM jAyatE|
21 kintu vyavasthAyAH pRthag IzvarENa dEyaM yat puNyaM tad vyavasthAyA
 bhaviSyadvAdigaNasya ca vacanaiH pramANIkRtaM sad idAnIM prakAzatE| **22**
 yIzukhrISTE vizvAsakaraNAd IzvarENa dattaM tat puNyaM sakalESu prakAzitaM
 sat sarvvAn vizvAsinaH prati varttatE| **23** tESAM kOpi prabhEdO nAsti, yataH
 sarvvaEva pApina IzvarIyatEjOhInAzca jAtAH| **24** ta IzvarasyAnugrahAd mUlyam

vinA khrISTakRtE na paritrANe na sapuNyIkRtA bhavanti| 25 yasmAt svazONitE na vizvAsAt pApanAzakO bali bhavituM sa Eva pUrvvam IzvarE na nizcitaH, ittham IzvarIyasahiSNutvAt purAkRtapApAnAM mArjjanakaraNE svIyayAthArthyaM tE na prakAzyatE, 26 varttamAnakAlIyamapi svayAthArthyaM tE na prakAzyatE, aparaM yIzau vizvAsinaM sapuNyIkurvannapi sa yAthArthikastiSThati| 27 tarhi kutrAtmazlAghA? sA dUrIkRtA; kayA vyavasthayA? kiM kriyArUpavyavasthayA? itthaM nahi kintu tat kEvalavizvAsarUpayA vyavasthayaiva bhavati| 28 ataEva vyavasthAnurUpAH kriyA vinA kEvalE na vizvAsE na mAnavaH sapuNyIkRtO bhavituM zaknOtityasya rAddhAntaM darzayAmaH| 29 sa kiM kEvalayihUdinAM IzvarO bhavati? bhinnadEzinAM IzvarO na bhavati? bhinnadEzinAmapi bhavati; 30 yasmAd Eka IzvarO vizvAsAt tvakchEdinO vizvAsEnAtvakchEdinazca sapuNyIkariSyati| 31 tarhi vizvAsE na vayaM kiM vyavasthAM lumpAma? itthaM na bhavatu vayaM vyavasthAM saMsthApayAma Eva|

4 asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm kAyikakriyayA kiM labdhavAn Etadadhi kiM vadiSyAmaH? 2 sa yadi nijakriyAbhyaH sapuNyO bhavEt tarhi tasyAtmazlAghAM karttuM panthA bhavEditi satyaM, kintvIzvarasya samIpE nahi| 3 zAstrE kiM likhati? ibrAhIm IzvarE vizvasanAt sa vizvAsastasmai puNyArthaM gaNitO babhUva| 4 karmmakAriNO yad vEtanaM tad anugrahasya phalaM nahi kintu tEnOpArjitaM mantavyam| 5 kintu yaH pApinaM sapuNyIkaroTi tasmin vizvAsinaH karmmahInasya janasya yO vizvAsaH sa puNyArthaM gaNyO bhavati| 6 aparaM yaM kriyAhInam IzvaraH sapuNyIkaroTi tasya dhanyavAdaM dAyUd varNayAmAsa, yathA, 7 sa dhanyO'ghAni mRSTAni yasyAgAMsyAvRtAni ca| 8 sa ca dhanyaH parEzE na pApAM yasya na gaNyatE| 9 ESa dhanyavAdastvakchEdinam atvakchEdinaM vA kaM prati bhavati? ibrAhImO vizvAsaH puNyArthaM gaNita iti vayaM vadAmaH| 10 sa vizvAsastasya tvakchEditvAvasthAyAM kim atvakchEditvAvasthAyAM kasmin samayE puNyamiva gaNitaH? tvakchEditvAvasthAyAM nahi kintvatvakchEditvAvasthAyAM| 11 aparanjca sa yat sarvvESam atvakchEdinAM vizvAsinAM Adipuruso bhavEt, tE ca puNyavattvE na gaNyEran; 12 yE ca lokaH kEvalaM

chinnatvacO na santo 'smatpUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm achinnatvak san yEna
 vizvAsamArgENa gatavAn tEnaiva tasya pAdacihnEna gacchanti tESAM
 tvakchEdinAmapyAdipuruSO bhavEt tadartham atvakchEdinO mAnavasya
 vizvAsAt puNyam utpadyata iti pramANasvarUpaM tvakchEdacihnaM sa
 prApnOt| 13 ibrAhIm jagatO'dhikArI bhaviSyati yaiSA pratijnjA taM
 tasya vaMzanjca prati pUrvvam akriyata sA vyavasthAmUliKA nahi kintu
 vizvAsajanyapuNyamUliKA| 14 yatO vyavasthAvalambinO yadyadhikArinO
 bhavanti tarhi vizvAsO viphalO jAyatE sA pratijnjApi luptaiva| 15 adhikantu
 vyavasthA kOpam janayati yatO 'vidyamAnAyAM vyavasthAyAm AjnjAlagghanaM
 na sambhavati| 16 ataEva sA pratijnjA yad anugrahasya phalaM bhavEt
 tadarthaM vizvAsamUliKA yatastathAtvE tadvamZasamudAyaM prati arthatO
 yE vyavasthayA tadvamZasambhavAH kEvalaM tAn prati nahi kintu ya
 ibrAhImIyavizvAsEna tatsambhavAstAnapi prati sA pratijnjA sthAsnurbhavati|
 17 yO nirjIvAn sajlIvAn avidyamAnAni vastUni ca vidyamAnAni karOti
 ibrAhImO vizvAsabhUmEstasyEzvarasya sAkSat sO'smAkaM sarvvESAM AdipuruSa
 AstE, yathA likhitaM vidyatE, ahaM tvAM bahujAtInAm AdipuruSaM
 kRtvA niyuktavAn| 18 tvadIyastAdRzO vaMzO janiSyatE yadidaM vAkyaM
 pratizrutaM tadanusArAd ibrAhIm bahudEzIyalOkAnAm AdipuruSO yad bhavati
 tadarthaM sO'napEkSitavyamapyapEkSamANO vizvAsaM kRtavAn| 19 aparanjca
 kSINavizvAsO na bhUtvA zatavatsaravayaskatvAt svazarIrasya jarAM sArAnAmnaH
 svabhAryyAyA rajOnivRttinjca tRNaya na mEnE| 20 aparam avizvAsAd Izvarasya
 pratijnjAvacanE kamapi saMzayaM na cakAra; 21 kintvIzvarENa yat pratizrutaM
 tat sAdhayituM zakyata iti nizcitaM vijnjAya dRPhavizvAsaH san Izvarasya
 mahimAnaM prakAzayAnjcaAra| 22 iti hEtOstasya sa vizvAsastadIyapuNyamiva
 gaNayAnjcaKrE| 23 puNyamivAgaNyata tat kEvalasya tasya nimittaM
 likhitaM nahi, asmAkaM nimittamapi, 24 yatO'smAkaM pApanAzArthaM
 samarpito'smAkaM puNyaprAptyarthanjcOtthApito'bhavat yO'smAkaM prabhu
 rylzustasyOtthApayitarIzvarE 25 yadi vayaM vizvasAmastarhyasmAkamapi saEva
 vizvAsaH puNyamiva gaNayiSyatE|

5 vizvAsEna sapuNyIkRtA vayam IzvarENa sArddhaM prabhuNAsmAkaM
yIzukhrISTEna mElanaM prAptAH| **2** aparaM vayaM yasmin
anugrahAzrayE tiStHAmastanmadhyaM vizvAsamArgENa tEnaivAnItA vayam
IzvarIyavibhavaprAptipratyAzayA samAnandAmaH| **3** tat kEvalaM nahi kintu
klEzabhOgE'pyAnandAmO yataH klEzAd dhairyyaM jAyata iti vayaM jAnImaH, **4**
dhairyyAcca parIkSitatvaM jAyatE, parIkSitatvAt pratyAzA jAyatE, **5** pratyAzAtO
vrIPitatvaM na jAyatE, yasmAd asmabhyaM dattEna pavitrENAtmanAsmAkaM
antaHkaraNANlzvarasya prEmavAriNA siktAni| **6** asmAsu nirupAyESu satsu
khrISTa upayuktE samayE pApinAM nimittaM svIyAn praNAn atyajat| **7**
hitakAriNO janasya kRtE kOpi praNAn tyaktuM sAhasaM karttuM zaknOti, kintu
dhArmmikasya kRtE prAyENa kOpi praNAn na tyajati| **8** kintvasmAsu pApiSu
satsvapi nimittasmAkaM khrISTaH svaprANAn tyaktavAn, tata IzvarOsman
prati nijaM paramaprEmANaM darzitavAn| **9** ataEva tasya raktapAtEna
sapuNyIkRtA vayaM nitAntaM tEna kOpAd uddhAriSyAmahE| **10** phalato
vayaM yadA ripava Asma tadEzvarasya putrasya maraNEna tEna sArddhaM
yadyasmAkaM mElanaM jAtaM tarhi mElanaprAptAH santO'vazyaM tasya
jIvanEna rakSAM lapsyAmahE| **11** tat kEvalaM nahi kintu yEna mElanam
alabhAmahi tEnAsmAkaM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna sAmpratam IzvarE
samAnandAmazca| **12** tathA sati, EkEna mAnuSENa pApaM pApEna ca
maraNAM jagatIM prAvizat aparaM sarvvESAM pApitvAt sarvvE mAnuSA mRtE
rnighna abhavat| **13** yatO vyavasthAdAnasamayaM yAvat jagati pApam AsIt
kintu yatra vyavasthA na vidyate tatra pApasyApi gaNana na vidyate| **14**
tathApyAdama yAdRzaM pApaM kRtaM tAdRzaM pApaM yai rnAkAri Adamam
Arabhya mUsAM yAvat tESAmapyupari mRtyU rAJatvam akarOt sa Adam
bhAvyAdamO nidarzanamEvAstE| **15** kintu pApakarmmaNO yAdRzo bhAvastAdRg
dAnakarmmaNO bhAvO na bhavati yata Ekasya janasyAparAdhEna yadi bahUnAM
maraNam aghaTata tathApIzvarAnugrahastadanugrahamUlakaM dAnanjcaikEna
janEnArthAd yIzunA khrISTEna bahuSu bAhulyAtibAhulyEna phalati| **16** aparam
Ekasya janasya pApakarmma yAdRk phalayuktaM dAnakarmma tAdRk na

bhavati yatO vicArakarmmaikaM pApam Arabhya daNPajanakaM babhUva, kintu dAnakarmma bahupApAnyArabhya puNyajanakaM babhUva| 17 yata Ekasya janasya pApakarmmatastEnaikEna yadi maraNasya rAjatvaM jAtaM tarhi yE janA anugrahasya bAhulyaM puNyadAnanjca prApnuvanti ta EkEna janEna, arthAt yIzukhrISTEna, jIvanE rAjatvam avazyam kariSyanti| 18 EkO'parAdhO yadvat sarvvamAnavAnAM daNPagAmI mArgO 'bhavat tadvad EkaM puNyadAnaM sarvvamAnavAnAM jIvanayuktapuNyagAmI mArga Eva| 19 aparam Ekasya janasyAjnjAlagghanAd yathA bahavO 'parAdhinO jAtAstadvad EkasyAjnjAcaraNAd bahavaH sapuNyIkRtA bhavanti| 20 adhikantu vyavasthAgamanAd aparAdhasya bAhulyaM jAtaM kintu yatra pApasya bAhulyaM tatraiva tasmAd anugrahasya bAhulyam abhavat| 21 tEna mRtyunA yadvat pApasya rAjatvam abhavat tadvad asmAkaM prabhuyIzukhrISTadvArAnantajIvanadAyipuNyEnAnugrahasya rAjatvaM bhavati| (aiōnios g166)

6 prabhUtarUpENa yad anugrahaH prakAzatE tadarthaM pApE tiSthAma iti vAkyam kiM vayaM vadiSyAmaH? tanna bhavatu| 2 pApam prati mRtA vayaM punastasmin katham jIviSyAmaH? 3 vayaM yAvantO loKa yIzukhrISTE majjita abhavAma tAvanta Eva tasya maraNE majjita iti kiM yUyaM na jAnItha? 4 tatO yathA pituH parAkramENa zmazAnAt khrISTa utthApitastathA vayamapi yat nUtanajIvina ivAcarAmastadarthaM majjanEna tEna sArddhaM mRtyurUpE zmazAnE saMsthApitAH| 5 aparam vayaM yadi tEna saMyuktAH santaH sa iva maraNabhAginO jAtAstarhi sa ivOtthAnabhAginO'pi bhaviSyAmaH| 6 vayaM yat pApasya dAsAH puna rna bhavAmastadartham asmAkaM pAparUpazarIrasya vinAzArtham asmAkaM purAtanapurusaSastEna sAkaM kruzE'hanyatEti vayaM jAnImaH| 7 yO hataH sa pApAt mukta Eva| 8 ataEva yadi vayaM khrISTEna sArddham ahanyAmahi tarhi punarapi tEna sahita jIviSyAma ityatrAsmAkaM vizvAsO vidyate| 9 yataH zmazAnAd utthApitaH khrISTO puna rna mriyata iti vayaM jAnImaH| tasmin kOpyadhikArO mRtyO rnAsti| 10 aparanjca sa yad amriyata tEnaikadA pApam uddizyAmriyata, yacca jIvati tEnEzvam uddizya jIvati; 11 tadvad yUyamapi svAn pApam uddizya mRtAn asmAkaM prabhuNA

yIzukhrISTEnEzvaram uddizya jIvantO jAnIta| 12 aparanjca kutsitAbhilASAn
 pUrayituM yuSmAkaM martyadEhESu pApam AdhipatyaM na karOtu| 13
 aparaM svaM svam aggam adharmmasyAstraM kRtvA pApasEvAyAM na
 samarpayata, kintu zmazAnAd utthitAniva svAn IzvarE samarpayata svAnyaggAni
 ca dharmmAstrasvarUpANIZvaram uddizya samarpayata| 14 yuSmAkam upari
 pApasyAdhipatyaM puna rna bhaviSyati, yasmAd yUyaM vyavasthAyA anAyattA
 anugrahasya cAyattA abhavata| 15 kintu vayaM vyavasthAyA anAyattA anugrahasya
 cAyattA abhavAma, iti kArANat kiM pApam kariSyAmaH? tanna bhavatu| 16 yatO
 mRtijanakaM pApam puNyajanakaM nideZAcaraNanjcaitayOrdvayO ryaSmin
 AjnjApAlanArthaM bhRtyAniva svAn samarpayatha, tasyaiva bhRtyA bhavatha,
 Etat kiM yUyaM na jAnIta? 17 aparanjca pUrvvaM yUyaM pApasya bhRtyA
 AstEti satyaM kintu yasyAM zikSarUpAyAM mUSayAM nikSiptA abhavata tasya
 AkRtiM manObhi rlabdhavanta iti kArANAd Izvarasya dhanyavAdO bhavatu|
 18 itthaM yUyaM pApasEvAtO muktaH santo dharmmasya bhRtya jAtAH| 19
 yuSmAkaM zArIrikyA durbbalatAyA hEtO rmanavavad aham Etad bravImi; punaH
 punaradharmmakaraNArthaM yadvat pUrvvaM pApAmEdhyayO rbhRtyatvE
 nijAggAni samArpayata tadvad idAnIM sAdhukarmmakaraNArthaM dharmmasya
 bhRtyatvE nijAggAni samarpayata| 20 yadA yUyaM pApasya bhRtyA Asta
 tadA dharmmasya nAyattA Asta| 21 tarhi yAni karmmANi yUyam idAnIM
 lajjAjanakAni budhyadhvE pUrvvaM tai ryuSmAkaM ko lAbha AsIt? tESAM
 karmmaNAM phalam maraNamEva| 22 kintu sAmprataM yUyaM pApasEvAtO
 muktaH santa Izvarasya bhRtyA'bhavata tasmAd yuSmAkaM pavitratvarUpaM
 labhyam anantajIvanarUpanjca phalam AstE| (aiōnios g166) 23 yataH pApasya
 vEtanaM maraNam kintvasmAkam prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEnAnantajIvanam
 IzvaradattaM pAritOSikam AstE| (aiōnios g166)

7 hE bhrAtRgaNa vyavasthAvidaH prati mamEdaM nivEdanaM| vidhiH kEvalaM
 yAvajjIvaM manavOparyyadhipatitvaM karOtIti yUyaM kiM na jAnIta? 2
 yAvatkAlaM pati rjIvati tAvatkAlam UPa bhAryya vyavasthayA tasmin
 baddha tiSThati kintu yadi pati rmriyatE tarhi sA nArI patyu rvyavasthAtO

mucyate| 3 EtatkAraNAt patyurjIvanakAlE nArI yadyanyaM puruSaM vivahati
 tarhi sA vyabhicAriNI bhavati kintu yadi sa pati rmriyatE tarhi sA tasyA
 vyavasthAyA mukta sati puruSantarENa vyUPhApi vyabhicAriNI na bhavati| 4
 hE mama bhrAtRgaNa, IzvaranimittaM yadasmAkaM phalaM jAyatE tadarthaM
 zmazAnAd utthApitEna puruSENa saha yuSmAkaM vivAhO yad bhavEt
 tadarthaM khrISTasya zarIrENa yUyaM vyavasthAM prati mRtavantaH| 5
 yatO'smAkaM zArIrikAcaraNasamayE maraNanimittaM phalam utpAdayituM
 vyavasthayA dUSitaH pApAbhilASO'smAkaM aggESu jIvan AsIt| 6 kintu tAdA
 yasyA vyavasthAyA vazE Asmahi sAmprataM tAM prati mRtatvAd vayaM
 tasya adhInatvAt mukta iti hEtOrIzvarO'smAbhiH purAtanalikhitAnusArAt
 na sEvitavyaH kintu navInasvabhAvEnaiva sEvitavyaH 7 tarhi vayaM kiM
 brUmaH? vyavasthA kiM pApajanika bhavati? nEtthaM bhavatu| vyavasthAm
 avidyamAnAyAM pApaM kim ityahaM nAvEdaM; kinjca lobhaM mA kArSIriti
 cEd vyavasthAgranthe likhitaM nAbhaviSyat tarhi lobhaH kimbhUtastadahaM
 nAjnjAsyaM| 8 kintu vyavasthayA pApaM chidraM prApyAsmAkaM antaH
 sarvvavidhaM kutsitAbhilASam ajanayat; yatO vyavasthAyAm avidyamAnAyAM
 pApaM mRtaM| 9 aparaM pUrvvaM vyavasthAyAm avidyamAnAyAm aham
 ajIvaM tataH param AjnjAyAm upasthitAyAm pApam ajIvat tadAham amriyE|
 10 itthaM sati jIvananimitta yAjnjA sA mama mRtyujanikAbhavat| 11 yataH
 pApaM chidraM prApya vyavasthitAdEzEna mAM vanjcayitvA tEna mAM ahan|
 12 ataEva vyavasthA pavitra, AdEzazca pavitrO nyAyyO hitakArI ca bhavati|
 13 tarhi yat svayaM hitakRt tat kiM mama mRtyujanakam abhavat? nEtthaM
 bhavatu; kintu pApaM yat pAtakamiva prakAzatE tathA nidEzEna pApaM
 yadatIva pAtakamiva prakAzatE tadarthaM hitOpAyEna mama maraNam ajanayat|
 14 vyavasthAtmabOdhiKeti vayaM jAnImaH kintvahaM zArIratAcArI pApasya
 kRitakigkarO vidyE| 15 yatO yat karmma karOmi tat mama manO'bhimataM
 nahi; aparaM yan mama manO'bhimataM tanna karOmi kintu yad RtIyE tat
 karOmi| 16 tathAtvE yan mamAnabhimataM tad yadi karOmi tarhi vyavasthA
 sUttamEti svIkarOmi| 17 ataEva samprati tat karmma mayA kriyata iti nahi

kintu mama zarIrasthEna pApEnaiva kriyatE| 18 yatO mayi, arthatO mama zarIrE, kimapyuttamaM na vasati, Etad ahaM jAnAmi; mamEcchukatAyAM tiSthantyAmapyaham uttamakarmmasAdhanE samarthO na bhavAmi| 19 yatO yAmuttamAM kriyAM karttumahaM vAnjchAmi tAM na karOmi kintu yat kutsitaM karmma karttum anicchuko'smi tadEva karOmi| 20 ataEva yadyat karmma karttuM mamEcchA na bhavati tad yadi karOmi tarhi tat mayA na kriyatE, mamAntarvarttinA pApEnaiva kriyatE| 21 bhadraM karttum icchukaM mAM yO 'bhadraM karttuM pravarttayati tAdRzaM svabhAvamEkaM mayi pazyAmi| 22 aham AntarikapuruSENEzvaravyavasthAyAM santuSTa AsE; 23 kintu tadviparItaM yudhyantaM tadanyamEkaM svabhAvaM madIyAggasthitaM prapazyAmi, sa madIyAggasthitapApasvabhAvasyAyattaM mAM karttuM cESTatE| 24 hA hA yO'haM durbhAgyO manujastaM mAm EtasmAn mRtAccharIrAt kO nistArayiSyati? 25 asmAkaM prabhuNA yIzukhrISTEna nistArayitAram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| ataEva zarIrENa pApavyavasthAyA manasA tu IzvaravyavasthAyAH sEvanaM karOmi|

8 yE janAH khrISTaM yIzum Azritya zArIrikaM nAcaranta AtmikamAcaranti tE'dhunA daNPArhA na bhavanti| 2 jIvanadAyakasyAtmanO vyavasthA khrISTayIzunA pApamaraNayO rvyavasthAtO mAmamOcayat| 3 yasmAcchArIrasya durbbalatvAd vyavasthayA yat karmmAsAdhyam IzvarO nijaputraM pApizarIrarUpaM pApanAzakabalirUpanjca prESya tasya zarIrE pApasya daNPaM kurvvan tatkarmma sAdhitavAn| 4 tataH zArIrikaM nAcaritvAsmAbhirAtmikam AcaradbhirvyavasthAgranthe nirddiSTAni puNyakarmmANi sarvvANi sAdhyantE| 5 yE zArIrikAcAriNastE zArIrikAn viSayAn bhAvayanti yE cAtmikAcAriNastE AtmanO viSayAn bhAvayanti| 6 zArIrikabhAvasya phalaM mRtyuH kinjcAtmikabhAvasya phale jIvanaM zAntizca| 7 yataH zArIrikabhAva Izvarasya viruddhaH zatrutAbhAva Eva sa Izvarasya vyavasthAyA adhInO na bhavati bhavitunjca na zaknOti| 8 EtasmAt zArIrikAcAriSu tOSTum IzvarENa na zakyaM| 9 kintvIzvarasyAtmA yadi yuSmAkaM madhyE vasati tarhi yUyaM zArIrikAcAriNO na santa AtmikAcAriNO bhavathaH| yasmin tu khrISTasyAtmA na vidyate

sa tatsambhavO nahi| 10 yadi khrISTO yuSmAn adhitiSThati tarhi pApam
 uddizya zarIraM mRtaM kintu puNyamuddizyAtmA jIvati| 11 mRtagANAd yIzu
 ryEnOtthApitastasyAtmA yadi yuSmanmadhyE vasati tarhi mRtagANAt khrISTasya
 sa utthApayitA yuSmanmadhyavAsinA svakIyAtmanA yuSmAkaM mRtadEhAnapi
 puna rjIvayiSyati| 12 hE bhrAtRgaNa zarIrasya vayamadhamarNA na bhavAmO'taH
 zarIrikAcArO'smAbhi rna karttavyaH| 13 yadi yUyaM zarIrikAcAriNO bhavEta tarhi
 yuSmAbhi rmarttavyamEva kintvAtmanA yadi zarIrakarmmANi ghAtayEta tarhi
 jIviSyatha| 14 yatO yAvanto loka IzvarasyAtmanAkRSyante tE sarvva Izvarasya
 santAnA bhavanti| 15 yUyaM punarapi bhayajanakaM dAsyabhAvaM na prAptAH
 kintu yEna bhAvEnEzvaraM pitaH pitariti prOcya sambOdhayatha tAdRzaM
 dattakaputratvabhAvam prApnuta| 16 aparanjca vayam Izvarasya santAnA Etasmin
 pavitra AtmA svayam asmAkam AtmAbhiH sArddhaM pramANaM dadAti| 17 ataEva
 vayaM yadi santAnAstarhyadhikAriNaH, arthAd Izvarasya svattvAdhikAriNaH
 khrISTEna sahAdhikAriNazca bhavAmaH; aparaM tEna sArddhaM yadi
 duHkhabhAgiNO bhavAmastarhi tasya vibhavyaApi bhAgiNO bhaviSyAmaH| 18
 kintvasmAsu yO bhAvIvibhavaH prakAziSyatE tasya samIpE varttamAnakAlInaM
 duHkhamahaM tRNaya manyE| 19 yataH prANigaNa Izvarasya santAnAnAM
 vibhavaprAptim AkAgkSan nitAntam apEkSatE| 20 aparanjca prANigaNaH
 svairam alikatAyA vazIkRto nAbhavat 21 kintu prANigaNO'pi nazvaratAdhInatvAt
 muktaH san Izvarasya santAnAnAM paramamuktiM prApsyatItyabhiprAyENa
 vazIkartA vazIkacrE| 22 aparanjca prasUyamAnAvad vyathitaH san idAnIM
 yAvat kRtsnaH prANigaNa ArttasvaraM karOtIti vayaM jAnImaH| 23 kEvalaH
 sa iti nahi kintu prathamajAtaphalasvarUpam AtmAnaM prAptA vayamapi
 dattakaputratvapadaprAptim arthAt zarIrasya muktiM pratIkSamANAstadvad
 antarArttarAvaM kurmmaH| 24 vayaM pratyAzayA trANam alabhAmahi kintu
 pratyakSavastunO yA pratyAzA sA pratyAzA nahi, yatO manuSyO yat samIkSatE
 tasya pratyAzAM kutaH kariSyati? 25 yad apratyakSaM tasya pratyAzAM yadi
 vayaM kurvvImahi tarhi dhairyyam avalambya pratIkSAmahE| 26 tata AtmApi
 svayam asmAkaM durbbalatAyAH sahAyatvaM karOti; yataH kiM prArthitavyaM

tad boddhuM vayaM na zaknumaH, kintvaspaSTairArttarAvairAtmA svayam
asmannimittaM nivEdayati| 27 aparam IzvarAbhimatarUpENa pavitralOkAnAM
kRtE nivEdayati ya AtmA tasyAbhiprAyO'ntaryyAminA jnjAyatE| 28 aparam
IzvarIyanirUpaNaNusArENAhUtAH santO yE tasmin prIyantE sarvvANi militvA
tESAM maggalaM sAdhayanti, Etad vayaM jAnImaH| 29 yata IzvarO
bahubhrAtRNAM madhyE svaputraM jyESThaM karttum icchan yAn pUrvvaM
lakSyIkRtavAn tAn tasya pratimUrtyAH sAdRzyaprAptyarthaM nyayuMkta| 30
aparanjca tEna yE niyuktAsta AhUtA api yE ca tEnAhUtAstE sapuNyIkRtAH, yE ca
tEna sapuNyIkRtAstE vibhavayuktAH| 31 ityatra vayaM kiM brUmaH? IzvarO
yadyasmAkaM sapakSO bhavati tarhi kO vipakSO'smAkaM? 32 AtmaputraM
na rakSitvA yO'smAkaM sarvvESAM kRtE taM pradattavAn sa kiM tEna
sahAsmabhyam anyAni sarvvANi na dAsyati? 33 IzvarasyAbhirucitESu kEna
dOSa ArOpayiSyatE? ya IzvarastAn puNyavata iva gaNayati kiM tEna? 34 aparaM
tEbhyO danPadAnAjnjA vA kEna kariSyatE? yO'smannimittaM prANAn tyaktavAn
kEvalaM tanna kintu mRtagaNamadhyAd utthitavAn, api cEzvarasya dakSiNE
pArzvE tiSThan adyApyasmAkaM nimittaM prArthata EvambhUtO yaH khrISTaH
kiM tEna? 35 asmAbhiH saha khrISTasya prEmavicchEdaM janayituM kaH zaknOti?
klEzO vyasanaM vA tAPanA vA durbhikSaM vA vastrahInatvaM vA prANasaMzayO
vA khaggo vA kimEtAni zaknuvanti? 36 kintu likhitam AstE, yathA, vayaM
tava nimittaM smO mRtyuvaktrE'khilaM dinaM| balirdEyO yathA mESO vayaM
gaNyAmahE tathA| 37 aparaM yO'smAsu prIyatE tEnaitAsu vipatsu vayaM samyag
vijayAmahE| 38 yatO'smAkaM prabhunA yIzukhrISTEnEzvarasya yat prEma
tasmAd asmAkaM vicchEdaM janayituM mRtyu rjIvanaM vA divyadUtA vA
balavantO mukhyadUtA vA varttamAnO vA bhaviSyAn kaLO vA uccapadaM vA
nIcapadaM vAparaM kimapi sRSTavastu 39 vaiTESAM kEnApi na zakyamityasmin
dRPhavizvAsO mamAstE|

9 ahaM kAnjcid kalpitAM kathAM na kathayAmi, khrISTasya sAkSat
satyamEva bravImi pavitrasyAtmanaH sAkSan madIyaM mana Etat sAkSyAM
dadAti| 2 mamAntaratizayaduHkhaM nirantaraM khEdazca 3 tasmAd ahaM

svajAtIyabhrAtRNaM nimittAt svayaM khrISTAcchApAkrAntO bhavitum aiccham|
4 yatasta isrAyElasya vaMzA api ca dattakaputratvaM tEjO niyamO vyavasthAdAnaM
mandirE bhajanaM pratijnjAH pitRpuruSaganaZcaitESu sarvvESu tESAM
adhikArO'sti| 5 tat kEvalaM nahi kintu sarvvAdhyakSaH sarvvadA saccidAnanda
IzvarO yaH khrISTaH sO'pi zArIrikasambandhEna tESAM vaMzasambhavaH|
(aĩõn g165) 6 Izvarasya vAkyam viphalam jAtam iti nahi yatkAraNAd isrAyELO
vaMzE yE jAtAstE sarvvE vastuta isrAyElIyA na bhavanti| 7 aparam ibrahImO
vaMzE jAtA api sarvvE tasyaiva santAna na bhavanti kintu ishAkO nAmna
tava vaMzO vikhyAtO bhaviSyati| 8 arthAt zArIrikasamsargAt jAtAH santAna
yAvantastAvanta EvEzvarasya santAna na bhavanti kintu pratizravaNAd yE
jAyantE taEvEzvaravaMzO gaNyatE| 9 yatastatpratizrute rvAkyamEtat, EtAdRzE
samayE 'haM punarAgamiSyAmi tatpUrvvaM sArAyAH putra EkO janiSyatE| 10
aparamapi vadAmi svamanO'bhilASata IzvarENA yannirUpitaM tat karmmatO nahi
kintvAhvayitu rjAtamEtad yathA siddhyati 11 tadarthaM ribkAnAmikayA yOSita
janaikasmAd arthAd asmAkam ishAkAH pUrvvapuruSAd garbhe dhRtE tasyAH
santAnayOH prasavAt pUrvvaM kinjca tayOH zubhAzubhakarmmaNaH karaNAt
pUrvvaM 12 tAM pratIdaM vAkyam uktaM, jyESThaH kaniSThaM sEviSyatE, 13
yathA likhitam AstE, tathApyESAvi na prItva yAkUbi prItavAn ahaM| 14 tarhi
vayaM kiM brUmaH? IzvaraH kim anyAyakArI? tathA na bhavatu| 15 yataH sa
svayaM mUsAm avadat; ahaM yasmin anugrahaM cikIrSAmi tamEvAnugRhIAmi,
yanjca dayitum icchAmi tamEva dayE| 16 ataEvEcchata yatamAnEna va mAnavEna
tanna sAdhyatE dayAkArINEzvarENaiva sAdhyatE| 17 phirauNi zAstrE likhati,
ahaM tvaddvArA matparAkramaM darzayituM sarvvapRthivyaM nijanAma
prakAzayitunjca tvAM sthApitavAn| 18 ataH sa yam anugrahItum icchati
tamEvAnugRhIAti, yanjca nigrahItum icchati taM nigRhIAti| 19 yadi vadasi tarhi
sa dOSaM kutO gRhIAti? tadIyEcchAyAH pratibandhakatvaM karttaM kasya
sAmarthyaM vidyate? 20 hE Izvarasya pratipakSa martya tvaM kaH? EtAdRzaM
mAM kutaH sRSTavAn? iti kathAM sRSTavastu sraSTrE kiM kathayiSyati?
21 EkasmAn mRtpiNPAd utkRSTApakRSTau dvividhau kalazau karttuM kiM

kulAlasya sAmarthyaM nAsti? 22 IzvaraH kOpaM prakAzayituM nijazaktiM
 jnjApayitunjEcchan yadi vinAzasya yOgyAni krOdhabhAjanAni prati bahukAlaM
 dIrghasahiSNutAm Azrayati; 23 aparanjca vibhavaprAptyarthaM pUrvvaM
 niyuktAnyanugrahapAtrANi prati nijavibhavasya bAhulyaM prakAzayituM
 kEvalayihUdinAM nahi bhinnadEzinAmapi madhyAd 24 asmAniva tAnyAhvayati
 tatra tava kiM? 25 hOzEyagranthE yathA likhitam AstE, yO lOkO mama nAsIt
 taM vadiSyAmi madIyakaM| yA jAti rmE'priyA cAsIt tAM vadiSyAmyahaM
 priyAM| 26 yUyaM madIyalOkA na yatrEti vAkyamaucyata| amarEzasya santAnA
 iti khyAsyanti tatra tE| 27 isrAyElIyalOkESu yizAyiO'pi vAcamEtAM prAcArayat,
 isrAyElIyavaMzAnAM yA saMkhyA sA tu nizcitaM| samudrasikatAsaMkhyAsamAnA
 yadi jAyatE| tathApi kEvalaM lOkairalpaistrANaM vrajiSyatE| 28 yatO nyAyEna
 svaM karmma parEzaH sAdhayiSyati| dEzE saEva saMkSEpAnnijam karmma
 kariSyati| 29 yizAyiO'paramapi kathayAmAsa, sainyAdhyakSaparEzEna cEt
 kinjcinnOdaziSyata| tada vayaM sidOmEvAbhaviSyAma vinizcitaM| yadvA
 vayam amOrAyA agamiSyAma tulyatAM| 30 tarhi vayaM kiM vakSyAmaH?
 itaradEzIyA lOkA api puNyArtham ayatamAnA vizvAsEna puNyam alabhanta; 31
 kintvisrAyElloka vyavasthApAlanEna puNyArthaM yatamAnAstan nAlabhanta| 32
 tasya kiM kAraNaM? tE vizvAsEna nahi kintu vyavasthAyAH kriyayA cESTitvA
 tasmin skhalanajanake pASANE pAdaskhalanaM prAptAH| 33 likhitaM yAdRzam
 AstE, pazya pAdaskhalArthaM hi slyOni prastarantathA| bAdhAkAranjca pASANA
 paristhApitavAnaham| vizvasiSyati yastatra sa janO na trapiSyatE|

10 he bhrAtara isrAyElIyalOkA yat paritrANaM prApnuvanti tadahaM
 manasAbhilaSan Izvarasya samIpE prArthayE| 2 yata IzvarE tESAM cESTA
 vidyata ityatrAhaM sAkSyasmi; kintu tESAM sA cESTA sajnjanA nahi,
 3 yatasta IzvaradattaM puNyam avijnjAya svakRtapuNyam sthApayitum
 cESTamAnA Izvaradattasya puNyasya nighnatvaM na svIkurvanti| 4 khrISTa
 EkaikavizvAsijanAya puNyam dAtuM vyavasthAyAH phalasvarUpO bhavati| 5
 vyavasthApAlanEna yat puNyam tat mUsA varNayAmAsa, yathA, yO janastAM
 pAlayiSyati sa taddvArA jIviSyati| 6 kintu pratyayEna yat puNyam tad EtAdRzaM

vAkyAM vadati, kaH svargam Aruhya khrISTam avarOhayiSyati? 7 kO vA prEtalOkam avaruhya khrISTaM mRtagaNamadhyAd AnESyatIti vAk manasi tvayA na gaditavyA| (Abyssos g12) 8 tarhi kiM bravIti? tad vAkyAM tava samIpastham arthAt tava vadanE manasi cAstE, tacca vAkyam asmAbhiH pracAryyamANaM vizvAsasya vAkyamEva| 9 vastutaH prabhuM yIzuM yadi vadanEna svIkarOSi, tathEzvarastaM zmazAnAd udasthApayad iti yadyantaHkaraNEna vizvasiSi tarhi paritrANaM lapsyasE| 10 yasmAt puNyaprAptyartham antaHkaraNEna vizvasitavyaM paritrANArthanjca vadanEna svIkarttavyaM| 11 zAstrE yAdRzaM likhati vizvasiSyati yastatra sa janO na trapiSyatE| 12 ityatra yihUdini tadanyalOkE ca kOpi vizESO nAsti yasmAd yaH sarvvESaM advitIyaH prabhuH sa nijayAcakAna sarvvAn prati vadAnyO bhavati| 13 yataH, yaH kazcit paramEzasya nAmna hi prArthayiSyatE| sa Eva manujO nUnaM paritrAtO bhaviSyati| 14 yaM yE janA na pratyAyan tE tamuddizya kathaM prArthayiSyantE? yE vA yasyAkhyAnaM kadApi na zrutavantastE taM kathaM pratyESyanti? aparaM yadi pracArayitArO na tiSThanti tadA kathaM tE zrOSyanti? 15 yadi vA prEritA na bhavanti tadA kathaM pracArayiSyanti? yAdRzaM likhitam AstE, yathA, mAggalikaM susaMvAdaM dadatyAnIya yE narAH| pracArayanti zAntEzca susaMvAdaM janAstu yE| tESAM caraNapadmAni kIdRk zObhAnvitAni hi| 16 kintu tE sarvvE taM susaMvAdaM na gRhItavantaH| yizAyiO yathA likhitavAn| asmatpracArite vAkyE vizvAsamakarOddhi kaH| 17 ataEva zravanAd vizvAsa aizvaravAkyapracArAt zravananjca bhavati| 18 tarhyahaM bravImi taiH kiM nAzrAvi? avazyam azrAvi, yasmAt tESAM zabdo mahIM vyApnOd vAkyanjca nikhilaM jagat| 19 aparamapi vadAmi, isrAyElIyalOkAH kim EtAM kathaM na budhyantE? prathamato mUsa idaM vAkyAM prOVaca, ahamuttApayiSyE tAn agaNyamAnavairapi| klekSyAmi jAtim EtAnjca prOnmattabhinnajAtibhiH| 20 aparanjca yizAyiO'tizayAkSObhENa kathayAmAsa, yathA, adhi mAM yaistu nAcESTi samprAptastai rjanairahaM| adhi mAM yai rna samprSTaM vijnjAtastai rjanairahaM|| 21 kintvisrAyElIyalOkAn adhi kathayAnjcaAra, yairAjnjAlagghibhi rlokaI rviruddhaM vAkyamucyatE| tAn pratyEva dinaM kRtsnaM hastau vistArayAmyahaM||

11 IzvarENa svIkIyalOkA apasAritA ahaM kim IdRzaM vAkyaM bravImi? tanna
 bhavatu yatO'hamapi binyAmInagOtriya ibrahImavaMzIya isrAyElIyalOkO'smi|
2 IzvarENa pUrvvaM yE pradRSTAstE svIkIyalOkA apasAritA iti nahi| aparam
 EliyOpAkhyAnE zAstrE yallikhitam AstE tad yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? **3**
 hE paramEzvara lOkAstvadIyAH sarvvA yajnjavEdIrabhanjjan tathA tava
 bhaviSyadvAdinaH sarvvAn aghnan kEvala EkO'ham avaziSTa AsE tE
 mamApi prANAn nAzayituM cESTanate, EtAM kathAm isrAyElIyalOkAnAM
 viruddham Eliya IzvarAya nivEdayAmAsa| **4** tatastaM pratIzvarasyOttaraM
 kiM jAtaM? bAlnAmnO dEvasya sAKSat yai rjAnUni na pAtitAni tAdRzAH
 sapta sahasrANi lOkA avazESitA mayA| **5** tadvad Etasmin varttamAnakALE'pi
 anugrahENAbhirucitAstESAM avaziSTAH katipayA lOkAH santi| **6** ataEva tad
 yadyanugrahENA bhavati tarhi kriyayA na bhavati nO cEd anugrahO'nanugraha
 Eva, yadi vA kriyayA bhavati tarhyanugrahENA na bhavati nO cEt kriyA
 kriyaiva na bhavati| **7** tarhi kiM? isrAyElIyalOkA yad amRgayanta tanna
 prApuH| kintvabhirucitalOkAstat prApustadanyE sarvva andhIbhUtAH| **8** yathA
 likhitam AstE, ghOranidrAlutAbhAvaM dRSTihInE ca lOcanE| karNau zrutivihInau
 ca pradadau tEbhya IzvaraH|| **9** EtEsmin dAyUdapi likhitavAn yathA, atO
 bhuktyAsanaM tESAM unmAthavad bhaviSyati| vA vaMzayantravad bAdha
 danPavad vA bhaviSyati|| **10** bhaviSyanti tathAndhAstE nEtraiH pazyanti nO yathA|
 vEpathuH kaTidEzasya tESAM nityaM bhaviSyati|| **11** patanArthaM tE skhalitavanta
 iti vAcAM kimahaM vadAmi? tanna bhavatu kintu tAn udyOginaH karttuM
 tESAM patanAd itaradEzIyalOkaiH paritrANaM prAptaM| **12** tESAM patanaM yadi
 jagatO lOkAnAM lAbhajanakam abhavat tESAM hrAsO'pi yadi bhinnadEzinAM
 lAbhajanako'bhavat tarhi tESAM vRddhiH kati lAbhajanika bhaviSyati? **13** atO
 hE anyadEzinO yuSmAn sambOdhya kathayAmi nijAnAM jnjAtibandhUnAM
 manaHsUdyOgaM janayan tESAM madhyE kiyatAM lOkAnAM yathA paritrANaM
 sAdhayAmi **14** tannimittam anyadEzinAM nikaTE prEritaH san ahaM svapadasya
 mahimAnaM prakAzayAmi| **15** tESAM nigrahENA yadIzvarENa saha jagatO janAnAM
 mElanaM jAtaM tarhi tESAM anugRhItatvaM mRtadEhE yathA jIvanalAbhastadvat

kiM na bhaviSyati? 16 aparaM prathamajAtaM phalaM yadi pavitraM bhavati
 tarhi sarvvamEva phalaM pavitraM bhaviSyati; tathA mUlaM yadi pavitraM
 bhavati tarhi zAkha api tathaiva bhaviSyanti| 17 kiyatInAM zAkhaAnAM chEdanE
 kRtE tvaM vanyajitavRkSasya zAkha bhUtva yadi tacchAkhaAnAM sthAnE rOpita
 sati jitavRkSIyamUlasya rasaM bhuMkSE, 18 tarhi tAsAM bhinnazAkhaAnAM
 viruddhaM mAM garvvIH; yadi garvvasi tarhi tvaM mUlaM yanna dhArayasi
 kintu mUlaM tvAM dhArayatIti saMsmara| 19 aparanjca yadi vadasi mAM
 rOpayitum tAH zAkha vibhanna abhavan; 20 bhadram, apratyayakAraNAt tE
 vibhinna jAtastathA vizvAsakAraNAt tvaM rOpitO jAtastasmAd ahagkAram
 akRtvA sasAdhvasO bhava| 21 yata IzvarO yadi svAbhAvikiH zAkha na rakSati
 tarhi sAvadhAnO bhava cEt tvAmapi na sthApayati| 22 ityatrEzvarasya yAdRzI
 kRpA tAdRzaM bhayAnakatvamapi tvayA dRzyatAM; yE patitAstAn prati tasya
 bhayAnakatvaM dRzyatAM, tvanjca yadi tatRpAzritastiSThasi tarhi tvAM prati
 kRpA drakSyatE; nO cEt tvamapi tadvat chinno bhaviSyasi| 23 aparanjca tE
 yadyapratyayE na tiSThanti tarhi punarapi rOpayiSyantE yasmAt tAn punarapi
 rOpayitum izvarasya zaktirAstE| 24 vanyajitavRkSasya zAkha san tvaM yadi
 tatazchinno rItivyatyayEnOttamajitavRkSE rOpitO'bhavastarhi tasya vRkSasya
 svIyA yAH zAkhaAstAH kiM punaH svavRkSE saMlagitum na zaknuvanti? 25
 hE bhrAtarO yuSmAkam AtmAbhimAnO yanna jAyatE tadarthaM mamEdRzI
 vAnjchA bhavati yUyaM EtannigUPhatattvam ajAnantO yanna tiSThatha;
 vastutO yAvatkAlaM sampUrNarUpENa bhinnadEzinAM saMgrahO na bhaviSyati
 tAvatkAlam aMzatvEna isrAyElIyalOkAnAm andhatA sthAsyati; 26 pazcAt tE
 sarvvE paritrAsyantE; EtAdRzaM likhitamapyAstE, AgamiSyati slyOnAd EkO
 yastrANadAyakaH| adharmmaM yAkubO vaMzAt sa tu dUrIkariSyati| 27 tathA
 dUrIkariSyAmi tESAM pApAnyahaM yadA| tadA tairEva sArddhaM mE niyamO'yaM
 bhaviSyati| 28 susaMvAdAt tE yuSmAkam vipakSA abhavan kintvabhirucitvat tE
 pitRlOkAnAM kRtE priyapAtrANI bhavanti| 29 yata Izvarasya dAnAd AhvAnAnjca
 pazcAttApO na bhavati| 30 ataEva pUrvvam IzvarE'vizvAsinaH santO'pi yUyaM
 yadvat samprati tESAM avizvAsakAraNAd Izvarasya kRpApAtrANI jAtastadvad 31

idAnIM tE'vizvAsinaH santi kintu yuSmAbhi rlabdhakRpAkAraNAt tairapi kRpA
 lapsyatE| **32** IzvaraH sarvvAn prati kRpAM prakAzayituM sarvvAn avizvAsitvE
 gaNayati| (eleēse g1653) **33** ahO Izvarasya jnjAnabuddhirUpayO rdhanayOH kIdRk
 prAcuryyaM| tasya rAjazAsanasya tattvaM kIdRg aprApyaM| tasya mArgAzca
 kIdRg anupalakSyAH| **34** paramEzvarasya sagkalpaM kO jnjAtavAn? tasya mantri
 vA ko'bhavat? **35** kO vA tasyOpakArI bhRtvA tatkrTE tEna pratyupakarttavyaH?
36 yatO vastumAtramEva tasmAt tEna tasmai cAbhavat tadIyO mahimA sarvvadA
 prakAzitO bhavatu| iti| (aiōn g165)

12 hE bhrAtara Izvarasya kRpayAhaM yuSmAn vinayE yUyaM svaM svaM
 zarIraM sajlvaM pavitraM grAhyaM balim Izvaramuddizya samutsRjata, ESA
 sEvA yuSmAkaM yOgyA| **2** aparaM yUyaM sAMsArika iva mAcarata, kintu
 svaM svaM svabhAvaM parAvartya nUtanAcAriNO bhavata, tata Izvarasya
 nidEzaH kIdRg uttamO grahaNIyaH sampUrNazcEti yuSmAbhiranubhAviSyatE|
 (aiōn g165) **3** kazcidapi janO yOgyatvAdadhikaM svaM na manyatAM kintu
 IzvarO yasmai pratyayasya yatparimANam adadAt sa tadanusAratO yOgyarUpaM
 svaM manutAm, IzvarAd anugrahaM prAptaH san yuSmAkam EkaikaM janam
 ityAjnjApayAmi| **4** yatO yadvadasmAkam Ekasmin zarIrE bahUnyaggAni santi
 kintu sarvvESamaggAnAM kAryyaM samAnaM nahi; **5** tadvadasmAkaM bahutvE'pi
 sarvvE vayaM khrISTE EkazarIrAH parasparam aggapratyaggatvEna bhavAmaH|
6 asmAd IzvarAnugrahENA vizESaM vizESaM dAnam asmAsu prAptESu satsu
 kOpi yadi bhaviSyadvAkyam vadati tarhi pratyayasya parimANAnusArataH
 sa tad vadatu; **7** yadvA yadi kazcit sEvanakArI bhavati tarhi sa tatsEvanaM
 karOtu; athavA yadi kazcid adhyApayitA bhavati tarhi sO'dhyApayatu; **8** tathA ya
 upadESTA bhavati sa upadizatu yazca dAta sa saralatayA dadAtu yastvadhipatiH
 sa yatnEnAdhipatitvaM karOtu yazca dayAluH sa hRSTamanasA dayatAm| **9**
 aparanjca yuSmAkaM prEma kApaTyavarjitaM bhavatu yad abhadraM tad
 RtIyadhvaM yacca bhadraM tasmin anurajyadhvam| **10** aparaM bhrAtRtvaprEmna
 parasparaM prIyadhvaM samAdarAd EkO'parajanaM zrESThaM jAnIdhvam| **11**
 tathA kAryyE nirAlasyA manasi ca sODyOgAH santaH prabhuM sEvadhvam|

12 aparaM pratyAzAyAm AnanditA duHkhasamayE ca dhairyyayuktA bhavata;
prArthanAyAM satataM pravarttadhvam| 13 pavitrANAM dInatAM dUrIkurudhvam
atithisEvAyAm anurajyadhvam| 14 yE janA yuSmAn tAPayanti tAn AziSaM
vadata zApam adattvA daddhvamAziSam| 15 yE janA Anandanti taiH sArddham
Anandata yE ca rudanti taiH saha rudita| 16 aparanjca yuSmAkaM manasAM
parasparam EkObhAvO bhavatu; aparam uccapadam anAkAgkSyA nIcalOkaiH
sahApi mArdavam Acarata; svAn jnjAninO na manyadhvam| 17 parasmAd
apakAraM prApyApi paraM nApakuruta| sarvvESAM dRSTitO yat karmmOttamaM
tadEva kuruta| 18 yadi bhavituM zakyatE tarhi yathAzakti sarvvaiOkaiH saha
nirvvirOdhenA kAlaM yApayata| 19 hE priyabandhavaH, kasmaicid apakArasya
samucitaM daNPam svayaM na daddhvam, kintvIzvarIyakraOdhaA sthAnaM
datta yatO likhitamAstE paramEzvaraH kathayati, dAnaM phalasya matkarmma
sUCitaM pradadAmyahaM| 20 itikAraNAd ripu ryadi kSudhArttastE tarhi taM tvaM
prabhOjaya| tathA yadi tRSArttaH syAt tarhi taM paripAyaya| tEna tvaM mastake
tasya jvaladagniM nidhAsyasi| 21 kukriyayA parAjitA na santa uttamakriyayA
kukriyAM parAjayata|

13 yuSmAkam EkaikajanaH zAsanapadasya nighno bhavatu yatO yAni
zAsanapadAni santi tAni sarvvANizvarENa sthApitAni; IzvaraM vina
padasthApanaM na bhavati| 2 iti hEtOH zAsanapadasya yat prAtikUlyam tad
IzvarIyanirUpaNasya prAtikUlyamEva; aparaM yE prAtikUlyam Acaranti tE svESAM
samucitaM daNPam svayamEva ghaTayantE| 3 zAstA sadAcAriNAM bhayaprado
nahi durAcAriNamEva bhayaprado bhavati; tvaM kiM tasmAn nirbhayO bhavitum
icchasi? tarhi satkarmmAcara, tasmAd yazO lapsyasE, 4 yatastava sadAcaraNaya
sa Izvarasya bhRtyO'sti| kintu yadi kukarmmAcarasi tarhi tvaM zagkasva
yataH sa nirarthakaM khaggaM na dhArayati; kukarmmAcaRiNaM samucitaM
daNPayitum sa Izvarasya daNPadabhRtya Eva| 5 ataEva kEvaladaNPabhayAnnahi
kintu sadasadbOdhaDapi tasya vazyEna bhavitavyaM| 6 EtasmAd yuSmAkaM
rAjaKaradAnamapyucitaM yasmAd yE karaM gRhanti ta Izvarasya kigkarA bhUtva
satatam Etasmin karmmaNi niviSTastiSThanti| 7 asmAt karagrahiNE karaM datta,

tathA zulkagrAhiNE zulkaM datta, aparaM yasmAd bhEtavyaM tasmAd bibhIta, yazca samAdaraNIyastaM samAdriyadhvam; itthaM yasya yat prApyaM tat tasmai datta| 8 yuSmAkaM parasparaM prEma vinA 'nyat kimapi dEyam RNaM na bhavatu, yatO yaH parasmin prEma karOti tEna vyavasthA sidhyati| 9 vastutaH paradArAn mA gaccha, narahatyAM mA kArSIH, cairyyaM mA kArSIH, mithyAsAkSyAM mA dEhi, lobhaM mA kArSIH, EtAH sarvvA AjnjA EtAbhyO bhinnA yA kAcid AjnjAsti sApi svasamIpavAsini svavat prEma kurvvityanE na vacanE na vEditA| 10 yataH prEma samIpavAsinO' zubhaM na janayati tasmAt prEmna sarvvA vyavasthA pAlyatE| 11 pratyayIbhavanakAlE'smAkaM paritrANasya sAmIpyAd idAnIM tasya sAmIpyam avyavahitaM; ataH samayaM vivicyAsmAbhiH sAmpratam avazyamEva nidrAtO jAgarttavyaM| 12 bahutarA yAmiNa gata prabhAtaM sannidhiM prAptaM tasmAt tAmasyAH kriyAH parityajyAsmAbhi rvAsarIyA sajjA paridhAtavyA| 13 atO hEtO rvaYaM divA vihitaM sadAcaraNam AcariSyAmaH| raggarasO mattatvaM lampaTatvaM kAmukatvaM vivAda IrSyA caitAni parityakSyAmaH| 14 yUyaM prabhuyIzukhrISarUpaM paricchadaM paridhaddhvaM sukhAbhilASapUraNaya zArIrikAcaraNaM mAcarata|

14yo janO'dRPhavizvAsastaM yuSmAkaM sagginaM kuruta kintu sandEhavicArArthaM nahi| 2 yatO niSiddhaM kimapi khAdyadravyaM nAsti, kasyacijjanasya pratyaya EtAdRzO vidyatE kintvadRPhavizvAsaH kazcidaparO janaH kEvalaM zAkaM bhugktaM| 3 tarhi yO janaH sAdhAraNaM dravyaM bhugkte sa vizESadravyabhOktAraM nAvajAnIyAt tathA vizESadravyabhOktApi sAdhAraNadravyabhOktAraM dOSiNaM na kuryyAt, yasmAd Izvarastam agRhIat| 4 hE paradAsasya dUSayitastvaM kaH? nijaprabhOH samIpE tE na padasthE na padacyutE na vA bhavitavyaM sa ca padastha Eva bhaviSyati yata IzvarastaM padasthaM karttuM zaknOti| 5 aparanjca kazcijjanO dinAd dinaM vizESaM manyatE kazcittu sarvvANi dinAni samAnAni manyatE, Ekaiko janaH svIyamanasi vivicya nizcinOtu| 6 yO janaH kinjcana dinaM vizESaM manyatE sa prabhubhaktyA tan manyatE, yazca janaH kimapi dinaM vizESaM na manyatE sO'pi prabhubhaktyA tanna manyatE; aparanjca yaH sarvvANi

bhakSyadravyANi bhugktE sa prabhubhaktayA tAni bhugktE yataH sa IzvaraM
 dhanyaM vakti, yazca na bhugktE sO'pi prabhubhaktayaiva na bhunjAna IzvaraM
 dhanyaM brUtE| 7 aparam asmAkAM kazcit nijanimittaM prANAn dhArayati
 nijanimittaM mriyatE vA tanna; 8 kintu yadi vayaM prANAn dhArayAmastarhi
 prabhunimittaM dhArayAmaH, yadi ca prANAn tyajAmastarhyapi prabhunimittaM
 tyajAmaH, ataEva jIvanE maraNE vA vayaM prabhOrEvAsmahE| 9 yatO jIvantO
 mRtAzCetyubhayESAM lOkAnAM prabhutvaprAptyarthaM khrISTO mRta utthitaH
 punarjIvitazca| 10 kintu tvaM nijaM bhrAtaraM kutO dUSayasi? tathA tvaM
 nijaM bhrAtaraM kutastucchaM jAnAsi? khrISTasya vicArasiMhAsanasya
 sammukhE sarvvairasmAbhirupasthAtavyaM; 11 yAdRzaM likhitam AstE,
 parEzaH zapathaM kurvvan vAkyamEtat purAvadat| sarvvO janaH samIpE mE
 jAnupAtaM kariSyati| jihvaikaika tathEzasya nighnatvaM svIkariSyati| 12 ataEva
 IzvarasamIpE'smAkam EkaikajanEna nija kathA kathayitavyA| 13 itthaM sati
 vayam adyArabhya parasparaM na dUSayantaH svabhrAtu rvighnO vyAghAtO vA
 yanna jAyEta tAdRzImIhAM kurmmahE| 14 kimapi vastu svabhAvatO nAzuci
 bhavatItyahaM jAnE tathA prabhuna yIzukhrISTEnApi nizcitaM jAnE, kintu yO
 janO yad dravyam apavitraM jAnItE tasya kRtE tad apavitraM AstE| 15 ataEva
 tava bhakSyadravyENa tava bhrAta zOkAnvito bhavati tarhi tvaM bhrAtaraM
 prati prEmna nAcarasi| khrISTO yasya kRtE svaprANAn vyayitavAn tvaM
 nijEna bhakSyadravyENa taM na nAzaya| 16 aparaM yuSmAkam uttamaM
 karmma ninditaM na bhavatu| 17 bhakSyAM pEyanjcEzvararAjjasya sArO nahi,
 kintu puNyaM zAntizca pavitrENAtmanA jAta Anandazca| 18 EtaI ryO janaH
 khrISTaM sEvatE, sa EvEzvarasya tuSTikarO manuSyaizca sukhyaAtaH| 19 ataEva
 yEnAsmAkAM sarvvESAM parasparam aikyaM niSTha ca jAyatE tadEvAsmAbhi
 ryatitavyaM| 20 bhakSyArtham Izvarasya karmmaNO hAniM mA janayata;
 sarvvaM vastu pavitramiti satyaM tathApi yO janO yad bhuktvA vighnaM labhatE
 tadarthaM tad bhadraM nahi| 21 tava mAMsabhakSaNasurApAnAdibhiH kriyAbhi
 ryadi tava bhrAtuH pAdaskhalanaM vighnO vA cAnjcalyaM vA jAyatE tarhi
 tadbhOjanapAnayOstyAgO bhadraH| 22 yadi tava pratyayastiSThati tarhIzvarasya

gOcarE svAntarE taM gOpayā; yO janaH svamatEna svaM dOSiNaM na karOti sa
Eva dhanyaH| 23 kintu yaH kazcit saMzayya bhugktE'rthAt na pratItya bhugktE, sa
EvAvazyaM danPARho bhaviSyati, yatO yat pratyayajaM nahi tadEva pApamayaM
bhavati|

15 balavadbhirasmAbhi rdurbbalAnAM daurbbalyaM sOPhavyaM na ca
svESaM iSTAcAra AcaritavyaH| 2 asmAkam Ekaiko janaH svasamIpavAsinO
hitArthaM niSThArthanjca tasyaivESTAcAram Acaratu| 3 yataH khrISTO'pi
nijESTAcAraM nAcaritavAn, yathA likhitam AstE, tvannindakagaNasyaiva
nindAbhi rninditO'smyahaM| 4 aparanjca vayaM yat sahiSNutAsAntvanayO
rjanakEna zAstrENA pratyAzAM labhEmahi tannimittaM pUrvvakALE
likhitAni sarvvavacanAnyasmAkam upadEzArthamEva lilikhirE| 5
sahiSNutAsAntvanayOrAkarO ya IzvaraH sa EvaM karOtu yat prabhu rylZukhrISTa
iva yuSmAkam EkajanO'nyajanEna sArddhaM manasa aikyam AcarEt; 6
yUyanjca sarvva EkacittA bhUtvA mukhaikEnEvAsmatprabhuyIzukhrISTasya
piturIzvarasya guNAn kIrttayEta| 7 aparam Izvarasya mahimnaH prakAzArthaM
khrISTO yathA yuSmAn pratyagRhIAt tathA yuSmAkamapyEkO janO'nyajanaM
pratigRhIAtu| 8 yathA likhitam AstE, atO'haM sammukhE tiSThan
bhinnadEzanivAsinAM| stuvamstvAM parigAsyAmi tava nAmni parEzvara|| 9
tasya dayAlutvAcca bhinnajAtIyA yad Izvarasya guNAn kIrttayEyustadartHaM
yIzuH khrISTastvakchEdaniyamasya nighno'bhavat ityahaM vadAmi| yathA
likhitam AstE, atO'haM sammukhE tiSThan bhinnadEzanivAsinAM| stuvamstvAM
parigAsyAmi tava nAmni parEzvara|| 10 aparamapi likhitam AstE, hE
anyajAtayO yUYaM samaM nandata tajjanaiH| 11 punazca likhitam AstE, hE
sarvvadEzinO yUYaM dhanyaM brUta parEzvaraM| hE tadIyanarA yUYaM
kurudhvaM tatprazaMsanaM|| 12 apara yIzAyiyO'pi lilEkha, yIzayasya tu yat
mUlaM tat prakAziSyatE tadA| sarvvajAtIyanRNAnjca zAsakaH samudESyati|
tatrAnyadEzilokaizca pratyAZa prakariSyatE|| 13 ataEva yUYaM pavitrasyAtmanaH
prabhAvAd yat sampUrNAM pratyAzAM lapsyadhvE tadarthaM tatpratyAzAjanaka
IzvaraH pratyayEna yuSmAn zAntyAnandAbhyAM sampUrNAn karOtu|

14 hE bhrAtarO yUyaM sadbhAvayuktAH sarvvaprakArENa jnjAnEna ca
sampUrNAH parasparOpadEzE ca tatparA ityahaM nizcitaM jAnAmi, **15**
tathApyahaM yat pragalbhatarO bhavan yuSmAn prabOdhayAmi tasyaikaM
kAraNamidaM| **16** bhinnajAtIyAH pavitrENAtmanA pAvitanaivEdyarUpA
bhUtvA yad grAhyA bhavEyustannimittamaham Izvarasya susaMvAdaM
pracArayitUM bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE yIzukhrISTasya sEvakatvaM dAnaM
IzvarAt labdhavAnasmi| **17** IzvaraM prati yIzukhrISTEna mama zLAghAkaraNasya
kAraNam AstE| **18** bhinnadEzina AjnjAgrAhiNaH karttuM khrISTO vAkyEna
kriyayA ca, AzcaryyalakSaNaizcitrakriyAbhiH pavitrasyAtmanaH prabhAvEna
ca yAni karmmaNi mayA sAdhitavAn, **19** kEvalaM tAnyEva vinAnyasya
kasyacit karmmaNO varNanAM karttuM pragalbho na bhavAmi| tasmAt A
yirUzAlama illUrikaM yAvat sarvvatra khrISTasya susaMvAdaM prAcArayaM|
20 anyEna nicitAyAM bhittAvahaM yanna nicinOmi tannimittaM yatra yatra
sthAnE khrISTasya nAma kadApi kEnApi na jnjApitaM tatra tatra susaMvAdaM
pracArayitUM ahaM yatE| **21** yAdRzaM likhitam AstE, yai rvArtta tasya na prApta
darzanaM taistu lapsyatE| yaizca naiva zrutaM kinjcit bOddhuM zakSyanti tE
janAH|| **22** tasmAd yuSmatsamIpagamanAd ahaM muhurmuahu rnivArito'bhavaM|
23 kintvidAnIm atra pradEzESu mayA na gataM sthAnaM kimapi nAvaziSyatE
yuSmatsamIpaM gantum bahuvarsarAnArabhya mAmakInAkAgkSA ca vidyata
iti hEtOH **24** spAniyAdEzagamanakAlE'haM yuSmanmadhyEna gacchan
yuSmAn AlOkiSyE, tataH paraM yuSmatsambhASaNE na tRptiM parilabhya
taddEzagamanArthaM yuSmAbhi rvisarjayiSyE, IdRzI madlyA pratyAzA vidyatE|
25 kintu sAmprataM pavitralOkAnAM sEvanAya yirUzAlamnagaraM vrajAmi| **26**
yatO yirUzAlamasthapavitralOkAnAM madhyE yE daridrA arthavizrANanEna
tAnupakarttuM mAkidaniyAdEzIyA AkhAyAdEzIyAzca lOkA aicchan| **27** ESA
tESAM sadiccha yatastE tESAM RNinaH santi yatO hEtO rbhinnajAtIyA yESAM
paramArthasyAMzinO jAtA aihikaviSayE tESAmupakArastaiH karttavayaH| **28** atO
mayA tat karmma sAdhayitvA tasmin phalE tEbhyaH samarpitE yuSmanmadhyEna
spAniyAdEzO gamiSyatE| **29** yuSmatsamIpE mamAgamanasamayE khrISTasya

susaMvAdasya pUrNavarENa sambalitaH san aham AgamiSyAmi iti mayA jnjAyatE|
30 hE bhrAtRgaNa prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya nAmnA pavitrasyAtmAnaH prEmnA ca
 vinayE'haM **31** yihUdAdEzasthAnAm avizvAsilOkAnAM karEbhyO yadahaM
 rakSAM labhEya madIyaitEna sEvanakarmmaNA ca yad yirUzAlamasthAH
 pavitralOkAstuSyEyuH, **32** tadarthaM yUyaM matkRta IzvarAya prArthayamANA
 yatadhvaM tEnAham IzvarEcchayA sAnandaM yuSmatsamIpaM gatvA yuSmAbhiH
 sahitaH prANAn ApyAyituM pArayiSyAmi| **33** zAntidAyaka IzvarO yuSmAkaM
 sarvvESAM saggi bhUyAt| iti|

16 kiMkrIyAnagarIyadharmmasamAjasya paricArikA yA phaibInAmikAsmAkAM
 dharmmabhaginI tasyAH kRtE'haM yuSmAn nivEdayAmi, **2** yUyaM tAM
 prabhumAzritAM vijnjAya tasyA AtithyaM pavitralOkArhaM kurudhvaM,
 yuSmattastasyA ya upakArO bhavituM zaknOti taM kurudhvaM, yasmAt tayA
 bahUnAM mama cOpakAraH kRtaH| **3** aparanjca khrISTasya yIzOH karmmaNi
 mama sahakAriNau mama prANarakSArthanjca svaprANAn paNikRtavantau yau
 priSkillAkkilau tau mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| **4** tAbhyAm upakArAptiH
 kEvalaM mayA svIkarttavYeti nahi bhinnadEzIyaiH sarvvadharmmasamAjairapi|
5 aparanjca tayO rgRhE sthitAn dharmmasamAjalOkAn mama namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| tadvat AziyAdEzE khrISTasya pakSE prathamajAtaphalasvarUpO
 ya ipEnitanAmA mama priyabandhustamapi mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM|
6 aparaM bahuzramENAsmAn asEvata yA mariyam tAmapi namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| **7** aparanjca prEritESu khyAtakIrtti madagrE khrISTAzritau
 mama svajAtiyau sahabandinau ca yAvAndranikayUniyau tau mama namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| **8** tathA prabhau matpriyatamam Ampliyamapi mama
 namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| **9** aparaM khrISTasEvAyAM mama sahakAriNam
 UrbbaNAm mama priyatamaM stAkhunjca mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| **10**
 aparaM khrISTEna parIkSitam ApilliM mama namaskAraM vadata, AriSTabUlasya
 parijanAMzca mama namaskAraM jnjApayadhvaM| **11** aparaM mama jnjAtiM
 hErOdiyOnaM mama namaskAraM vadata, tathA nArkisasya parivArANAM madhyE
 yE prabhumAzritAstAn mama namaskAraM vadata| **12** aparaM prabhOH sEvAyAM

parizramakAriNyau truphEnAtruphOSE mama namaskAraM vadata, tathA
 prabhOH sEvAyAm atyantaM parizramakAriNI yA priyA parSistAM namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| 13 aparaM prabhOrabhirucitaM rUphaM mama dharmmamAtA
 yA tasya mAtA tAmapi namaskAraM vadata| 14 aparam asuMkRtaM phligOnaM
 harmmaM pAtrabaM harmmim EtESAM saggibhrAtRgaNanjca namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| 15 aparaM philalagO yUliyA nIriyastasya bhaginyalumpA
 caitAn EtaIH sArddhaM yAvantaH pavitralOkA AsatE tAnapi namaskAraM
 jnjApayadhvaM| 16 yUyaM parasparaM pavitracumbanEna namaskurudhvaM|
 khrISTasya dharmmasamAjagaNO yuSmAn namaskurutE| 17 hE bhrAtarO
 yuSmAn vinayE'haM yuSmAbhi ryA zikSA labdhA tAm atikramya yE vicchEdAn
 vighnAMzca kurvvanti tAn nizcinuta tESAM saggaM varjayata ca| 18 yatastAdRza
 lOkA asmAkAM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya dAsA iti nahi kintu svOdarasyaiva
 dAsAH; aparaM praNayavacanai rmadhuravAkyazca saralalOkAnAM manAMsi
 mOhayanti| 19 yuSmAkAM AjnjAgrAhitvaM sarvvatra sarvvai rjnJAtaM tatO'haM
 yuSmAsu sAnando'bhavaM tathApi yUyaM yat satjnJAnEna jnjAninaH kujnjAnE
 cAtatpara bhavEtEti mamAbhilASaH| 20 adhikantu zAntidAyaka IzvaraH
 zaitAnam avilambaM yuSmAkAM padAnAm adhO marddiSyati| asmAkAM prabhu
 ryIzukhrISTO yuSmAsu prasAdaM kriyAt| iti| 21 mama sahaKArI tImathiyO mama
 jnjAtayO lukiyo yAsOn sOsipAtrazcEmE yuSmAn namaskurvvantE| 22 aparam
 EtatpatralEkhaKastarttiyanAmAhamapi prabhO rnAmna yuSmAn namaskarOm| 23
 tathA kRtsnadharmmasamAjasya mama cAtithyakArI gAyO yuSmAn namaskarOti|
 aparam Etannagarasya dhanarakSaka irAstaH kkArttanAmakazcaiko bhrAta tAvapi
 yuSmAn namaskurutaH| 24 asmAkAM prabhu ryIzukhrISTA yuSmAsu sarvvESu
 prasAdaM kriyAt| iti| 25 pUrvvakAlikayugESu pracchanna yA mantraNAdhuna
 prakAzita bhUtva bhaviSyadvAdilikhitagranthagaNasya pramANAd vizvAsEna
 grahaNArthaM sadAtanasyEzvarasyAjnjayA sarvvadEzIyalOkAn jnjApyatE,
 (aiōnios g166) 26 tasyA mantraNaya jnjAnaM labdhvA mayA yaH susaMvAdO
 yIzukhrISTamadhi pracAryyatE, tadanusArAd yuSmAn dharmmE susthirAn

karttuM samarthO yO'dvitIyaH (aiōnios g166) 27 sarvvajnja Izvarastasya dhanyavAdO
yIzukhrISTEna santataM bhUyAt| iti| (aiōn g165)

1 karinthinaH

1yAvantaH pavitrA lokaH svESAm asmAkanjca vasatisthAnESvasmAkaM prabhO
ryIzOH khrISTasya nAmnA prArthayantE taiH sahAhUtAnAM khrISTEna yIzunA
pavitrIkRtAnAM lokaNAm ya IzvarIyadharmmasamAjaH karinthanagarE vidyate
2taM pratIzvarasyEcchayAhUtO yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paulaH sOsthininAmA
bhrAta ca patraM likhati| **3**asmAkaM pitrEzvarEna prabhunA yIzukhrISTEna
ca prasAdaH zAntizca yuSmabhyaM dIyatAM| **4**IzvarO yIzukhrISTEna
yuSmAn prati prasAdaM prakAzitavAn, tasmAdahaM yuSmannimittaM
sarvvadA madIyEzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **5**khrISTasambandhIyaM sAkSyAM
yuSmAkaM madhyE yEna prakArEna sapramANam abhavat **6**tEna
yUyaM khrISTAt sarvvavidhavaktRtAjnjAnAdIni sarvvadhanAni labdhavantaH|
7tatO'smatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya punarAgamanaM pratIkSamANANAM
yuSmAkaM kasyApi varasyAbhAvO na bhavati| **8**aparam asmAkaM prabhO
ryIzukhrISTasya divasE yUyaM yannirddOSA bhavEta tadarthaM saEva
yAvadantaM yuSmAn susthirAn kariSyati| **9**ya IzvaraH svaputrasyAsmatprabhO
ryIzukhrISTasyAMzinaH karttuM yuSmAn AhUtavAn sa vizvasanIyaH| **10**hE
bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM prabhuyIzukhrISTasya nAmnA yuSmAn vinayE'haM sarvvai
ryuSmAbhirEkarUpAni vAkyAni kathyantAM yuSmanmadhyE bhinnasagghAta
na bhavantu manOvicArayOraikyEna yuSmAkaM siddhatvaM bhavatu| **11**hE
mama bhrAtarO yuSmanmadhyE vivAda jAta iti vArttAmahaM kIOyyAH parijanai
rjnJApitaH| **12**mamAbhiprEtamidaM yuSmAkaM kazcit kazcid vadati paulasya
ziSyO'ham ApalloH ziSyO'haM kaiphaH ziSyO'haM khrISTasya ziSyO'hamiti
ca| **13**khrISTasya kiM vibhEdaH kRtaH? paulaH kiM yuSmatkRtE kruzE hataH?
paulasya nAmnA vA yUyaM kiM majjitaH? **14**kriSpagAyau vinA yuSmAkaM
madhyE'nyaH ko'pi mayA na majjita iti hEtOraham IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi|
15EtEna mama nAmnA mAnava mayA majjita iti vaktuM kEnApi na zakyatE|
16aparaM stiphanasya parijana mayA majjitAstadanyaH kazcid yanmayA
majjitastadahaM na vEdmi| **17**khrISTEnAhaM majjanArthaM na prEritaH kintu
susaMvAdasya pracArArthamEva; so'pi vAkpaTutayA mayA na pracAritavyaH,

yatastathA pracArite khrISTasya kruzE mRtyuH phalahInO bhaviSyati| 18 yatO
 hEtO ryE vinazyanti tE tAM kruzasya vArttAM pralApamiva manyantE kinjca
 paritrANaM labhamAnESvasmAsu sA IzvarIyazaktisvarUpA| 19 tasmAditthaM
 likhitamAstE, jnjAnavatAntu yat jnjAnaM tanmayA nAzayiSyatE| vilOpayiSyatE
 tadvad buddhi rbaddhimatAM mayA|| 20 jnjAnI kutra? zAstrI vA kutra? ihalOkasya
 vicAratatparO vA kutra? ihalOkasya jnjAnaM kimIzvarENa mOhIkRtaM nahi?
 (aiōn g165) 21 Izvarasya jnjAnAd ihalOkasya mAnavAH svajnjAnEnEzvarasya
 tattvabOdhaM na prAptavantastasmAd IzvaraH pracArarUpiNA pralApEna
 vizvAsinaH paritrAtuM rOcitatvAn| 22 yihUdIyalOkA lakSaNani didRkSanti
 bhinnadEzIyalOkAstu vidyAM mRgayantE, 23 vayanjca kruzE hataM khrISTaM
 pracArayAmaH| tasya pracArO yihUdIyai rvighna iva bhinnadEzIyaizca pralApa
 iva manyatE, 24 kintu yihUdIyAnAM bhinnadEzIyAnAnjca madhyE yE
 AhUtAstESu sa khrISTa IzvarIyazaktirivEzvarIyajnjAnamiva ca prakAzatE| 25
 yata IzvarE yaH pralApa ArOpyatE sa mAnavAtiriktaM jnjAnamEva yacca
 daurbbalyam Izvara ArOpyatE tat mAnavAtiriktaM balamEva| 26 hE bhrAtaraH,
 AhUtayusmadgaNO yaSmAbhirAlOkyatAM tanmadhyE sAMsArikajnjAnEna
 jnjAnavantaH parAkramiNO vA kulIna vA bahavO na vidyantE| 27 yata IzvarO
 jnjAnavatastrapayituM mUrkhAlOkAn rOcitatvAn balAni ca trapayitum IzvarO
 durbbalAn rOcitatvAn| 28 tathA varttamAnalOkAn saMsthitibhraSTAn karttum
 IzvarO jagatO'pakRSTAn hEyAn avarttamAnAMzcAbhirOcitatvAn| 29 tata Izvarasya
 sAKSat kEnApyAtmazlAgha na karttavayA| 30 yUyanjca tasmAt khrISTE yIzau
 saMsthitim prAptavantaH sa IzvarAd yuSmAkAM jnjAnaM puNyaM pavitratvaM
 muktizca jAtA| 31 ataEva yadvad likhitamAstE tadvat, yaH kazcit zLAghamAnaH
 syAt zLAghatAM prabhunA sa hi|

2 hE bhrAtarO yuSmatsamIpE mamAgamanakAlE'haM vaktRtAyA vidyAyA vA
 naipuNyEnEzvarasya sAKSyAM pracAritavAn tannahi; 2 yatO yIzukhrISTaM
 tasya kruzE hatatvanjca vinA nAnyat kimapi yuSmanmadhyE jnjApayituM
 vihitaM buddhavAn| 3 aparanjcAtIva daurbbalyabhItikampayuktO yuSmAbhiH
 sArddhamAsaM| 4 aparaM yuSmAkAM vizvAsO yat mAnuSikajnjAnasya

phalaM na bhavEt kintvIzvarIyazakteH phalaM bhavEt, 5 tadarthaM mama vaktRtA madIyapracArazca mAnuSikajnjAnasya madhuravAkyasambalitaunAstAM kintvAtmanaH zakteZca pramANayuktAvAstAM| 6 vayaM jnjAnaM bhASAmahE tacca siddhalOkai rjnjanamiva manyatE, tadihalOkasya jnjAnaM nahi, ihalOkasya nazvarANAm adhipatInAM vA jnjAnaM nahi; (aiōn g165) 7 kintu kAlAvasthAyAH pUrvvasmAd yat jnjAnam asmAkAM vibhavArtham IzvarENa nizcitya pracchannaM tannigUPham IzvarIyajnjAnaM prabhASAmahE| (aiōn g165) 8 ihalOkasyAdhipatInAM kEnApi tat jnjAnaM na labdhaM, labdhE sati tE prabhAvaviziSTaM prabhuM kruZE nAhaniSyant| (aiōn g165) 9 tadvallikhitamAstE, nEtrENa kkApi nO dRSTaM karNEnApi ca na zrutaM| manOmadyE tu kasyApi na praviSTaM kadApi yat|IzvarE prIyamANAnAM kRtE tat tEna sanjcitaM| 10 aparamIzvaraH svAtmanA tasmaAkAM sAkSat prAkAzayat; yata Atma sarvvamEvAnusandhattE tEna cEzvarasya marmmatattvamapi budhyatE| 11 manujasyAntaHsthamAtmAnaM vinA kEna manujEna tasya manujasya tattvaM budhyatE? tadvadIzvarasyAtmAnaM vinA kEnApIzvarasya tattvaM na budhyatE| 12 vayanjcEhalOkasyAtmAnaM labdhavantastannahi kintvIzvarasyaivAtmAnaM labdhavantaH, tatO hEtOrIzvarENa svaprasAdAd asmabhyaM yad yad dattaM tatsarvvam asmAbhi rjnjanAtuM zakyatE| 13 taccAsmAbhi rmAnuSikajnjAnasya vAkyAni zikSitvA kathyata iti nahi kintvAtmatO vAkyAni zikSitvAtmikairvAkyairAtmikaM bhAvAM prakAzayadbhiH kathyatE| 14 prANi manuSyA IzvarIyAtmanaH zikSAM na gRhIati yata AtmikavicArENa sA vicAryyEti hEtOH sa tAM pralApamiva manyatE bOddhunja na zaknOti| 15 AtmikO mAnavaH sarvvANi vicArayati kintu svayaM kEnApi na vicAryyatE| 16 yata Izvarasya manO jnjAtvA tamupadESTuM kaH zaknOti? kintu khrISTasya manO'smAbhi rlabdhaM|

3 hE bhrAtaraH, ahamAtmikairiva yuSmAbhiH samaM sambhASituM nAzaknavaM kintu zArIrIkAcAribhiH khrISTadharmmE zizutulyaizca janairiva yuSmAbhiH saha samabhASE| 2 yuSmAn kaThinabhakSyAM na bhOjayan dugdham apAyayaM yatO yUyaM bhakSyAM grahItuM tAdA nAzaknuta idAnImapi na zaknutha, yatO hEtOradhunApi zArIrIkAcAriNa AdhvE| 3 yuSmanmadhyE mAtsaryyavivAdabhEdA

bhavanti tataH kiM zArIrikAcAriNO nAdhvE mAnuSikamArgENa ca na caratha?
 4 paulasyAhamityApallOrahamiti vA yadvAkyaM yuSmAkaM kaizcit kaizcit
 kathyatE tasmAd yUyaM zArIrikAcAriNa na bhavatha? 5 paulaH kaH? Apallo rVA
 kaH? tau paricArakamAtrau tayOrEkaikasmai ca prabhu ryAdRk phalamadadAt
 tadvat tayOrdvArA yUyaM vizvAsinO jAtAH| 6 ahaM rOpitavAn ApallozCa
 niSiktavAn IzvarazcAvarddhayat| 7 atO rOpayitRsEktArAvasArau varddhayitEzvara
 Eva sArAH| 8 rOpayitRsEktArau ca samau tayOrEkaikazCa svazramayOgyaM
 svavEtanaM lapsyatE| 9 AvAmIzvarENa saha karmmakAriNau, Izvarasya yat
 kSEtram Izvarasya yA nirmmitiH sA yUyamEva| 10 Izvarasya prasAdAt mayA yat
 padaM labdhaM tasmAt jnjAninA gRhakAriNEva mayA bhittimUlaM sthApitaM
 tadupari cAnyEna nicIyatE| kintu yEna yannicIyatE tat tEna vivicyatAM|
 11 yatO yIzukhrISTarUpaM yad bhittimUlaM sthApitaM tadanyat kimapi
 bhittimUlaM sthApayituM kEnApi na zakyatE| 12 EtadbhittimUlasyOpari yadi
 kEcit svarNarUpyamaNikaSThatRNanalAn nicinvanti, 13 tarhyEkaikasya karmma
 prakAziSyatE yataH sa divasastat prakAzayiSyati| yatO hatOstana divasEna
 vahnimayEnOdEtavyaM tata Ekaikasya karmma kIdRzamEtasya parIkSA bahninA
 bhaviSyati| 14 yasya nicayanarUpaM karmma sthAsnu bhaviSyati sa vEtanaM
 lapsyatE| 15 yasya ca karmma dhakSyatE tasya kSati rbhaviSyati kintu vahnE
 rnirgatajana iva sa svayaM paritrANaM prApsyati| 16 yUyam Izvarasya mandiraM
 yuSmanmadhyE cEzvarasyAtmA nivasatIti kiM na jAnItha? 17 Izvarasya mandiraM
 yEna vinAzyatE sO'pIzvarENa vinAzayiSyatE yata Izvarasya mandiraM pavitramEva
 yUyaM tu tanmandiram AdhvE| 18 kOpi svaM na vanjcayatAM| yuSmAkaM
 kazcana cEdihalOkasya jnjAnEna jnjAnavAnahamiti budhyatE tarhi sa yat
 jnjAnI bhavEt tadarthaM mUPhO bhavatu| (aiōn g165) 19 yasmAdihalOkasya
 jnjAnam Izvarasya sAkSat mUPhatvamEva| Etasmin likhitamapyAstE, tIkSNA yA
 jnjAninAM buddhistayA tAn dharatIzvaraH| 20 punazCa| jnjAninAM kalpanA vEtti
 paramEzO nirarthakAH| 21 ataEva kO'pi manujairAtmAnaM na zAghatAM yataH
 sarvvANi yuSmAkamEva, 22 paula vA Apallo rVA kaipha vA jagad vA jIvanaM

vA maraNAM vA varttamANaM vA bhaviSyadvA sarvvANyEva yuSmAkAM, 23
yUyanjca khrISTasya, khrISTazcEzvarasya|

4loka asmAn khrISTasya paricArakAn Izvarasya
nigUThavAkyadhanasyAdhyakSAMzca manyantAM| 2 kinjca dhanAdhyakSENa
vizvasanIyEna bhavitavyamEtadEva lokai ryAcyatE| 3 atO vicArayadbhi
ryuSmAbhiranyaiH kaizcin manujai rvA mama parIkSaNaM mayAtIva laghu
manyatE 'hamapyAtmANaM na vicArayAmi| 4 mayA kimapyaparAddhamityahaM
na vEdmi kintvEtEna mama niraparAdhatvaM na nizcIyatE prabhurEva mama
vicArayitAsti| 5 ata upayuktasamayAt pUrvvam arthataH prabhOrAgamanAt
pUrvvam yuSmAbhi rvicArO na kriyatAM| prabhurAgatya timirENa pracchannAni
sarvvANi dIpaiSyati manasAM mantraNAzca prakAzayiSyati tasmin samaya
IzvarAd Ekaikasya prazaMsA bhaviSyati| 6 hE bhrAtaraH sarvvANyEtAni
mayAtmANam ApallavanjOddizya kathitAni tasyaitat kAraNaM yuyam yathA
zAstriyavidhimatikramya mAnavam atIva nAdariSyadhba ItthanjcaikEna
vaiparItYAd aparENa na zLAghiSyadhba EtAdRzIM zikSAMAvayOrdRSTAntAt
lapsyadhvE| 7 aparAt kastvAM vizESayati? tubhyaM yanna datta tAdRzaM
kiM dhArayasi? adattEnEva dattEna vastunA kutaH zLAghasE? 8 idAnImEva
yUYaM kiM tRptA labdhadhanA vA? asmAsvavidyamAnESu yUYaM kiM
rAjatvapadaM prAptAH? yuSmAkAM rAjatvaM mayAbhilaSitaM yatastEna
yuSmAbhiH saha vayamapi rAjyAMzinO bhaviSyAmaH| 9 prEritA vayaM
zESA hantavyAzcEvEzvarENa nidarzitAH| yatO vayaM sarvvalOkAnAm
arthataH svargIyadUtAnAM mAnavAnAnjca kautukAspadAni jAtAH| 10
khrISTasya kRtE vayaM mUPhAH kintu yUYaM khrISTEna jnjAninaH, vayaM
durbbala yUyanjca sabalAH, yUYaM sammAnitA vayanjcaApamAnitAH| 11
vayamadyApi kSudhArttAstRSNArtta vastrahInAstAPitA AzramarahitAzca
santaH 12 karmmaNi svakarAn vyApArayantazca duHkhaiH kAlaM yApayAmaH|
garhitairasmAbhirAziH kathyate dUrIkRtaiH sahyate ninditaiH prasAdyatE| 13
vayamadyApi jagataH sammArjanIyOgyA avakarA iva sarvvai rmanyAmahE| 14
yuSmAn trapayitumahamEtAni likhAmIti nahi kintu priyAtmajAniva yuSmAn

prabOdhayAmi| 15 yataH khrISTadharmmE yadyapi yuSmAkaM dazasahasrANi
vinEtArO bhavanti tathApi bahavO janakA na bhavanti yatO'hamEva
susaMvAdEna yIzukhrISTE yuSmAn ajanayaM| 16 atO yuSmAn vinayE'haM
yUyaM madanugAminO bhavata| 17 ityarthaM sarvvESu dharmmasamAjESu
sarvvatra khrISTadharmmayOgyA yE vidhayO mayOpadizyantE tAn yO
yuSmAn smArayiSyatyEvambhUtaM prabhOH kRtE priyaM vizvAsinanjca
madIyatanayaM tImathiyaM yuSmAkaM samIpaM prESitavAnahaM| 18
aparamahaM yuSmAkaM samIpaM na gamiSyAmIti buddhvA yuSmAkaM kiyantO
loka garvvanti| 19 kintu yadi prabhEricchA bhavati tarhyahamavilambaM
yuSmatsamIpamupasthAya tESAM darpadhmAtAnAM loKAnAM vAcAM
jnJAsyAmIti nahi sAmarthyamEva jnJAsyAmi| 20 yasmAdIzvarasya rAjatvaM
vAgyuktaM nahi kintu sAmarthyayuktaM| 21 yuSmAkaM ka vAnjchA?
yuSmatsamIpE mayA kiM daNPapANinA gantavyamuta prEmanamratAtmayuktEna
vA?

5 aparaM yuSmAkaM madhyE vyabhicArO vidyatE sa ca vyabhicArastAdRzo
yad dEvapUjakAnAM madhyE'pi tattulyO na vidyatE phalatO yuSmAkamEkO
janO vimAtRgamanaM kRruta iti vArtta sarvvatra vyAptA| 2 tathAca yUyaM
darpadhmAtA AdhbE, tat karmma yEna kRtaM sa yathA yuSmanmadhyAd
dUrIkriyatE tathA zOkO yuSmAbhi rna kriyatE kim Etat? 3 avidyamAnE
madIyazarIrE mamAtmA yuSmanmadhyE vidyatE atO'haM vidyamAna iva
tatkarmmakArINo vicArAM nizcitavAn, 4 asmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
nAmna yuSmAkaM madIyAtmanazca milanE jAtE 'smatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
zakteH sAhAyyEna 5 sa naraH zarIranAzArthamasmAbhiH zayatAnO haste
samarpayitavyastatO'smAkaM prabhO ryIZO rdivasE tasyAtmA rakSAM gantuM
zakSyati| 6 yuSmAkaM darpo na bhadrAya yUyaM kimEtanna jAnItha, yathA,
vikAraH kRtsnazaktUnAM svalpakiNvEna jAyatE| 7 yUyaM yat navInazaktusvarUpA
bhavEta tadarthaM purAtanaM kiNvam avamArjjata yatO yuSmAbhiH
kiNvazUnyai rbhavitavyaM| aparam asmAkaM nistArOtsavIyamESazAvakO yaH
khrISTaH sO'smadarthaM balIkRto 'bhavat| 8 ataH purAtanakiNvEnArthatO

duSTatAjighAMsArUpENa kiNvEna tannahi kintu sAralyasatyatvarUpayA
 kiNvazUnyatayAsmAbhirutsavaH karttavyaH| 9 vyAbhicAriNAM saMsargO
 yuSmAbhi rvihAtavya iti mayA patrE likhitaM| 10 kintvaihikaOkAnAM madhyE yE
 vyabhicAriNO lobhina upadrAviNO dEvapUjaka vA tESAM saMsargaH sarvvathA
 vihAtavya iti nahi, vihAtavyE sati yuSmAbhi rjagato nirgantavyamEva| 11 kintu
 bhrAtRtvEna vikhyAtaH kazcijjanO yadi vyabhicArI lobhi dEvapUjako nindako
 madyapa upadrAvi vA bhavEt tarhi tAdRzEna manavEna saha bhOjanapAnE'pi
 yuSmAbhi rna karttavyE ityadhunA mayA likhitaM| 12 samAjabahiHsthitAnAM
 loOkAnAM vicArakaraNE mama ko'dhikAraH? kintu tadantargatAnAM vicAraNaM
 yuSmAbhiH kiM na karttavyaM bhavEt? 13 bahiHsthAnAM tu vicAra IzvarENa
 kAriSyatE| atO yuSmAbhiH sa pAtaKI svamadhyAd bahiSkriyatAM|

6 yuSmAkamEkasya janasyAparENa saha vivAdE jAtE sa pavitralOkai
 rvicAramakArayan kim adhArmmikaOkai rvicArayituM prOtsahatE? 2 jagato'pi
 vicAraNaM pavitralOkaiH kAriSyata Etad yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? atO jagad yadi
 yuSmAbhi rvicArayitavyaM tarhi kSudratamavicArESu yUyaM kimasamarthaH? 3
 dUtA apyasmAbhi rvicArayiSyanta iti kiM na jAnItha? ata aihikaviSayAH kim
 asmAbhi rna vicArayitavya bhavEyuH? 4 aihikaviSayasya vicArE yuSmAbhiH
 karttavyE yE loKAH samitau kSudratamAsta Eva niyujyantAM| 5 ahaM
 yuSmAn trapayitumiccham vadAmi yRsmannmadhyE kimEkO'pi manuSyastAdRg
 buddhimAnnahi yO bhrAtRvivAdavicAraNE samarthaH syAt? 6 kinjcaiko
 bhrAta bhrAtrAnyEna kimavizvAsinAM vicArakANAM sAkSAd vivadatE?
 yaSmanmadhyE vivAdA vidyanta Etadapi yuSmAkAM dOSaH| 7 yUyaM
 kuto'nyAyasahanaM kSatisahanaM vA zrEyO na manyadhve? 8 kintu
 yUyamapi bhrAtRnEva pratyanyAyaM kSatinjca kurutha kimEtat? 9 Izvarasya
 rAje'nyAyakAriNAM loOkAnAmadhikArO nAstyEtad yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? ma
 vanjcyadhvaM, yE vyabhicAriNO dEvArccinaH pAradArikAH strIvadAcAriNaH
 puMmaithunakAriNastaskarA 10 lobhinO madyapa nindaka upadrAviNO vA ta
 Izvarasya rAjjabhaginO na bhaviSyanti| 11 yUyanjcaivaMvidha loKA Asta kintu
 prabhO ryIzo rnAmnAsmadIzvarasyAtmanA ca yUyaM prakSAlitAH pAvitAH

sapuNyIkRtAzca| 12 madarthaM sarvvaM dravyam apratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM hitajanakaM|madarthaM sarvvamapratiSiddhaM tathApyahaM kasyApi dravyasya vazIkRtO na bhaviSyAmi| 13 udarAya bhakSyANi bhakSyEbhyazcOdaraM, kintu bhakSyOdarE IzvarENa nAzayiSyEtE; aparaM dEhO na vyabhicArAya kintu prabhavE prabhuzca dEhAya| 14 yazcEzvaraH prabhumutthApitavAn sa svazaktyAsmAnapyutthApayiSyati| 15 yuSmAkaM yAni zarIrANi tAni khrISTasyAggAnIti kiM yUyaM na jAnItha? ataH khrISTasya yAnyaggAni tAni mayApahRtya vEzyAyA aggAni kiM kAriSyantE? tanna bhavatu| 16 yaH kazcid vEzyAyAm AsajyatE sa tayA sahaikadEhO bhavati kiM yUyamEtanna jAnItha? yatO likhitamAstE, yathA, tau dvau janAvEkAggau bhaviSyataH| 17 mAnavA yAnyanyAni kaluSANi kurvvatE tAni vapu rna samAvizanti kintu vyabhicAriNA svavigrahasya viruddhaM kalmaSaM kriyatE| 18 mAnavA yAnyanyAni kaluSANi kurvvatE tAni vapu rna samAvizanti kintu vyabhicAriNA svavigrahasya viruddhaM kalmaSaM kriyatE| 19 yuSmAkaM yAni vapUMSi tAni yuSmadantaHsthitasyEzvarAllabdhasya pavitrasyAtmanO mandirANi yUyanjca svESAM svAminO nAdhvE kimEtad yuSmAbhi rna jnjAyatE? 20 yUyaM mUlyEna krItA atO vapurmanObhyAm IzvarO yuSmAbhiH pUjyatAM yata Izvara Eva tayOH svAmI|

7 aparanjca yuSmAbhi rmAM prati yat patramalEkhi tasyOttaramEtat, yOSitO'sparzanaM manujasya varaM; 2 kintu vyabhicArabhayAd Ekaikasya puMsaH svakIyabhAryyA bhavatu tadvad EkaikasyA yOSitO 'pi svakIyabharttA bhavatu| 3 bhAryyAyai bhartrA yadyad vitaraNIyaM tad vitIryyatAM tadvad bhartrE'pi bhAryyayA vitaraNIyaM vitIryyatAM| 4 bhAryyAyAH svadEhE svatvaM nAsti bhartturEva, tadvad bhartturapi svadEhE svatvaM nAsti bhAryyAyA Eva| 5 upOSaNaprArthanayOH sEvanArtham EkamantraNAnAM yuSmAkaM kiyatkAlaM yAvad yA pRthaksthiti rbhavati tadanyO vicchEdO yuSmanmadhyE na bhavatu, tataH param indriyANam adhairyyAt zayatAn yad yuSmAn parIkSAM na nayEt tadarthaM punarEkatra milata| 6 Etad AdEzatO nahi kintvanujnJAta Eva mayA kathyatE, 7 yatO mamAvasthEva sarvvamAnavAnAmavasthA bhavatviti mama vAnjchA kintvIzvarAd EkEnaiko varO'nyEna cAnyO vara

itthamEkaikEna svakIyavarO labdhaH| 8 aparam akRtavivAhAn vidhavAzca
 prati mamaitannivEdanaM mamEva tESAmavasthiti rbhadrA; 9 kinjca yadi
 tairindriyANi niyantUM na zakyantE tarhi vivAhaH kriyatAM yataH kAmadahanAd
 vyUPhatvaM bhadraM| 10 yE ca kRtavivAhAstE mayA nahi prabhunaivaitad
 AjnjApyantE| 11 bhAryyA bharttRtaH pRthak na bhavatu| yadi vA pRthagbhUtA
 syAt tarhi nirvivAhA tiSThatu svIyapatinA vA sandadhAtu bharttApi bhAryyAM
 na tyajatu| 12 itarAn janAn prati prabhu rna bravIti kintvahaM bravImi;
 kasyacid bhrAturyOSid avizvAsinI satyapi yadi tEna sahavAsE tuSyati tarhi sA
 tEna na tyajyatAM| 13 tadvat kasyAzcid yOSitaH patiravizvAsI sannapi yadi
 tayA sahavAsE tuSyati tarhi sa tayA na tyajyatAM| 14 yatO'vizvAsI bharttA
 bhAryyayA pavitrIbhUtAH, tadvadavizvAsinI bhAryyA bhartrA pavitrIbhUtA;
 nOcEd yuSmAkamapatyAnyazucInyabhaviSyAn kintvadhunA tAni pavitrANi santi|
 15 avizvAsI janO yadi vA pRthag bhavati tarhi pRthag bhavatu; EtEna bhrAtA
 bhaginI vA na nibadhyatE tathApi vayamIzvarENa zAntayE samAhUtAH| 16 hE
 nAri tava bharttuH paritrANaM tvattO bhaviSyati na vEti tvayA kiM jnjAyatE? hE
 nara tava jAyAyAH paritrANaM tvattE bhaviSyati na vEti tvayA kiM jnjAyatE?
 17 EkaikO janaH paramEzvarAllabdhaM yad bhajatE yasyAnjcAvasthAyAm
 IzvarENAhvAyI tadanusArENaivAcaratu tadahaM sarvvasamAjasthAn AdizAmi| 18
 chinnatvag bhRtvA ya AhUtAH sa prakRSTatvak na bhavatu, tadvad achinnatvag
 bhUtva ya AhUtAH sa chinnatvak na bhavatu| 19 tvakchEdaH sArO nahi
 tadvadatvakchEdO'pi sArO nahi kintvIzvarasyAjnjAnAM pAlanamEva| 20 yO
 janO yasyAmavasthAyAmAhvAyI sa tasyAmEvAvatiSThatAM| 21 dAsaH san tvaM
 kimAhUto'si? tanmA cintaya, tathAca yadi svatantrO bhavituM zaknuyAstarhi
 tadEva vRNu| 22 yataH prabhunAhUto yO dAsaH sa prabhO rmOcitaJanaH| tadvad
 tEnAhUtAH svatantrO janO'pi khrISTasya dAsa Eva| 23 yUyaM mUlyEna krItA
 atO hEtO rmanavAnAM dAsa mA bhavata| 24 hE bhrAtarO yasyAmavasthAyAM
 yasyAhvAnamabhavat tayA sa Izvarasya sAKSat tiSThatu| 25 aparam akRtavivAhAn
 janAn prati prabhOH ko'pyAdEzo mayA na labdhaH kintu prabhOranukampayA
 vizvAsyO bhUto'haM yad bhadraM manyE tad vadAmi| 26 varttamAnAt

klEzasamayAt manuSyasyAnUPhatvaM bhadramiti mayA budhyatE| 27 tvaM kiM
 yOSiti nibaddhO'si tarhi mOcanaM prAptuM mA yatasva| kiM vA yOSitO muktO'si?
 tarhi jAyAM mA gavESaya| 28 vivAhaM kurvvatA tvayA kimapi nApArAdhyatE
 tadvad vyUhyamAnayA yuvatyApi kimapi nAparAdhyatE tathAca tAdRzau dvau
 janau zArIrikaM klEzaM lapsyEtE kintu yuSmAn prati mama karuNA vidyatE| 29
 hE bhrAtarO'hamidaM bravImi, itaH paraM samayO'tIva saMkSiptaH, 30 ataH
 kRtadArairakRtadArairiva rudadbhizcArudadbhiriva sAnandaizca nirAnandairiva
 krEtRbhizcAbhAgibhirivAcaritavyaM 31 yE ca saMsArE caranti tai rnAticaritavyaM
 yata ihalEkasya kautukO vicalati| 32 kintu yUyaM yannizcintA bhavEtEti mama
 vAnjchA| akRtavivAhO janO yathA prabhuM paritOSayEt tathA prabhuM cintayati,
 33 kintu kRtavivAhO janO yathA bhAryyAM paritOSayEt tathA saMsAraM cintayati|
 34 tadvad UPhayOSitO 'nUPhA viziSyatE| yAnUPhA sA yathA kAyamanasOH pavitra
 bhavEt tathA prabhuM cintayati yA cOPhA sA yathA bharttAraM paritOSayEt
 tathA saMsAraM cintayati| 35 ahaM yad yuSmAn mRgabandhinyA parikSipEyaM
 tadarthaM nahi kintu yUyaM yadanindita bhUtvA prabhOH sEvanE'bAdham
 Asakta bhavEta tadarthamEtAni sarvvANi yuSmAkAM hitAya mayA kathyantE| 36
 kasyacit kanyAyAM yauvanaprAptAyAM yadi sa tasyA anUPhatvaM nindanIyaM
 vivAhazca sAdhayitavya iti manyatE tarhi yathAbhilASaM karOtu, EtEna kimapi
 nAparAtsyati vivAhaH kriyatAM| 37 kintu duHkhEnAkliStaH kazcit pitA yadi
 sthiraManOgataH svamanO'bhilASasAdhanE samarthazca syAt mama kanya
 mayA rakSitavyEti manasi nizcinOti ca tarhi sa bhadraM karmma karOti| 38
 atO yO vivAhaM karOti sa bhadraM karmma karOti yazca vivAhaM na karOti
 sa bhadrataraM karmma karOti| 39 yAvatkAlaM pati rjIvati tAvad bhAryyA
 vyavasthayA nibaddha tiSThati kintu patyau mahAnidrAM gatE sA muktIbhUya
 yamabhilaSati tEna saha tasyA vivAhO bhavituM zaknOti, kintvEtat kEvalaM
 prabhubhaktAnAM madhyE| 40 tathAca sA yadi niSpatika tiSThati tarhi tasyAH
 kSEmaM bhaviSyatiIti mama bhAvaH| aparam IzvarasyAtmA mamApyanta rvidyata
 iti mayA budhyatE|

8 dEvaprasAdE sarvvESAM asmAkAM jnjAnamAstE tadvayaM vidmaH| tathApi
 jnjAnaM garvvaM janayati kintu prEmatO niSThA jAyatE| **2** ataH kazcana yadi
 manyatE mama jnjAnamAsta iti tarhi tEna yAdRzaM jnjAnaM cESTitavyaM
 tAdRzaM kimapi jnjAnamadyApi na labdham| **3** kintu ya IzvarE prIyate
 sa IzvarENApi jnjAyatE| **4** dEvatAbaliprasAdabhakSaNE vayamidaM vidmO
 yat jaganmadhyE kO'pi dEvO na vidyatE, EkazcEzvarO dvitIyO nAstIti| **5**
 svargE prThivyAM vA yadyapi kESucid Izvara iti nAmArOpyate tAdRzAzca
 bahava IzvarA bahavazca prabhavO vidyante **6** tathApyasmAkamadvitIya
 IzvaraH sa pitA yasmAt sarvvESAM yadarthanjcAsmAkAM sRSTi rjAtA,
 asmAkanjcAdvitIyaH prabhuH sa yIzuH khrISTO yEna sarvvavastUnAM
 yEnAsmAkamapi sRSTiH kRtA| **7** adhikantu jnjAnaM sarvvESAM nAsti yataH
 kEcidadyApi dEvatAM sammanya dEvaprasAdamiva tad bhakSyAM bhunjjatE tEna
 durbbalataya tESAM svAntAni malImasAni bhavanti| **8** kintu bhakSyadravyAd
 vayam IzvarENa grAhyA bhavAmastannahi yatO bhugktvA vayamutkRSTA na
 bhavAmastadvadabhugktvApyapakRSTA na bhavAmaH| **9** atO yuSmAkAM yA
 kSamatA sA durbbalAnAm unmAthasvarUpA yanna bhavEt tadarthaM sAvadhAna
 bhavata| **10** yatO jnjAnaviziSTastvaM yadi dEvAlayE upaviSTaH kEnApi dRzyasE
 tarhi tasya durbbalasya manasi kiM prasAdabhakSaNa utsAhO na janiSyatE?
11 tathA sati yasya kRtE khrISTO mamAra tava sa durbbalo bhrAtA tava
 jnjAnAt kiM na vinaMkSyati? **12** ityanEna prakArENa bhrAtRnAM viruddham
 aparAdhyadbhistESAM durbbalAni manAMsi vyAghAtayadbhizca yuSmAbhiH
 khrISTasya vaiparIttyEnAparAdhyatE| **13** atO hEtOH pizitAzanaM yadi mama
 bhrAtu rvighnasvarUpaM bhavEt tarhyahaM yat svabhrAtu rvighnajanakO na
 bhavEyaM tadarthaM yAvajjIvanaM pizitaM na bhOkSyE| (aiōn g165)

9 ahaM kim EkaH prEritO nAsmi? kimahaM svatantrO nAsmi? asmAkAM
 prabhu ryIzuH khrISTaH kiM mayA nAdarzi? yUyamapi kiM prabhuna
 madIyazramaphalasvarUpA na bhavatha? **2** anyalOkAnAM kRtE yadyapyahaM
 prEritO na bhavEyaM tathAca yuSmatkRtE prEritO'smi yataH prabhuna
 mama prEritatvapadasya mudrAsvarUpA yUyamEvAdhvE| **3** yE loka mayi

dOSamArOpayanti tAn prati mama pratyuttaramEtat| 4 bhOjanapAnayOH
 kimasmAkaM kSamatA nAsti? 5 anyE prEritAH prabhO rbhrAtarau kaiphAzca
 yat kurvvanti tadvat kAnjcit dharmmabhaginIM vyUhya tayA sArddhaM
 paryyaTituM vayaM kiM na zaknumaH? 6 sAMsArikazramasya parityAgAt kiM
 kEvalamahaM barNabbAzca nivAritau? 7 nijadhanavyayEna kaH saMgrAmaM
 karOti? kO vA drAkSAkSEtraM kRtvA tatphalAni na bhugktE? kO vA
 pazuvrajaM pAlayan tatpayO na pivati? 8 kimahaM kEvalAM mAnuSikAM
 vAcAM vadAmi? vyavasthAyAM kimEtAdRzaM vacanaM na vidyatE? 9
 mUsAvyavasthAgranthe likhitamAstE, tvaM zasyamarddakavRSasyAsyaM na
 bhaMtsyasIti| IzvarENa balIvarddAnAmEva cinta kiM kriyatE? 10 kiM vA
 sarvvathAsmAkAM kRtE tadvacanaM tEnOktaM? asmAkamEva kRtE tallikhitaM|
 yaH kSEtraM karSati tEna pratyAzAyuktEna karSTavyaM, yazca zasyAni
 marddayati tEna labhapratyAzAyuktEna mardditavyaM| 11 yuSmatkRtE'smAbhiH
 pAratrikANi bIjAni rOpitAni, atO yuSmAkamaihikaphalAnAM vayam aMzinO
 bhaviSyAmaH kimEtat mahat karmma? 12 yuSmAsu yO'dhikArastasya
 bhAginO yadyanyE bhavEyustarhyasmAbhistatO'dhikaM kiM tasya bhAgibhi
 rna bhavitavyaM? adhikantu vayaM tEnAdhikArENa na vyavahRtavantaH
 kintu khrISTiyasusaMvAdasya kO'pi vyAghAtO'smAbhiryanna jAyEta tadarthaM
 sarvvaM sahAmahE| 13 aparaM yE pavitravastUnAM paricaryyAM kurvvanti tE
 pavitravastutO bhakSyANi labhantE, yE ca vEdyAH paricaryyAM kurvvanti tE
 vEdisthavastUnAm aMzinO bhavantyEtad yUyaM kiM na vida? 14 tadvad yE
 susaMvAdaM ghOSayanti taiH susaMvAdEna jIvitavyamiti prabhunAdiSTaM|
 15 ahamEtESAM sarvvESAM kimapi nAzritavAn mAM prati tadanusArAt
 AcaritavyamityAzayEnApi patramidaM mayA na likhyatE yataH kEnApi janEna
 mama yazasO mudhAkaraNAt mama maraNaM varaM| 16 susaMvAdaghESaNaT
 mama yazO na jAyatE yatastadghOSaNaM mamAvazyakaM yadyahaM susaMvAdaM
 na ghOSayEyaM tarhi mAM dhik| 17 icchukEna tat kurvvatA mayA phalaM lapsyatE
 kintvanicchukE'pi mayi tatkarmmaNO bhArO'rpitO'sti| 18 EtEna mayA labhyaM
 phalaM kiM? susaMvAdEna mama yO'dhikAra AstE taM yadabhadrabhAvEna

nAcarEyaM tadarthaM susaMvAdaghOSaNasamayE tasya khrISTiYasusaMvAdasya
nirvyayikaraNamEva mama phalaM| 19 sarvvESAM anAyattO'haM yad
bhUrizo lOkAn pratipadyE tadarthaM sarvvESAM dAsatvamaggiKrtavAn| 20
yihUdlyAn yat pratipadyE tadarthaM yihUdlyAnAM kRtE yihUdlyaiivAbhavaM|
yE ca vyavasthAyattAstAn yat pratipadyE tadarthaM vyavasthAnAyatto
yo'haM so'haM vyavasthAyattAnAM kRtE vyavasthAyattaivAbhavaM| 21
yE cAlabdhavyavasthAstAn yat pratipadyE tadarthaM Izvarasya sAkSAd
alabdhavyavasthO na bhUtva khrISTEna labdhavyavasthO yo'haM so'ham
alabdhavyavasthAnAM kRtE'labdhavyavastha ivAbhavaM| 22 durbbalAn yat
pratipadyE tadarthamahaM durbbalAnAM kRtE durbbalaivAbhavaM| itthaM
kEnApi prakArENa katipayA lOkA yanmayA paritrANaM prApnuyustadarthaM yo
yAdRza AsIt tasya kRtE 'haM tAdRzaivAbhavaM| 23 idRza AcAraH susaMvAdArthaM
mayA kriyatE yatO'haM tasya phalAnAM sahabhAgI bhavitumicchAmi| 24
paNyaAbhArthaM yE dhAvanti dhAvatAM tESAM sarvvESAM kEvala EkaH paNyaM
labhatE yuSmAbhiH kimEtanna jnjAyatE? atO yUyaM yathA paNyaM lapsyadhvE
tathaiva dhAvata| 25 malla api sarvvabhOgE parimitabhOginO bhavanti tE tu
mlAnAM srajaM lipsantE kintu vayam amlAnAM lipsAmahE| 26 tasmAd ahamapi
dhAvAmi kintu lakSyamanuddizya dhAvAmi tannahi| ahaM mallaiva yudhyAmi ca
kintu chAyAmAghAtayanniva yudhyAmi tannahi| 27 itarAn prati susaMvAdaM
ghOSayitvAhaM yat svayamagrAhyO na bhavAmi tadarthaM dEham Ahanmi
vazIkurvve ca|

10 he bhrAtaraH, asmatpitRpuruSAnadhi yUyaM yadajnjAta na tiSThatEti mama
vAnjchA, tE sarvvE mEghAdhaHsthita babhUvuH sarvvE samudramadhyEna
vavrajuH, 2 sarvvE mUsAmuddizya mEghasamudrayO rmajjitA babhUvuH 3
sarvva Ekam AtmikaM bhakSyAM bubhujira Ekam AtmikaM pEyaM papuzca 4
yataSTe'nucarata AtmikAd acalAt labdhaM tOyaM papuH so'calaH khrISTaEva|
5 tathA satyapi tESAM madhyE'dhikESu lOkESvIzvarO na santutOSEti hEtOste
prantarE nipAtitAH| 6 Etasmin tE 'smAkAM nidarzanasvarUpA babhUvuH;
ataSTe yathA kutsitAbhilASiNO babhUvurasmAbhistathA kutsitAbhilASibhi

rna bhavitavyaM| 7 likhitamAstE, loka bhOkTuM pAtunjOpavivizustataH
 kriPitumutthita itayanEna prakArENa tESAM kaizcid yadvad dEvapUjA kRtA
 yuSmAbhistadvat na kriyatAM| 8 aparaM tESAM kaizcid yadvad vyabhicAraH
 kRtastEna caikasmin dinE trayOviMzatisahasrANi loka nipAtitAstadvad
 asmAbhi rvyabhicArO na karttavyaH| 9 tESAM kEcid yadvat khrISTaM
 parIkSitavantastasmAd bhujaggai rnaSTAzca tadvad asmAbhiH khrISTO na
 parIkSitavyaH| 10 tESAM kEcid yathA vAkkalahaM kRtavantastatkAraNAt
 hantrA vinAzitAzca yuSmAbhistadvad vAkkalahO na kriyatAM| 11 tAn
 prati yAnyEtAni jaghaTirE tAnyasmAkaM nidarzanAni jagataH zESayugE
 varttamAnAnAm asmAkaM zikSArthaM likhitAni ca babhUvuH| (aiōn g165)
 12 ataEva yaH kazcid susthiraMmanyaH sa yanna patEt tatra sAvadhAnO
 bhavatu| 13 mAnuSikaparIkSATiriktA kApi parIkSA yuSmAn nAkrAmat, Izvarazca
 vizvAsyaH sO'tizaktyAM parIkSAyAM patanAt yuSmAn rakSiSyati, parIkSA ca
 yad yuSmAbhiH sOPhuM zakyatE tadarthaM tayA saha nistArasya panthAnaM
 nirUpayiSyati| 14 hE priyabhrAtaraH, dEvapUjAtO dUram apasarata| 15
 ahaM yuSmAn vijnjAn matvA prabhASE mayA yat kathyatE tad yuSmAbhi
 rvivicyatAM| 16 yad dhanyavAdapAtram asmAbhi rdhanyaM gadyatE tat kiM
 khrISTasya zONitasya sahabhAgitvaM nahi? yazca pUpO'smAbhi rbhajyate
 sa kiM khrISTasya vapuSaH sahabhAgitvaM nahi? 17 vayaM bahavaH
 santO'pyEkapUpasvarUpA EkavapuHsvarUpAzca bhavAmaH, yatO vayaM sarvva
 EkapUpasya sahabhAginaH| 18 yUyaM zArIrikam isrAyEliyavaMzaM nirIkSadhvaM|
 ye ballnAM mAMsAni bhunjate tE kiM yajnjavEdyAH sahabhAginO na bhavanti?
 19 ityanEna mayA kiM kathyatE? dEvatA vAstavikI dEvatAyai balidAnaM
 va vAstavikaM kiM bhavEt? 20 tannahi kintu bhinnajAtibhi ryE balayO
 dIyante ta IzvarAya tannahi bhUtEbhyaEva dIyante tasmAd yUyaM yad
 bhUtAnAM sahabhAginO bhavathEtyahaM nAbhilaSAmi| 21 prabhOH kaMsEna
 bhUtAnAmapi kaMsEna pAnaM yuSmAbhirasAdhyaM; yUyaM prabhO rbhOjyasya
 bhUtAnAmapi bhOjyasya sahabhAginO bhavituM na zaknutha| 22 vayaM
 kiM prabhuM sparddhiSyAmahE? vayaM kiM tasmAd balavantaH? 23 mAM

prati sarvvaM karmmaApratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM hitajanakaM sarvvam
 apratiSiddhaM kintu na sarvvaM niSThAjanakaM| 24 AtmahitaH kEnApi na
 cESTitavyaH kintu sarvvaiH parahitazcESTitavyaH| 25 ApaNE yat krayyaM tad
 yuSmAbhiH saMvEdasyArthaM kimapi na pRSTvA bhujyatAM 26 yataH pRthivi
 tanmadhyasthanjca sarvvaM paramEzvarasya| 27 aparam avizvAsilOkAnAM
 kEnacit nimantrita yUyaM yadi tatra jigamiSatha tarhi tEna yad yad upasthApyatE
 tad yuSmAbhiH saMvEdasyArthaM kimapi na pRSTvA bhujyatAM| 28 kintu tatra
 yadi kazcid yuSmAn vadEt bhakSyamEtad dEvatAyAH prasAda iti tarhi tasya
 jnjApayituranurOdhaT saMvEdasyArthanjca tad yuSmAbhi rna bhOktavyaM|
 pRthivi tanmadhyasthanjca sarvvaM paramEzvarasya, 29 satyamEtat, kintu mayA
 yaH saMvEdO nirddizyate sa tava nahi parasyaiva| 30 anugrahapAtrENa mayA
 dhanyavAdaM kRtvA yad bhujyate tatKArANAd ahaM kutO nindiSyE? 31 tasmAd
 bhOjanaM pAnam anyadvA karmma kurvvadbhi ryuSmAbhiH sarvvamEvEzvarasya
 mahimnaH prakAzArthaM kriyatAM| 32 yihUdIyAnAM bhinnajAtIyAnAm Izvarasya
 samAjasya vA vighnajanakai ryuSmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM| 33 ahamapyAtmahitam
 acESTamAnO bahUnAM paritrANArthaM tESAM hitaM cESTamAnaH sarvvaviSayE
 sarvvESAM tuSTikaR bhavAmItyanEnAhaM yadvat khrISTasyAnugAmI tadvad
 yUyaM mamAnugAminO bhavata|

11 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM sarvvasmin kAryyE mAM smaratha mayA ca
 yAdRgupadiSTastAdRgAcarathaitatkArANat mayA prazaMsanIyA AdhbE| 2
 tathApi mamaISA vAnjchA yad yUyamidam avagata bhavatha, 3 Ekaikasya
 puruSasyOttamAggasvarUpaH khrISTaH, yOSitazcOttamAggasvarUpaH pumAn,
 khrISTasya cOttamAggasvarUpa IzvaraH| 4 aparam AcchAditOttamAggEna yEna
 puMsA prArthanA kriyata IzvarIyavANI kathyate vA tEna svIyOttamAggam
 avajnjAyatE| 5 anAcchAditOttamAggayA yayA yOSita ca prArthanA kriyata
 IzvarIyavANI kathyate vA tayApi svIyOttamAggam avajnjAyatE yataH sa
 muNPitaziraHsadRza| 6 anAcchAditamastakA yA yOSit tasyAH ziraH
 muNPanIyamEva kintu yOSitaH kEzacchEdanaM zirOmuNPanaM vA yadi
 lajjAjanakaM bhavEt tarhi tayA svazira AcchAdyatAM| 7 pumAn Izvarasya

pratimUrttiH pratitEjaHsvarUpazca tasmAt tEna zirO nAcchAdanIyaM kintu
 smantini puMsaH pratibimbavarUpa| 8 yatO yOSataH pumAn nOdapAdi kintu
 puMsO yOSid udapAdi| 9 adhikantu yOSitaH kRtE puMsaH sRSTi rna babhUva
 kintu puMsaH kRtE yOSitaH sRSTi rbabhUva| 10 iti hEtO rdUtAnAm AdarAd yOSita
 zirasyadhInatAsUcakam AvaraNaM dharttavayaM| 11 tathApi prabhO rvidhinA
 pumAMsaM vinA yOSinna jAyatE yOSitanjca vinA pumAn na jAyatE| 12 yatO yathA
 puMsO yOSid udapAdi tathA yOSitaH pumAn jAyatE, sarvvavastUni cEzvarAd
 utpadyante| 13 yuSmAbhirEvaitad vivicyatAM, anAvRtayA yOSita prArthanaM
 kiM sudRzyaM bhavEt? 14 puruSasya dIrghakEzatvaM tasya lajjAjanakaM, kintu
 yOSito dIrghakEzatvaM tasya gauravajanakaM 15 yata AcchAdanAya tasyai kEza
 datta iti kiM yuSmAbhiH svabhAvatO na zikSyatE? 16 atra yadi kazcid vivaditum
 icchEt tarhyasmAkam IzvarIyasamitInAnjca tAdRzI rIti rna vidyatE| 17 yuSmAbhi
 rna bhadrAya kintu kutsitAya samAgamyatE tasmAd EtAni bhASamANena mayA
 yUyaM na prazamsanIyAH| 18 prathamataH samitau samAgatAnAM yuSmAkAM
 madhyE bhEdAH santiti vArtta mayA zrUyatE tanmadhyE kinjcit satyaM manyatE
 ca| 19 yatO hEtO ryuSmanmadhyE yE parIkSitAstE yat prakAzyantE tadarthaM
 bhEdai rbhavitavyamEva| 20 Ekatra samAgatai ryuSmAbhiH prabhAvaM bhEjyaM
 bhujyata iti nahi; 21 yatO bhOjanakAlE yuSmAkAMekaikEna svakIyaM bhakSyAM
 tUrNaM grasyatE tasmAd EkO janO bubhukSitastiSThati, anyazca paritRptO
 bhavati| 22 bhOjanapAnArthaM yuSmAkAM kiM vEzmAni na santi? yuSmAbhi
 rva kim Izvarasya samitiM tucchIkRtya dInA lOkA avajnjAyantE? ityanEna
 mayA kiM vaktavyaM? yUyaM kiM mayA prazamsanIyAH? Etasmin yUyaM na
 prazamsanIyAH| 23 prabhutO ya upadEzo mayA labdhO yuSmAsu samarpitazca sa
 ESaH| 24 parakarasarpaNakSapAyAM prabhu ryIzuH pUpamAdAyEzvaraM
 dhanyaM vyAhRtya taM bhagktva bhASitavAn yuSmAbhirEtat gRhyatAM
 bhujyatAnjca tad yuSmatkRtE bhagnaM mama zarIraM; mama smaraNArthaM
 yuSmAbhirEtat kriyatAM| 25 punazca bhEjanAt paraM tathaiva kaMsam
 AdAya tEnOktaM kaMsO'yaM mama zONitEna sthApitO nUtananiyamaH;
 yativAraM yuSmAbhirEtat pIyatE tativAraM mama smaraNArthaM pIyatAM| 26

yativAraM yuSmAbhirESa pUpO bhujiyate bhAjanEnAnEna pIyate ca tativAraM
prabhOrAgamanaM yAvat tasya mRtyuH prakAzyate| 27 aparanjca yaH kazcid
ayOgyatvEna prabhOrimaM pUpam aznAti tasyAnEna bhAjanEna pivati ca
sa prabhOH kAyarudhirayO rdaNPadaAyI bhaviSyati| 28 tasmAt mAnavEnAgra
AtmAna parikSyA pazcAd ESa pUpO bhujiyatAM kaMsEnAnEna ca pIyatAM|
29 yEna cAnarhatvEna bhujiyate pIyate ca prabhOH kAyam avimRzata tEna
daNPapraPtayE bhujiyate pIyate ca| 30 EtatKArANAd yuSmAkAM bhUrizO
lOkA durbbalA rOGiNazca santi bahavazca mahAnidrAM gatAH| 31 asmAbhi
ryadyAtmavicArO'kAriSyata tarhi daNPO nAlapsyata; 32 kintu yadAsmAkAM
vicArO bhavati tadA vayaM jagato janaiH samaM yad daNPaM na labhAmahE
tadarthaM prabhuna zAstiM bhuMjmahE| 33 hE mama bhrAtaraH, bhOjanArthaM
militAnAM yuSmAkAM EkEnEtaR'O'nugRhyatAM| 34 yazca bubhukSitaH sa svagRhe
bhugktAM| daNPapraPtayE yuSmAbhi rna samAgamyatAM| EtadbhinnaM yad
AdESTavyaM tad yuSmatsamIpAgamanakAlE mayAdEkSyate|

12 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yad AtmikAn dAyAn anavagatAstiSThatha tadahaM
nAbhilaSAmi| 2 pUrvvaM bhinnajAtIyA yUyaM yadvad vinItAstadvad
avAkpratiMAnAm anugAmina AdhBam iti jAnItha| 3 iti hEtOrahaM yuSmabhyaM
nivEdayAmi, IzvarasyAtmanA bhASamANaH kO'pi yIzuM zapta iti na vyAharati,
punazca pavitrENAtmanA vinItaM vinAnyah kO'pi yIzuM prabhuriti vyAharttuM
na zaknOti| 4 dAyA bahuvidhAH kintvEka Atma 5 paricaryyAzca bahuvidhAH
kintvEkaH prabhuH| 6 sAdhanAni bahuvidhAni kintu sarvvESu sarvvasAdhaka
Izvara EkaH| 7 Ekaikasmai tasyAtmanO darzanaM parahitArthaM diyatE| 8
Ekasmai tEnAtmanA jnjAnavAkyAM diyatE, anyasmai tEnaivAtmanAdiSTaM
vidyAvAkyam, 9 anyasmai tEnaivAtmanA vizvAsaH, anyasmai tEnaivAtmanA
svAsthyadAnazaktiH, 10 anyasmai duHsAdhyasAdhanazaktiranyasmai
cEzvarIyAdEzaH, anyasmai cAtimAnuSikasyAdEzasya vicArasAmarthyam,
anyasmai parabhASAbhASaNazaktiranyasmai ca bhASArthabhASaNasAmaryaM
diyatE| 11 EkEnAdvitIyEnAtmanA yathAbhilASam Ekaikasmai janAyaikaikaM
dAnaM vitarata tAni sarvvANi sAdhyante| 12 dEha EkaH sannapi yadvad

bahvaggayukto bhavati, tasyaikasya vapuSO 'ggAnAM bahutvEna yadvad EkaM
 vapu rbhavati, tadvat khrISTaH| 13 yatO hEtO ryihUdibhinnajAtIyadAsasvatantra
 vayaM sarvvE majjanEnaikEnAtmanaikadEhIkRtAH sarvvE caikAtmabhukta
 abhavAma| 14 EkEnAggEna vapu rna bhavati kintu bahubhiH| 15 tatra caraNaM
 yadi vadEt nAhaM hastastasmAt zarIrasya bhAgO nAsmIti tarhyanEna zarIrAt
 tasya viyOgo na bhavati| 16 zrOtraM vA yadi vadEt nAhaM nayanaM tasmAt
 zarIrasyaMzO nAsmIti tarhyanEna zarIrAt tasya viyOgo na bhavati| 17 kRtsnaM
 zarIraM yadi darzanEndriyaM bhavEt tarhi zravanEndriyaM kutra sthAsyati? tat
 kRtsnaM yadi vA zravanEndriyaM bhavEt tarhi ghraNEndriyaM kutra sthAsyati?
 18 kintvidAnIm IzvarENa yathAbhilaSitaM tathaivAggapratyaggAnAm EkaikaM
 zarIrE sthApitaM| 19 tat kRtsnaM yadyEkAggarUpi bhavEt tarhi zarIrE kutra
 sthAsyati? 20 tasmAd aggAni bahUni santi zarIraM tvEkamEva| 21 ataEva
 tvayA mama prayOjanaM nAstIti vAcAM pANiM vadituM nayanaM na zaknOti,
 tathA yuvAbhyAM mama prayOjanaM nAstIti mUrddhA caraNau vadituM na
 zaknOtiH; 22 vastutastu vighrahasya yAnyaggAnyasmAbhi rdurbbalAni budhyante
 tAnyEva saprayOjanAni santi| 23 yAni ca zarIramadhyE'vamanyAni budhyate
 tAnyasmAbhiradhikaM zObhyante| yAni ca kudRzyAni tAni sudRzyatarAni
 kriyante 24 kintu yAni svayaM sudRzyAni tESAM zObhanam niSprayOjanaM| 25
 zarIramadhyE yad bhEdO na bhavEt kintu sarvvANYaggAni yad aikyabhAvEna
 sarvvESAM hitaM cintayanti tadartham IzvarENApradhAnam AdaraNIyaM
 kRtvA zarIraM viracitaM| 26 tasmAd EkasyAggasya pIPayAM jAtAyAM
 sarvvANYaggAni tEna saha pIPyante, Ekasya samAdare jAtE ca sarvvAni tEna
 saha saMhRSyanti| 27 yUyanjca khrISTasya zarIraM, yuSmAkam Ekaikazca
 tasyaikaikam aggaM| 28 kEcit kEcit samitAvIzvarENa prathamataH prEritA dvitIyata
 IzvarIyAdEzavaktArastRtIyata upadESTArO niyuktaH, tataH paraM kEbhyO'pi
 citrakAryyasAdhanasAmarthyam anAmayakaraNazaktirupakRtau lOkazAsanE vA
 naipuNyAM nAnAbhASAbhASaNasAmarthyAM vA tEna vyatAri| 29 sarvvE kiM
 prEritAH? sarvvE kiM IzvarIyAdEzavaktAraH? sarvvE kiM upadESTAraH? sarvvE
 kiM citrakAryyasAdhakaH? 30 sarvvE kiM anAmayakaraNazaktiyuktaH? sarvvE

kiM parabhASAvAdinaH? sarvvE vA kiM parabhASArthaprakAzakAH? 31 yUyaM
zrESThadAyAn labdhUM yatadhvaM| anEna yUyaM mayA sarvvOttamamArgaM
darzayitavyAH|

13 martyasvargIyANAM bhASA bhASamANO'haM yadi prEmahInO bhavEyaM
tarhi vAdakatAlasvarUpO ninAdakAribhErIsvarUpazca bhavAmi| 2 aparanjca
yadyaham IzvarIyAdEzAPhyaH syAM sarvvANi guptavAkyAni sarvvavidyAnjca
jAnIyAM pUrNavizvAsaH san zailAn sthAnAntarikarttuM zaknuyAnjca kintu
yadi prEmahInO bhavEyaM tarhyagaNanIya Eva bhavAmi| 3 aparaM yadyaham
annadAnEna sarvvasvaM tyajEyaM dAhanAya svazarIraM samarpayEyanjca
kintu yadi prEmahInO bhavEyaM tarhi tatsarvvaM madarthaM niSphalaM
bhavati| 4 prEma cirasahiSNU hitaiSi ca, prEma nirdvESam azaThaM
nirgarvvanjca| 5 aparaM tat kutsitaM nAcarati, AtmacESTAM na kurute
sahasA na krudhyati parAniSTaM na cintayati, 6 adharmmE na tuSyati
satya Eva santuSyati| 7 tat sarvvaM titikSatE sarvvatra vizvasiti sarvvatra
bhadraM pratIkSatE sarvvaM sahatE ca| 8 prEmnO lopaH kadApi na bhaviSyati,
IzvarIyAdEzakathanam lOpsyate parabhASAbhASaNaM nivarttiSyate jnjAnamapi
loPaM yAsyati| 9 yatO'smAkAM jnjAnaM khaNPamAtram IzvarIyAdEzakathanamapi
khaNPamAtraM| 10 kintvasmAsu siddhatAM gatESu tAni khaNPamAtrANi loPaM
yAsyante| 11 bAlyakAlE'haM bAla ivAbhASE bAla ivAcintayanjca kintu yauvanE jAtE
tatsarvvaM bAlyAcaraNaM parityaktavAn| 12 idAnIm abhramadhyEnAspaSTaM
darzanam asmAbhi rlabhyate kintu tAdA sAkSat darzanaM lapsyate| adhuna mama
jnjAnam alpiSThaM kintu tadAhaM yathAvagamyastathaivAvagato bhaviSyAmi|
13 idAnIM pratyayaH pratyAZa prEma ca trINyEtAni tiSThanti tESAM madhyE ca
prEma zrESThaM|

14 yUyaM prEmAcaraNE prayatadhvam AtmikAn dAyAnapi vizESata
IzvarIyAdEzakathanasAmarthyaM prAptuM cESTadhvaM| 2 yO janaH parabhASAM
bhASatE sa mAnuSan na sambhASatE kintvIzvaramEva yataH kEnApi kimapi na
budhyate sa cAtmanA nigUPhavAkyAni kathayati; 3 kintu yO jana IzvarIyAdEzaM
kathayati sa parESAM niSThAyai hitOpadEzAya sAntvanAyai ca bhASatE| 4

parabhASAvAdyAtmana Eva niSThAM janayati kintvIzvarIyAdEzavAdi samitE
 rniSThAM janayati| 5 yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM parabhASAbhASaNam icchAmyahaM
 kintvIzvarIyAdEzakathanam adhikamapIcchAmi| yataH samitE rniSThAyai yEna
 svavAkyAnAm arthO na kriyatE tasmAt parabhASAvAdita IzvarIyAdEzavAdi
 zrEyAn| 6 hE bhrAtaraH, idAnIM mayA yadi yuSmatsamIpaM gamyate
 tarhIzvarIyadarzanasya jnjAnasya vEzvarIyAdEzasya vA zikSayA vA vAkyAni na
 bhASitvA parabhASAM bhASamANEna mayA yUYaM kimupakAriSyadhvE? 7
 aparaM vaMzIvallakyAdiSu niSprANiSu vAdyayantrESu vAditESu yadi kkaNA
 na viziSyante tarhi kiM vAdyaM kiM vA gAnaM bhavati tat kEna bOddhuM
 zakyate? 8 aparaM raNatUryyA nisvaNO yadyavyaktO bhavEt tarhi yuddhAya kaH
 sajjiSyate? 9 tadvat jihvAbhi ryadi sugamyA vAk yuSmAbhi rna gadyEta tarhi yad
 gadyate tat kEna bhOtsyate? vastuto yUYaM digAlApina iva bhaviSyatha| 10 jagati
 katiprakArA uktayO vidyante? tAsAmEkApi nirarthika nahi; 11 kintUktErarthO
 yadi mayA na budhyate tarhyahaM vaktrA mIEccha iva maMSyE vaktApi
 mayA mIEccha iva maMSyate| 12 tasmAd AtmikadAyalipsavO yUYaM samitE
 rniSThArthaM prAptabahuvarA bhavituM yatadhvaM, 13 ataEva parabhASAvAdi
 yad arthakarO'pi bhavEt tat prArthayatAM| 14 yadyahaM parabhASayA prarthanAM
 kuryyAM tarhi madIya AtmA prArthayate, kintu mama buddhi rniSphala
 tiSThati| 15 ityanEna kiM karaNIyam? aham AtmanA prArthayiSyE buddhyApi
 prArthayiSyE; aparaM AtmanA gAsyAmi buddhyApi gAsyAmi| 16 tvaM yadAtmanA
 dhanyavAdaM karOSi tada yad vadasi tad yadi ziSyEnEvOpasthitEna janEna
 na buddhyate tarhi tava dhanyavAdasyAntE tathAstviti tEna vaktAM kathaM
 zakyate? 17 tvaM samyag IzvaraM dhanyaM vadasIti satyaM tathApi tatra
 parasya niSTha na bhavati| 18 yuSmAkAM sarvvEbhyO'haM parabhASAbhASANE
 samarthO'smIti kArANAd IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi; 19 tathApi samitau
 parOpadEzArthaM mayA kathitAni panjca vAkyAni varaM na ca lakSaM
 parabhASiYAni vAkyAni| 20 hE bhrAtaraH, yUYaM buddhyA bAlakAiva ma
 bhUta parantu duSTatayA zizavaiva bhUtva buddhyA siddhA bhavata| 21
 zAstra idaM likhitamAstE, yathA, ityavOcat parEzO'ham AbhASiSyA imAn janAn|

bhASAbhiH parakIyAbhi rvaktraizca paradEzibhiH| tathA mayA kRtE'pImE
 na grahISyanti madvacaH|| 22 ataEva tat parabhASAbhASaNaM avizcAsinaH
 prati cihnarUpaM bhavati na ca vizvAsinaH prati; kintvIzvarIyAdEzakathanaM
 nAvizvAsinaH prati tad vizvAsinaH pratyEva| 23 samitibhukTESu sarvvESu Ekasmin
 sthAnE militvA parabhASAM bhASamANESu yadi jnjAnAkAgkSiNO'vizvAsinO
 vA tatrAgacchEyustarhi yuSmAn unmattAn kiM na vadiSyanti? 24 kintu
 sarvvESvIzvarIyAdEzaM prakAzayatsu yadyavizvAsI jnjAnAkAgkSI vA kazcit
 tatrAgacchati tarhi sarvvairEva tasya pApajnjAnaM parIkSA ca jAyatE, 25
 tatastasyAntaHkaraNasya guptakalpanAsu vyaktIbhUtAsu so'dhOmukhaH patan
 IzvaramArAdhya yuSmanmadhya IzvarO vidyatE iti satyaM kathAMetAM
 kathayiSyati| 26 hE bhrAtaraH, sammilitAnAM yuSmAkam EkEna gItam
 anyEnOpadEzO'nyEna parabhASAnyEna aizvarikadarzanam anyEnArthabOdhakam
 vAkyam labhyatE kimEtat? sarvvamEva paraniSThArthaM yuSmAbhiH kriyatAM|
 27 yadi kazcid bhASAntaraM vivakSati tarhyEkasmin dinE dvijanEna trijanEna
 vA parabhASA kathyatAM tadadhikairna kathyatAM tairapi paryyAyAnusArAt
 kathyatAM, EkEna ca tadarthO bOdhyatAM| 28 kintvarthAbhidhAyakaH ko'pi
 yadi na vidyatE tarhi sa samitau vAcaMyamaH sthitvEzvarAyAtmanE ca
 kathAM kathayatu| 29 aparaM dvau trayO vEzvarIyAdEzavaktAraH svaM
 svamAdEzaM kathayantu tadanyE ca taM vicArayantu| 30 kintu tatrAparENa
 kEnacit janEnEzvarIyAdEzE labdhE prathamEna kathanAt nivarttitavyaM|
 31 sarvvE yat zikSAM sAntvanAnjca labhantE tadarthaM yUyaM sarvvE
 paryyAyENEzvarIyAdEzaM kathayituM zaknutha| 32 IzvarIyAdEzavaktRNAM
 manAMsi tESam adhInAni bhavanti| 33 yata IzvaraH kuzAsanajanakO nahi
 suzAsanajanaka EvEti pavitralOkAnAM sarvvasamitiSu prakAzatE| 34 aparanjca
 yuSmAkam vanitAH samitiSu tUSNImbhUtAstiSThantu yataH zAstralikhitEna
 vidhinA tAH kathApracAraNAt nivAritAstAbhi rnighrAbhi rbhavitavyaM|
 35 atastA yadi kimapi jijnjAsante tarhi gEhESu patIn pRcchantu yataH
 samitimadhyE yOSitAM kathAkathanaM nindanIyaM| 36 aizvaraM vacaH
 kiM yuSmattO niragamata? kEvalaM yuSmAn vA tat kim upAgataM? 37

yaH kazcid AtmAnam IzvarIyAdEzavaktAram AtmanAviSTaM vA manyatE
 sa yuSmAn prati mayA yad yat likhyatE tatprabhunAjnjApitam Ityurarl
 karOtu| 38 kintu yaH kazcit ajnjO bhavati so'jnja Eva tiSThatu| 39 ataEva
 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyam IzvarIyAdEzakathanasAmarthyaM labdhuM yatadhvaM
 parabhASAbhASaNamapi yuSmAbhi rna nivAryatAM| 40 sarvvakarmmANi ca
 vidhyanusArataH superipATyA kriyantAM|

15 hE bhrAtaraH, yaH susaMvAdO mayA yuSmatsamIpE nivEditO yUyanjca yaM
 gRhItavanta Azritavantazca taM puna ryuSmAn vijnjApayAmi| 2 yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsO yadi vitathO na bhavEt tarhi susaMvAdayuktAni mama vAkyAni
 smarataM yuSmAkaM tEna susaMvAdEna paritrANaM jAyatE| 3 yatO'haM
 yad yat jnjApitastadanusArAt yuSmAsu mukhyaM yAM zikSAM samArpayaM
 sEyaM, zAstrAnusArAt khrISTO'smAkaM pApamOcanArthaM prANAn tyaktavAn,
 4 zmazAnE sthApitazca tRtIyadinE zAstrAnusArAt punarutthApitaH| 5 sa
 cAgRE kaiphai tataH paraM dvAdazaziSyEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn| 6
 tataH paraM panjcazatAdhikasaMkhyakEbhyO bhrAtRbhyO yugapad darzanaM
 dattavAn tESAM kECit mahAnidraM gata bahutarAzCadyApi varttantE| 7
 tadanantaraM yAkUbAya tatpazcAt sarvvEbhyaH prERitEbhyO darzanaM dattavAn|
 8 sarvvazESE'kalajAtatulyO yO'haM, so'hamapi tasya darzanaM prAptavAn|
 9 Izvarasya samitiM prati daurAtmyAcaraNAd ahaM prERitanAma dharttum
 ayOgyastasmAt prERitanAM madhyE kSudratamazcAsmi| 10 yAdRzO'smi tAdRza
 IzvarasyAnugrahENaivAsmi; aparaM maM prati tasyAnugrahO niSphalo nAbhavat,
 anyEbhyaH sarvvEbhyO mayAdhikaH zramaH kRtaH, kintu sa mayA kRtastannahi
 matsahakAriNEzvarasyAnugrahENaiva| 11 ataEva mayA bhavEt tai rva bhavEt
 asmAbhistAdRzI vArtta ghOSyatE saiva ca yuSmAbhi rvizvAsEna gRhIta| 12
 mRtyudazAtaH khrISTa utthApita iti vArtta yadi tamadhi ghOSyatE tarhi
 mRtalOkAnAm utthiti rnAstIti vAg yuSmAkaM madhyE kaizcit kutaH kathyatE?
 13 mRtAnAm utthiti ryadi na bhavEt tarhi khrISTO'pi nOtthApitaH 14 khrISTazca
 yadyanutthApitaH syAt tarhyasmAkaM ghOSaNaM vitathaM yuSmAkaM vizvAsO'pi
 vitathaH| 15 vayanjcEzvarasya mRSAsAkSiNO bhavAmaH, yataH khrISTa

stEnOtthApitaH iti sAKSyam asmAbhirIzvaramadhi dattaM kintu mRtAnAmutthiti
 ryadi na bhavEt tarhi sa tEna nOtthApitaH| 16 yatO mRtAnAmutthiti ryati na bhavEt
 tarhi khrISTO'pyutthApatatvaM na gataH| 17 khrISTasya yadyanutthApitaH syAt
 tarhi yuSmAkaM vizvAsO vitathaH, yUyam adyApi svapApESu magnAstiSThatha|
 18 aparaM khrISTAzrita yE mAnavA mahAnidraM gatAstE'pi nAzaM gatAH|
 19 khrISTO yadi kEvalamihalOkE 'smAkaM pratyAzAbhUmiH syAt tarhi
 sarvvamartyEbhyO vayamEva durbhAgyAH| 20 idAnIM khrISTO mRtyudazAta
 utthApitO mahAnidraAgatAnAM madhyE prathamaphalasvarUpO jAtazca| 21
 yatO yadvat mAnuSadvArA mRtyuH prAdurbhUtastadvat mAnuSadvArA
 mRtAnAM punarutthitirapi pradurbhUtA| 22 Adama yathA sarvvE maraNadhInA
 jAtAstatha khrISTEna sarvvE jIvayiSyantE| 23 kintvEkaikEna janEna nijE nijE
 paryyAya utthAtavyaM prathamataH prathamajAtaphalasvarUpEna khrISTEna,
 dvitIyastasyAgamanasamayE khrISTasya lokaiH| 24 tataH param antO bhaviSyati
 tadAnIM sa sarvvaM zAsanam adhipatitvaM parAkramanjca luptvA svapitarIzvarE
 rAjatvaM samarpayiSyati| 25 yataH khrISTasya ripavaH sarvvE yAvat tEna
 svapAdayOradhO na nipAtayiSyantE tAvat tEnaiva rAjatvaM karttavyaM| 26
 tEna vijEtavyO yaH zESaripuH sa mRtyurEva| 27 likhitamAstE sarvvANi tasya
 pAdayO rvazIkRtAni| kintu sarvvANyEva tasya vazIkRtAnItyuktE sati sarvvANi
 yEna tasya vazIkRtAni sa svayaM tasya vazIbhUtO na jAta iti vyaktaM| 28
 sarvvESu tasya vazIbhUtESu sarvvANi yEna putrasya vazIkRtAni svayaM putrO'pi
 tasya vazIbhUtO bhaviSyati tata IzvaraH sarvvESu sarvva Eva bhaviSyati| 29
 aparaM parEtalOkAnAM vinimayEna yE majjyante taiH kiM lapyatE? yESAM
 parEtalOkAnAm utthitiH kEnApi prakArENa na bhaviSyati tESAM vinimayEna
 kutO majjanamapi tairaggIkriyate? 30 vayamapi kutaH pratidANPaM prANabhItim
 aggIkurmmahE? 31 asmatprabhunA yIzukhrISTEna yuSmatto mama yA zIghAstE
 tasyAH zapathaM kRtvA kathayAmi dinE dinE'haM mRtyuM gacchAmi| 32
 iphiSanagarE vanyapazubhiH sArddhaM yadi laukikabhAvAt mayA yuddhaM
 kRtaM tarhi tEna mama kO lAbhaH? mRtAnAm utthiti ryadi na bhavEt tarhi,
 kurmmO bhOjanapAnE'dya zvastu mRtyu rbhaviSyati| 33 ityanEna dharmmAt

mA bhraMzadhvaM| kusaMsargENa lOkAnAM sadAcArO vinazyati| 34 yUyaM
 yathOcitaM sacaitanyAstiSThata, pApaM mA kurudhvaM, yatO yuSmAkaM
 madhya IzvarIyajnjAnahInAH kE'pi vidyantE yuSmAkaM trapAyai mayEdaM
 gadyatE| 35 aparaM mRtalOkAH katham utthAsyanti? kIdRzaM vA zarIraM
 labdhvA punarESyantIti vAkyam kazcit prakSyati| 36 hE ajnja tvayA yad bIjam
 upyatE tad yadi na mriyEta tarhi na jIvayiSyatE| 37 yayA mUrttyA nirgantavyaM
 sA tvayA nOPyate kintu zuSkaM bIjamEva; tacca gOdhumAdInAM kimapi
 bIjam bhavituM zaknOti| 38 IzvarENEva yathAbhilASaM tasmai mUrtti rdIyatE,
 Ekaikasmai bIjAya svA svA mUrttirEva dIyatE| 39 sarvvANi palalAni naikavidhAni
 santi, manuSyapazupakSimatsyAdInAM bhinnarUpANi palalAni santi| 40 aparaM
 svargIyA mUrttayaH pArthivA mUrttayazca vidyantE kintu svargIyAnAM
 EkarUpaM tEjaH pArthivAnAnjca tadanyarUpaM tEjO'sti| 41 sUryyasya tEja
 EkavidhaM candrasya tEjastadanyavidhaM tArANAnjca tEjO'nyavidhaM, tArANAM
 madhyE'pi tEjasastAratamyam vidyate| 42 tatra likhitamAstE yathA, 'AdipuruSa
 Adam jIvatprANI babhUva, ` kintvantima Adam (khrISTO) jIvanadAyaka AtmA
 babhUva| 43 yad upyatE tat tucchaM yaccOtthAsyati tad gauravAnvitaM;
 yad upyatE tannirbbalaM yaccOtthAsyati tat zaktiyuktaM| 44 yat zarIram
 upyatE tat prANAnAM sadma, yacca zarIram utthAsyati tad AtmanaH sadma|
 prANasadmasvarUpaM zarIraM vidyate, AtmasadmasvarUpamapi zarIraM vidyate|
 45 tatra likhitamAstE yathA, AdipuruSa Adam jIvatprANI babhUva, kintvantima
 Adam (khrISTO) jIvanadAyaka AtmA babhUva| 46 Atmasadma na prathamam
 kintu prANasadmaiva tatpazcAd Atmasadma| 47 AdyaH puruSE mRda utpannatvAt
 mRNmayO dvitIyazca puruSaH svargAd AgataH prabhuH| 48 mRNmayO yAdRza
 AsIt mRNmayAH sarvvE tAdRza bhavanti svargIyazca yAdRzo'sti svargIyAH sarvvE
 tAdRza bhavanti| 49 mRNmayasya rUpaM yadvad asmAbhi rdhAritaM tadvat
 svargIyasya rUpamapi dhArayiSyatE| 50 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAn prati vyAharAmi,
 Izvarasya rAjyE raktamAMSayOradhikArO bhavituM na zaknOti, akSayatvE ca
 kSayasyAdhikArO na bhaviSyati| 51 pazyatAhaM yuSmabhyaM nigUPhAM kathAM
 nivEdayAmi| 52 sarvvairasmAbhi rmahAnidrA na gamiSyatE kintvantimadinE

tUryyAM vAditAyAm Ekasmin vipalE nimiSaikamadhyE sarvvai rUpAntaraM gamiSyatE, yatastUrI vAdiSyatE, mRtalOkAzcAkSayIbhUtA utthAsyanti vayanjca rUpAntaraM gamiSyAmaH| 53 yataH kSayaNIyEnaitEna zarIrENakSayatvaM parihitavyaM, maraNAdhInEnaitEna dEhEna cAmaratvaM parihitavyaM| 54 Etasmin kSayaNIyE zarIrE 'kSayatvaM gatE, Etasman maraNAdhInE dEhE cAmaratvaM gatE zAstrE likhitaM vacanamidaM sEtsyati, yathA, jayEna grasyatE mRtyuH| 55 mRtyO tE kaNTakaM kutra paralOka jayaH kka tE|| (Hadēs 986) 56 mRtyOH kaNTakaM pApamEva pApasya ca balaM vyavasthA| 57 Izvarazca dhanyO bhavatu yataH sO'smAkAM prabhuna yIzukhrISTEnAsmAn jayayuktAn vidhApayati| 58 atO hE mama priyabhrAtaraH; yUyaM susthirA nizcalAzca bhavata prabhOH sEvAyAM yuSmAkAM parizramO niSphalO na bhaviSyatIti jnjAtva prabhOH kAryyE sadA tatparA bhavata|

16 pavitrAlOkAnAM kRtE yO'rthasAMgrahastamadhi gAlAtIyadEzasya samAjA mayA yad AdiSTastad yuSmAbhirapi kriyatAM| 2 mamAgamanakAlE yad arthasAMgrahO na bhavEt tannimittaM yuSmAkamEkaikEna svasampadAnusArAt sanjcayaM kRtvA saptAhasya prathamadivasE svasamIpE kinjcit nikSipyatAM| 3 tatO mamAgamanasamayE yUyaM yAnEva vizvAsyA iti vEdiSyatha tEbhyO'haM patrANi dattvA yuSmAkAM taddAnasya yirUzAlamaM nayanArthaM tAn prESayiSyAmi| 4 kintu yadi tatra mamApi gamanam ucitaM bhavEt tarhi tE mayA saha yAsyanti| 5 sAmprataM mAkidaniyAdEzamahaM paryyaTAmi taM paryyaTya yuSmatsamIpam AgamiSyAmi| 6 anantaraM kiM jAnAmi yuSmatsannidhim avasthAsyE zitakAlamapi yApayiSyAmi ca pazcAt mama yat sthAnaM gantavyaM tatraiva yuSmAbhirahaM prErayitavyaH| 7 yatO'haM yAtrAkAlE kSaNamAtraM yuSmAn draSTuM nEcchAmi kintu prabhu ryadyanujAnIyAt tarhi kinjcid dIrghakAlaM yuSmatsamIpE pravastum icchAmi| 8 tathApi nistArOtsavAt paraM panjcAzattamadinaM yAvad iphiSapuryyAM sthAsyAmi| 9 yasmAd atra kAryyasAdhanArthaM mamAntike bRhad dvAraM muktaM bahavO vipakSA api vidyante| 10 timathi ryadi yuSmAkAM samIpam AgacchEt tarhi yEna nirbhayaM yuSmanmadhyE varttEta tatra yuSmAbhi rmanO nidhIyatAM

yasmAd ahaM yAdRk sO'pi tAdRk prabhOH karmmaNE yatatE| 11 ko'pi taM
 pratyAnAdaraM na karOtu kintu sa mamAntikaM yad AgantuM zaknuyAt
 tadarthaM yuSmAbhiH sakuzalaM prESyatAM| bhrAtRbhiH sArddhamahaM
 taM pratIkSE| 12 ApalluM bhrAtaramadhyahaM nivEdayAmi bhrAtRbhiH
 sAkaM sO'pi yad yuSmAkaM samIpaM vrajEt tadarthaM mayA sa punaH
 punaryAcitaH kintvidAnIM gamanaM sarvvathA tasmai nArOcata, itaHparaM
 susamayaM prApya sa gamiSyati| 13 yUyaM jAgRta vizvAsE susthira
 bhavata pauruSaM prakAzayata balavanto bhavata| 14 yuSmAbhiH sarvvANi
 karmmANi prEmna niSpAdyantAM| 15 hE bhrAtaraH, ahaM yuSmAn idam
 abhiyAcE stiphAnasya parijana AkhAyAdEzasya prathamajAtaphalasvarUpAH,
 pavitralOkAnAM paricaryyAyai ca ta AtmanO nyavEdayan iti yuSmAbhi rjnJAyatE|
 16 atO yUyamapi tAdRzalOkAnAm asmatsahAyAnAM zramakAriNANjca sarvvESAM
 vazya bhavata| 17 stiphAnaH pharttUnAta AkhAyikazca yad atrAgaman
 tEnAham AnandAmi yatO yuSmAbhiryat nyUnitaM tat taiH sampUritaM| 18 tai
 ryuSmAkaM mama ca manAMsyApyAyitAni| tasmAt tAdRza loka yuSmAbhiH
 sammantavyAH| 19 yuSmabhyam AziyAdEzasthasamAjAnAM namaskRtim
 AkkilapriskillayOstanmaNPapasthasamitezca bahunamaskRtiM prajAnIta| 20
 sarvvE bhrAtarO yuSmAn namaskurvvantE| yUyaM pavitracumbanEna mithO
 namata| 21 paulO'haM svakaralikhitaM namaskRtiM yuSmAn vEdayE| 22 yadi
 kazcid yIzukhrISTE na prIyatE tarhi sa zApagrasto bhavEt prabhurAyAti| 23
 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugraho yuSmAn prati bhUyAt| 24 khrISTaM
 yIzum AzritAn yuSmAn prati mama prEma tiSThatu| iti||

2 karinthinaH

1 IzvarasyEcchayA yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paulastimathirbhrAta ca dvAvEtau karinthanagarasthAyai IzvarIyasamitaya AkhAyAdEzasthEbhyaH sarvvEbhyaH pavitralOkEbhyazca patraM likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya prabhOryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu varttatAM| **3** kRpAluH pitA sarvvasAntvanAkArIzvarazca yO'smatprabhOryIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvaraH sa dhanyO bhavatu| **4** yatO vayam IzvarAt sAntvanAM prApya tayA sAntvanayA yat sarvvavidhakliSTAn lOkAn sAntvayituM zaknuyAma tadarthaM sO'smAkaM sarvvaklEzasamayE'smAn sAntvayati| **5** yataH khrISTasya klEzA yadvad bAhulyEnAsmAsu varttantE tadvad vayaM khrISTEna bahuAntvanAPhyA api bhavAmaH| **6** vayaM yadi klizyAmahE tarhi yuSmAkaM sAntvanAparitrANayOH kRtE klizyAmahE yatO'smAbhi ryAdRzAni duHkhAni sahyantE yuSmAkaM tAdRzaduHkhAnAM sahanEna tau sAdhayiSyEtE ityasmin yuSmAnadhi mama dRPhA pratyAZa bhavati| **7** yadi vA vayaM sAntvanAM labhAmahE tarhi yuSmAkaM sAntvanAparitrANayOH kRtE tAmapi labhAmahE| yatO yUyaM yAdRg duHkhAnAM bhAginO'bhavata tAdRk sAntvanAyA api bhAginO bhaviSyathEti vayaM jAnImaH| **8** hE bhrAtaraH, AziyAdEzE yaH klEzO'smAn AkRamyat taM yUyaM yad anavagatAstiSThata tanmayA bhadraM na manyatE| tEnAtizaktiklEzEna vayamatIva pIPitAstasmAt jIvanarakSaNE nirupAyA jAtAzca, **9** atO vayaM svESu na vizvasya mRtalOkAnAm utthApayitarIzvarE yad vizvAsaM kurmmastadartham asmAbhiH prANadaNPO bhOktavya iti svamanasi nizcitaM| **10** EtAdRzabhayagkarAt mRtyO ryO 'smAn atrAyatEdAnImapi trAyatE sa itaH paramapyasmAn trAsyate 'smAkam EtAdRzI pratyAZa vidyatE| **11** EtadarthamasmatkRtE prArthanayA vayaM yuSmAbhirupakarttavyAstathA kRtE bahubhi ryAcitO yO'nugrahO'smAsu varttiSyate tatkRtE bahubhirIzvarasya dhanyavAdO'pi kArISyate| **12** aparanjca saMsAramadhyE vizESatO yuSmanmadhyE vayaM sAMsArikyA dhiyA nahi kintvIzvarasyAnugrahENakuTilatAm IzvarIyasAralyanjcAcaritavantO'trAsmAkaM manO yat pramANaM dadAti tEna vayaM zlAghAmahE| **13** yuSmAbhi ryad yat paThyate gRhyate ca tadanyat kimapi yuSmabhyam asmAbhi rna likhyate

taccAntaM yAvad yuSmAbhi rgrahISyata ityasmAkam AzA| 14 yUyamitaH pUrvvamapyasmAn aMzatO gRhItavantaH, yataH prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya dinE yadvad yuSmAsvasmAkAM zLagha tadvad asmAsu yuSmAkamapi zLagha bhaviSyati| 15 aparaM yUyaM yad dvitIyaM varaM labhadhvE tadarthamitaH pUrvvaM tayA pratyAzayA yuSmatsamIpaM gamiSyAmi 16 yuSmaddEzEna mAkidaniyAdEzaM vrajitvA punastasmAt mAkidaniyAdEzAt yuSmatsamIpam Etya yuSmAbhi ryihUdAdEzaM prESayiSyE cEti mama vAnjchAsIt| 17 EtAdRzI mantraNA mayA kiM cAnjcalyEna kRta? yad yad ahaM mantrayE tat kiM viSayilOkaiva mantrayANA Adau svIkRtya pazcAd asvikurvve? 18 yuSmAn prati mayA kathitAni vAkyAnyagrE svIkRtAni zESE'svIkRtAni nAbhavan EtEnEzvarasya vizvastata prakAzatE| 19 mayA silvAnEna timathina cEzvarasya putro yO yIzukhrISTO yuSmanmadhyE ghOSitaH sa tEna svIkRtaH punarasvIkRtazca tannahi kintu sa tasya svIkArasvarUpaEva| 20 Izvarasya mahimA yad asmAbhiH prakAzEta tadartham IzvarENA yad yat pratijnjAtaM tatsarvvaM khrISTEna svIkRtaM satyIbhUtanjca| 21 yuSmAn asmAMzcAbhiSicya yaH khrISTE sthAsnUn karOti sa Izvara Eva| 22 sa cAsmAn mudrAgkitAn akArSIt satyAgkArasya paNakharUpam AtmAnaM asmAkam antaHkaraNESu nirakSipacca| 23 aparaM yuSmAsu karuNAM kurvvan aham EtAvatkAlaM yAvat karinthanagaraM na gatavAn iti satyamEtasmin IzvaraM sAkSiNaM kRtvA mayA svaprANAnAM zapathaH kriyatE| 24 vayaM yuSmAkAM vizvAsasya niyantArO na bhavAmaH kintu yuSmAkam Anandasya sahAyA bhavAmaH, yasmAd vizvAsE yuSmAkAM sthiti rbhavati|

2aparanjCahaM punaH zOkAya yuSmatsannidhiM na gamiSyAmIti manasi niracaiSaM| 2 yasmAd ahaM yadi yuSmAn zOkayuktAn karOmi tarhi mayA yaH zOkayuktIkRtastaM vinA kEnAparENaHaM harSayiSyE? 3 mama yO harSaH sa yuSmAkAM sarvvESAM harSa EvEti nizcitaM mayAbOdhi; ataEva yairahaM harSayitavyastai rmadupasthitisamayE yanmama zOkO na jAyEta tadarthamEva yuSmabhyam EtAdRzaM patraM mayA likhitaM| 4 vastutastu bahuklEzasya manaHpIPayAzca samayE'haM bahvazrupAtEna patramEkaM likhitavAn yuSmAkAM zOkArthaM tannahi kintu yuSmAsu

madIyaprEmabAhulyasya jnjApanArthaM| 5 yEnAhaM zOkayuktIkRtastEna
 kEvalamahaM zOkayuktIkRtastannahi kintvaMzatO yUyaM sarvvE'pi yatO'hamatra
 kasmiMzcid dOSamArOpayituM nEcchAmi| 6 bahUnAM yat tarjjanaM tEna
 janEnAlambhi tat tadarthaM pracuraM| 7 ataH sa duHkhasAgarE yanna
 nimajjati tadarthaM yuSmAbhiH sa kSantavyaH sAntvayitavyazca| 8 iti hEtOH
 prarthayE'haM yuSmAbhistasmin dayA kriyatAM| 9 yUyaM sarvvakarmmaNi
 mamAdEzaM gRhItha na vEti parIkSitum ahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 10
 yasya yO dOSO yuSmAbhiH kSamyatE tasya sa dOSO mayApi kSamyatE yazca
 dOSO mayA kSamyatE sa yuSmAkaM kRtE khrISTasya sAkSat kSamyatE| 11
 zayatAnaH kalpanAsmAbhirajnAta nahi, atO vayaM yat tEna na vanjcyAmahE
 tadartham asmAbhiH sAvadhAnai rbhavitavyaM| 12 aparanjca khrISTasya
 susaMvAdaghOSaNArthaM mayi trOyAnagaramAgatE prabhOH karmmaNE
 ca madarthaM dvArE muktE 13 satyapi svabhrAtustItasyAvidyamAnatvAt
 madIyAtmanaH kApi zAnti rna babhUva, tasmAd ahaM tAn visarjjanaM yAcitvA
 mAkidaniyAdEzaM gantuM prasthAnam akaravaM| 14 ya IzvaraH sarvvadA
 khrISTEnAsmAn jayinaH karOti sarvvatra cAsmAbhistadIyajnjAnasya gandhaM
 prakAzayati sa dhanyaH| 15 yasmAd yE trANaM lapsyantE yE ca vinAzaM
 gamiSyanti tAn prati vayam IzvarENa khrISTasya saugandhyaM bhavAmaH| 16
 vayam EkESAM mRtyavE mRtyugandha aparESAnjca jIvanAya jIvanagandha
 bhavAmaH, kintvEtAdRzakarmmasAdhanE kaH samarthO'sti? 17 anyE bahavO
 lOkA yadvad Izvarasya vAkyam mRSazikSayA mizrayanti vayaM tadvat tanna
 mizrayantaH saralabhAvEnEzvarasya sAkSAd IzvarasyAdEzAt khrISTEna kathAM
 bhASAmahE|

3 vayaM kim AtmaprazaMsanaM punarArabhamahE? yuSmAn prati yuSmatto
 vA parESAM kESAnjcid ivAsmAkamapi kiM prazaMsApatrESu prayOjanam
 AstE? 2 yUyamEvAsmAkam prazaMsApatraM taccAsmAkam antaHkaraNESu
 likhitaM sarvvamAnavaizca jnjEyaM paThanIyanjca| 3 yatO 'smAbhiH sEvitaM
 khrISTasya patraM yUyapEva, tacca na masyA kintvamarasyEzvarasyAtmana
 likhitaM pASANapatrESu tannahi kintu kravyamayESu hRtpatrESu likhitamiti

suspaSTaM| 4 khrISTEnEzvaraM pratyasmAkam IdRzO dRPhavizvAsO vidyatE; 5
vayaM nijaguNEna kimapi kalpayituM samarthA iti nahi kintvIzvarAdasmAkam
sAmarthyaM jAyatE| 6 tEna vayaM nUtananiyamasyArthatO 'kSarasaMsthAnasya
tannahi kintvAtmana Eva sEvanasAmarthyaM prAptAH| akSarasaMsthAnaM
mRtyujanakaM kintvAtmA jIvanadAyakaH| 7 akSarai rvilikhitapASANarUpiNI yA
mRtyOH sEvA sA yadIdRk tEjasvini jAtA yattasyAcirasthAyinastEjasaH kArANat
mUsasO mukham isrAyElIyalOkaiH saMdraSTuM nAzakyata, 8 tarhyAtmanaH
sEvA kiM tatO'pi bahutEjasvini na bhavEt? 9 danPajanika sEvA yadi tEjOyukta
bhavEt tarhi puNyajanika sEvA tatO'dhikaM bahutEjOyukta bhaviSyati| 10
ubhayOstulanAyAM kRtAyAm EkasyAstEjO dvitIyAyAH prakharatarENa tEjasA
hInatEjO bhavati| 11 yasmAd yat lOPanIyaM tad yadi tEjOyuktaM bhavEt
tarhi yat cirasthAyI tad bahutaratEjOyuktamEva bhaviSyati| 12 IdRzIM
pratyAzAM labdhvA vayaM mahatIM pragalbhatAM prakAzayAmaH| 13
isrAyElIyalOkA yat tasya lOPanIyasya tEjasA zESaM na vilOkayEyustadarthaM
mUsA yAdRg AvaraNEna svamukham AcchAdayat vayaM tAdRk na kurmmaH|
14 tESAM manAMSi kaThinIbhUtAni yatastESAM paThanasamayE sa purAtanO
niyamastEnAvaraNEnAdyApi pracchannastiSThati| 15 tacca na dUrIbhavati
yataH khrISTEnaiva tat lupyatE| mUsasaH zAstrasya pAThasamayE'dyApi tESAM
manAMSi tEnAvaraNEna pracchAdyante| 16 kintu prabhuM prati manasi
parAvRtte tad AvaraNaM dUrIkAriSyatE| 17 yaH prabhuH sa Eva sa AtmA
yatra ca prabhOrAtmA tatraiva muktiH| 18 vayanjca sarvvE'nAcchAditEnAsyEna
prabhOstEjasaH pratibimbaM gRhIanta AtmasvarUpENa prabhuna rUpAntarIkRta
varddhamAnatEjOyuktAM tAmEva pratimUrttiM prApnumaH|

4 aparanjca vayaM karuNAbhAjO bhUtva yad Etat paricArakapadam alabhAmahi
nAtra klAmyAmaH, 2 kintu trapAyuktAni pracchannakarmmANi vihAya
kuTilatAcaraNamakurvanta IzvarIyavAkyaM mithyAvAkyairamizrayantaH
satyadharmmasya prakAzanEnEzvarasya sAkSat sarvvamAnavAnAM
saMvEdagOcarE svAn prazaMsanIyAn darzayAmaH| 3 asmAbhi rghOSitaH
susaMvAdO yadi pracchannaH; syAt tarhi yE vinaMkSyanti tESaMEva dRSTitaH

sa pracchannaH; 4 yata Izvarasya pratimUrtti ryaH khrISTastasya tEjasaH
susaMvAdasya prabha yat tAn na dIpayEt tadartham iha lOkasya dEvO'vizvAsinAM
jnJAnanayanam andhikRtavAn EtasyOdAharaNaM tE bhavanti| (aiōn g165) 5 vayaM
svAn ghOSayAma iti nahi kintu khrISTaM yIzuM prabhumEvAsmAMzca yIzOH
kRtE yuSmAkaM paricArakAn ghOSayAmaH| 6 ya IzvarO madhyEtimiraM prabham
dIpanAyAdizat sa yIzukhrISTasyAsya IzvarIyatEjasO jnJAnaprabhAyA udayArtham
asmAkam antaHkaraNESu dIpitavAn| 7 aparaM tad dhanam asmAbhi rmRNmayESu
bhAjanESu dhAryyatE yataH sAdbhuta zakti rnAsmAkaM kintvIzvarasyaivEti
jnJAtavyaM| 8 vayaM padE padE pIPyAmahE kintu nAvasIdAmaH, vayaM
vyAkulAH santo'pi nirupAyA na bhavAmaH; 9 vayaM pradrAvyamAnA api na
klAmyAmaH, nipAtita api na vinazyAmaH| 10 asmAkaM zarIrE khrISTasya
jIvanaM yat prakAzEta tadarthaM tasmin zarIrE yIzO rmaraNamapi dhArayAmaH|
11 yIzO rjIvanaM yad asmAkaM marttyadEhE prakAzEta tadarthaM jIvantO vayaM
yIzOH kRtE nityaM mRtyau samarpyAmahE| 12 itthaM vayaM mRtyAkrAntA
yUyanjca jIvanAkrAntAH| 13 vizvAsakAraNAdEva samabhASi mayA vacaH|
iti yathA zAstrE likhitaM tathaivAsmAbhirapi vizvAsajanakam AtmAnaM
prApya vizvAsaH kriyatE tasmAcca vacAMsi bhASyantE| 14 prabhu ryIzu
ryEnOtthApitaH sa yIzunAsmAnapyutthApayiSyati yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM
svasamIpa upasthApayiSyati ca, vayam Etat jAnImaH| 15 ataEva yuSmAkaM hitAya
sarvvamEva bhavati tasmAd bahUnAM pracurAnugrahaprAptE rbahulOkAnAM
dhanyavAdEnEzvarasya mahimA samyak prakAziSyatE| 16 tatO hEtO rvayaM na
klAmyAmaH kintu bAhyapuruSO yadyapi kSIyatE tathApyAntarikaH puruSO dinE
dinE nUtanAyatE| 17 kSaNamAtrasthAyi yadEtat laghiSThaM duHkhaM tad
atibAhulyEnAsmAkam anantakAlasthAyi gariSThasukhaM sAdhayati, (aiōnios g166)
18 yatO vayaM pratyakSAn viSayAn anuddizyApratyakSAn uddizAmaH| yatO hEtOH
pratyakSaviSayAH kSaNamAtrasthAyinaH kintvapratyakSA anantakAlasthAyinaH|
(aiōnios g166)

5 aparam asmAkam Etasmin pArthivE dUSyarUpE vEzmani jIrNE satIzvarENa
nirmmitam akarakRtam asmAkam anantakAlasthAyi vEzmaikaM svargE vidyata

iti vayaM jAnImaH| (aiōnios g166) 2 yatO hEtOrEtasmin vEzmani tiSThantO
 vayaM taM svargIyaM vAsaM paridhAtum AkAgkSyamANA niHzvasAmaH| 3
 tathApIdAnImapi vayaM tEna na nagnAH kintu parihitavasanA manyAmahE|
 4 Etasmin dUSyE tiSThanatO vayaM klizyamAna niHzvasAmaH, yatO vayaM
 vAsaM tyaktum icchAmastannahi kintu taM dviIyaM vAsaM paridhAtum
 icchAmaH, yatastathA kRtE jIvanEna martyaM grasiSyatE| 5 EtadartHaM vayaM
 yEna sRSTAH sa Izvara Eva sa cAsmabhyaM satyagkArasya paNasvarUpam
 AtmAnaM dattavAn| 6 ataEva vayaM sarvvadOtsuka bhavAmaH kinjca zarIrE
 yAvad asmAbhi rnyuSyatE tAvat prabhutO dUrE prOSyata iti jAnImaH, 7
 yatO vayaM dRSTimArgE na carAmaH kintu vizvAsamArgE| 8 aparanjca
 zarIrAd dUrE pravastuM prabhOH sannidhau nivastunjAcAkAgkSyamANA utsuka
 bhavAmaH| 9 tasmAdEva kArANAd vayaM tasya sannidhau nivasantastasmAd dUrE
 pravasantO vA tasmai rOcituM yatAmahE| 10 yasmAt zarIrAvasthAyAm EkaikEna
 kRtAnAM karmmaNAM zubhAzubhaphalaprAptayE sarvvaismAbhiH khrISTasya
 vicArAsanasammukha upasthAtavyaM| 11 ataEva prabhO rbhayAnakatvaM
 vijnjAya vayaM manujAn anunayAmaH kinjEzvarasya gOcarE saprakAzA
 bhavAmaH, yuSmAkAM saMvEdagOcarE'pi saprakAzA bhavAma ityAzaMsAmahE|
 12 anEna vayaM yuSmAkAM sannidhau punaH svAn prazaMsAma iti nahi
 kintu yE manO vinA mukhaiH zLaghantE tEbhyaH pratyuttaradAnAya
 yUyaM yathAsmAbhiH zLaghituM zaknutha tAdRzam upAyaM yuSmabhyaM
 vitarAmaH| 13 yadi vayaM hatajnjAna bhavAmastarhi tad IzvarArthakaM yadi ca
 sajnjAna bhavAmastarhi tad yuSmadarthakaM| 14 vayaM khrISTasya prEmna
 samAkRSyAmahE yataH sarvvESAM vinimayEna yadyEkO janO'mriyata tarhi tE
 sarvvE mRta ityAsmAbhi rbudhyatE| 15 aparanjca yE jIvanti tE yat svArthaM
 na jIvanti kintu tESAM kRtE yO janO mRtaH punarutthApitazca tamuddizya
 yat jIvanti tadarthamEva sa sarvvESAM kRtE mRtavAn| 16 atO hEtOritaH
 paraM ko'pyasmAbhi rjAtitO na pratijnjAtavyaH|yadyapi pUrvvaM khrISTO
 jAtitO'smAbhiH pratijnjAtastathApIdAnIM jAtitaH puna rna pratijnjAyatE| 17
 kEnacit khrISTa Azrite nUtanA sRSTi rbhavati purAtanAni lupyantE pazya nikhilAni

navInAni bhavanti| 18 sarvvanjcaitad Izvarasya karmma yatO yIzukhrISTEna sa
EvAsmAn svEna sArddhaM saMhitavAn sandhAnasambandhlyAM paricaryyAm
asmAsu samarpitavAMzca| 19 yataH IzvaraH khrISTam adhiSThAya jagatO
janAnAm AgAMsi tESam RNamiva na gaNayan svEna sArddhaM tAn saMhitavAn
sandhivArttAm asmAsu samarpitavAMzca| 20 atO vayaM khrISTasya vinimayEna
dautyaM karmma sampAdayAmahE, IzvarazcAsmAbhi ryuSmAn yAyAcyatE
tataH khrISTasya vinimayEna vayaM yuSmAn prArthayAmahE yUyamIzvarENa
sandhatta| 21 yatO vayaM tEna yad IzvarIyapuNyaM bhavAmastadarthaM pApEna
saha yasya jnjAtEyaM nAsIt sa Eva tEnAsmAkAM vinimayEna pApaH kRtaH|

6 tasya sahAyA vayaM yuSmAn prArthayAmahE, IzvarasyAnugrahO yuSmAbhi
rvRthA na gRhyatAM| 2 tEnOktamEtat, saMzrOSyAmi zubhE kALE
tvadIyAM prArthanAm ahaM| upakAraM kariSyAmi paritrANadinE tava|
pazyatAyaM zubhakAlaH pazyatEdaM trANadinaM| 3 asmAkAM paricaryyA
yanniSkalagka bhavEt tadarthaM vayaM kutrApi vighnaM na janayAmaH,
4 kintu pracurasahiSNuta kLEzo dainyaM vipat tAPanA kArAbandhanaM
nivAsahInatvaM parizramO jAgaraNam upavasanaM 5 nirmmalatvaM jnjAnaM
mRduzIlata hitaiSitA 6 pavitra AtmA niSkapaTaM prEma satyAlApa
IzvarIyazakti 7 rdakSiNavAmAbhyAM karAbhyAM dharmmAstradhAraNaM
8 mAnApamAnayOrakhyAtisukhyAtyO rbhAgitvam EtaIH sarvvairIzvarasya
prazaMsyAn paricArakAn svAn prakAzayAmaH| 9 bhramakasamA vayaM
satyavAdinO bhavAmaH, aparicitasamA vayaM supericita bhavAmaH, mRtakalpa
vayaM jIvAmaH, daNPyamAnaM vayaM na hanyAmaH, 10 zOkayuktAzca vayaM
sadanandAmaH, daridrA vayaM bahUn dhaninaH kurmmaH, akinjcanAzca
vayaM sarvvaM dhArayAmaH| 11 hE karinthinaH, yuSmAkAM prati mamAsyaM
muktaM mamAntaHkaraNANjca vikasitaM| 12 yUyaM mamAntarE na sagkOcitaH
kinjca yUyamEva sagkOcitacittaH| 13 kintu mahyaM nyAyyaphaladAnArthaM
yuSmAbhirapi vikasitai rbhavitavyam ityahaM nijabAlakAniva yuSmAn vadAmi|
14 aparam apratyayibhiH sArddhaM yUyam EkayugE baddha mA bhUta, yasmAd
dharmmAdharmmayOH kaH sambandhO'sti? timirENa sarddhaM prabhAyA vA

ka tulanAsti? **15** bilyAladEvEna sAkAM khrISTasya vA ka sandhiH? avizvAsinA sArddhaM vA vizvAsilOkasyAMzaH kaH? **16** Izvarasya mandirENa saha vA dEvapratimAnAM ka tulanA? amarasyEzvarasya mandiraM yUyamEva| IzvarENa taduktaM yathA, tESAM madhyE'haM svAvAsaM nidhAsyAmi tESAM madhyE ca yAtAyAtaM kurvvan tESAM IzvarO bhaviSyAmi tE ca malloka bhaviSyanti| **17** atO hEtOH paramEzvaraH kathayati yUyAM tESAM madhyAd bahirbhUya prthag bhavata, kimapyamEdhyaM na sprzata; tEnAhaM yuSmAn grahISyAmi, **18** yuSmAkAM pitA bhaviSyAmi ca, yUyanjca mama kanyAputra bhaviSyathEti sarvvazaktimatA paramEzvarENoktaM|

7 ataEva hE priyatamaH, EtAdRzIH pratijnjAH prAptairasmAbhiH zarIrAtmanOH sarvvamAlinyam apamRjyEzvarasya bhaktyA pavitrAcaraH sAdhyatAM| **2** yUyam asmAn gRhIta| asmAbhiH kasyApyanyAyO na kRtaH ko'pi na vanjcitaH| **3** yuSmAn dOSiNaH karttamahaM vAkyamEtad vadAmIti nahi yuSmAbhiH saha jIvanAya maraNaya vA vayaM yuSmAn svAntaHkaraNai rdhAraYama iti pUrvvaM mayOktaM| **4** yuSmAn prati mama mahEtsaHO jAyatE yuSmAn adhyahaM bahu zLaghE ca tEna sarvvaklEzasamayE'haM sAntvanaya pUrNO harSENa praphullitazca bhavAmi| **5** asmAsu mAkidaniyAdEzam AgatESvasmAkAM zarIrasya kAcidapi zAnti rnAbhavat kintu sarvvato bahi rvirOdhEnAntazca bhItya vayam apIPyAmahi| **6** kintu namrANAM sAntvayita ya IzvaraH sa tItasyAgamanEnAsmAn asAntvayat| **7** kEvalaM tasyAgamanEna tannahi kintu yuSmatto jAtaya tasya sAntvanayApi, yatO'smAsu yuSmAkAM hArddavilApAsaktatvESvasmAkAM samIpE varNitESu mama mahAnando jAtaH| **8** ahaM patrENa yuSmAn zOkayuktAn kRtavAn ityasmAd anvatapyE kintvadhuna nAnutapyE| tEna patrENa yUyAM kSaNamAtraM zOkayuktibhUtA iti mayA dRzyatE| **9** ityasmin yuSmAkAM zOkEnAhaM hRSyAmi tannahi kintu manaHparivarttanAya yuSmAkAM zOkO'bhavad ityanEna hRSyAmi yatO'smatto yuSmAkAM kApi hAni ryanna bhavEt tadarthaM yuSmAkam IzvarIyaH zOkO jAtaH| **10** sa IzvarIyaH zokaH paritrANajanakaM niranutApaM manaHparivarttanaM sAdhayati kintu sAMsArikaH zOkO mRtyuM sAdhayati| **11** pazyata tEnEzvarIyENa zOkEna

yuSmAkaM kiM na sAdhitaM? yatnO dOSaprakSAlanam asantuSTatvaM hArddam
 AsaktatvaM phaladAnanjaitAni sarvvANi| tasmin karmmaNi yUyaM nirmmala it
 pramANaM sarvvENA prakArENA yuSmAbhi rdattaM| 12 yEnAparAddhaM tasya
 kRtE kiMvA yasyAparAddhaM tasya kRtE mayA patram alEkhi tannahi kintu
 yuSmAnadhyasmAkaM yatnO yad Izvarasya sAKSAd yuSmatsamIpE prakAzEta
 tadarthamEva| 13 uktakAraNAd vayaM sAntvanAM prAptAH; tAnjca sAntvanAM
 vinAvarO mahAhlAdastItasyAhlAdAdasmAbhi rlabdhaH, yatastasyAtmA sarvvai
 ryuSmAbhistRpataH| 14 pUrvvaM tasya samIpE'haM yuSmAbhiryad azlAghE tEna
 nAlajjE kintu vayaM yadvad yuSmAn prati satyabhAvEna sakalam abhASAmahi
 tadvat tItasya samIpE'smAkaM zLaghanamapi satyaM jAtaM| 15 yUyaM kIdRk
 tasyAjnjA apAlayata bhayakampAbhyAM taM gRhItavantazcaitasya smaraNAd
 yuSmAsu tasya snEhO bAhulyEna varttatE| 16 yuSmAsvahaM sarvvamAzaMsE,
 ityasmin mamAhlAdO jAyatE|

8 hE bhrAtaraH, mAkidaniyAdEzasthAsu samitiSu prakAzitO ya
 IzvarasyAnugrahastamahaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| 2 vastutO
 bahuklEzaparIkSAsamayE tESAM mahAnandO'tivadInata ca vadAnyatAyAH
 pracuraphalam aPhalayataM| 3 tE svEcchayA yathAzakti kinjcAtizakti dAna
 udyukta bhavan iti mayA pramANIkriyatE| 4 vayanjca yat pavitralOkEbhyastESAM
 dAnam upakArArthakam aMzananjca gRhIAmastad bahununayEnAsmAn
 prArthitavantaH| 5 vayaM yAdRk pratyaiQkSAmahi tAdRg akRtvA tE'grE
 prabhavE tataH param IzvarasyEcchayAsmabhyamapi svAn nyavEdayan|
 6 atO hEtOstvaM yathArabdhavAn tathaiva karinthinAM madhyE'pi tad
 dAnagrahaNaM sAdhayEti yuSmAn adhi vayaM tItaM prArthayAmahi| 7
 atO vizvAsO vAkpaTuta jnjAnaM sarvvOtsAhO 'smAsu prEma caitai rguNai
 ryUyaM yathAparAn atizEdhvE tathaivaitEna guNEnApyatizEdhvaM| 8 Etad
 aham AjnjayA kathayAmIti nahi kintvanyESAm utsAhakAraNAd yuSmAkamapi
 prEmnaH sAryaM parIkSitumicchata mayaitat kathyatE| 9 yUyanjcAsmatprabhO
 ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahaM jAnItha yatastasya nirdhanatvEna yUyaM yad
 dhaninO bhavatha tadarthaM sa dhanI sannapi yuSmatkRtE nirdhanO'bhavat|

10 Etasmin ahaM yuSmAn svavicAraM jnjApayAmi| gataM saMvatsaram
 Arabhya yUyaM kEvalaM karmma karttaM tannahi kintvicchukatAM
 prakAzayitumapyupAkrAbhyadhvaM tatO hEtO ryuSmatkRtE mama mantraNA
 bhadra| **11** atO 'dhuna tatkarmmasAdhanaM yuSmAbhiH kriyatAM tEna yadvad
 icchukatAyAm utsAhastadvad Ekaikasya sampadanusArENA karmmasAdhanam
 api janiSyatE| **12** yasmin icchukatA vidyatE tEna yanna dhAryyatE tasmAt
 so'nugRhyata iti nahi kintu yad dhAryyatE tasmAdEva| **13** yata itarESAM
 virAmENA yuSmAkanjca kLEzEna bhavitavyaM tannahi kintu samatayaiva|
14 varttamAnasamayE yuSmAkaM dhanAdhikyEna tESAM dhananyUnata
 pUrayitavya tasmAt tESAmapyAdhikyEna yuSmAkaM nyUnata pUrayiSyatE
 tEna samata janiSyatE| **15** tadEva zAstrE'pi likhitam AstE yathA, yEnAdhikaM
 saMgRhItaM tasyAdhikaM nAbhavat yEna cAlpaM saMgRhItaM tasyAlpaM
 nAbhavat| **16** yuSmAkaM hitAya tItasya manasi ya Izvara imam udyOgaM
 janitavAn sa dhanyO bhavatu| **17** tItO'smAkaM prArthanAM gRhItavAn kinjca
 svayam udyuktaH san svEcchayA yuSmatsamIpaM gatavAn| **18** tEna saha yO'para
 EkO bhrAtAsmAbhiH prESitaH susaMvAdAt tasya sukhyaTyA sarvvAH samitayO
 vyAptAH| **19** prabhO rgaauravAya yuSmAkam icchukatAyai ca sa samitibhirEtasyai
 dAnasEvAyai asmAkaM saggitvE nyayOjyata| **20** yatO yA mahOpAyanasEvAsmAbhi
 rvidhIyatE tAmadhi vayaM yat kEnApi na nindyAmahE tadarthaM yatAmahE|
21 yataH kEvalaM prabhOH sAkSAT tannahi kintu mAnavAnAmapi sAkSAT
 sadAcAraM karttum AlOcAmahE| **22** tAbhyAM sahApara EkO yO bhrAtAsmAbhiH
 prESitaH so'smAbhi rbahuviSayESu bahavArAn parIkSita udyOgIva prakAzitazca
 kintvadhuna yuSmAsu dRPhavizvAsAt tasyOtsAhO bahu vavRdhE| **23** yadi kazcit
 tItasya tattvaM jijnjAsatE tarhi sa mama sahabhAgI yuSmanmadhyE sahakArI
 ca, aparayO rbhrAtrOstattvaM vA yadi jijnjAsatE tarhi tau samitInAM dUtau
 khrISTasya pratibimbau cEti tEna jnjAyatAM| **24** atO hEtOH samitInAM samakSaM
 yuSmatprEmno'smAkaM zLaghAyAzca prAmANYaM tAn prati yuSmAbhiH
 prakAzayitavyaM|

9 pavitralOkAnAm upakArArthakasEvAmadhi yuSmAn prati mama likhanaM
 niSprayOjanaM| **2** yata AkhAyAdEzasthA lOkA gatavarSam Arabhya tatKaryya
 udyatAH santIti vAkyEnAhaM mAKidanIyalOkAnAM samIpE yuSmAkaM yAm
 icchukatAmadhi zLAghE tAm avagatO'smi yuSmAkaM tasmAd utsAhAccAparESAM
 bahUnAm udyOgo jAtaH| **3** kinjcaitasmin yuSmAn adhyasmAkaM zLAghA
 yad atathyA na bhavEt yUyanjca mama vAkyAnusArAd yad udyatAstiSThEta
 tadarthamEva tE bhrAtarO mayA prESitAH| **4** yasmAt mayA sArddhaM
 kaizcit mAKidanIyabhrAtRbhirAgatya yUyamanudyata iti yadi dRzyatE tarhi
 tasmAd dRPhavizvAsAd yuSmAkaM lajjA janiSyata ityasmAbhi rna vaktavyaM
 kintvasmAkamEva lajjA janiSyatE| **5** ataH prAk pratijnjAtaM yuSmAkaM dAnaM
 yat sanjcitaM bhavEt tacca yad grAhakatAyAH phalam abhUtvA dAnazIlatAyA
 Eva phalaM bhavEt tadarthaM mamAgrE gamanAya tatsanjcayanAya ca tAn
 bhrAtRn AdESTumahaM prayOjanam amanyE| **6** aparamapi vyAharAmi kEnacit
 kSudrabhAvEna bIjESUptESu svalpAni zasyAni karttiSyantE, kinjca kEnacid
 bahudabhavEna bIjESUptESu bahUni zasyAni karttiSyantE| **7** EkaikEna svamanasi
 yathA nizcIyatE tathaiva dIyatAM kEnApi kAtarENa bhItEna vA na dIyatAM yata
 IzvarO hRSTamAnasE dAtari prIyatE| **8** aparam IzvarO yuSmAn prati sarvvavidhaM
 bahupradaM prasAdaM prakAzayitum arhati tEna yUyaM sarvvaviSayE yathESTaM
 prApya sarvvEna satkarmmaNA bahuphalavantO bhaviSyatha| **9** Etasmin
 likhitamAstE, yathA, vyayatE sa janO rAyAM durgatEbhyO dadAti ca| nityasthAyI
 ca taddharmmaH (aiōn g165) **10** bIjaM bhEjanIyam annanjca vaptrE yEna vizrANYatE
 sa yuSmabhyam api bIjaM vizrANYa bahulIkariSyati yuSmAkaM dharmmaphalAni
 varddhayiSyati ca| **11** tEna sarvvaviSayE sadhanIbhUtai ryuSmAbhiH sarvvaviSayE
 dAnazIlatAyAM prakAzitAyAm asmAbhirIzvarasya dhanyavAdaH sAdhayiSyatE|
12 EtayOpakArasEvayA pavitralOkAnAm arthAbhAvasya pratIkArO jAyata iti
 kEvalaM nahi kintvIzcarasya dhanyavAdO'pi bAhulyEnOtpAdyatE| **13** yata
 EtasmAd upakArakaraNAd yuSmAkaM parIkSitatvaM buddhvA bahubhiH
 khrISTasusaMvAdAggIkaraNE yuSmAkam AjnjAgrAhitvAt tadbhAgitvE ca tAn
 aparAMzca prati yuSmAkaM dAtRtvAd Izvarasya dhanyavAdaH kAriSyatE, **14**

yuSmadarthaM prArthanAM kRtvA ca yuSmAsvIzvarasya gariSThAnugrahAd
yuSmAsu taiH prEma kAriSyatE| 15 aparam IzvarasyAnirvvacanIyadAnAt sa
dhanyO bhUyAt|

10 yuSmatpratyakSE namraH kintu parOkSE pragalbhaH paulO'haM khrISTasya
kSAntya vinItya ca yuSmAn prArthayE| 2 mama prArthanIyamidaM vayaM
yaiH zArIrikAcAriNO manyAmahE tAn prati yAM pragalbhatAM prakAzayituM
nizcinOmi sA pragalbhatA samAgatEna mayAcaritavyA na bhavatu| 3 yataH
zarIrE carantO'pi vayaM zArIrikaM yuddhaM na kurmmaH| 4 asmAkaM
yuddhAstrANi ca na zArIrikAni kintvIzvarENa durgabhanjjanAya prabalAni
bhavanti, 5 taizca vayaM vitarkAn IzvarIyatattvajnjAnasya pratibandhikAM
sarvvAM cittasamunnatinjca nipAtayAmah sarvvasagkalpanjca bandinaM kRtvA
khrISTasyAjnjAgrAhiNaM kurmmaH, 6 yuSmAkam AjnjAgrAhitvE siddhE sati
sarvvasyAjnjAlagghanasya pratikAraM karttum udyata AsmahE ca| 7 yad
dRSTigOcaram tad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatAM| ahaM khrISTasya loka iti svamanasi
yEna vijnjAyatE sa yathA khrISTasya bhavati vayam api tathA khrISTasya
bhavAma iti punarvivicya tEna budhyatAM| 8 yuSmAkaM nipAtAya tannahi
kintu niSThAyai prabhunA dattaM yadasmAkaM sAmarthyam tEna yadyapi
kinjcid adhikaM zlaghE tathApi tasmAnna trapiSyE| 9 ahaM patrai ryuSmAn
trAsayAmi yuSmAbhirEtanna manyatAM| 10 tasya patrANi gurutarANi prabalAni
ca bhavanti kintu tasya zArIrasAkSATkArO durbbala AlApazca tucchanIya
iti kaizcid ucyatE| 11 kintu parOkSE patrai rbhASamANA vayaM yAdRzAH
prakAzAmahE pratyakSE karmma kurvvantO'pi tAdRzA Eva prakAziSyAmahE
tat tAdRzEna vAcAlEna jnjAyatAM| 12 svaprazamsakanAM kESAnjcinmadhyE
svAn gaNayituM taiH svAn upamAtuM vA vayaM pragalbha na bhavAmah,
yataste svaparimANena svAn parimimate svaizca svAn upamibhatE tasmAt
nirbbOdha bhavanti ca| 13 vayam aparimitEna na zlaghiSyAmahE kintvIzvarENa
svarajjivA yuSmaddEzagAmi yat parimANam asmadarthaM nirUpitaM tEnaiva
zlaghiSyAmahE| 14 yuSmAkaM dEzO'smAbhiragantavyastasmAd vayaM svasImAm
ullagghAmahE tannahi yataH khrISTasya susaMvAdEnAparESAM prAg vayamEva

yuSmAn prAptavantaH| 15 vayaM svasImAm ullagghya parakSEtrENa zLAghAmahE
tannahi, kinjca yuSmAkaM vizvAsE vRddhiM gatE yuSmaddEzE'smAkaM sImA
yuSmAbhirdIrghAM vistArayiSyatE, 16 tEna vayaM yuSmAkaM pazcimadiksthESu
sthAnESu susaMvAdaM ghOSayiSyAmaH, itthaM parasImAyAM parENa yat
pariSkRtaM tEna na zLAghiSyAmahE| 17 yaH kazcit zLAghamAnaH syAt zLAghatAM
prabhunA sa hi| 18 svEna yaH prazamSyatE sa parIkSitO nahi kintu prabhunA yaH
prazamSyatE sa Eva parIkSitaH|

11 yUyaM mamAjnjAnatAM kSaNaM yAvat sOPhum arhatha, ataH sA yuSmAbhiH
sahyatAM| 2 IzvarE mamAsaktatvAd ahaM yuSmAnadhi tapE yasmAt satIM
kanyAmiva yuSmAn Ekasmin varE'rthataH khrISTE samarpayitum ahaM
vAgdAnam akArSaM| 3 kintu sarpENa svakhalatayA yadvad havA vanjcayAnjcakE
tadvat khrISTaM prati satItvAd yuSmAkaM bhraMzaH sambhaviSyatIti bibhEmi| 4
asmAbhiraNakhyApitO'paraH kazcid yIZu ryadi kEnacid AgantukEnAkhyApyatE
yuSmAbhiH prAgalabdha Atma vA yadi labhyatE prAgagRhItaH susaMvAdO vA
yadi gRhyatE tarhi manyE yUyaM samyak sahiSyadhve| 5 kintu mukhyEbhyaH
prEritEbhyO'haM kEnacit prakArENa nyUnO nAsmIti budhyE| 6 mama
vAkpaTutAyA nyUnatvE satyapi njnAnasya nyUnatvaM nAsti kintu sarvvaviSayE
vayaM yuSmadgOcarE prakAzAmahE| 7 yuSmAkam unnatyai mayA namratAM
svIkRtyEzvarasya susaMvAdO vinA vEtanaM yuSmAkaM madhyE yad aghOSyata
tEna mayA kiM pApam akAri? 8 yuSmAkaM sEvanAyAham anyasamitibhyO
bhRti gRhlan dhanamapahRtavAn, 9 yadA ca yuSmanmadhyE'va'rttE tAdA
mamArthAbhAvE jAtE yuSmAkaM ko'pi mayA na pIPitaH; yatO mama
so'rthAbhAvO mAkidaniyAdEzAd Agatai bhrAtRbhi nyavAryyata, itthamahaM
kkApi viSayE yathA yuSmAsu bhArO na bhavAmi tathA mayAtmarakSA kRta
karttavyA ca| 10 khrISTasya satyatA yadi mayi tiSThati tarhi mamaiSA zLAghA
nikhilAkhAyAdEzE kEnApi na rOTsyatE| 11 Etasya kAraNaM kiM? yuSmAsu mama
prEma nAstyEtat kiM tatKAranaM? tad IzvarO vEtti| 12 yE chidramanviSyanti tE
yat kimapi chidraM na labhantE tadarthamEva tat karmma mayA kriyatE kAriSyatE
ca tasmAt tE yEna zLAghantE tEnAsmAkaM samAna bhaviSyanti| 13 tAdRZA

bhAktaprEritAH pravanjcaKAh kAravO bhUtvA khrISTasya prEritAnAM vEzaM
 dhArayanti| 14 taccAzcaryyaM nahi; yataH svayaM zayatAnapi tEjasvidUtasya
 vEzaM dhArayati, 15 tatastasya paricArakA api dharmmaparicArakANAM vEzaM
 dhArayantItiyadbhutaM nahi; kintu tESAM karmmANi yAdRzAni phalAnyapi
 tAdRzAni bhaviSyanti| 16 ahaM puna rvadAmi kO'pi mAM nirbbOdhaM na
 manyatAM kinjca yadyapi nirbbOdho bhavEyaM tathApi yUyaM nirbbOdhamiva
 mAmanugRhya kSaNaikaM yAvat mamAtmazlAghAm anujAnIta| 17 EtasyAH
 zLaghAyA nimittaM mayA yat kathitavyaM tat prabhunAdiSTEnEva kathyate
 tannahi kintu nirbbOdhenEva| 18 aparE bahavaH zArIrikazlAghAM kurvvate
 tasmAd ahamapi zLaghiSyE| 19 buddhimantO yUyaM sukhEna nirbbOdhanAm
 AcAraM sahadhvE| 20 kO'pi yadi yuSmAn dAsAn karOti yadi vA yuSmAkAM
 sarvvasvaM grasati yadi vA yuSmAn harati yadi vAtmAbhimAnI bhavati yadi
 vA yuSmAkAM kapOlam Ahanti tarhi tadapi yUyaM sahadhvE| 21 daurbbalyAd
 yuSmAbhiravamAnitA iva vayaM bhASAmahE, kintvaparasya kasyacid yEna
 pragalbhatA jAyate tEna mamApi pragalbhatA jAyata iti nirbbOdhenEva
 mayA vaktavyaM| 22 tE kim ibrilOkAH? ahamapiIbri| tE kim isrAyElIyAH?
 ahamapiIsrAyElIyaH| tE kim ibrahImO vaMzaH? ahamapiIbrahImO vaMzaH|
 23 tE kiM khrISTasya paricArakAH? ahaM tEbhyO'pi tasya mahAparicArakAH;
 kintu nirbbOdha iva bhASE, tEbhyO'pyahaM bahuparizrame bahuprahArE
 bahuvAraM kArAyAM bahuvAraM prANanAzasaMzayE ca patitavAn| 24
 yihUdIyairahaM panjcaKrtva UnacatvAriMzatprahArairAhatastrirvEtrAghAtam
 EkakRtvAH prastarAghAtanjca praptavAn| 25 vAratrayaM pOtabhanjjanEna
 kliSTO'ham agAdhasalile dinamEkaM rAtrimEkAnjca yApitavAn| 26 bahuvAraM
 yAtrAbhi rnadInAM sagkaTai rdasyUnAM sagkaTaiH svajAtIyAnAM sagkaTai
 rbhinnajAtIyAnAM sagkaTai rnagarasya sagkaTai rmarubhUmEH sagkaTai
 sAgarasya sagkaTai rbhAktabhrAtRNAM sagkaTaizca 27 parizramaklEzAbhyAM
 vAraM vAraM jAgaraNEna kSudhAtRSNAbhyAM bahuvAraM nirAhArENa
 zItanagnatAbhyAnjcaAhaM kAlaM yApitavAn| 28 tAdRzaM naimittikaM duHkhaM
 vinAhaM pratidinam Akulo bhavAmi sarvvAsAM samitInAM cintA ca mayi varttatE|

29 yEnAhaM na durbbalibhavAmi tAdRzaM daurbbalyaM kaH pApnOti? 30 yadi mayA zLAghitavyaM tarhi svadurbbalatAmadhi zLAghiSyE| 31 mayA mRSaVAkyaM na kathyata iti nityaM prazaMsanIyO'smAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvarO jAnAti| (aiōn g165) 32 dammESakanagarE'ritArAjasya kAryyAdhyakSO mAM dharttum icchan yadA sainyaistad dammESakanagaram arakSayat 33 tadAhaM lokaiH piTakamadhyE prAcIragavAkSENAvarOhitastasya karAt trANaM prApaM|

12 AtmazLAghA mamAnupayukTA kintvahaM prabhO rdarzanAdEzAnAm AkhyAnaM kathayituM pravarttE| 2 itazcaturdazavatsarEbhyaH pUrvvaM mayA paricita EkO janastRtiyaM svargamanIyata, sa sazarIrENa niHzarIrENa vA tat sthAnamanIyata tadahaM na jAnAmi kintvIzvarO jAnAti| 3 sa mAnavaH svargaM nItaH san akathyAni marttyavAgatItAni ca vAkyAni zrutavAn| 4 kintu tadAnIM sa sazarIrO niHzarIrO vAsIt tanmayA na jnjAyatE tad IzvarENaiva jnjAyatE| 5 tamadhyahaM zLAghiSyE mAmadhi nAnyEna kEnacid viSayENa zLAghiSyE kEvalaM svadaurbbalyEna zLAghiSyE| 6 yadyaham AtmazLAghAM karttum icchEyaM tathApi nirbbOdha iva na bhaviSyAmi yataH satyamEva kathayiSyAmi, kintu loka mAM yAdRzaM pazyanti mama vAkyAM zrutvA vA yAdRzaM mAM manyatE tasmAt zrESThaM mAM yanna gaNayanti tadarthamahaM tatO viraMsyAmi| 7 aparam utkRSTadarzanaprAptito yadaham AtmAbhimAnI na bhavAmi tadarthaM zarIraVEdhakam EkaM zUlaM mahyam adAyi tat madIyAtmAbhimAnanivAraNArthaM mama tAPayitA zayatAnO dUtaH| 8 mattastasya prasthAnaM yAcitumahaM tristamadhi prabhumuddizya prArthanAM kRtavAn| 9 tataH sa mAmuktavAn mamAnugrahastava sarvvasAdhakaH, yatO daurbbalyAt mama zaktiH pUrNatAM gacchatIti| ataH khrISTasya zakti ryanmAM Azrayati tadarthaM svadaurbbalyEna mama zLAghanaM sukhadaM| 10 tasmAt khrISTahEtO rdaurbbalyanindAdaridratAvipakSatAkaSTAdiSu santuSyAmyahaM| yadAhaM durbbalo'smi tadaiva sabalo bhavAmi| 11 EtEnAtmazLAghanEnAhaM nirbbOdha ivAbhavaM kintu yUyaM tasya kAraNaM yatO mama prazaMsA yuSmAbhirEva karttavYAsIt| yadyapyam agaNyO bhavEyaM tathApi mukhyatamebhyaH prEritEbhyaH kEnApi prakArENa nAhaM nyUnO'smi| 12

sarvvathAdbhutakriyAzaktilakSaNaiH prEritasya cihnAni yuSmAkaM madhyE
sadhairyyaM mayA prakAzitAni| 13 mama pAlanArthaM yUyaM mayA
bhArAkrAntA nAbhavataitad EkaM nyUnatvaM vinAparAbhyaH samitibhyO
yuSmAkaM kiM nyUnatvaM jAtaM? anEna mama dOSaM kSamadhvaM| 14
pazyata tRtIyavAraM yuSmatsamIpaM gantumudyatO'smi tatrApyahaM yuSmAn
bhArAkrAntAn na kariSyAmi| yuSmAkaM sampattimahaM na mRgayE kintu
yuSmAnEva, yataH pitroH kRtE santAnAnAM dhanasanjcayO'nupayuktaH kintu
santAnAnAM kRtE pitro rdhanasanjcaya upayuktaH| 15 aparajca yuSmAsu
bahu prIyamANO'pyahaM yadi yuSmatto'lpaM prama labhE tathApi yuSmAkaM
prANarakSArthaM sAnandaM bahu vyayaM sarvvavyayanjca kariSyAmi| 16
yUyaM mayA kinjcidapi na bhArAkrAntA iti satyaM, kintvahaM dhUrttaH san
chalEna yuSmAn vanjcitavAn Etat kiM kEnacid vaktavyaM? 17 yuSmatsamIpaM
mayA yE lokaH prahitAstESAmEkEna kiM mama ko'pyarthalAbho jAtaH? 18
ahaM tItaM vinIya tEna sArddhaM bhrAtaramEkaM prESitavAn yuSmattastItEna
kim arthO labdhaH? Ekasmin bhAva Ekasya padacihnESu cAvAM kiM na
caritavantau? 19 yuSmAkaM samIpe vayaM puna rdOSakSAlanakathAM kathayAma
iti kiM budhyadhve? hE priyatamaH, yuSmAkaM niSThArthaM vayamIzvarasya
samakSaM khrISTEna sarvvANyEtAni kathayAmaH| 20 ahaM yadAgamiSyAmi,
tadA yuSmAn yAdRzAn draSTuM nEcchAmi tAdRzAn drakSyAmi, yUyamapi mAM
yAdRzaM draSTuM nEcchatha tAdRzaM drakSyatha, yuSmanmadhyE vivAda IrSyA
krOdho vipakSatA parApavAdaH karNEjapanaM darpaH kalahazcaite bhaviSyanti;
21 tEnAhaM yuSmatsamIpaM punarAgatya madIyEzvarENa namayiSyE, pUrvvaM
kRtapApAn lokaN svIyAzucitAvEzyAgamanalampaTatAcaraNAd anutApam
akRtavanto dRSTva ca tAnadhi mama zoKo janiSyata iti bibhEmi|

13 EtattRtIyavAram ahaM yuSmatsamIpaM gacchAmi tEna sarvvA katha
dvayOstrayanAM vA sAKSiNAM mukhEna nizcESyate| 2 pUrvvaM yE
kRtapApAstEbhyO'nyEbhyazca sarvvEbhyO mayA pUrvvaM kathitaM, punarapi
vidyamAnEnEvEdAnIm avidyamAnEna mayA kathyate, yadA punarAgamiSyAmi
tadAhaM na kSamiSyE| 3 khrISTO mayA katham kathayatyEtasya pramANaM

yUyaM mRgayadhvE, sa tu yuSmAn prati durbbalO nahi kintu sabala Eva| 4 yadyapi
sa durbbalatayA kruza ArOpyata tathApIzvarIyazaktayA jIvati; vayamapi tasmin
durbbala bhavAmaH, tathApi yuSmAn prati prakAzitayEzvarIyazaktyA tEna saha
jIviSyAmaH| 5 atO yUyaM vizvAsayuktA AdhvE na vEti jnjAtumAtmaparIkSAM
kurudhvaM svAnEvAnusandhatta| yIzuH khrISTO yuSmanmadhyE vidyate
svAnadhi tat kiM na pratijAnItha? tasmin avidyamAnE yUyaM niSpramANA
bhavatha| 6 kintu vayaM niSpramANA na bhavAma iti yuSmAbhi rbhOtsyate
tatra mama pratyAzA jAyate| 7 yUyaM kimapi kutsitaM karma yanna kurutha
tadaham Izvaramuddizya prArthayE| vayaM yat prAmANika iva prakAzAmahE
tadarthaM tat prArthayAmaha iti nahi, kintu yUyaM yat sadAcAraM kurutha
vayanjca niSpramANA iva bhavAmastadarthaM| 8 yataH satyatAyA vipakSatAM
karttuM vayaM na samarthAH kintu satyatAyAH sAhAyyaM karttumEva| 9
vayaM yadA durbbala bhavAmastadA yuSmAn sabalAn dRSTvAnandAmO
yuSmAkaM siddhatvaM prArthayAmahE ca| 10 atO hEtOH prabhu ryuSmAkaM
vinAzAya nahi kintu niSThAyai yat sAmarthyam asmabhyaM dattavAn tEna yad
upasthitikALE kATHinyaM mayAcaritavyaM na bhavEt tadartham anupasthitEna
mayA sarvvANyEtAni likhyantE| 11 hE bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi yUyam Anandata
siddhA bhavata parasparaM prabOdhayata, EkamanasO bhavata praNayabhAvam
Acarata| prEmazAntyOrAkara IzvarO yuSmAkaM sahAyO bhUyAt| 12 yUyaM
pavitracumbanEna parasparaM namaskurudhvaM| 13 pavitralOkAH sarvvE yuSmAn
namanti| 14 prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugraha Izvarasya prEma pavitrasyAtmanO
bhAgitvanjca sarvvAn yuSmAn prati bhUyAt| tathAstu|

gAlAtinaH

1 manuSyEbhyO nahi manuSyairapi nahi kintu yIzukhrISTEna mRtagaNamadhyAt
tasyOtthApayitrA pitrEzvarENa ca prEritO yO'haM paulaH sO'haM **2**
matsahavarttinO bhrAtarazca vayaM gAlAtIyadEzasthAH samitiH prati patraM
likhAmaH| **3** pitrEzvarENAsmAMka prabhunA yIzunA khrISTEna ca yuSmabhyam
anugrahaH zAntizca dIyatAM| **4** asmAkAM tAtEzvarEsyEcchAnusArENa
varttamAnAt kutsitasaMsArAd asmAn nistArayituM yO (aiōn g165) **5** yIzurasmAkAM
pApahEtOrAtmOtsargaM kRtavAn sa sarvvadA dhanyO bhUyAt| tathAstul
(aiōn g165) **6** khrISTasyAnugrahENa yO yuSmAn AhUtavAn tasmAnnivRtya
yUyam atitUrNam anyAM susaMvAdam anvavarttata tatrAhaM vismayaM
manyE| **7** sO'nyasusaMvAdaH susaMvAdO nahi kintu kEcit mAnavA yuSmAn
canjcalIkurvanti khrISTIyasusaMvAdasya viparyyayaM karttuM cESTantE
ca| **8** yuSmAkAM sannidhau yaH susaMvAdO'smAbhi rghOSitastasmAd anyAH
susaMvAdO'smAkAM svargIyadUtAnAM vA madhyE kEnacid yadi ghOSyatE tarhi
sa zaptO bhavatu| **9** pUrvvaM yadvad akathayAma, idAnImahaM punastadvat
kathayAmi yUyAM yaM susaMvAdaM gRhItavantastasmAd anyO yEna kEnacid
yuSmatsannidhau ghOSyatE sa zaptO bhavatu| **10** sAmprataM kamaham
anunayAmi? IzvaraM kiMvA mAnavAn? ahaM kiM mAnuSEbhyO rOcituM yatE?
yadyaham idAnImapi mAnuSEbhyO ruruciSEya tarhi khrISTasya paricArakO na
bhavAmi| **11** hE bhrAtaraH, mayA yaH susaMvAdO ghOSitaH sa mAnuSAnna
labdhastadahaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmi| **12** ahaM kasmAccit manuSyAt taM na
gRhItavAn na vA zikSitavAn kEvalaM yIzOH khrISTasya prakAzanAdEva| **13**
purA yihUdimatAcArI yadAham AsaM tada yAdRzam AcaraNam akaravam
Izvarasya samitiM pratyatIvOpadravaM kurvvan yAdRk tAM vyanAzayaM
tadavazyam zrutaM yuSmAbhiH| **14** aparanjca pUrvvapuruSaparamparAgatESu
vAkyESvanyApEkSatIvAsaktaH san ahaM yihUdidharmmatE mama samavayaskAn
bahUn svajAtIyAn atyazayi| **15** kinjca ya IzvarO mAtRgarbhasthaM mAM
pRthak kRtvA svIyAnugrahENAhUtavAn **16** sa yadA mayi svaputraM prakAzituM
bhinnadEzIyAnAM samIpE bhayA taM ghOSayitunjAbhyalaSat tadAhaM

kravyazONitAbhyAM saha na mantrayitvA 17 pUrvvaniyuktAnAM prEritAnAM
samIpaM yirUzAlamaM na gatvAravadEzaM gatavAn pazcAt tatsthAnAd
dammESakanagaraM parAvRtyAgatavAn| 18 tataH paraM varSatrayE vyatItE'haM
pitaraM sambhASituM yirUzAlamaM gatvA panjadazadinAni tEna sArddham
atiSThaM| 19 kintu taM prabhO rbhrAtaraM yAkUbanjca vinA prEritAnAM
nAnyAM kamapyapazyaM| 20 yAnyEtAni vAkyAni mayA likhyantE tAnyanRtAni
na santi tad IzvarO jAnAti| 21 tataH param ahaM suriyAM kilikiyAnjca dEzau
gatavAn| 22 tadAnIM yihUdAdEzasthAnAM khrISTasya samitInAM lokaH sAkSAT
mama paricayamaprApya kEvalaM janazrutimimAM labdhavantaH, 23 yO janaH
pUrvvam asmAn pratyupadravamakarOt sa tadA yaM dharmmamanAzayat
tamEvEdAnIM pracArayati| 24 tasmAt tE mAmadhIzvaraM dhanyamavadan|

2 anantaraM caturdazasu vatsarESu gatESvahaM barNabbA saha
yirUzAlamanagaraM punaragacchaM, tadAnOM tItamapi svasagginam akaravaM|
2 tatkaLE'ham IzvaradarzanAd yAtrAm akaravaM mayA yaH parizramO'kAri
kAriSyatE vA sa yanniSphalo na bhavEt tadarthaM bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE
mayA ghOSyamANAhaM susaMvAdastatratyEbhyO lokEbhyO vizESatO mAnyEbhyO
narEbhyO mayA nyavEdyata| 3 tatO mama sahacarastItO yadyapi yUnAnIya AsIt
tathApi tasya tvakchEdO'pyAvazyako na babhUva| 4 yatazchalEnAgatA asmAn
dAsAn karttum icchavaH katipayA bhAktabhArAtaraH khrISTEna yIzunAsmabhyaM
dattaM svAtantryam anusandhAtuM cArA iva samAjaM prAvizan| 5 ataH
prakRtE susaMvAdE yuSmAkam adhikArO yat tiSThEt tadarthaM vayaM
danPAikamapi yAvad AjnjAgrahaNEna tESAM vazya nAbhavAma| 6 parantu yE
loka mAnyAstE yE kEcId bhavEyustAnahaM na gaNayAmi yata IzvaraH kasyApi
mAnavasya pakSapAtaM na karOti, yE ca mAnyAstE mAM kimapi navInaM
nAjnjApayan| 7 kintu chinnatvacAM madhyE susaMvAdapracAraNasya bhAraH
pitari yathA samarpitastathaivAcchinnatvacAM madhyE susaMvAdapracAraNasya
bhArO mayi samarpita iti tai rbubudhE| 8 yatazchinnatvacAM madhyE
prEritatvakarmmaNE yasya yA zaktiH pitaramAzritavatI tasyaiva sA zakti
rbhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE tasmai karmmaNE mAmapyAzritavatI| 9 atO mahyaM

dattam anugrahaM pratijnjAya stambhA iva gaNitA yE yAkUb kaiphA yOhan caite
sahAyatAsUcakaM dakSiNahastagrahaMNa vidhAya mAM barNabbAnjca jagaduH,
yuvAM bhinnajAtIyAnAM sannidhiM gacchataM vayaM chinnatvacA sannidhiM
gacchAmaH, 10 kEvalaM daridrA yuvAbhyAM smaraNIyA iti| atastadEva karttum
ahaM yatE sma| 11 aparam AntiyakhiyAnagaraM pitara AgatE'haM tasya dOSitvAt
samakSaM tam abhartsayaM| 12 yataH sa pUrvvam anyajAtIyaiH sArddham
AhAramakarOt tataH paraM yAkUBaH samIpAt katipayajanESvAgatESu sa
chinnatvagmanuSyEbhyO bhayEna nivRtya pRthag abhavat| 13 tatO'parE sarvvE
yihUdinO'pi tEna sArddhaM kapaTAcAram akurvvan barNabbA api tESAM
kApatyEna vipathagAmyabhavat| 14 tatastE prakRtasusaMvAdarUpE saralapatHE
na carantIti dRSTvAhaM sarvvESAM sAKSat pitaram uktavAn tvaM yihUdi san
yadi yihUdimataM vihAya bhinnajAtIya ivAcarasi tarhi yihUdimatAcaraNaya
bhinnajAtIyAn kutaH pravarttayasi? 15 AvAM janmanA yihUdinau bhavAvO
bhinnajAtIyau pApinau na bhavAvaH 16 kintu vyavasthApAlanEna manuSyah
sapuNyO na bhavati kEvalaM yIzau khrISTE yO vizvAsastEnaiva sapuNyO
bhavatIti buddhvAvAmapi vyavasthApAlanaM vinA kEvalaM khrISTE vizvAsEna
puNyaprAptayE khrISTE yIzau vyazvasiva yatO vyavasthApAlanEna ko'pi
mAnavaH puNyAM prAptuM na zaknOti| 17 parantu yIzuna puNyaprAptayE
yatamAnAvapyAvAM yadi pApinau bhavAvastarhi kiM vaktavyaM? khrISTaH
pApasya paricAraka iti? tanna bhavatu| 18 mayA yad bhagnaM tad yadi mayA
punarnirmmIyatE tarhi mayaivAtmadOSaH prakAzyatE| 19 ahaM yad IzvarAya
jIvAmi tadarthaM vyavasthayA vyavasthAyai amriyE| 20 khrISTEna sArddhaM
kruzE hatO'smi tathApi jIvAmi kintvahaM jIvAmIti nahi khrISTa Eva madanta
rjIvati| sAmprataM sazarIrENa mayA yajjIvitaM dhAryyatE tat mama dayAkAriNi
madarthaM svIyaprANatyAgini cEzvaraputrE vizvasatA mayA dhAryyatE| 21
ahamIzvarasyAnugrahaM nAvajAnAmi yasmAd vyavasthayA yadi puNyAM bhavati
tarhi khrISTO nirarthakamamriyata|

3 hE nirbbOdha gAlAtilokaH, yuSmAkaM madhyE kruzE hata iva yIzuH khrISTO
yuSmAkaM samakSaM prakAzita AsIt atO yUYaM yathA satyaM vAkyaM na

gRhItha tathA kEnAmuhyata? 2 ahaM yuSmattaH kathAmEkAM jijnjAsE yUyam
 AtmAnaM kEnAlabhadhvaM? vyavasthApAlanEna kiM vA vizvAsavAkyasya
 zravanEna? 3 yUyaM kim IdRg abOdha yad AtmanA karmmArabhya zarIrENa
 tat sAdhayituM yatadhvE? 4 tarhi yuSmAkaM gurutarO duHkhabhOgaH kiM
 niSphalo bhaviSyati? kuphalayukto vA kiM bhaviSyati? 5 yO yuSmabhyam
 AtmAnaM dattavAn yuSmanmadhya AzcaryyANi karmmANi ca sAdhitavAn
 sa kiM vyavasthApAlanEna vizvAsavAkyasya zravanEna vA tat kRtavAn? 6
 likhitamAstE, ibrAhIma IzvarE vyazvasIt sa ca vizvAsastasmai puNyArthaM
 gaNitO babhUva, 7 atO yE vizvAsazritAsta EvEbrAhImaH santAnA iti yuSmAbhi
 rnjAyatAM| 8 IzvarO bhinnajAtIyAn vizvAsEna sapuNyIkariSyatIti pUrvvaM
 jnjAtvA zAstradAtA pUrvvam ibrAhImaM susaMvAdaM zrAvayana jagAda,
 tvatto bhinnajAtIyAH sarvva AziSaM prApsyantIti| 9 atO yE vizvAsazritAstE
 vizvAsinEbrAhIma sArddham AziSaM labhantE| 10 yAvanto loka vyavasthAyAH
 karmmaNyAzrayanti tE sarvvE zApAdhIna bhavanti yatO likhitamAstE, yathA,
 "yaH kazcid Etasya vyavasthAgranthasya sarvvavAkyAni nizcidraM na pAlayati
 sa zapta iti|" 11 Izvarasya sAkSat kO'pi vyavasthayA sapuNyO na bhavati tada
 vyaktaM yataH "puNyavAn mAnavO vizvAsEna jIviSyatIti" zAstrIyaM vacaH| 12
 vyavasthA tu vizvAsasambandhinI na bhavati kintvEtAni yaH pAlayiSyati sa Eva
 tai rjIviSyatItiniyamasambandhinI| 13 khrISTO'smAn parikrIya vyavasthAyAH
 zApAt mOCitavAn yatO'smAkAM vinimayEna sa svayaM zApAspadamabhavat
 tadadhi likhitamAstE, yathA, "yaH kazcit tarAvullambyatE sO'bhizapta iti|" 14
 tasmAd khrISTEna yIzunEvrAhIma Azi rbhinnajAtIyalOkESu varttatE tEna
 vayaM pratijnjAtam AtmAnaM vizvAsEna labdhuM zaknumaH| 15 hE bhrAtRgaNa
 mAnuSANAM rItyanusArENaHaM kathayAmi kEnacit mAnavEna yO niyamO
 niracAyI tasya vikRti rvRddhi rvA kEnApi na kriyatE| 16 parantvibrAhImE tasya
 santAnAya ca pratijnjAH prati zuzruvirE tatra santAnazabdaM bahuvacanAntam
 abhUtvA tava santAnAyEtyEkavacanAntaM babhUva sa ca santAnaH khrISTa
 Eva| 17 ataEvAhaM vadAmi, IzvarENa yO niyamaH purA khrISTamadhi
 niracAyI tataH paraM triMzadadhikacatuHzatavatsarESu gatESu sthApita

vyavasthA taM niyamaM nirarthakIkRtya tadIyapratijnjA loptuM na zaknOti|
18 yasmAt sampadadhikArO yadi vyavasthayA bhavati tarhi pratijnjayA na
bhavati kintvIzvaraH pratijnjayA tadadhikAritvam ibrAhImE 'dadAt| **19** tarhi
vyavasthA kimbhUtA? pratijnjA yasmai pratizrutA tasya santAnasyAgamanaM
yAvad vyabhicAranivAraNArthaM vyavasthApi dattA, sA ca dUtairAjnjApitA
madhyasthasya karE samarpitA ca| **20** naikasya madhyasthO vidyate kintvIzvara
Eka Eva| **21** tarhi vyavasthA kim Izvarasya pratijnjAnAM viruddhA? tanna bhavatu|
yasmAd yadi sA vyavasthA jIvanadAnEsamarthAbhaviSyat tarhi vyavasthayaiva
puNyAbhO'bhaviSyat| **22** kintu yIzukhrISTE yO vizvAsastatsambandhiyAH
pratijnjAyAH phalaM yad vizvAsilOkEbhyO dIyate tadarthaM zAstradAtA
sarvvAn pApAdhInAn gaNayati| **23** ataEva vizvAsasyAnAgatasamayE vayaM
vyavasthAdhInAH santO vizvAsasyOdayaM yAvad ruddhA ivArakSyAmahE| **24**
itthaM vayaM yad vizvAsEna sapuNyibhavAmastadarthaM khrISTasya samIpam
asmAn nEtum vyavasthAgrathO'smAkAM vinEtA babhUva| **25** kintvadhunAgate
vizvAsE vayaM tasya vinEturanadhInA abhavAma| **26** khrISTE yIzau vizvasanAt
sarvvE yUyam Izvarasya santAnA jAtAH| **27** yUyaM yAvantO lokAH khrISTE
majjita abhavata sarvvE khrISTaM parihitavantaH| **28** atO yuSmanmadhyE
yihUdiyUnAninO rdAsasvatantrayO ryOSApuruSayOzca ko'pi vizESO nAsti; sarvvE
yUyaM khrISTE yIzAvEka Eva| **29** kinjca yUyaM yadi khrISTasya bhavatha tarhi
sutarAm ibrAhImaH santAnAH pratijnjayA sampadadhikAriNazcAdhvE|

4 ahaM vadAmi sampadadhikArI yAvad bAlastiSThati tAvat sarvvasvasyAdhipatiH
sannapi sa dAsAt kEnApi viSayENa na viziSyate **2** kintu pitra nirUpitaM samayaM
yAvat pAlakAnAM dhanAdhyakSANAnjca nighnastiSThati| **3** tadvad vayamapi
bAlyakALE dAsa iva saMsArasyAkSaramAlAyA adhInA AsmahE| **4** anantaraM
samayE sampUrNatAM gatahati vyavasthAdhInAnAM mOcanArtham **5** asmAkAM
putratvaprAptyarthanjcezvaraH striyA jAtaM vyavasthAyA adhinIbhUtanjca
svaputraM prESitavAn| **6** yUyaM santAnA abhavata tatKArANAd IzvaraH
svaputrasyAtmAnAM yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani prahitavAn sa cAtmA pitaH
pitarityAhvAnaM kArayati| **7** ata idAnIM yUyaM na dAsAH kintuH santAnA

Eva tasmAt santAnatvAcca khrISTEnEzvarIyasampadadhikAriNO'pyAdhvE| 8
aparanjca pUrvvaM yUyam IzvaraM na jnjAtvA yE svabhAvatO'nIzvarAstESAM
dAsatvE'tiSThata| 9 idAnIm IzvaraM jnjAtvA yadi vEzvarENa jnjAtA yUyaM kathaM
punastAni viphalAni tucchAni cAkSarANi prati parAvarttituM zaknutha? yUyaM
kiM punastESAM dAsa bhavitumicchatha? 10 yUyaM divasAn mAsAn tithIn
saMvatsarAMzca sammanyadhvE| 11 yuSmadarthaM mayA yaH parizramO'kAri sa
viphalO jAta iti yuSmAnadhyahaM bibhEmi| 12 hE bhrAtaraH, ahaM yAdRzO'smi
yUyamapi tAdRzA bhavatEti prArthayE yatO'hamapi yuSmattulyO'bhavaM
yuSmAbhi rmama kimapi nAparAddhaM| 13 pUrvvamahaM kalEvarasya
daurbbalyEna yuSmAn susaMvAdam ajnjApayamiti yUyaM jAnItha| 14
tadAnIM mama parIkSakaM zArIrakIeZaM dRSTvA yUyaM mAm avajnjAya
RtIyitavantastannahi kintvIzvarasya dUtamiva sAKSat khrISTa yIzumiva vA mAM
gRhItavantaH| 15 atastadAnIM yuSmAkaM yA dhanyatAbhavat sA kka gata?
tadAnIM yUyaM yadi svESAM nayanAnyutpATya mahyaM dAtum azakSyata tarhi
tadapyakariSyatEti pramANam ahaM dadAmi| 16 sAmpratamahaM satyavAditvAt
kiM yuSmAkaM ripu rjAtO'smi? 17 tE yuSmatkRtE sparddhantE kintu sA sparddha
kutsitA yatO yUyaM tAnadhi yat spardddhadhvaM tadarthaM tE yuSmAn pRthak
karttum icchanti| 18 kEvalaM yuSmatsamIpE mamOpasthitisamayE tannahi,
kintu sarvvadaiva bhadramadhi spardddhanaM bhadraM| 19 hE mama balakAH,
yuSmadanta ryAvat khrISTO mUrtimAn na bhavati tAvad yuSmatkAraNAt
punaH prasavavEdanEva mama vEdanA jAyatE| 20 ahamidAnIM yuSmAkaM
sannidhiM gatvA svarAntarENa yuSmAn sambhASituM kAmayE yatO yuSmAnadhi
vyAkulO'smi| 21 hE vyavasthAdhInatAkAgkSiNaH yUyaM kiM vyavasthAyA
vacanaM na gRhItha? 22 tanmAM vadata| likhitamAstE, ibrahImO dvau
putrAvAsAtE tayOrEkO dAsyAM dvitIyazca patnyAM jAtaH| 23 tayO ryO
dAsyAM jAtaH sa zArIrakaniyamEna jajnjE yazca patnyAM jAtaH sa pratijnjayA
jajnjE| 24 idamAkhyAnaM dRSTantasvarUpaM| tE dvE yOSitAvIzvarIyasandhi
tayOrEkA sInayaparvvatAd utpanna dAsajanayitrI ca sA tu hAjirA| 25 yasmAd
hAjirAzabdEnAravadEzasthasInayaparvvatO bOdhyatE, sA ca varttamAnAyA

yirUzAlampuryyAH sadRzI| yataH svabAlaiH sahita sA dAsatva AstE| 26 kintu svargIyA yirUzAlampurI patnI sarvvESAm asmAkaM mAta cAstE| 27 yAdRzaM likhitam AstE, "vandhyE santAnahInE tvaM svaraM jayajayaM kuru| aprasUTE tvayOllAsO jayAzabdazca gIyatAM| yata Eva sanAthAyA yOSitaH santatE rgaNAT| anAthA yA bhavEnnArI tadapatyAni bhUrizaH||" 28 hE bhrAtRgaNa, imhAk iva vayaM pratijnjayA jAtAH santAnAH| 29 kintu tadAnIM zArIrikaniyamEna jAtAH putrO yadvad AtmikaniyamEna jAtAM putram upAdravat tathAdhunApi| 30 kintu zAstrE kiM likhitaM? "tvam imAM dAsIM tasyAH putranjcApasAraya yata ESa dAsIputraH patnIputreNa samaM nOttarAdhikArI bhaviyyatIti|" 31 ataEva hE bhrAtaraH, vayaM dAsyAH santAna na bhUtvA pAtnyAH santAna bhavAmaH|

5 khrISTO'smabhyAM yat svAtantryaM dattavAn yUyaM tatra sthirAstiSThata dAsatvayugEna puna rna nibadhyadhvaM| 2 pazyatAhaM paulO yuSmAn vadAmi yadi chinnatvacO bhavatha tarhi khrISTEna kimapi nOpakAriSyadhvE| 3 aparaM yaH kazcit chinnatvag bhavati sa kRtsnavyavasthAyAH pAlanam IzvarAya dhArayatIti pramANaM dadAmi| 4 yuSmAkaM yAvantO loka vyavasthaya sapuNyIbhavitUM cESTantE tE sarvve khrISTAd bhraSTA anugrahAt patitAzca| 5 yatO vayam AtmanA vizvAsAt puNyalAbhAzAsiddhaM pratIkSAmahE| 6 khrISTE yIzau tvakchEdAtvakchEdayOH kimapi guNaM nAsti kintu prEmna saphalO vizvAsa Eva guNayuktaH| 7 pUrvvaM yUyaM sundaram adhAvata kintvidAnIM kEna bAdhAM prApya satyatAM na gRhIttha? 8 yuSmAkaM sa mati ryuSmadAhvAnakAriNa IzvarAnna jAtA| 9 vikAraH kRtsnazaktUnAM svalpakiNvEna jasayatE| 10 yuSmAkaM mati rvikAraM na gamiSyatItiyahaM yuSmAnadhi prabhunAzaMsE; kintu yO yuSmAn vicAralayati sa yaH kazcid bhavEt samucitaM danPaM prApsyati| 11 parantu hE bhrAtaraH, yadyaham idAnIm api tvakchEdaM pracArayEyaM tarhi kuta upadravaM bhunjjiya? tatkrTE kruzaM nirbbAdham abhaviSyat| 12 yE janA yuSmAkaM cAnjcalyaM janayanti tESAM chEdanamEva mayAbhilaSyatE| 13 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM svAtantryArtham AhUtA AdhvE kintu tatsvAtantryadvArEna zArIrikabhAvO yuSmAn na pravizatu| yUyaM prEmna parasparaM paricaryyAM kurudhvaM| 14 yasmAt tvaM samIpavAsini

svavat prEma kuryyA ityEkAjnjA kRtsnAyA vyavasthAyAH sArasaMgrahaH| 15
 kintu yUyaM yadi parasparaM daMdazyadhvE 'zAzyadhvE ca tarhi yuSmAkam
 EkO'nyEna yanna grasyatE tatra yuSmAbhiH sAvadhAnai rbhavitavyaM| 16
 ahaM bravImi yUyam AtmikAcAraM kuruta zArIrikAbhilASaM mA pUrayata| 17
 yataH zArIrikAbhilASa AtmanO viparItaH, AtmikAbhilASazca zarIrasya viparItaH,
 anayOrubhayOH parasparaM virOdho vidyatE tEna yuSmAbhi ryad abhilaSyatE
 tanna karttavyaM| 18 yUyaM yadyAtmanA vinIyadhvE tarhi vyavasthAyA adhInA
 na bhavatha| 19 aparaM paraDAragamaNaM vEzyAgamanam azucitA kAmukata
 pratimApUjanam 20 indrajAlaM zatrutvaM vivAdO'ntarjvalanaM krOdhaH
 kalahO'naikyam 21 pArthakyam IrSyA vadhO mattatvaM lampaTatvamityAdIni
 spaSTatvEna zArIrikabhAvasya karmmANi santi| pUrvvaM yadvat mayA kathitaM
 tadvat punarapi kathyatE yE janA EtAdRzAni karmmANyAcaranti tairIzvarasya
 rAjyE'dhikAraH kadAca na lapsyatE| 22 kinjca prEmAnandaH zAntizcirasahiSNuta
 hitaiSitA bhadratvaM vizvAsyatA titikSA 23 parimitabhOjitvamityAdInyAtmanaH
 phalAni santi tESAM viruddha kApi vyavastha nahi| 24 yE tu khrISTasya lokAstE
 ripubhirabhilASaizca sahitaM zArIrikabhAvaM kruzE nihatavantah| 25 yadi vayam
 AtmanA jIvAmastarhyAtmikAcArO'smAbhiH karttavyaH, 26 darpaH parasparaM
 nirbhartsanaM dvESazcAsmAbhi rna karttavyAni|

6 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kazcid yadi kasmiMzcit pApE patati
 tarhyAtmikabhAvayuktai ryuSmAbhistitikSabhAvaM vidhAya sa
 punarutthApyatAM yUyamapi yathA tAdRkparIkSAyAM na patatha tathA
 sAvadhAnA bhavata| 2 yuSmAkam Ekaiko janaH parasya bhAraM vahatvanEna
 prakArEna khrISTasya vidhiM pAlayata| 3 yadi kazcana kSudraH san
 svaM mahAntaM manyatE tarhi tasyAtmavanjcanA jAyatE| 4 ata EkaikEna
 janEna svakIyakarmmaNaH parIkSA kriyatAM tEna paraM nAlOkya kEvalam
 AtmAlOkanAt tasya zlaghA sambhaviSyati| 5 yata Ekaiko janaH svakIyaM
 bhAraM vakSyati| 6 yO janO dharmmOpadEzaM labhatE sa upadESTArAM
 svIyasarvvasampattE rbhAginaM karOtu| 7 yuSmAkaM bhrAnti rna bhavatu,
 IzvarO nOpahasitavyaH, yEna yad bIjam upyatE tEna tajiAtaM zasyaM karttiSyatE|

8 svazarIrArthaM yEna bljam upyatE tEna zarIrAd vinAzarUpaM zasyaM lapsyatE
 kintvAtmanaH kRtE yEna bljam upyatE tEnAtmatO'nantajIvitarUpaM zasyaM
 lapsyatE| (aiōnios g166) **9** satkarmmakaraNE'smAbhirazrAntai rbhavitavyaM
 yatO'klAntaustiSThadbhirasmAbhirupayuktasamayE tat phalAni lapsyantE| **10** atO
 yAvat samayastiSThati tAvat sarvvAn prati vizESatO vizvAsavEzmavAsinaH
 pratyasmAbhi rhitAcAraH karttavayaH| **11** hE bhrAtaraH, ahaM svahastEna
 yuSmAn prati kiyadvRhat patraM likhitavAn tad yuSmAbhi rdRzyatAM| **12**
 yE zArIrikaviSayE sudRzyA bhavitumicchanti tE yat khrISTasya kruzasya
 kArANAdupadravasya bhAginO na bhavanti kEvalaM tadarthaM tvakchEdE
 yuSmAn pravarttayanti| **13** tE tvakchEdagrAhiNO'pi vyavasthAM na pAlayanti
 kintu yuSmaccharIrAt zLAghAlAbhArthaM yuSmAkaM tvakchEdam icchanti| **14**
 kintu yEnAhaM saMsArAya hataH saMsArO'pi mahyaM hatastadasmatprabhO
 ryIzukhrISTasya kruzaM vinAnyatra kutrApi mama zLAghanaM kadApi na
 bhavatu| **15** khrISTE yIzau tvakchEdAtvakchEdayOH kimapi guNaM nAsti kintu
 navInA sRSTirEva guNayuktA| **16** aparaM yAvantO loka Etasmin mArgE caranti
 tESAm IzvarIyasya kRtsnasyEsRyElazca zAnti rdayAlAbhazca bhUyAt| **17** itaH
 paraM ko'pi mAM na kliznAtu yasmAd ahaM svagAtrE prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 cihnAni dhArayE| **18** hE bhrAtaraH asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya prasAdO
 yuSmAkam Atmani sthEyAt| tathAstu|

iphiSiNaH

1 IzvarasyEcchayA yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paula iphiSanagarasthAn pavitrAn
khrISTayIzau vizvAsinO lokAn prati patraM likhati| **2** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya
prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahaH zAntizca yuSmAsu varttatAM| **3**
asmAkaM prabhO ryIzOH khrISTasya tAta IzvarO dhanyO bhavatu; yataH sa
khrISTEnAsmabhyaM sarvvam AdhyAtmikaM svargIyavaraM dattavAn| **4** vayaM
yat tasya samakSaM prEmna pavitrA niSkalagkAzca bhavAmastadarthaM sa
jagataH sRSTE pUrvvaM tEnAsmAn abhirOcitaVAn, nijAbhilaSitAnurOdhAcca
5 yIzunA khrISTEna svasya nimittaM putratvapadE'smAn svakIyAnugrahasya
mahattvasya prazamsArthaM pUrvvaM niyuktavAn| **6** tasmAd anugrahAt sa yEna
priyatamEna putrENAsmAn anugRhItavAn, **7** vayaM tasya zONitEna muktim
arthataH pApakSamAM labdhavantaH| **8** tasya ya IdRzO'nugrahanidhistasmAt
so'smabhyaM sarvvavidhaM jnjAnaM buddhinjca bAhulyarUpENa vitaritavAn|
9 svargapRthivyO ryadyad vidyate tatsarvvam sa khrISTE saMgrahISyatIti
hitaiSiNA **10** tEna kRtO yO manOrathaH sampUrNatAM gatavatsu samayESu
sAdhayitavyastamadhi sa svakIyAbhilASasya nigUPhaM bhAvam asmAn
jnjApitavAn| **11** pUrvvaM khrISTE vizvAsinO yE vayam asmattO yat tasya
mahimnaH prazamsA jAyate, **12** tadarthaM yaH svakIyEcchAyAH mantraNataH
sarvvANi sAdhayati tasya manOrathAd vayaM khrISTEna pUrvvaM nirUpitAH
santO'dhikAriNO jAtAH| **13** yUyamapi satyaM vAkyam arthatO yuSmatparitrANasya
susaMvAdaM nizamya tasminnEva khrISTE vizvasitavantaH pratijnjAtEna
pavitrENAtmanA mudrayEvAgkitAzca| **14** yatastasya mahimnaH prakAzAya
tEna krItAnAM lokAnAM mukti ryAvanna bhaviSyati tAvat sa AtmAsmAkam
adhikAritvasya satyagkArasya paNasvarUpO bhavati| **15** prabhau yIzau yuSmAkaM
vizvAsaH sarvvESu pavitralOkESu prEma cAsta iti vArttAM zrutvAhamapi
16 yuSmAnadhi nirantaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadan prArthanAsamayE ca
yuSmAn smaran varamimaM yAcAmi| **17** asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
tAtO yaH prabhAvAkara IzvaraH sa svakIyatattvajnjAnAya yuSmabhyaM
jnjAnajanakam prakAzitavAkyabOdhanjcaAtmAnaM dEyAt| **18** yuSmAkaM

jnjAnacakSUMSi ca dIptiyuktAni kRtvA tasyAhvAnaM kIdRzyA pratyAzayA sambalitaM pavitraOkAnAM madhyE tEna dattO'dhikAraH kIdRzaH prabhAvanidhi rvizvAsiSu cAsmAsu prakAzamAnasya **19** tadIyamahAparAkramasya mahatvaM kIdRg anupamaM tat sarvvaM yuSmAn jnjApayatu| **20** yataH sa yasyAH zakteH prabalatAM khrISTE prakAzayan mRtagaNamadhyAt tam utthApitavAn, **21** adhipatitvapadaM zAsanapadaM parAkramO rAjatvanjcEtinAmAni yAvanti padAnIha loke paralOke ca vidyantE tESAM sarvvESAM UrddhvE svargE nijadakSiNapArzvE tam upavEzitavAn, (aiōn g165) **22** sarvvANi tasya caraNayOradhO nihitavAn yA samitistasya zarIraM sarvvatra sarvvESAM pUrayituH pUrakanjca bhavati taM tasyA mUrddhAnaM kRtvA **23** sarvvESAM uparyyupari niyuktavAMzca saiva zaktirasmAsvapi tEna prakAzyatE|

2 purA yUyam aparAdhaiH pApaizca mRtaH santastAnyAcaranta ihalOkasya saMsArAnusArENAkAzarAjjasyAdhipatim (aiōn g165) **2** arthataH sAmpratam AjnjAlagghivaMzESu karmmakAriNam AtmAnam anvavrajata| **3** tESAM madhyE sarvvE vayamapi pUrvvaM zarIrasya manaskAmanAyAnjcEhAM sAdhayantaH svazarIrasyaAbhilASAn AcarAma sarvvE'nya iva ca svabhAvataH krOdhabhajanAnyabhavAma| **4** kintu karuNAnidhirIzvarO yEna mahAprEmnAsmAn dayitavAn **5** tasya svaprEmnO bAhulyAd aparAdhai rmRtAnapyasmAn khrISTEna saha jIvitavAn yatO'nugrahAd yUyaM paritrANaM prAptAH| **6** sa ca khrISTEna yIzunAsmAn tEna sArddham utthApitavAn svarga upavEzitavAMzca| **7** itthaM sa khrISTEna yIzunAsmAn prati svahitaiSitaya bhAviyugESu svakiyAnugrahasyAnupamaM nidhiM prakAzayitum icchati| (aiōn g165) **8** yUyam anugrahAd vizvAsEna paritrANaM prAptAH, tacca yuSmanmUlakaM nahi kintvIzvarasyaiva dAnaM, **9** tat karmmaNAM phalam api nahi, ataH kEnApi na zLaghitavyaM| **10** yatO vayaM tasya kAryyaM prAg IzvarENa nirUpitAbhiH satkriyAbhiH kAlayApanAya khrISTE yIzau tEna mRSTAzca| **11** purA janmanA bhinnajAtIyA hastakRtaM tvakchEdaM prAptai rLOkaizcAcchinnatvaca itinAmna khyAta yE yUyaM tai ryuSmAbhiridaM smarttavyaM **12** yat tasmin samayE yUyaM khrISTAd bhinna isrAyElalOkAnAM sahavAsAd dUrasthAH

pratijnjAsambalitaniamAnAM bahiH sthitAH santO nirAzA nirIzvarAzca
jagatyAdhvam iti| 13 kintvadhunA khrISTE yIzAvAzrayaM prApya purA
dUravarttinO yUyaM khrISTasya zONitEna nikaTavarttinO'bhavata| 14 yataH sa
EvAsmAkaM sandhiH sa dvayam EkIkRtavAn zatrutArUpiNIM madhyavarttinIM
prabhEdakabhittiM bhagnavAn danPAjnAyuktaM vidhizAstraM svazarIrENa
luptavAMzca| 15 yataH sa sandhiM vidhAya tau dvau svasmin EkaM nutanaM
mAnavaM karttuM 16 svakiyakruze zatrutAM nihatya tEnaivaikasmin zarIrE tayO
rdvayOrIzvarENa sandhiM kArayituM nizcatavAn| 17 sa cAgatya dUravarttinO
yuSmAn nikaTavarttinO 'smAMzca sandhE rmaggalavArttAM jnjApitavAn| 18
yatastasmAd ubhayapakSIyA vayam EkEnAtmanA pituH samIpaM gamanAya
sAmarthyaM prAptavantaH| 19 ata idAnIM yUyam asamparkIyA vidEzinazca na
tiSThanataH pavitralOkaiH sahavAsina Izvarasya vEzmavAsinazcAdhvE| 20 aparaM
prEritA bhaviSyadvAdinazca yatra bhittimUlasvarUpAstatra yUyaM tasmin mULE
nicIyadhvE tatra ca svayaM yIzuH khrISTaH pradhAnaH kONasthaprastaraH|
21 tEna kRtsnA nirmmitiH saMgrathyamAnA prabhOH pavitraM mandiraM
bhavituM varddhatE| 22 yUyamapi tatra saMgrathyamAnA AtmanEzvarasya
vAsasthAnaM bhavatha|

3 atO hEtO rbhinnajAtIyAnAM yuSmAkaM nimittaM yIzukhrISTasya bandi
yaH so'haM paulO bravImi| 2 yuSmadartham IzvarENa mahyaM dattasya
varasya niyamaH kIdRzastad yuSmAbhirazrAvIti manyE| 3 arthataH pUrvvaM
mayA saMkSEpENa yathA likhitaM tathAhaM prakAzitavAkyEnEzvarasya
nigUPhaM bhAvAM jnjApitO'bhavaM| 4 atO yuSmAbhistat paThitvA khrISTamadhi
tasminnigUPhE bhAvE mama jnjAnaM kIdRzaM tad bhOtsyatE| 5 pUrvvayugESu
mAnavasantAnAstaM jnjApita nAsan kintvadhunA sa bhAvastasya pavitrAn
prEritAn bhaviSyadvAdinazca pratyAtmanA prakAzitO'bhavat; 6 arthata
Izvarasya zakteH prakAzAt tasyAnugrahENa yO varO mahyam adAyi
tEnAhaM yasya susaMvAdasya paricArako'bhavaM, 7 tadvArA khrISTENa
bhinnajAtIyA anyaiH sArddham EkAdhikArA EkazarIrA EkasyAH pratijnjAyA
aMzinazca bhaviSyantIti| 8 sarvvESAM pavitralOkAnAM kSudratamAya

mahyaM varO'yam adAyi yad bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE bOdhaGayaSya
 guNanidhEH khrISTasya maggalavArttAM pracArayAmi, 9 kAlAvasthAtaH
 pUrvvasmAcCa yO nigUPhAbhAva IzvarE gupta AsIt tadIyaniyamaM sarvvAn
 jnjApayAmi| (aiōn g165) 10 yata Izvarasya nAnArUpaM jnjAnaM yat sAmprataM
 samityA svargE prAdhAnyaparAkramayuktAnAM dUtAnAM nikaTE prakAzyatE
 tadarthaM sa yIzunA khrISTEna sarvvANi sRSTavAn| 11 yatO vayaM yasmin
 vizvasya dRPhabhaktyA nirbhayatAm Izvarasya samAgamE sAmarthyanjca 12
 prAptavantastasmAkAM prabhuM yIzuM khrISTamadhi sa kAlAvasthAyAH
 pUrvvaM taM manOrathaM kRtavAn| (aiōn g165) 13 atO'haM yuSmannimittaM
 duHkhabhOgEna klAntiM yanna gacchAmIti prArthayE yatastadEva yuSmAkAM
 gauravaM| 14 atO hEtOH svargapRthivyOH sthitaH kRtsnO vaMzO yasya nAmnA
 vikhyAtastam 15 asmatprabhO rylZukhrISTasya pitaramuddizyAhaM jAnunI
 pAtayitvA tasya prabhAvanidhitO varamimaM prArthayE| 16 tasyAtmanA
 yuSmAkAM AntarikapuruSasya zakte rvRddhiH kriyatAM| 17 khrISTastu
 vizvAsEna yuSmAkAM hRdayESu nivasatu| prEmaNi yuSmAkAM baddhamUlatvaM
 susthiratvanjca bhavatu| 18 itthaM prasthatAyA dIrghatAyA gabhIratAyA
 uccatAyAzca bOdhaSya sarvvaiH pavitralOkaiH prApyaM sAmarthyaM yuSmAbhi
 rlabhyatAM, 19 jnjAnAtiriktaM khrISTasya prEma jnjAyatAm Izvarasya
 sampUrNavRddhiparyyantaM yuSmAkAM vRddhi rbhavatu ca| 20 asmAkAM
 antarE yA zaktiH prakAzatE tayA sarvvAtiriktaM karmma kurvvan asmAkAM
 prArthanAM kalpanAnjCAtikramituM yaH zaknOti 21 khrISTayIzunA samitE
 rmadhyE sarvvESu yugESu tasya dhanyavAdO bhavatu| iti| (aiōn g165)

4 atO bandirahaM prabhO rnAmnA yuSmAn vinayE yUyaM
 yEnAhvAnEnAhUtAstadupayuktarUpENa 2 sarvvathA namratAM mRdutAM
 titikSAM parasparaM pramna sahiSNutAnjCacarata| 3 praNayabandhanEna
 cAtmana EkyaM rakSituM yatadhvaM| 4 yUyam EkazarIrA EkAtmAnazca tadvad
 AhvAnEna yUyam EkapratyAzAprAptayE samAhUtAH| 5 yuSmAkAM EkaH
 prabhurEkO vizvAsa EkaM majjanaM, sarvvESAM tAtaH 6 sarvvOparisthaH
 sarvvavyApI sarvvESAM yuSmAkAM madhyavartti caika Izvara AstE| 7

kintu khrISTasya dAnaparimANAnusArAd asmAkam Ekaikasmai vizESO
 varO'dAyil| 8 yathA likhitam AstE, "Urddhvam Aruhya jEtRn sa vijitya
 bandinO'karOt| tataH sa manujEbhyO'pi svIyAn vyazrANayad varAn||"
 9 Urddhvam AruhyEtivAkyasyAyamarthaH sa pUrvvaM pRthivIrUpaM
 sarvvAdhaHsthitaM sthAnam avatIrNavAn; 10 yazcAvatIrNavAn sa Eva svargANAM
 uparyyuparyyArUPhavAn yataH sarvvANi tEna pUrayitavyAnil| 11 sa Eva ca
 kAMzcana prEritAn aparAn bhaviSyadvAdinO'parAn susaMvAdapracArakAn
 aparAn pAlakAn upadEzakAMzca niyuktavAn| 12 yAvad vayaM sarvvE
 vizvAsasyEzvaraputraviSayakasya tattvajnjAnasya caikyaM sampUrNaM
 puruSarthanjcarthataH khrISTasya sampUrNaparimANasya samaM parimANaM
 na prApnumastAvat 13 sa paricaryyAkarmmasAdhanAya khrISTasya zarIrasya
 niSThAyai ca pavitralOkAnAM siddhatAyAstAdRzam upAyaM nizcitavAn|
 14 ataEva mAnuSANAM cAturItO bhramakadhUrttatAyAzchalAcca jAtEna
 sarvvENa zikSAvAyuna vayaM yad bAlakA iva dOlAyamAnA na bhrAmyAma
 ityasmAbhi ryatitavyaM, 15 prEmnA satyatAm AcaradbhiH sarvvaviSayE khrISTam
 uddizya varddhitavyanjca, yataH sa mUrddhA, 16 tasmAccaikaikasyAggasya
 svasvaparimANAnusArENA sAhAyyakaraNAd upakArakaiH sarvvaiH sandhibhiH
 kRtsnasya zarIrasya saMyOgE sammilanE ca jAtE prEmnA niSThAM labhamAnaM
 kRtsnaM zarIraM vRddhiM prApnOti| 17 yuSmAn ahaM prabhunEdaM
 bravImyAdizAmi ca, anyE bhinnajAtIyA iva yUyaM pUna rmAcarata| 18
 yataste svamanOmAyAm AcarantyAntarikAjnjAnAt mAnasikakATHinyAcca
 timirAvRtabuddhaya IzvarIyajIvanasya bagIrbhUtAzca bhavanti, 19 svAn
 caitanyazUnyAn kRtvA ca lObhEna sarvvavidhAzaucAcaraNaya lampaTatAyAM
 svAn samarpitavantaH| 20 kintu yUyaM khrISTaM na tAdRzaM paricitavantaH,
 21 yatO yUyaM taM zrutavanto yA satyA zikSA yIzuto labhyA tadanusArAt
 tadIyOpadEzaM prAptavantazcEti manyE| 22 tasmAt pUrvvakAlikAcArakArI yaH
 purAtanapuruso mAyAbhilASai rnazyati taM tyaktvA yuSmAbhi rmAnasikabhAvO
 nUtanIkarttavayaH, 23 yo navapuruSa IzvarAnurUpENa puNyEna satyatAsahitEna
 24 dhArmmikatvEna ca sRSTaH sa Eva paridhAtavyazca| 25 atO yUyaM sarvvE

mithyAkathanaM parityajya samIpavAsibhiH saha satyAlApaM kuruta yato
vayaM parasparam aggapratyagga bhavAmaH| 26 aparaM krOdhe jAtE pApaM
mA kurudhvam, azAntE yuSmAkaM rOSesUryyO'staM na gacchatu| 27 aparaM
zayatAnE sthAnaM mA datta| 28 cOrAH punazcairyyaM na karOtu kintu dInAya
dAnE sAmarthyaM yajjAyatE tadarthaM svakarAbhyAM sadvRttyA parizramaM
karOtu| 29 aparaM yuSmAkaM vadanEbhyaH ko'pi kadAlApO na nirgacchatu,
kintu yEna zrOturupakArO jAyatE tAdRzaH prayOjanIyaniSThAyai phaladAyaka
AlApO yuSmAkaM bhavatu| 30 aparajca yUyaM muktidinaparyyantam Izvarasya
yEna pavitrENAtmanA mudrayAgkitA abhavata taM zOkAnvitaM mA kuruta| 31
aparaM kaTuvAkyam rOSaH kOSaH kalahO ninda sarvvavidhadvESazcaitAni
yuSmAkaM madhyAd dUribhavantu| 32 yUyaM parasparaM hitaiSiNaH
kOmalaNtaHkaraNAzca bhavata| aparam IzvaraH khrISTEna yadvad yuSmAkaM
dOSan kSamitavAn tadvad yUyamapi parasparaM kSamadhvaM|

5atO yUyaM priyabAlakA ivEzvarasyAnukAriNO bhavata, 2 khrISTa
iva prEmAcAraM kuruta ca, yataH so'smAsu prEma kRtavAn asmAkaM
vinimayEna cAtmanivEdanaM kRtvA grAhyasugandhArthakam upahAraM
balinjcEzvarAca dattavAn| 3 kintu vEzyAgamanaM sarvvavidhAzaucakriyA
lobhazcaitESam uccAraNamapi yuSmAkaM madhyE na bhavatu, EtadEva
pavitralOkAnAm ucitaM| 4 aparaM kutsitAlApaH pralApaH zLESoktizca
na bhavatu yata EtAnyanucitAni kintvIzvarasya dhanyavAdO bhavatu| 5
vEzyAgAmyazaucAcArI dEvapUjaka iva gaNyO lobhi caitESAM kOSi khrISTasya
rAjyE'rthata Izvarasya rAjyE kamapyadhikAraM na prApsyatIti yuSmAbhiH
samyak jnjAyatAM| 6 anarthakavAkyEna ko'pi yuSmAn na vanjcayatu
yatastAdRgAcArahEtOranAjnjAgrAhiSu lOkESvIzvarasya kOpO varttatE| 7 tasmAd
yUyaM taiH sahabhAginO na bhavata| 8 pUrvvaM yUyam andhakArasvarUpA
AdhvaM kintvidAnIM prabhunA dIptisvarUpA bhavatha tasmAd dIptEH santAna
iva samAcarata| 9 dIptE ryat phalaM tat sarvvavidhahitaiSitAyAM dharmME
satyAlApE ca prakAzatE| 10 prabhavE yad rOcatE tat parIkSadhvaM| 11
yUyaM timirasya viphalakarmmaNAm aMzinO na bhUtva tESAM dOSitvaM

prakAzayata| 12 yatastE lOkA rahami yad yad Acaranti taduccAraNam api
 lajjAjanakaM| 13 yatO dIptyA yad yat prakAzyatE tat tayA cakAsyatE yacca
 cakAsti tad dIptisvarUpaM bhavati| 14 EtatkAraNAd uktam AstE, "hE nidrita
 prabudhyasva mRtEbhyazcOtthitiM kuru| tatkRtE sUryyavat khrISTaH svayaM
 tvAM dyOtayiSyati|" 15 ataH sAvadhAna bhavata, ajnjAna iva mAcarata kintu
 jnjAnina iva satarkam Acarata| 16 samayaM bahumUlyaM gaNayadhvaM yataH
 kAlA abhadrAH| 17 tasmAd yUyam ajnjAna na bhavata kintu prabhOrabhimataM
 kiM tadavagata bhavata| 18 sarvvanaAzajanakEna surApAnEna mattA mA bhavata
 kintvAtmanA pUryyadhvaM| 19 aparaM gItai rgAnaiH pAramArthikakIrttanaizca
 parasparam AlapantO manasa sArddhaM prabhum uddizya gAyata vAdayata ca|
 20 sarvvadA sarvvaviSayE'smatprabhO yIzOH khrISTasya nAmna tAtam IzvaraM
 dhanyaM vadata| 21 yUyam IzvarAd bhItAH santa anyE'parESAM vazIbhUtA
 bhavata| 22 hE yOSitaH, yUyaM yathA prabhOstathA svasvasvAminO vazaggata
 bhavata| 23 yataH khrISTO yadvat samitE rmUrddhA zarIrasya trAta ca bhavati
 tadvat svAmI yOSito mUrddhA| 24 ataH samiti ryadvat khrISTasya vazIbhUtA
 tadvad yOSidbhirapi svasvasvAminO vazata svIkarttavyA| 25 aparanjca hE
 puruSAH, yUyaM khrISTa iva svasvayOSitsu prIyadhvaM| 26 sa khrISTO'pi samitau
 prItavAn tasyAH kRtE ca svaprANAn tyaktavAn yataH sa vAkyE jalamajjanEna tAM
 pariSkRtya pAvayitum 27 aparaM tilakavalyAdivihInAM pavitrAM niSkalagkAnjca
 tAM samitiM tEjasvinIM kRtvA svahastE samarpayitunjcaAbhilaSitavAn| 28
 tasmAt svatanuvat svayOSiti prEmakaraNaM puruSasyOcitaM, yEna svayOSiti
 prEma kriyatE tEnAtmaprEma kriyatE| 29 ko'pi kadApi na svakIyAM tanum
 RtIyitavAn kintu sarvvE tAM vibhrati puSNanti ca| khrISTO'pi samitiM prati
 tadEva karOti, 30 yatO vayaM tasya zarIrasyaAggAni mAMsAstHIni ca bhavAmaH|
 31 EtadarthaM mAnavaH svamAtApitarO parityajya svabhAryyAyAm AsaMkSyati
 tau dvau janAvEkAggau bhaviSyataH| 32 EtannigUPhavAkyaM gurutaraM mayA
 ca khrISTasamiti adhi tad ucyatE| 33 ataEva yuSmAkam Ekaiko jana Atmavat
 svayOSiti prIyatAM bhAryyApi svAminaM samAdarttuM yatatAM|

6 hE bAlakAH, yUyaM prabhum uddizya pitrOrAjnAgrAhiNO bhavata
yatastat nyAyyaM| **2** tvaM nijapitaraM mAtaranjca sammanyasvEti yO
vidhiH sa pratijnAyuktaH prathamO vidhiH **3** phalatastasmAt tava
kalyANaM dEzE ca dIrghakAlam Ayu rbhaviSyatIti| **4** aparaM hE pitaraH,
yUyaM svabAlakAn mA rOSayata kintu prabhO rvinItYAdEzAbhyAM tAn
vinayata| **5** hE dAsAH, yUyaM khrISTam uddizya sabhayAH kampAnvitAzca
bhUtva saralAntaHkaraNairaihiKaprabhUnAm AjnAgrAhiNO bhavata| **6**
dRSTigOcarIyaparicaryyayA mAnuSEbhyO rOcituM mA yatadhvaM kintu
khrISTasya dAsa iva niviSTamanObhirIzcarasyEcchAM sAdhayata| **7** mAnavAn
anuddizya prabhumEvOddizya sadbhAvEna dAsyakarmma kurudhvaM| **8**
dAsamuktayO ryEna yat satkarmma kriyatE tEna tasya phalaM prabhutO
lapsyata iti jAnIta ca| **9** aparaM hE prabhavaH, yuSmAbhi rbhartsanaM vihAya
tAn prati nyAyyAcaraNaM kriyatAM yazca kasyApi pakSapAtaM na karOti
yuSmAkamapi tAdRza EkaH prabhuH svargE vidyata iti jnjAyatAM| **10** adhikantu
hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM prabhuna tasya vikramayuktazaktyA ca balavanto
bhavata| **11** yUyaM yat zayatAnazchalAni nivArayituM zaknutha tadartham
IzvarIyasusajjAM paridhaddhvaM| **12** yataH kEvalaM raktamAMsAbhyAm
iti nahi kintu kartRtvaparAkramayuktaistimirarAjyasyEhalOkasyAdhipatibhiH
svargOdbhavai rduSTATmabhirEva sArddham asmAbhi ryuddhaM kriyatE|
(aiōn g165) **13** atO hEtO ryUyaM yayA saMkulE dinE'vasthAtuM sarvvANi
parAjitya dRPhAH sthAtunjca zakSyatha tAm IzvarIyasusajjAM gRhIta| **14**
vastutastu satyatvEna zRgkhalEna kaTiM baddhvA puNyEna varmmaNA vakSa
AcchAdya **15** zAntEH suvArttayA jAtam utsAhaM pAdukAyugalaM padE samarpya
tiSThata| **16** yEna ca duSTATmanO'gnibANAn sarvvAn nirvvApayituM zakSyatha
tAdRzaM sarvvAcchAdakaM phalakaM vizvAsaM dhArayata| **17** zirastraM
paritrANam AtmanaH khagganjEzvarasya vAkyaM dhArayata| **18** sarvvasamayE
sarvvayAcanEna sarvvaprArthanEna cAtmanA prArthanAM kurudhvaM tadarthaM
dRPhAkAgkSayA jAgrataH sarvvESAM pavitralOkAnAM kRtE sada prArthanAM
kurudhvaM| **19** ahanjca yasya susaMvAdasya zRgkhalabaddhaH pracArakadUtO'smi

tam upayuktEnOtsAhEna pracArayituM yathA zaknuyAM 20 tathA nirbhayEna
svarENOtsAhEna ca susaMvAdasya nigUPhavAkyapracArAya vaktRtA yat
mahyaM dIyatE tadarthaM mamApi kRtE prArthanAM kurudhvaM| 21 aparaM
mama yAvasthAsti yacca mayA kriyatE tat sarvvaM yad yuSmAbhi rjnAyatE
tadarthaM prabhunA priyabhrAtA vizvAsyaH paricArakazca tukhikO yuSmAn
tat jnjApayiSyati| 22 yUyaM yad asmAkam avasthAM jAnItha yuSmAkaM
manAMsi ca yat sAntvanAM labhantE tadarthamEvAhaM yuSmAkaM sannidhiM
taM prESitavAna| 23 aparam IzvaraH prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca sarvvEbhyO
bhrAtRbhyaH zAntiM vizvAsasahitaM prEma ca dEyAt| 24 yE kEcit prabhau
yIzukhrISTE'kSayaM prEma kurvvanti tAn prati prasAdO bhUyAt| tathAstu|

philipinaH

1 paulatImathinAmAnau yIzukhrISTasya dAsau philipinagarasthAn khrISTayIzOH sarvvAn pavitralOkAn samitEradhyakSAn paricArakAMzca prati patraM likhataH|
2 asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu rylzukhrISTazca yuSmabhyaM prasAdasya zAntEzca bhOgaM dEyAstAM| **3** ahaM nirantaraM nijasarvvaprArthanAsu yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM kRtE sAnandaM prArthanAM kurvvan **4** yati vArAn yuSmAkaM smarAmi tati vArAn A prathamAd adya yAvad **5** yuSmAkaM susaMvAdabhAgitvakAraNAd IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **6** yuSmanmadhyE yEnOttamaM karmma karttum Arambhi tEnaiva yIzukhrISTasya dinaM yAvat tat sAdhayiSyata ityasmin dRPhavizvAsO mamAstE| **7** yuSmAn sarvvAn adhi mama tAdRzO bhAvO yathArthO yatO'haM kArAvasthAyAM pratyuttarakaraNE susaMvAdasya prAmANyakaraNE ca yuSmAn sarvvAn mayA sArddham EkAnugrahasya bhAgiNO matvA svahRdayE dhArrayAmi| **8** aparam ahaM khrISTayIzOH snEhavat snEhEna yuSmAn kIdRzaM kAgkSAmi tadadhIzvarO mama sAkSI vidyatE| **9** mayA yat prArthyatE tad idaM yuSmAkaM prEma nityaM vRddhiM gatvA **10** jnjAnasya viziSTANAM parIkSikAyAzca sarvvavidhabuddhE rbAhulyaM phalatu, **11** khrISTasya dinaM yAvad yuSmAkaM sAralyaM nirvighnatvanjca bhavatu, Izvarasya gauravAya prazamsAyai ca yIzuna khrISTEna puNyaphalAnAM pUrNata yuSmabhyaM dIyatAm iti| **12** hE bhrAtaraH, mAM prati yad yad ghaTitaM tEna susaMvAdapracArasya bAdhA nahi kintu vRddhirEva jAta tad yuSmAn jnjApayituM kAmayE'haM| **13** aparam ahaM khrISTasya kRtE baddhO'smIti rAjapuryyAm anyasthAnESu ca sarvvESAM nikaTE suspaSTam abhavat, **14** prabhusambandhiyA anEkE bhrAtarazca mama bandhanAd AzvAsaM prApya varddhamAnEnOtsAhEna niHkSObhaM kathAM pracArayanti| **15** kEcId dvESAd virOdhaAccAparE kEcicca sadbhAvAt khrISTaM ghOSayanti; **16** yE virOdhaT khrISTaM ghOSayanti tE pavitrabhAvAt tanna kurvvanto mama bandhanAni bahutarakloZadAyIni karttum icchanti| **17** yE ca prEmna ghOSayanti tE susaMvAdasya prAmANyakaraNE'haM niyukto'smIti jnjAtvA tat kurvvanti| **18** kiM bahunA? kApAtyAt saralabhAvAd vA bhavEt, yEna kEnacit

prakArENa khrISTasya ghOSaNA bhavatiItyasmin aham AnandAmyAnandiSyAmi
 ca| 19 yuSmAkaM prArthanayA yIzukhrISTasyAtmanazcOpakArENa tat
 mannistArajanakaM bhaviSyatiIti jAnAmi| 20 tatra ca mamAkAgkSA pratyAZa
 ca siddhiM gamiSyati phalatO'haM kEnApi prakArENa na lajjiSyE kintu gate
 sarvvasmin kAlE yadvat tadvad idAnImapi sampUrNOtsAhadvArA mama zarIrENa
 khrISTasya mahimA jIvanE maraNE vA prakAziSyate| 21 yatO mama jIvanaM
 khrISTaya maraNanjca lAbhAya| 22 kintu yadi zarIrE mayA jIvitavyaM tarhi
 tat karmmaphalaM phaliSyati tasmAt kiM varitavyaM tanmayA na jnjAyate|
 23 dvAbhyAm ahaM sampIPyE, dEhavAsatyajanAya khrISTEna sahavAsAya ca
 mamAbhilASO bhavati yatastat sarvvOttamaM| 24 kintu dEhE mamAvasthityA
 yuSmAkam adhikaprayOjanaM| 25 aham avasthAsyE yuSmAbhiH sarvvaiH
 sArddham avasthitiM kariSyE ca tayA ca vizvAsE yuSmAkaM vRddhyAnandau
 janiSyEtE tadahaM nizcitaM jAnAmi| 26 tEna ca mattO'rthatO yuSmatsamIpE mama
 punarupasthitatvAt yUyaM khrISTEna yIzunA bahutaram AhlAdaM lapsyadhve|
 27 yUyaM sAvadhAna bhUtva khrISTasya susaMvAdasyOpayuktam AcAraM
 kurudhvaM yatO'haM yuSmAn upAgatya sAkSAT kurvvan kiM vA dUrE tiSThan
 yuSmAkaM yAM vArttAM zrOtum icchAmi sEyaM yUyam EkAtmAnastiSThatha,
 Ekamanasa susaMvAdasambandhIyavizvAsasya pakSE yatadhve, vipakSaizca
 kEnApi prakArENa na vyAkulIkriyadhva iti| 28 tat tESAM vinAzasya lakSaNaM
 yuSmAkanjcEzvaradattaM paritrANasya lakSaNaM bhaviSyati| 29 yatO yEna
 yuSmAbhiH khrISTE kEvalavizvAsaH kriyate tannahi kintu tasya kRtE kLEzO'pi
 sahyate tAdRzO varaH khrISTasyAnurOdhad yuSmAbhiH prApi, 30 tasmAt mama
 yAdRzaM yuddhaM yuSmAbhiradarzi sAmprataM zrUyatE ca tAdRzaM yuddhaM
 yuSmAkam api bhavati|

2 khrISTAd yadi kimapi sAntvanaM kazcit prEmajAtO harSaH kinjcid AtmanaH
 samabhAgitvaM kAcid anukampA kRpA vA jAyate tarhi yUyaM mamAhlAdaM
 pUrayanta 2 EkabhAvA EkaprEmANa Ekamanasa EkacESTAzca bhavata| 3
 virOdhad darpAd vA kimapi mA kuruta kintu namratayA svEbhyO'parAn
 viziSTAn manyadhvaM| 4 kEvalam AtmahitAya na cESTamAnAH parahitAyApi

cESTadhvaM| 5 khrISTasya yIzO ryAdRzaH svabhAvO yuSmAkam api tAdRzO
 bhavatu| 6 sa IzvararUpI san svakIyAm IzvaratulyatAM zLAghAspadaM
 nAmanyata, 7 kintu svaM zUnyaM kRtvA dAsarUpI babhUva narAkRtiM
 lEbhe ca| 8 itthaM naramUrttim Azritya namratAM svIkRtya mRtyOrarthataH
 kruzIyamRtyOrEva bhOgAyAjnAgrAhI babhUva| 9 tatkAraNAd IzvarO'pi taM
 sarvvOnnataM cakAra yacca nAma sarvvESAM nAmnAM zrESThaM tadEva
 tasmai dadau, 10 tatastasmai yIzunAmnE svargamartyapAtAlasthitaiH sarvvai
 rjAnupAtaH karttavyaH, 11 tAtasthEzvarasya mahimnE ca yIzukhrISTaH
 prabhuriti jihvAbhiH svIkarttavyaM| 12 atO hE priyatamaH, yuSmAbhi
 ryadvat sarvvadA kriyatE tadvat kEvalE mamOpasthitikAlE tannahi kintvidAnIm
 anupasthitE'pi mayi bahutarayatnEnAjnjAM gRhItvA bhayakampAbhyAM
 svasvaparitrANaM sAdhyatAM| 13 yata Izvara Eva svakIyAnurOdhaD
 yuSmanmadhyE manaskAmanAM karmmasiddhinjca vidadhAti| 14 yUyaM
 kalahavivAdarvijatam AcAraM kurvvantO'nindanIyA akuTila 15 Izvarasya
 niSkalagKazca santAnAiva vakrabhAvAnAM kuTilAcAriNAnjca lOkAnAM madhyE
 tiSThata, 16 yatastESAM madhyE yUyaM jIvanavAkyaM dhArayantO jagatO dIpakA
 iva dIpyadhve| yuSmAbhistathA kRtE mama yatnaH parizramO vA na niSphalo
 jAta ityahaM khrISTasya dinE zLAghAM karttuM zakSyAmi| 17 yuSmAkaM
 vizvAsArthakAya balidAnAya sEvanAya ca yadyapyahaM nivEditavyO bhavEyaM
 tathApi tEnAnandAmi sarvvESAM yuSmAkam AnandasyAMzI bhavAmi ca| 18
 tadvad yUyamapyAnandata madIyAnandasyAMzinO bhavata ca| 19 yuSmAkam
 avasthAm avagatyAhamapi yat sAntvanAM prApnuyAM tadarthaM tImathiyAM
 tvarayA yuSmatsamIpaM prESayiSyAmIti prabhau pratyAzAM kurvve| 20 yaH
 satyarUpENa yuSmAkaM hitaM cintayati tAdRza EkabhAvastasmAdanyaH kO'pi
 mama sannidhau nAsti| 21 yatO'parE sarvvE yIzOH khrISTasya viSayAn na
 cintayanta AtmaviSayAn cintayanti| 22 kintu tasya parIkSitatvaM yuSmAbhi
 rjnJAyatE yataH putrO yAdRk pituH sahakArI bhavati tathaiva susaMvAdasya
 paricaryyAyAM sa mama sahakArI jAtaH| 23 ataEva mama bhAvidazAM jnjAtvA
 tatkSaNaT tamEva prESayituM pratyAzAM kurvve 24 svayam ahamapi tUrNaM

yuSmatsamIpaM gamiSyAmItYAzAM prabhunA kurvvE| 25 aparaM ya ipAphraditO
mama bhrAtA karmmayuddhAbhyAM mama sahAyazca yuSmAkaM dUtO
madlyOpakArAya pratinidhizcAsti yuSmatsamIpE tasya prESaNam Avazyakam
amanyE| 26 yataH sa yuSmAn sarvvAn akAgkSata yuSmAbhistasya rOgasya
vArttAzrAvIti buddhvA paryyazOcacca| 27 sa pIPayA mRtakalpO'bhavaditi satyaM
kintvIzvarastaM dayitavAn mama ca duHkhAt paraM punarduHkhaM yanna
bhavEt tadarthaM kEvalaM taM na dayitvA mAmapi dayitavAn| 28 ataEva yUyaM
taM vilOkya yat punarAnandEta mamApi duHkhasya hrAsO yad bhavEt tadartham
ahaM tvarayA tam aprESayaM| 29 atO yUyaM prabhOH kRtE sampUrNEnAnandEna
taM gRhIta tAdRzAn lOkAMzcAdaraNIyAn manyadhvaM| 30 yatO mama sEvanE
yuSmAkaM truTiM pUrayituM sa prANAn paNikRtya khrISTasya kAryyArthaM
mRtaprAyE'bhavat|

3 he bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi yUyaM prabhAvAnandata| punaH punarEkasya
vacO lEkhanaM mama klEzadaM nahi yuSmadarthanjca bhramanAzakaM
bhavati| 2 yUyaM kukkurEbhyaH sAvadhAnA bhavata duSkarmmakAribhyaH
sAvadhAnA bhavata chinnamULEbhyO lOkEbhyazca sAvadhAnA bhavata| 3
vayamEva chinnatvacO lOkA yatO vayam AtmanEzvaraM sEvAmahE khrISTEna
yIzunA zLaghAmahE zarIrENa ca pragalbhatAM na kurvvAmahE| 4 kintu zarIrE
mama pragalbhatAyAH kAraNaM vidyate, kazcid yadi zarIrENa pragalbhatAM
cikIrSati tarhi tasmAd api mama pragalbhatAyA gurutaraM kAraNaM vidyate| 5
yatO'ham aSTamadivasE tvakchEdaprApta isrAyElvaMzlyO binyAmInagOSThIya
ibrikulajAta ibriyO vyavasthAcaraNE phirUzi 6 dharmmOtsAhakAraNAt
samitErupadravakArI vyavasthAtO labhyE puNyE cAnindanIyaH| 7 kintu mama
yadyat labhyam AsIt tat sarvvam ahaM khrISTasyAnurOdhat kSatim amanyE|
8 kinjcAdhunApyahaM matprabhOH khrISTasya yIzO rjnjanasyOtkRSTatAM
buddhvA tat sarvvaM kSatim manyE| 9 yatO hEtOrahaM yat khrISTaM
labhEya vyavasthAtO jAtaM svakIyapuNyanjca na dhArayan kintu khrISTE
vizvasanAt labhyaM yat puNyam IzvarENa vizvAsaM dRSTvA dIyate tadEva
dhArayan yat khrISTE vidyEya tadarthaM tasyAnurOdhat sarvvESAM kSatim

svIkRtya tAni sarvvANYavakarAniva manyE| 10 yatO hEtOrahaM khrISTaM
tasya punarutthite rguNaM tasya duHkhAnAM bhAgitvanjca jnjAtvA tasya
mRtyOrAkRtinjca gRhItvA 11 yEna kEnacit prakArENa mRtAnAM punarutthitiM
prAptuM yate| 12 mayA tat sarvvam adhunA prApi siddhata vAlambhi tannahi
kintu yadartham ahaM khrISTEna dhAritastad dhArayituM dhAvAmi| 13
hE bhrAtaraH, mayA tad dhAritam iti na manyate kintvEtadaikamAtraM
vadAmi yAni pazcAt sthitAni tAni vismRtyAham agrasthitAnyuddizya 14
pUrNayatnEna lakSyAM prati dhAvan khrISTayIzunOrddhvAt mAm Ahvayata
IzvarAt jEtRpNaM prAptuM cESTe| 15 asmAkAM madhyE yE siddhAstaiH
sarvvaistadEva bhAvyatAM, yadi ca kanjcana viSayam adhi yuSmAkam
aparO bhAvO bhavati tarhIzvarastamapi yuSmAkAM prati prakAzayiSyati|
16 kintu vayaM yadyad avagata AsmastatrAsmAbhirEkO vidhirAcaritavya
EkabhAvai rbhavitavyanjca| 17 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM mamAnugAminO bhavata
vayanjca yAdRgAcaraNasya nidarzanasvarUpA bhavAmastAdRgAcAriNO lOkAn
AlOkayadhvaM| 18 yatO'nEkE vipathE caranti tE ca khrISTasya kruzasya zatra va iti
purA mayA punaH punaH kathitam adhunApi rudata mayA kathyate| 19 tESAM
zESadaza sarvvanaAza udarazcEzvarO lajjA ca zlAghA pRthivyAnjca lagnaM manaH|
20 kintvasmAkAM janapadaH svargE vidyate tasmAccAgamiSyantaM trAtAraM
prabhuM yIzukhrISTaM vayaM pratIkSAMahe| 21 sa ca yayA zaktyA sarvvANYeva
svasya vazikarttuM pArayati tayAsmAkam adhamaM zarIraM rUpAntarIkRtya
svakIyatEjOmayazarIrasya samAkAraM kariSyati|

4 hE madIyAnandamukuTasvarUpAH priyatama abhISTatama bhrAtaraH, hE
mama snEhapAtraH, yUyam itthaM pabhau sthirAstiSThata| 2 hE ivadiyE
hE suntukhi yuvAM prabhau EkabhAvE bhavatam Etad ahaM prArthayE|
3 hE mama satya sahaArin tvAmapi vinIya vadAmi EtayOrupakArastvaya
kriyatAM yataste kIImInAdibhiH sahaAribhiH sArddhaM susaMvAdapracAraNaya
mama sAhAyyArthaM parizramam akurvvatAM tESAM sarvvESAM nAmAni
ca jIvanapustake likhitAni vidyante| 4 yUyaM prabhau sarvvadAnandata|
puna rvadAmi yUyam Anandata| 5 yuSmAkAM vinItatvaM sarvvamAnavai

rjnAyatAM, prabhuH sannidhau vidyatE| 6 yUyaM kimapi na cintayata kintu
 dhanyavAdayuktAbhyAM prArthanAyAnjcAbhyAM sarvvaviSayE svaprArthanIyam
 IzvarAya nivEdayata| 7 tathA kRta IzvarIyA yA zAntiH sarvvAM buddhim
 atizEtE sA yuSmAkaM cittAni manAMsi ca khrISTE yIzau rakSiSyati| 8 hE
 bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi yadyat satyam AdaraNIyaM nyAyyaM sAdhu priyaM
 sukhyAtam anyENa yEna kEnacit prakArENa vA guNayuktaM prazamsanIyaM
 vA bhavati tatraiva manAMsi nidhadvam| 9 yUyaM mAM dRSTvA zrutvA ca
 yadyat zikSitavantO gRhItavantazca tadEvAcarata tasmAt zAntidAyaka IzvarO
 yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM sthAsyati| 10 mamOpakArAya yuSmAkaM yA cinta
 pUrvvam AsIt kintu karmmadvAraM na prApnOt idAnIM sA punaraphalat
 ityasmin prabhau mama paramAhlAdO'jAyata| 11 ahaM yad dainyakAraNAd
 idaM vadAmi tannahi yatO mama yA kAcid avastha bhavEt tasyAM santOSTum
 azikSayaM| 12 daridratAM bhOkTuM zaknOmi dhanAPhyatAm api bhOkTuM
 zaknOmi sarvvathA sarvvaviSayESu vinItO'haM pracuratAM kSudhAnjca dhanaM
 dainyanjcAvagato'smi| 13 mama zaktidAyakEna khrISTEna sarvvamEva mayA
 zakyaM bhavati| 14 kintu yuSmAbhi rdainyanivAraNaya mAm upakRtya
 satkarmmAkAri| 15 hE philipIyalOkAH, susaMvAdasyOdayakAlE yadAhaM
 mAkidaniyAdEzAt pratiSThE tadA kEvalAn yuSmAn vinAparayA kayApi samityA
 saha dAnAdAnayO rmama ko'pi sambandho nAsId iti yUyamapi jAnItha|
 16 yatO yuSmAbhi rmama prayOjanAya thiSalanIkInagaramapi mAM prati
 punaH punardAnaM prESitaM| 17 ahaM yad dAnaM mRgayE tannahi kintu
 yuSmAkaM lAbhavarddhakaM phalaM mRgayE| 18 kintu mama kasyApyabhAvO
 nAsti sarvvaM pracuram AstE yata Izvarasya grAhyaM tuSTijanakaM
 sugandhinaivEdyasvarUpaM yuSmAkaM dAnaM ipAphraditAd gRhItvAhaM
 paritRptO'smi| 19 mamEzvarO'pi khrISTEna yIzunA svakIyavibhavanidhitaH
 prayOjanIyaM sarvvaviSayAM pUrNarUpaM yuSmabhyaM dEyAt| 20 asmAkaM
 piturIzvarasya dhanyavAdO'nantakAlaM yAvad bhavatu| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 21
 yUyaM yIzukhrISTasyaikaikaM pavitrajanaM namaskuruta| mama saggibhrAtarO
 yUSmAn namaskurvatE| 22 sarvvE pavitralOkA vizESataH kaisarasya parijana

yuSmAn namaskurvvatE| 23 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya prasAdaH sarvvAn
yuSmAn prati bhUyAt| AmEn|

kalasinaH

1 IzvarasyEcchayA yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paulastImathiyO bhrAtA ca
kalasInagarasthAn pavitrAn vizvastAn khrISTAzritabhrAtRn prati patraM
likhataH| **2** asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn prati
prasAdaM zAntinjca kriyAstAM| **3** khrISTE yIzau yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya sarvvAn
pavitrAlOkAn prati prEmnazca vArttAM zrutvA **4** vayaM sadA yuSmadartHaM
prArthanAM kurvvantaH svargE nihitAyA yuSmAkaM bhAvisampadaH kArANat
svakIyaprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya tAtam IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH| **5** yUyaM
tasyA bhAvisampadO vArttAM yayA susaMvAdarUpiNyA satyavAnyA jnjApitAH
6 sA yadvat kRsnAM jagad abhigacchati tadvad yuSmAn apyabhyagamat,
yUyanjca yad dinam ArabhyEzvarasyAnugrahasya vArttAM zrutvA satyarUpENa
jnjAtavantastadArabhya yuSmAkaM madhyE'pi phalati varddhatE ca| **7**
asmAkaM priyaH sahadAsO yuSmAkaM kRtE ca khrISTasya vizvastaparcArako
ya ipaphrAstad vAkyAM **8** yuSmAn AdiSTavAn sa EvAsmAn AtmanA
janitaM yuSmAkaM prEma jnjApitavAn| **9** vayaM yad dinam Arabhya tAM
vArttAM zrutavantastadArabhya nirantaraM yuSmAkaM kRtE prArthanAM
kurmmaH phalatO yUyaM yat pUrNAbhyAM AtmikajnjAnavuddhibhyAM
IzvarasyAbhitamaM sampUrNarUpENAvagacchEta, **10** prabhO ryOgyAM
sarvvathA santOSajanakanjAcAraM kuryyAtArthata IzvarajnjAnE varddhamAnAH
sarvvasatkarmmarUpaM phalaM phalEta, **11** yathA cEzvarasya mahimayuktayA
zaktyA sAnandEna pUrNAM sahiSNutAM titikSanjAcarituM zakSyatha tAdRzEna
pUrNabalEna yad balavanto bhavEta, **12** yazca pitA tEjOvAsinAM pavitrAlOkAnAm
adhikArasyAMzitvAyAsmAn yOgyAn kRtavAn taM yad dhanyaM vadEta
varam EnaM yAcAmahE| **13** yataH sO'smAn timirasya karttRtvAd uddhRtya
svakIyasya priyaputrasya rAjyE sthApitavAn| **14** tasmAt putrAd vayaM
paritrANam arthataH pApamOcanaM prAptavantaH| **15** sa cAdRzyasyEzvarasya
pratimUrtiH kRtsnAyAH sRSTErAdikarttA ca| **16** yataH sarvvamEva tEna sasRjE
siMhAsanarAjatvaparakramAdIni svargamarttyasthitAni dRzyAdRzyAni vastUni
sarvvANi tEnaiva tasmai ca sasRjirE| **17** sa sarvvESAm AdiH sarvvESAM

sthitikArakazca| 18 sa Eva samitirUpAyAstanO rmUrddhA kinjca sarvvaviSayE
 sa yad agriyO bhavEt tadarthaM sa Eva mRtAnAM madhyAt prathamata
 utthitO'grazca| 19 yata Izvarasya kRtsnaM pUrNatvaM tamEvAvAsayituM 20
 kruzE pAtitEna tasya raktEna sandhiM vidhAya tEnaiva svargamarttyasthitAni
 sarvvANi svEna saha sandhApayitunjEzvarENAbhileSE| 21 pUrvvaM dUrasthA
 duSkriyAratamanaskatvAt tasya ripavazcAsta yE yUyaM tAn yuSmAn api sa
 idAnIM tasya mAMsalazarIrE maraNEsa svEna saha sandhApitavAn| 22 yataH sa
 svasammukhE pavitrAn niSkalagkAn anindanlyAMzca yuSmAn sthApayitum
 icchati| 23 kintvEtadarthaM yuSmAbhi rbaddhamUlaiH susthiraizca bhavitavyam,
 AkAzamaNPalasyAdhaHsthitAnAM sarvvalOkAnAM madhyE ca ghuSyamANO
 yaH susaMvAdO yuSmAbhirazrAvi tajiAtAyAM pratyAzAyAM yuSmAbhiracalai
 rbhavitavyaM| 24 tasya susaMvAdasyaikaH paricArakO yO'haM paulaH sO'ham
 idAnIm AnandEna yuSmadarthaM duHkhAni saHE khrISTasya klEzabhOgasya
 yOMzO'pUrNastamEva tasya tanOH samiteH kRtE svazarIrE pUrayAmi ca|
 25 yata Izvarasya mantraNaya yuSmadartham IzvarIyavAkyasya pracArasya
 bhArO mayi samapitastasmAd ahaM tasyAH samiteH paricArakO'bhavaM| 26
 tat nigUPhaM vAkyam pUrvvayugESu pUrvvapuruSEbhyaH pracchannam AsIt
 kintvidAnIM tasya pavitralOkAnAM sannidhau tEna prAkAzyata| (aiñ g165) 27 yatO
 bhinnajAtIyAnAM madhyE tat nigUPhavAkyam kIdRggauravanidhisambalitaM
 tat pavitralOkAn jnjApayitum IzvarO'bhyalaSat| yuSmanmadhyavartti khrISTa
 Eva sa nidhi rgairavAzAbhUmizca| 28 tasmAd vayaM tamEva ghOSayanto yad
 EkaikaM mAnavaM siddhIbhUtaM khrISTE sthApayEma tadarthamEkaikaM
 mAnavaM prabOdhayAmaH pUrNajnAnEna caikaikaM mAnavaM upadizAmaH| 29
 EtadarthaM tasya ya zaktiH prabalarUpENa mama madhyE prakAzatE tayAhaM
 yatamAnaH zrAbhyAmi|

2 yuSmAkaM lAyadikEyAsthabhrAtRNAnjca kRtE yAvanto bhrAtarazca mama
 zArIrikamukhaM na dRSTavantastESAM kRtE mama kiyAn yatnO bhavati tad
 yuSmAn jnjApayitum icchAmi| 2 phalataH pUrNabuddhirUpadhanabhOgAya
 prEmna saMyuktAnAM tESAM manAMsi yat piturIzvarasya khrISTasya ca

nigUPhavAkyasya jnjAnArthaM sAntvanAM prApnuyurityarthamahaM yatE|
 3 yatO vidyAjnjAnayOH sarvvE nidhayaH khrISTE guptAH santi| 4 kO'pi
 yuSmAn vinayavAkyEna yanna vanjcayEt tadartham EtAni mayA kathyantE|
 5 yuSmatsannidhau mama zarIrE'varttamAnE'pi mamAtmA varttatE tEna
 yuSmAkaM surItiM khrISTavizvAsE sthiratvanjca dRSTvAham AnandAmi| 6 atO
 yUyaM prabhuM yIzukhrISTaM yAdRg gRhItavantastAdRk tam anucarata| 7 tasmin
 baddhamULAH sthApitAzca bhavata yA ca zikSA yuSmAbhi rlabdhA tadanusArAd
 vizvAsE susthirAH santastEnaiva nityaM dhanyavAdaM kuruta| 8 sAvadhAna
 bhavata mAnuSikazikSata ihalOkasya varNamAlAtazcOtpanna khrISTasya vipakSA
 yA darzanavidyA mithyApratAraNA ca tayA kO'pi yuSmAkaM kSatiM na janayatu| 9
 yata Izvarasya kRtsnA pUrNatA mUrttimati khrISTE vasati| 10 yUyanjca tEna pUrNA
 bhavatha yataH sa sarvvESAM rAjatvakarttRtvapadAnAM mUrddhAsti, 11 tEna ca
 yUyam ahastakRtatvakchEdEnArthatO yEna zArIrapApAnAM vigrasatyajyate
 tEna khrISTasya tvakchEdEna chinnavaco jAta 12 majjanE ca tEna sArddhaM
 zmazAnaM prAptAH puna rmRtAnAM madhyAt tasyOtthApayiturIzvarasya
 zakteH phalaM yO vizvAsastadvArA tasminnEva majjanE tEna sArddham
 utthApita abhavata| 13 sa ca yuSmAn aparAdhaiH zArIrikAtvakchEdEna ca
 mRtAn dRSTvA tEna sArddhaM jIvitavAn yuSmAkaM sarvvAn aparAdhAn
 kSamitavAn, 14 yacca daNPajnjArUpaM RNapatram asmAkaM viruddham AsIt tat
 pramArjijitavAn zalAkAbhiH kruze baddhvA dUrikRtavAMzca| 15 kinjca tEna
 rAjatvakarttRtvapadAni nisteJAMsi kRtvA parAjitAn ripUniva pragalbhataya
 sarvvESAM dRSTigOcarE hrEpitavAn| 16 atO hEtOH khAdyAkhAdyE pEyApEyE
 utsavaH pratipad vizrAmavArazcaitESu sarvvESu yuSmAkaM nyAyAdhipatirUpaM
 kamapi mA gRhIta| 17 yata EtAni chAyAsvarUpANi kintu satyA mUrttiH khrISTaH|
 18 aparanjca namrata svargadUtAnAM sEvA caitAdRzam iSTakarmmAcaran
 yaH kazcit parOkSaviSayAn pravizati svakIyazArIrikabhAvEna ca mudha
 garvvitaH san 19 sandhibhiH zirAbhizcOpakRtaM saMyuktanjca kRtsnaM zarIraM
 yasmAt mUrddhata IzvarIyavRddhiM prApnOti taM mUrddhAnaM na dhArayati
 tEna mAnavEna yuSmattaH phalApaharaNaM nAnujAnIta| 20 yadi yUyaM

khrISTEna sArddhaM saMsArasya varNamAlAyai mRtA abhavata tarhi yai rdravyai
rbhOgEna kSayaM gantavyaM 21 tAni mA spRza mA bhuMkSva mA gRhANeTi
mAnavairAdiSTAn zikSitAMzca vidhIn 22 AcarantO yUyaM kutaH saMsArE jIvanta
iva bhavatha? 23 tE vidhayaH svEcchAbhaktyA namratayA zarIraklEzanEna ca
jnjAnavidhivat prakAzantE tathApi tE'gaNyAH zArIrikabhAvavarddhakAzca santi|

3 yadi yUyaM khrISTEna sArddham utthApita abhavata tarhi yasmin sthAnE
khrISTa Izvarasya dakSiNapArzvE upaviSTa AstE tasyOrddhvasthAnasya
viSayAn cESTadhvaM| 2 pArthivaviSayESu na yatamAnA UrddhvasthaviSayESu
yatadhvaM| 3 yatO yUyaM mRtavantO yuSmAkaM jIvitanjca khrISTEna
sArddham IzvarE guptam asti| 4 asmAkaM jIvanasvarUpaH khrISTO yadA
prakAziSyatE tada tEna sArddhaM yUyamapi vibhavEna prakAziSyadhvE|
5 atO vEzyAgamanam azucikriyA rAgah kutsitAbhilASO dEvapUjAtulyO
lobhazcaitAni rpAthavapuruSasyAggAni yuSmAbhi rnihanyantAM| 6 yata
EtEbhyaH karmmabhya AjnjAlagghinO lokAn pratIzvarasya krOdho varttatE|
7 pUrvvaM yadA yUyaM tAnyupAjIvata tada yUyamapi tAnyEvAcarata; 8
kintvidAnIM krOdho rOSo jihiMsiSA durmukhata vadananirgatakadAlapazcaitAni
sarvvANi dUrIkurudhvaM| 9 yUyaM parasparaM mRSakathAM na vadata yatO
yUyaM svakarmmasahitaM purAtanapurusaM tyaktavantaH 10 svasraSTuH
pratimUrtyA tattvajnjAnAya nUtanIkRtaM navInapurusaM parihitavantazca|
11 tEna ca yihUdibhinnajAtIyayOzchinnatvagacchinnatvacO rmlEcchaskuthIyayO
rdAsamuktayOzca ko'pi vizESO nAsti kintu sarvvESu sarvvaH khrISTa EvAstE| 12
ataEva yUyam Izvarasya manObhilaSitAH pavitrAH priyAzca loka iva snEhayuktAm
anukampAM hitaiSitAM namratAM titikSAM sahiSNutAnjca paridhaddhvaM|
13 yUyam EkaikasyAcaraNaM sahadhvaM yEna ca yasya kimapyaparAdhyatE
tasya taM dOSaM sa kSamatAM, khrISTO yuSmAkaM dOSAn yadvad kSamitavAn
yUyamapi tadvat kurudhvaM| 14 vizESataH siddhijanakaEna prEmabandhanEna
baddha bhavata| 15 yasyAH prAptayE yUyam Ekasmin zarIrE samAhUta abhavata
sEzvarIyA zAnti ryuSmAkaM manAMsyadhitiSThatu yUyanjca kRtajnjA bhavata|
16 khrISTasya vAkyaM sarvvavidhajnjAnAya sampUrNarUpENa yuSmadantarE

nivamatu, yUyanjca gItai rgAnaiH pAramArthikasagkIrttanaizca parasparam
 Adizata prabOdhayata ca, anugRhItatvAt prabhum uddizya svamanObhi rgAyata
 ca| 17 vAcA karmmaNA vA yad yat kuruta tat sarvvaM prabhO ryIzO rnAmnA
 kuruta tEna pitaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadata ca| 18 hE yOSitaH, yUyaM svAminAM
 vazya bhavata yatastadEva prabhavE rOcatE| 19 hE svAminaH, yUyaM bhAryyAsu
 prIyadhvaM tAH prati paruSAIAPA mA kurudhvaM| 20 hE bAlAH, yUyaM
 sarvvaviSayE pitrOrAjnjAgrAhiNO bhavata yatastadEva prabhOH santOSajanakaM|
 21 hE pitaraH, yuSmAkaM santAna yat kAtara na bhavEyustadarthaM tAn prati
 mA rOSayata| 22 hE dAsAH, yUyaM sarvvaviSaya aihikaprabhUnAm AjnjAgrAhiNO
 bhavata dRSTigOcarIyasEvayA mAnavEbhyO rOcituM mA yatadhvaM kintu
 saralAntaHkaraNaiH prabhO rbhAtya kAryyaM kurudhvaM| 23 yacca kurudhvE
 tat mAnuSamanuddizya prabhum uddizya praphullamanasA kurudhvaM, 24
 yatO vayaM prabhutaH svargAdhikArarUpaM phalaM lapyAmaha iti yUyaM
 jAnItha yasmAd yUyaM prabhOH khrISTasya dAsA bhavatha| 25 kintu yaH kazcid
 anucitaM karmma karOti sa tasyAnucitakarmmaNaH phalaM lapyatE tatra ko'pi
 pakSapAtO na bhaviSyati|

4 aparanjca hE adhipatayaH, yUyaM dAsAn prati nyAyyaM yathArthanjcAcaraNaM
 kurudhvaM yuSmAkamapyEkO'dhipatiH svargE vidyata iti jAnIta| 2
 yUyaM prArthanAyAM nityaM pravarttadhvaM dhanyavAdaM kurvvantastatra
 prabuddhAstiSThata ca| 3 prArthanAkAlE mamApi kRtE prArthanAM kurudhvaM,
 4 phalataH khrISTasya yannigUPhavAkyakAraNAd ahaM baddho'bhavaM
 tatprakAzAyEzvarO yat madarthaM vAgdvAraM kuryyAt, ahanjca yathOcitaM tat
 prakAzayituM zaknuyAm Etat prArthayadhvaM| 5 yUyaM samayaM bahumUlyaM
 jnjAtvA bahiHsthAn lOkAn prati jnjAnAcAraM kurudhvaM| 6 yuSmAkam AlApAH
 sarvvadAnugrahasUcakO lavaNEna susvAduzca bhavatu yasmai yaduttaraM
 dAtavyaM tad yuSmAbhiravagamyatAM| 7 mama yA dazAkti tAM tukhikanAmA
 prabhau priyo mama bhrAta vizvasanIyaH paricArakaH sahadAsazca yuSmAn
 jnjApayiSyati| 8 sa yad yuSmAkaM dazAM jAnIyAt yuSmAkaM manAMsi
 sAntvayEcCa tadarthamEvAhaM 9 tam OnISimanAmAnanjca yuSmaddEzIyaM

vizvastaM priyanjca bhrAtaraM prESitavAn tau yuSmAn atratyAM sarvvavArttAM
 jnjApayiSyataH| 10 AriSTArkhanAmA mama sahabandI barNabbA bhAginEyO
 mArkO yuSTanAmnA vikhyAtO yIzuzcaite chinnatvacO bhrAtarO yuSmAn
 namaskAraM jnjApayanti, tESAM madhyE mArkamadhi yUyaM pUrvvam
 AjnjApitAH sa yadi yuSmatsamIpam upatiSThEt tarhi yuSmAbhi rgRhyatAM|
 11 kEvalamEta IzvararAjyE mama sAntvanAjanakAH sahakAriNO'bhavan| 12
 khrISTasya dAsO yO yuSmaddEzIya ipaphrAH sa yuSmAn namaskAraM jnjApayati
 yUyanjcEzvarasya sarvvasmin manO'bhilASE yat siddhAH pUrNAzca bhavEta
 tadarthaM sa nityaM prArthanayA yuSmAkaM kRtE yatate| 13 yuSmAkaM
 lAyadikEyAsthitAnAM hiyarApalisthitAnAnjca bhrAtRnAM hitAya sO'tIva
 cESTata ityasmin ahaM tasya sAkSI bhavAmi| 14 lUkanAmA priyazcikitsakO
 dImAzca yuSmabhyaM namaskurvvAtE| 15 yUyaM lAyadikEyAsthan bhrAtRn
 numphAM tadgRhasthitAM samitinjca mama namaskAraM jnjApayata| 16 aparaM
 yuSmatsannidhau patrasyAsya pAThE kRtE lAyadikEyAsthasamitAvapi tasya
 pAThO yathA bhavEt lAyadikEyAnjca yat patraM mayA prahitaM tad yathA
 yuSmAbhirapi paThyEta tathA cESTadhvaM| 17 aparam ArkhippaM vadata
 prabhO ryat paricaryyApadaM tvayAprApi tatsAdhanAya sAvadhAnO bhava| 18
 ahaM paulaH svahastAkSarENa yuSmAn namaskAraM jnjApayAmi yUyaM mama
 bandhanaM smarata| yuSmAn pratyAnugrahO bhUyAt| AmEna|

1 thiSalanIkinaH

1 paulaH silvAnastImathiyazca piturIzvarasya prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya cAzrayaM
prAptA thiSalanIkIyasamitiM prati patraM likhanti| asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH
prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn pratyAnugrahaM zAntinJca kriyAstAM| **2** vayaM
sarvvESAM yuSmAkaM kRtE IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH prArthanAsamayE
yuSmAkaM nAmOccArayAmaH, **3** asmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya sAkSat prabhau
yIzukhrISTE yuSmAkaM vizvAsEna yat kAryyaM prEmnA yaH parizramaH
pratyAzayA ca yA titikSA jAyatE **4** tat sarvvaM nirantaraM smarAmazca|
hE piyabhrAtaraH, yUyam IzvarENAbhirucitA loka iti vayaM jAnImaH|
5 yatO'smAkaM susaMvAdaH kEvalazabdEna yuSmAn na pravizya zaktyA
pavitrENAtmanA mahOtsAhEna ca yuSmAn prAvizat| vayantu yuSmAkaM
kRtE yuSmanmadhyE kIdRza abhavAma tad yuSmAbhi rjnJAyatE| **6** yUyamapi
bahuklEzabhOgEna pavitrENAtmanA dattEnAnandEna ca vAkyaM gRhItvAsmAkaM
prabhOzcAnugAminO'bhavata| **7** tEna mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzayO ryAvanto
vizvAsinO lokaH santi yUyaM tESAM sarvvESAM nidarzanavarUpA jAtAH| **8**
yatO yuSmattaH pratinAditayA prabhO rvANyA mAkidaniyAkhAyAdEzau vyAptau
kEvalamEtannahi kintvIzvarE yuSmAkaM yO vizvAsastasya vArttA sarvvatrAzrAvi,
tasmAt tatra vAkyaKathanam asmAkaM niSprayOjanaM| **9** yatO yuSmanmadhyE
vayaM kIdRzaM pravEzaM prAptA yUyanJca kathaM pratimA vihAyEzvaraM
pratyAvarttadhvam amaraM satyamIzvaraM sEvitum **10** mRtagANamadhyAcca
tEnOtthApitasya putrasyArthata AgAmikrOdhaD asmAkaM nistArayitu ryIzOH
svargAd AgamanaM pratIkSitum Arabhadvam Etat sarvvaM tE lokaH svayam
asmAn jnJApayanti|

2 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmanmadhyE 'smAkaM pravEzo niSphalo na jAta
iti yUyaM svayaM jAnItha| **2** aparaM yuSmAbhi ryathAzrAvi tathA
pUrvvaM philipInagarE kliSta ninditAzca santo'pi vayam IzvarAd utsAhaM
labdhvA bahuyatnEna yuSmAn Izvarasya susaMvAdam abOdhayAma| **3**
yatO'smAkam AdEzo bhrAntErazucibhAvAd vOtpannaH pravanJcanAyuktO vA
na bhavati| **4** kintvIzvarENASman parIkSyA vizvasanIyAn mattvA ca yadvat

susaMvAdO'smAsu samArpyata tadvad vayaM mAnavEbhyO na rurOciSamANAH
 kintvasmadantaHkaraNANAM parIkSakAyEzvarAya rurOciSamANA bhASAmahE| 5
 vayaM kadApi stutivAdinO nAbhavAmEti yUYaM jAnItha kadApi chalavastrENa
 lObhaM nAcchAdayAmEtyasmin IzvaraH sAkSI vidyatE| 6 vayaM khrISTasya
 prEritA iva gauravAnvitA bhavitum azakSyAma kintu yuSmattaH parasmAd vA
 kasmAdapi mAnavAd gauravaM na lipsamAnA yuSmanmadhyE mRdubhAvA
 bhUtvAvarttAmahi| 7 yathA kAcinmAta svakIyazizUn pAlayati tathA vayamapi
 yuSmAn kAgkSamANA 8 yuSmabhyaM kEvalam Izvarasya susaMvAdaM
 tannahi kintu svakIyaprANAn api dAtuM manObhirabhyalaSama, yatO
 yUYam asmAkAM snEhapAtrANYabhavata| 9 hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkAM
 zramaH kLEzazca yuSmAbhiH smaryyatE yuSmAkAM ko'pi yad bhAragrasto
 na bhavEt tadarthaM vayaM divAnizAM parizrAmyantO yuSmanmadhya
 Izvarasya susaMvAdamaghOSayAma| 10 aparanjca vizvAsinO yuSmAn prati
 vayaM kIdRk pavitratvayathArthatvanirdOSatvAcAriNO'bhavAmEtyasmin IzvarO
 yUYanjca sAkSiNa AdhvE| 11 aparanjca yadvat pitA svabAlakAn tadvad vayaM
 yuSmAkAM EkaikaM janam upadiSTavantaH sAntvitavantazca, 12 ya IzvaraH
 svIyarAjjAya vibhavAya ca yuSmAn AhUtavAn tadupayuktAcaraNaya yuSmAn
 pravarttitavantazcEti yUYaM jAnItha| 13 yasmin samayE yUYam asmAkAM mukhAd
 IzvarENA pratizrutaM vAkyam alabhadhvaM tasmin samayE tat mAnuSANAM
 vAkyam na mattvEzvarasya vAkyam mattvA gRhItavanta iti kArANAd vayaM
 nirantaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH, yatastad Izvarasya vAkyam iti satyaM
 vizvAsinAM yuSmAkAM madhyE tasya guNaH prakAzatE ca| 14 hE bhrAtaraH,
 khrISTAZritavatya Izvarasya yAH samityO yihUdAdEzE santi yUYaM tAsAm
 anukAriNO'bhavata, tadbhukta lOkAzca yadvad yihUdiLOkebhyastadvad yUYamapi
 svajAtIyalOkEbhyO duHkham alabhadhvaM| 15 tE yihUdiyAH prabhuM yIzuM
 bhaviSyadvAdinazca hatavantO 'smAn dUrIkRtavantazca, ta IzvarAya na rOcante
 sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM vipakSA bhavanti ca; 16 aparaM bhinnajAtIyalOkAnAM
 paritrANArthaM tESAM madhyE susaMvAdaghOSaNaD asmAn pratiSEdhanti
 cEtthaM svIyapApAnAM parimANam uttarOttaraM pUrayanti, kintu tESAm

antakArI krOdhasAn upakramatE| 17 hE bhrAtaraH manasA nahi kintu vadanEna kiyatkAlaM yuSmattO 'smAkaM vicchEdE jAtE vayaM yuSmAkaM mukhAni draSTum atyAkAgkSayA bahu yatitavantaH| 18 dvirEkakRtvO vA yuSmatsamIpagamanAyAsmAkaM vizESataH paulasya mamAbhilASO'bhavat kintu zayatAnO 'smAn nivAritavAn| 19 yatO'smAkaM kA pratyAzA kO vAnandaH kiM vA zlaghyakiriTaM? asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanakALE tatsammukhastha yUyaM kiM tanna bhaviSyatha? 20 yUyam EvAsmAkaM gauravAnandasvarUpA bhavatha|

3 atO'haM yadA sandEhaM punaH sOPhuM nAzaknuvaM tadAnIm AthInInagara EkAkI sthAtuM nizcitya 2 svabhrAtaraM khrISTasya susaMvAdE sahakAriNanjcEzvarasya paricArakaM tImathiyaM yuSmatsamIpam aprESayaM| 3 varttamAnaiH klEzaiH kasyApi cAnjcalyaM yathA na jAyatE tathA tE tvayA sthirIkriyantAM svakIyadharmmamadhi samAzvAsyantAnjcEti tam AdizaM| 4 vayamEtAdRzE klEzE niyuktA Asmaha iti yUyaM svayaM jAnItha, yatO'smAkaM durgati rbhaviSyatIti vayaM yuSmAkaM samIpE sthitikALE'pi yuSmAn abOdhayAma, tAdRzamEva cAbhavat tadapi jAnItha| 5 tasmAt parIkSakENa yuSmAsu parIkSitESvasmAkaM parizramO viphalO bhaviSyatIti bhayaM sOPhuM yadAhaM nAzaknuvaM tada yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya tattvAvadhAraNaya tam aprESayaM| 6 kintvadhuna tImathiyO yuSmatsamIpAd asmatsannidhim Agatya yuSmAkaM vizvAsaprEmaNI adhyasmAn suvArttAM jnjApitavAn vayanjca yathA yuSmAn smarAmastathA yUyamapyasmAn sarvvadA praNayEna smaratha draSTum AkAgkSadhvE cEti kathitavAn| 7 hE bhrAtaraH, vArttAmimAM prApya yuSmAnadhi vizESatO yuSmAkaM klEzaduHkhAnyadhi yuSmAkaM vizvAsAd asmAkaM sAntvanAjAyata; 8 yatO yUyaM yadi prabhAvavatiSThatha tarhyanEna vayam adhuna jIvAmaH| 9 vayanjcAsmadIyEzvarasya sAkSAd yuSmattO jAtEna yEnAnandEna praphulla bhavAmastasya kRtsnasyAnandasya yOgyarUpENEzvaraM dhanyaM vadituM kathaM zakSyAmaH? 10 vayaM yEna yuSmAkaM vadanAni draSTuM yuSmAkaM vizvAsE yad asiddhaM vidyatE tat siddhIkarttunjca zakSyAmastAdRzaM varaM

divAnizaM prArthayAmahE| 11 asmAkaM tAtEnEzvarENa prabhunA yIzukhrISTEna
ca yuSmatsamIpagamanAyAsmAkaM panthA sugamaH kriyatAM| 12 parasparaM
sarvvAMzca prati yuSmAkaM prEma yuSmAn prati cAsmAkaM prEma prabhunA
varddhyatAM bahuphalaM kriyatAnjca| 13 aparamasmAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTaH
svakIyaiH sarvvaiH pavitralOkaiH sArddhaM yadAgamiSyati tadA yUYaM
yathAsmAkaM tAtasyEzvarasya sammukhE pavitratayA nirdOSA bhaviSyatha
tathA yuSmAkaM manAMsi sthirkriyantAM|

4 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAbhiH kIdRg AcaritavyaM IzvarAya rOcitavyanjca
tadadhyasmattO yA zikSA labdhA tadanusArAt punaratizayaM yatnaH kriyatAmiti
vayaM prabhuyIzunA yuSmAn vinIyAdizAmaH| 2 yatO vayaM prabhuyIzunA
kIdRzIrAjnjA yuSmAsu samarpitavantastad yUYaM jAnItha| 3 IzvarasyAyam
abhilASO yad yuSmAkaM pavitrata bhavEt, yUYaM vyabhicArAd dUrE tiSThata| 4
yuSmAkam Ekaiko janaH svakIyaM prANAdhAraM pavitraM mAnyanjca rakSatu,
5 yE ca bhinnajAtIya loka IzvaraM na jAnanti ta iva tat kAmAbhilASasyAdhInaM
na karOtu| 6 Etasmin viSayE ko'pyatyAcArI bhUtvA svabhrAtaraM na
vanjcayatu yatO'smAbhiH pUrvvaM yathOktaM pramANikRtanjca tathaiva
prabhurEtAdRzAnAM karmmaNAM samucitaM phalaM dAsyati| 7 yasmAd
IzvarO'smAn azucitAyai nAhUtavAn kintu pavitratvAyaivAhUtavAn| 8 atO
hEtO ryaH kazcid vAKyamEtanna gRhIati sa manuSyam avajAnAtIti nahi yEna
svakIyAtmA yuSmadantarE samarpitastam Izvaram EvAvajAnAti| 9 bhrAtRSu
prEmakaraNamadhi yuSmAn prati mama likhanaM niSprayOjanaM yatO yUYaM
parasparaM prEmakaraNAyEzvarazikSita loka AdhvE| 10 kRtsnE mAkidaniyAdEze
ca yAvantO bhrAtaraH santi tAn sarvvAn prati yuSmAbhistat prEma prakAzyate
tathApi hE bhrAtaraH, vayaM yuSmAn vinayAmahE yUYaM puna rbahutaraM
prEma prakAzayata| 11 aparaM yE bahiHsthitAstESAM dRSTigOcarE yuSmAkam
AcaraNaM yat manOramyam bhavEt kasyApi vastunazcAbhAvO yuSmAkaM yanna
bhavEt, 12 EtadarthaM yUYam asmattO yAdRzam AdEzaM prAptavantastAdRzaM
nirvirOdhAcAraM karttuM svasvakarmmaNi manAMmi nidhAtuM nijakaraizca
kAryyaM sAdhayituM yatadhvaM| 13 hE bhrAtaraH nirAza anyE loka iva

yUyaM yanna zOcEdhvaM tadarthaM mahAnidrAgatAn lokAnadhi yuSmAkam
 ajnjAnatA mayA nAbhilaSyatE| 14 yIzu rmRtavAn punaruthitavAMzcEti yadi vayaM
 vizvAsamastarhi yIzum AzritAn mahAnidrAprAptAn lokAnapIzvarO'vazyaM tEna
 sArddham AnESyati| 15 yatO'haM prabhO rvAkyEna yuSmAn idaM jnjApayAmi;
 asmAkaM madhyE yE janAH prabhOrAgamanaM yAvat jIvantO'vazEkSyantE tE
 mahAnidritAnAm agragAminOna na bhaviSyanti; 16 yataH prabhuH siMhanAdEna
 pradhAnasvargadUtasyOccaiH zabdEnEzvarIyatUrIvAdyEna ca svayaM svargAd
 avarOkSyati tEna khrISTAZrita mRtalOkAH prathamam utthAsyAnti| 17 aparam
 asmAkaM madhyE yE jIvantO'vazEkSyantE ta AkAzE prabhOH sAkSATkaraNArthaM
 taiH sArddhaM mEghavAhanEna hariSyantE; itthanjca vayaM sarvvadA prabhunA
 sArddhaM sthAsyAmaH| 18 atO yUyam EtAbhiH kathAbhiH parasparaM
 sAntvayata|

5 hE bhrAtaraH, kAlAn samayAMzcAdhi yuSmAn prati mama likhanaM
 niSprayOjanaM, 2 yatO rAtrau yAdRk taskarastAdRk prabhO rdinam upasthAsyatIti
 yUyaM svayamEva samyag jAnItha| 3 zAnti rnirvvinghatvanjca vidyata iti yadA
 mAnavA vadiSyanti tadA prasavavEdanA yadvad garbbhinIm upatiSThati tadvad
 akasmAd vinAzastAn upasthAsyati tairuddhArO na lapsyatE| 4 kintu hE bhrAtaraH,
 yUyam andhakArENAvRta na bhavatha tasmAt taddinaM taskara iva yuSmAn na
 prApsyati| 5 sarvvE yUyaM dIptEH santAnA divAyAzca santAnA bhavatha vayaM
 nizAvaMzAstimiravaMza vA na bhavAmaH| 6 atO 'parE yathA nidrAgataH santi
 tadvad asmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM kintu jAgaritavyaM sacEtanaizca bhavitavyaM|
 7 yE nidrAnti tE nizAyAmEva nidrAnti tE ca mattA bhavanti tE rajanyAmEva
 mattA bhavanti| 8 kintu vayaM divasasya vaMza bhavAmaH; atO 'smAbhi rvakSasi
 pratyayaprEmarUpaM kavacaM zirasi ca paritrANazArUpaM zirastraM paridhAya
 sacEtanai rbhavitavyaM| 9 yata IzvarO'smAn krOdhe na niyujyAsmAkaM prabhunA
 yIzukhrISTEna paritrANasyAdhikArE niyuktavAn, 10 jAgratO nidrAgata vA
 vayaM yat tEna prabhunA saha jIvAmastadarthaM sO'smAkaM kRtE prANAn
 tyaktavAn| 11 ataEva yUyaM yadvat kurutha tadvat parasparaM sAntvayata
 susthirIkurudhvanjca| 12 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM madhyE yE janAH parizramaM

kurvvanti prabhO rnAmnA yuSmAn adhitiSThantyupadizanti ca tAn yUyaM
 sammanyadhvaM| 13 svakarmmahEtunA ca prEmnA tAn atIvAdRyadhvamiti mama
 prArthanA, yUyaM parasparaM nirvvirOdha bhavata| 14 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAn
 vinayAmahE yUyam avihitAcAriNO lOkAn bhartsayadhvaM, kSudramanasaH
 sAntvayata, durbbalAn upakuruta, sarvvAn prati sahiSNavO bhavata ca| 15
 aparaM kamapi pratyaniSTasya phalam aniSTaM kEnApi yanna kriyEta tadarthaM
 sAvadhAnA bhavata, kintu parasparaM sarvvAn mAnavAMzca prati nityaM
 hitAcAriNO bhavata| 16 sarvvadAnandata| 17 nirantaraM prArthanAM kurudhvaM|
 18 sarvvaviSayE kRtajnjatAM svIkurudhvaM yata EtadEva khrISTayIzunA yuSmAn
 prati prakAzitam IzvarAbhimataM| 19 pavitram AtmAnaM na nirvvApayata| 20
 IzvarIyAdEzaM nAvajAnIta| 21 sarvvANi parIkSyA yad bhadraM tadEva dhArayata|
 22 yat kimapi pAparUpaM bhavati tasmAd dUraM tiSThata| 23 zAntidAyaka
 IzvaraH svayaM yuSmAn sampUrNatvEna pavitrAn karOtu, aparam asmatprabhO
 ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM yAvad yuSmAkam AtmAnaH prANAH zarIrANi ca
 nikhilAni nirddOSatvEna rakSyantAM| 24 yO yuSmAn Ahvayati sa vizvasanlyO'taH
 sa tat sAdhayiSyati| 25 hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkaM kRtE prArthanAM kurudhvaM|
 26 pavitracumbanEna sarvvAn bhrAtRn prati satkurudhvaM| 27 patramidaM
 sarvvESAM pavitrANAM bhrAtRnam zrutigOcarE yuSmAbhiH paThyatAmiti
 prabhO rnAmnA yuSmAn zapayAmi| 28 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrate
 yuSmAsu bhUyAt| AmEn|

2 thiSalanIkinaH

1 paulaH silvAnastImathiyazcEtinAmAnO vayam asmadIyatAtam IzvaraM prabhuM yIzukhrISTanjcAzritAM thiSalanIkinAM samitiM prati patraM likhAmaH|
2 asmAkAM tAta IzvaraH prabhu rylIzukhrISTazca yuSmAsvanugrahaM zAntinjcA kriyAstAM| **3** hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkAM kRtE sarvvadA yathAyOgyam Izvarasya dhanyavAdO 'smAbhiH karttavyaH, yatO hEtO ryuSmAkAM vizvAsa uttarOttaraM varddhatE parasparam Ekaikasya prEma ca bahuphalaM bhavati| **4** tasmAd yuSmAbhi ryAvanta upadravaklEzAH sahyantE tESu yad dhEryyaM yazca vizvAsaH prakAzyatE tatKArANAd vayam IzvarIyasamitiSu yuSmAbhiH zLaghAmahE| **5** taccEzvarasya nyAyavicArasya pramANaM bhavati yatO yUyaM yasya kRtE duHkhaM sahadhvaM tasyEzvarIyarAjyasya yOgyA bhavatha| **6** yataH svakIyasvargadUtAnAM balaiH sahitasya prabhO ryIzOH svargAd AgamanakAlE yuSmAkAM klEzakEbhyaH klEzEna phaladAnaM sArddhamasmAbhizca **7** klizyamAnEbhyO yuSmabhyaM zAntidAnam IzvarENa nyAyyaM bhOtsyatE; **8** tadAnIm IzvarAnabhijnjEbhyO 'smatprabhO rylIzukhrISTasya susaMvAdAgrAhakEbhyazca lOkEbhyO jAjvalyamAnEna vahninA samucitaM phalaM yIzuna dAsyatE; **9** tE ca prabhO rvadanAt parAkramayuktavibhavAcca sadAtanavinAzarUpaM danPaM lapsyantE, (aiōnios g166) **10** kintu tasmin dinE svakIyapavitralkESu virAjitum yuSmAn aparAMzca sarvvAn vizvAsilOkAn vismApayitunjca sa AgamiSyati yatO 'smAkAM pramANE yuSmAbhi rvizvAsO'kAri| **11** atO'smAkam IzvarO yuSmAn tasyAhvAnasya yOgyAn karOtu saujanyasya zubhaphalaM vizvAsasya guNanjca parAkramENa sAdhayatviti prArthanAsmAbhiH sarvvadA yuSmannimittaM kriyatE, **12** yatastathA satyasmAkam Izvarasya prabhO rylIzukhrISTasya cAnugrahAd asmatprabhO rylIzukhrISTasya nAmnO gauravaM yuSmAsu yuSmAkamapi gauravaM tasmin prakAziSyatE|

2 hE bhrAtaraH, asmAkAM prabhO rylIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM tasya samIpE 'smAkAM saMsthitinjcAdhi vayaM yuSmAn idaM prArthayAmahE, **2** prabhEstad dinaM prAyENOpasthitam iti yadi kazcid AtmanA vAcA vA patrENa vAsmAkam

AdEzaM kalpayan yuSmAn gadati tarhi yUyaM tEna canjcalamanasa udvignAzca
 na bhavata| 3 kEnApi prakArENa ko'pi yuSmAn na vanjcayatu yatastasmAd
 dinAt pUrvvaM dharmmalOpEnOpasyAtavyaM, 4 yazca janO vipakSatAM
 kurvvan sarvvasmAd dEvAt pUjanIyavastuzcOnnaMsyatE svam Izvaramiva
 darzayan Izvaravad Izvarasya mandira upavEkSyati ca tEna vinAzapAtrENa
 pApapuruSENOdEtavyaM| 5 yadAhaM yuSmAkaM sannidhAvAsaM tadAnIm Etad
 akathayamiti yUyaM kiM na smaratha? 6 sAmprataM sa yEna nivAryatE tad
 yUyaM jAnItha, kintu svasamayE tEnOdEtavyaM| 7 vidharmmasya nigUPhO
 guNa idAnImapi phalati kintu yastaM nivArayati so'dyApi dUrIkRtO nAbhavat| 8
 tasmin dUrIkRtE sa vidharmmyudESyati kintu prabhu rylzuH svamukhapavanEna
 taM vidhvaMsayiSyati nijOpasthitEstEjasA vinAzayiSyati ca| 9 zayatAnasya
 zaktiprakAzanAd vinAzyamAnAnAM madhyE sarvvavidhAH parAkrama
 bhramika AzcaryyakriyA lakSaNAnyadharmmajAtA sarvvavidhapatAraNA
 ca tasyOpasthitEH phalam bhaviSyati; 10 yatO hEtOstE paritrANaprAptayE
 satyadharmmasyAnurAgaM na gRhItavantastasmAt kArANAd 11 IzvarENa tAn
 prati bhrAntikaramAyAyAM prESitAyAM tE mRSaVAkyE vizvasiSyanti| 12
 yatO yAvantO mAnavaH satyadharmmE na vizvasyAdharmmENa tuSyanti
 taiH sarvvai rdaNPabhAjanai rbhavitavyaM| 13 hE prabhOH priyA bhrAtaraH,
 yuSmAkaM kRta Izvarasya dhanyavAdo'smAbhiH sarvvadA karttavyO yata Izvara
 A prathamAd AtmanaH pAvanEna satyadharmmE vizvAsEna ca paritrANArthaM
 yuSmAn varItavAn 14 tadarthanjcAsmAbhi rghOSitEna susaMvAdEna yuSmAn
 AhUyAsmAkaM prabhO rylzukhrISTasya tEjasO'dhikAriNaH kariSyati| 15 atO hE
 bhrAtaraH yUyam asmAkaM vAkyaiH patraizca yAM zikSAM labdhavantastAM
 kRtsnAM zikSAM dhArayantaH susthirA bhavata| 16 asmAkaM prabhu
 rylzukhrISTastAta IzvarazcArthatO yO yuSmAsu prEma kRtavAn nityAnjca
 sAntvanAm anugrahENottamapratyAzAnjca yuSmabhyaM dattavAn (aiōnios g166)
 17 sa svayaM yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani sAntvayatu sarvvasmin sadvAkyE
 satkarmmaNi ca susthirIkarOtu ca|

3 hE bhrAtaraH, zESE vadAmi, yUyam asmabhyamidaM prArthayadhvaM
yat prabhO rvAkyam yuSmAkaM madhyE yathA tathaivAnyatrApi pracarEt
mAnyanjca bhavEt; **2** yacca vayam avivEcakEbhyO duSTEbhyazca lokEbhyO
rakSAM prApnuyAma yataH sarvvESAM vizvAsO na bhavati| **3** kintu prabhu
rvizvAsyaH sa Eva yuSmAn sthirIkariSyati duSTasya karAd uddhariSyati ca| **4**
yUyam asmAbhi ryad AdizyadhvE tat kurutha kariSyatha cEti vizvAsO yuSmAnadhi
prabhunAsmAkaM jAyatE| **5** Izvarasya prEmni khrISTasya sahiSNutAyAnjca
prabhuH svayaM yuSmAkam antaHkaraNani vinayatu| **6** hE bhrAtaraH,
asmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya nAmna vayaM yuSmAn idam AdizAmaH, asmatTO
yuSmAbhi ryA zikSalambhi tAM vihAya kazcid bhrAta yadyavihitAcAraM
karOti tarhi yUyaM tasmAt pRthag bhavata| **7** yatO vayaM yuSmAbhiH
katham anukarttavyAstad yUyaM svayaM jAnItha| yuSmAkaM madhyE vayam
avihitAcAriNO nAbhavAma, **8** vinAmUlyaM kasyApyannaM nAbhuMjmahi kintu
ko'pi yad asmAbhi rbhAragrastO na bhavEt tadarthaM zramENa klEzEna ca
divAnizaM kAryyam akurmma| **9** atrAsmAkam adhikArO nAstItthaM nahi
kintvasmAkam anukaraNaya yuSmAn dRSTAntaM darzayitum icchantastad
akurmma| **10** yatO yEna kAryyaM na kriyatE tEnAhArO'pi na kriyatAmiti
vayaM yuSmatsamIpa upasthitikALE'pi yuSmAn AdizAma| **11** yuSmanmadhyE
'vihitAcAriNaH ke'pi janA vidyante tE ca kAryyam akurvanta Alasyam
AcarantItyasmAbhiH zrUyatE| **12** tAdRzAn lokAn asmataprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
nAmna vayam idam AdizAma AjnjApayAmazca, tE zAntabhAvEna kAryyaM
kurvvantaH svakIyamannaM bhunjatAM| **13** aparaM hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM
sadAcaraNE na klAmyata| **14** yadi ca kazcidEtatpatrE likhitAm asmAkam AjnjAM
na gRhIati tarhi yUyaM taM mAnuSaM lakSayata tasya saMsargaM tyajata ca tEna
sa trapiSyatE| **15** kintu taM na zatruM manyamAnA bhrAtaramiva cEtayata| **16**
zAntidAta prabhuH sarvvatra sarvvathA yuSmabhyaM zAntiM dEyAt| prabhu
ryuSmAkaM sarvvESAM saggi bhUyAt| **17** namaskAra ESa paulasya mama karENa
likhitO'bhUt sarvvasmin patra Etanmama cihnam EtAdRzairakSarai rmayA

likhyatE| 18 asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrIStasyAnugrahaH sarvvESu yuSmAsu
bhUyAt| AmEn|

1 tImathiyaH

1asmAkaM trANakartturIzvarasyAsmAkaM pratyAzAbhUmEH prabho
ryIzukhrISTasya cAjnjAnusArato yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH paulaH svakiyaM
satyaM dharmmaputraM tImathiyaM prati patraM likhati| **2**asmAkaM tAta
IzvarO'smAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca tvayi anugrahaM dayAM zAntinJca
kuryyAstAM| **3**maKidaniyAdEzE mama gamanakALE tvam iphiSanagarE tiSThan
itarazikSA na grahItavyA, anantESUpAkhyAnESu vaMzAvaliSu ca yuSmAbhi
rmanO na nivEzitavyam **4**iti kAMzcit lOkAn yad upadizErEtat mayAdiSTO'bhavaH,
yataH sarvvairEtaI rvizvAsayuktEzvarIyaniSThA na jAyatE kintu vivAdO jAyatE|
5 upadEzasya tvabhiprEtaM phalaM nirmmalAntaHkaraNena satsaMvEdEna
niSkapaTavizvAsEna ca yuktaM prEma| **6**kEcit janAzca sarvvANyEtAni vihAya
nirarthakakathAnAm anugamanEna vipathagAminO'bhavan, **7**yad bhASante
yacca nizcinvanti tanna budhyamAnA vyavasthOpadESTARo bhavitum icchanti| **8**
sA vyavasthA yadi yOgyarUpEna gRhyatE tarhyuttamA bhavatIti vayaM jAnImaH|
9aparaM sA vyavasthA dhArmmikasya viruddhA na bhavati kintvadhArmmiko
'vAdhyO duSTaH pApiSThO 'pavitrO 'zuciH pitRhantA mAtRhantA narahantA **10**
vEzyAgAmI puMmaithunI manuSyavikrEtA mithyAvAdI mithyAzapathakArI ca
sarvvESAmEtESAM viruddhA, **11**tathA saccidAnandEzvarasya yO vibhavayuktaH
susaMvAdO mayi samarpitastadanuyAyihitOpadEzasya viparItaM yat kinjcid
bhavati tadviruddhA sA vyavasthEti tadgrAhiNA jnjAtavyaM| **12** mahyaM
zaktidAta yO'smAkaM prabhuH khrISTayIzustamahaM dhanyaM vadAmi| **13**
yataH purA nindaka upadrAvI hiMsakazca bhUtvApyahaM tEna vizvAsyO
'manyE paricArakatvE nyayujyE ca| tad avizvAsAcaraNam ajnjAnEna mayA
kRtamiTi hEtOrahaM tEnAnukampitO'bhavaM| **14**aparaM khrISTE yIzau
vizvAsaprEmabhyAM sahitO'smatprabhOranugrahO 'tIva pracuro'bhat| **15**
pApinaH paritrAtuM khrISTO yIzu rjagati samavatIrNO'bhavat, ESA katha
vizvAsanIyA sarvvai grahaNIyA ca| **16**tESAM pApinAM madhyE'haM prathama
AsaM kintu yE mAnavA anantajIvanaprAptyarthaM tasmin vizvasiSyanti tESAM
dRSTAntE mayi prathamE yIzuna khrISTEna svakiyA kRtsnA cirasahiSNuta

yat prakAzyatE tadarthamEvAham anukampAM prAptavAn| (aiōnios g166) 17
 anAdirakSayO'dRzyO rAjA yO'dvitIyaH sarvvajnja Izvarastasya gauravaM mahima
 cAnantakAlaM yAvad bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 18 hE putra tImathiya tvayi
 yAni bhaviSyadvAkyAni purA kathitAni tadanusArAd aham EnamAdEzaM
 tvayi samarpayAmi, tasyAbhiprAyO'yaM yattvaM tai rvAkyairuttamayuddhaM
 karOSi 19 vizvAsaM satsaMvEdanjca dhArayasi ca| anayOH parityAgAt kESAnjcid
 vizvAsatarI bhagnAbhavat| 20 huminAyasikandarau tESAM yau dvau janau, tau
 yad dharmmanindAM puna rna karttuM zikSEtE tadarthaM mayA zayatAnasya
 karE samarpitau|

2 mama prathama AdEzO'yaM, prArthanAvinayanivEdanadhanyavAdAH
 karttavyAH, 2 sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM kRtE vizESatO vayaM yat
 zAntatvEna nirvvirOdhatvEna cEzcarabhaktiM vinItatvanjcAcarantaH kAlaM
 yApayAmastadarthaM nRpatInAm uccapadasthAnAnjca kRtE tE karttavyAH| 3
 yatO'smAkaM tArakasyEzvarasya sAKSat tadEvOttamaM grAhyanjca bhavati,
 4 sa sarvvESAM mAnavAnAM paritrANaM satyajnjAnaprAptinjcEcchati| 5
 yata EkO'dvitIya IzvarO vidyatE kinjcEzvarE mAnavESu caiko 'dvitIyo
 madhyasthaH 6 sa narAvatAraH khrISTO yizu rvidyatE yaH sarvvESAM mukte
 rmUlyam AtmadAnaM kRtavAn| EtEna yEna pramANEnOpayukte samaye
 prakAzitavyaM, 7 tadghOSayitA dUtO vizvAsE satyadharmmE ca bhinnajAtIyAnAm
 upadEzazcAhaM nyayUjyE, EtadahaM khrISTasya nAmnA yathAtathyaM vadAmi
 nAnRtaM kathayAmi| 8 atO mamAbhimatamidaM puruSaiH krOdhasandEhau vina
 pavitrakarAn uttOlya sarvvasmin sthAnE prArthanA kriyatAM| 9 tadvat nAryyO'pi
 salajjAH saMyatamanasazca satyO yOgyamAcchAdanaM paridadhatu kinjca
 kEzasaMskAraiH kaNakamuktAbhi rmahArghyaparicchadaizcAtmabhUSaNaM
 na kurvvatyaH 10 svIkRtEzvarabhaktInAM yOSitAM yOgyaiH satyarmmabhiH
 svabhUSaNaM kurvvatAM| 11 nArI sampUrNavinItatvEna nirvirOdhaM zikSatAM|
 12 nAryyAH zikSAdAnaM puruSAyAjnjAdAnaM vAhaM nAnujAnAmi tayA
 nirvvirOdhatvam AcaritavyaM| 13 yataH prathamam AdamastataH paraM
 havAyAH sRSTi rbabhUva| 14 kinjcAdam bhrAntiyukto nAbhavat yOSidEva

bhrAntiyukta bhUtvAtyAcAriNI babhUva| 15 tathApi nArIgaNO yadi vizvAsE
prEmni pavitratAyAM saMyatamanasi ca tiSThati tarhyapatyaprasavavartmanA
paritrANaM prApsyati|

3 yadi kazcid adhyakSapadam AkAgkSatE tarhi sa uttamaM karmma lipsata iti
satyaM| 2 atO'dhyakSENAninditEnaikasyA yOSito bhartrA parimitabhOgEna
saMyatamanasA sabhyEnAtithisEvakEna zikSaNE nipuNEna 3 na madyapEna na
prahArakEna kintu mRdubhAvEna nirvvivAdEna nirlobhEna 4 svaparivArANaM
uttamazAsakEna pUrNavinItatvAd vazyAnAM santAnAnAM niyantrA ca
bhavitavyaM| 5 yata AtmaparivArAn zAsituM yO na zaknOti tEnEzvarasya
samtEstattvAvadhAraNaM kathaM kAriSyatE? 6 aparaM sa garvvitO bhUtvA
yat zayatAna iva danPayOgyO na bhavEt tadarthaM tEna navaziSyENa na
bhavitavyaM| 7 yacca nindAyAM zayatAnasya jAlE ca na patEt tadarthaM
tEna bahiHsthalOkAnAmapi madhyE sukhyaAtiyuktEna bhavitavyaM| 8 tadvat
paricArakairapi vinItai rdvividhavAkyarahitai rbahumadyapAnE 'nAsaktai
rnirlobhaizca bhavitavyaM, 9 nirmmalasaMvEdEna ca vizvAsasya nigUPhavAkyam
dhAtivyanjca| 10 agrE tESAM parIkSA kriyatAM tataH param anindita bhUtvA tE
paricaryyAM kurvvantu| 11 aparaM yOSidbhirapi vinItAbhiranapavAdikAbhiH
satarkAbhiH sarvvatra vizvAsyAbhizca bhavitavyaM| 12 paricArakA EkaikayOSito
bharttArO bhavEyuH, nijasantAnAnAM parijanAnAnjca suzAsanaM kuryyuzca|
13 yataH sA paricaryyA yai rbhadrarUpENa sAdhyatE tE zrESThapadaM
prApnuvanti khriSTE yIzau vizvAsEna mahOtsuka bhavanti ca| 14 tvAM
pratyEtatpatralEkhanasamayE zIghraM tvatsamIpagamanasya pratyAzA mama
vidyatE| 15 yadi vA vilambEya tarhIzvarasya gRhE 'rthataH satyadharmmasya
stambhabhittimUlasvarUpAyAm amarEzvarasya samitau tvayA kIdRza AcAraH
karttavyastat jnjAtuM zakSyatE| 16 aparaM yasya mahattvaM sarvvasvIkRtam
IzvarabhaktEstat nigUPhavAkyamidam IzvarO mAnavadEhE prakAzita AtmanA
sapuNyIkRto dUtaiH sandRSTaH sarvvajAtIyAnAM nikaTE ghOSito jagato
vizvAsapAtrIbhUtastEjaHprAptayE svargaM nItazcEti|

4 pavitra AtmA spaSTam idaM vAkyAM vadati caramakAlE katipayalOkA
vahninAgkitatvAt **2** kaThOramanasAM kApaTyAd anRtavAdinAM
vivAhaniSEdhakAnAM bhakSyavizESaniSEdhakAnAnjca **3** bhUtasvarUpANAM
zikSAyAM bhramakAtmanAM vAkyESu ca manAMsi nivEzya dharmmAd
bhraMziSyante| tAni tu bhakSyANi vizvAsinAM svIkRtasatyadharmmANAnjca
dhanyavAdasahitAya bhOgAyEzvarENa sasRjirE| **4** yata IzvarENa yadyat sRStAM tat
sarvvam uttamaM yadi ca dhanyavAdEna bhujiyatE tarhi tasya kimapi nAgrAhyaM
bhavati, **5** yata Izvarasya vAkyEna prArthanayA ca tat pavitribhavati| **6** EtAni
vAkyAni yadi tvaM bhrAtRn jnjApayEstarhi yIzukhrISTasyOttamH paricArakO
bhaviSyasi yO vizvAsO hitOpadEzazca tvayA gRhItastadIyavAkyairApyAyisyaE
ca| **7** yAnyupAkhyAnAni durbhAvAni vRddhayOSitAmEva yOgyAni ca tAni
tvayA visRjyantAm IzvarabhaktayE yatnaH kriyatAnjca| **8** yataH zArIrikO
yatnaH svalpaphaladO bhavati kintvIzvarabhaktiraihipakAratrikajIvanayOH
pratijnjAyukta satI sarvvatra phaladA bhavati| **9** vAkyamEtad vizvasanIyaM
sarvvai rgrahaNIyanjca vayanjca tadarthamEva zrAmyAmO nindAM bhuMjmaHE
ca| **10** yatO hEtOH sarvvamAnavAnAM vizESatO vizvAsinAM trAtA yO'mara
Izvarastasmin vayaM vizvasAmaH| **11** tvam EtAni vAkyAni pracAraya samupadiza
ca| **12** alpavayaSkatvAt kEnApyavajnjEyO na bhava kintvAlApEnAcaraNEna
prEmna sadAtmatvEna vizvAsEna zucitvEna ca vizvAsinAm Adarzo bhava|
13 yAvannAham AgamiSyAmi tAvat tva pAThE cEtayanE upadEzE ca manO
nidhatsva| **14** prACInagaNahastArpaNasahitEna bhaviSyadvAkyEna yaddAnaM
tubhyaM vizrANitaM tavAntaHsthE tasmin dAnE zithilamanA mA bhava| **15** EtESu
manO nivEzaya, EtESu varttasva, itthanjca sarvvaviSayE tava guNavRddhiH
prakAzatAM| **16** svasmin upadEzE ca sAvadhAnO bhUtvAvatiSThasva tat kRtvA
tvayAtmaparitrANaM zrOtrNAnjca paritrANaM sAdhayiSyatE|

5 tvaM prACInaM na bhartsaya kintu taM pitaramiva yUnazca bhrAtRniva **2**
vRddhAH striyazca mAtRniva yuvatIzca pUrNazucitvEna bhaginIrida vinayasva|
3 aparaM satyavidhavAH sammanyasva| **4** kasyAzcid vidhavAyA yadi putrAH
pautra vA vidyante tarhi tE prathamataH svIyaparijanAn sEvituM pitroH

pratyupakarttunjca zikSantAM yatastadEvEzvarasya sAKSAd uttamaM grAhyanjca
 karmma| 5 aparaM yA nArI satyavidhavA nAthahInA cAsti sA IzvarasyAzrayE
 tiSThantI divAnizaM nivEdanaprArthanAbhyAM kAlaM yApayati| 6 kintu yA
 vidhavA sukhabhOgAsaktA sA jIvatyapi mRtA bhavati| 7 ataEva tA yad anindita
 bhavEyUstadartham EtAni tvayA nidizyantAM| 8 yadi kazcit svajAtIyAn lOkAn
 vizESataH svIyaparijanAn na pAlayati tarhi sa vizvAsAd bhraSTO 'pyadhamazca
 bhavati| 9 vidhavAvargE yasyA gaNanA bhavati tayA SaSTivatsarEbhyO
 nyUnavayaskayA na bhavitavyaM; aparaM pUrvvam EkasvAmika bhUtva
 10 sA yat zizupOSaNEAtithisEvanEana pavitralOkAnAM caraNaprakSAlaEana
 kliSTAnAm upakArEana sarvvavidhasatkarmmaAcaraNEana ca satkarmmakaraNAt
 sukhyaTiptApTA bhavEt tadapyAvazyakaM| 11 kintu yuvatI rvidhavA na gRhANA
 yataH khrISTasya vaiparItiEana tAsAM darpe jAtE tA vivAham icchanti| 12
 tasmAcca pUrvvadharmmaM parityajya danPanIyA bhavanti| 13 anantaraM
 tA gRhAd gRhaM paryyaTantya AlasyaM zikSantE kEvalamAlasyaM nahi
 kintvanarthakAlApaM parAdhikAracarccAnjcApi zikSamANA anucitAni vAkyAni
 bhASantE| 14 atO mamEcchEyaM yuvatyO vidhavA vivAhaM kurvvatAm
 apatyavatyO bhavantu gRhakarmma kurvvatAnjcEtthaM vipakSya kimapi
 nindAdvAraM na dadatu| 15 yata itaH pUrvvam api kAzcit zayatAnasya
 pazcAdgAminyO jAtAH| 16 aparaM vizvAsinyA vizvAsinO vA kasyApi parivArANAM
 madhyE yadi vidhavA vidyante tarhi sa tAH pratipAlayatu tasmAt samitau
 bhArE 'nArOpitE satyavidhavAnAM pratipAlanaM karttuM tayA zakyatE| 17 yE
 prAnjcaH samitiM samyag adhitiSThanti vizESata IzvaravAkyEnOpadEzEana ca
 yE yatnaM vidadhate tE dviguNasyAdarasya yOgya mAnyantAM| 18 yasmAt
 zAstrE likhitamidamAstE, tvaM zasyamarddakavRSasyAsyaM mA badhAnEti,
 aparamapi kAryyakRd vEtanasya yOgyO bhavatIti| 19 dvau trIn vA sAKSiNO vinA
 kasyAcit prAcInasya viruddham abhiyOgastvayA na gRhayatAM| 20 aparaM yE
 pApamAcaranti tAn sarvvESAM samakSaM bhartsayasva tEnAparESAmapi bhIti
 rjaniSyatE| 21 aham Izvarasya prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya manOnItadivyaUtAnAnjca
 gOcarE tvAm idam AjnjApayAmi tvaM kasyApyanurOdhEana kimapi na kurvvana

vinApakSapAtam EtAna vidhIn pAlaya| 22 kasyApi mUrddhi hastAparNaM
 tvarayA mAkarSIH| parapApAnAnjcAMzI mA bhava| svaM zuciM rakSa| 23
 aparaM tavOdarapIPayAH punaH puna durbbalatAyAzca nimittaM kEvalaM
 tOyaM na pivan kinjcin madyaM piva| 24 kESAnjcit mAnavAnAM pApAni vicArAt
 pUrvvaM kESAnjcit pazcAt prakAzantE| 25 tathaiva satkarmmANyapi prakAzantE
 tadanyathA sati pracchannAni sthAtuM na zaknuvanti|

6yAvantO loka yugadhAriNO dAsAH santi tE svasvasvAminaM
 pUrNasamAdarayOgyaM manyantAM nO cEd Izvarasya nAmna upadEzasya
 ca ninda sambhaviSyati| 2 yESAnjca svAminO vizvAsinaH bhavanti taiste
 bhrAtRtvAt nAvajnEyAH kintu tE karmmaphalabhOginO vizvAsinaH
 priyAzca bhavantIti hEtOH sEvanIyA Eva, tvam EtAni zikSaya samupadiza
 ca| 3 yaH kazcid itarazikSAM karOti, asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
 hitavAkyAnIzvarabhaktE ryOgyAM zikSanjca na svIkarOti 4 sa darpadhmAtaH
 sarvvathA jnjAnahInazca vivAdai rvAgyuddhaizca rOgayuktazca bhavati|
 5 tAdRzAd bhAvAd IrSyAvirOdApavAdaduSTAsUyA bhraSTamanasAM
 satyajnjAnahInAnAm IzvarabhaktiM lAbhOpAyam iva manyamAnAnAM
 lOkAnAM vivAdAzca jAyante tAdRzEbhyO lOkEbhyastvaM pRthak tiSTha| 6
 saMyatEcchayA yukta yEzvarabhaktiH sA mahAlAbhOpAyO bhavatIti satyaM| 7
 EtajjagatpravEzanakAlE'smAbhiH kimapi nAnAyi tattayajanakAlE'pi kimapi nEtuM
 na zakSyata iti nizcitaM| 8 ataEva khAdyAnyAcchAdanAni ca prApyAsmAbhiH
 santuSTai rbhavitavyaM| 9 yE tu dhaninO bhavituM cESTantE tE parIkSAyAm
 unmAthE patanti yE cAbhilASA mAnavAn vinAzE narakE ca majjayanti
 tAdRzESvajnjAnAhitAbhilASESvapi patanti| 10 yatO'rthasprHA sarvvESAM
 duritAnAM mUlaM bhavati tAmavalambya kEcid vizvAsAd abhraMzanta
 nAnAkIzEazca svAn avidhyan| 11 hE Izvarasya loka tvam EtEbhyaH palAyya
 dharmma Izvarabhakti rvizvAsaH prEma sahiSNutA kSantizcaitAnyAcara| 12
 vizvAsarUpam uttamayuddhaM kuru, anantajIvanam Alambasva yatastadarthaM
 tvam AhUtO 'bhavaH, bahuSAkSiNAM samakSanjcOttamAM pratijnjAM
 svIkRtavAn| (aiōnios g166) 13 aparaM sarvvESAM jIvayiturIzvarasya sAkSad

yazca khrISTO yIzuH pantIyapIlAtasya samakSam uttamAM pratijnAM
svIkRtavAn tasya sAkSAd ahaM tvAm idam AjnjApayAmi| 14 IzvarENa svasamayE
prakAzitavyam asmAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAgamanaM yAvat tvayA
niSkalagkatvEna nirddOSatvEna ca vidhI rakSyatAM| 15 sa IzvaraH saccidAnandaH,
advitIyasamrAT, rAjjAM rAja, prabhUnAM prabhuH, 16 amaratAyA advitIya
AkaraH, agamyatEjOnivAsI, marttyAnAM kEnApi na dRSTaH kEnApi na dRzyazca|
tasya gauravaparAkramau sadAtanau bhUyAstAM| AmEn| (aiōnios g166) 17 ihalOkE
yE dhaninastE cittasamunnatiM capalE dhanE vizvAsanjca na kurvvatAM kintu
bhOgArtham asmabhyaM pracuratvEna sarvvadAtA (aiōn g165) 18 yO'mara
Izvarastasmin vizvasantu sadAcAraM kurvvantu satkarmmadhanEna dhaninO
sukalA dAtArazca bhavantu, 19 yathA ca satyaM jIvanaM pApnuyustathA
pAratrikAM uttamasampadaM sanjcinvantvEti tvayAdizyantAM| 20 hE tImathiya,
tvam upanidhiM gOpaya kAlpanikavidyAyA apavitraM pralApaM virOdhoKtinjca
tyaja ca, 21 yataH katipayA lOkAstAM vidyAmavalambya vizvAsAd bhraSTA
abhavana| prasAdastava sahAyO bhUyAt| AmEn|

2 tImathiyaH

1 khrISTEna yIzunA yA jIvanasya pratijnJA tAmadhIzvarasyEcchayA yIzOH
khrISTasyaikaH prEritaH paulO'haM svakIyaM priyaM dharmmaputraM
tImathiyaM prati patraM likhAmi| **2** tAta IzvarO'smAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca
tvayi prasAdaM dayAM zAntinjca kriyAstAM| **3** aham A pUrvvapuruSAt
yam IzvaraM pavitramanasA sEvE taM dhanyaM vadanaM kathayAmi, aham
ahOrAtraM prArthanAsamayE tvAM nirantaraM smarAmi| **4** yazca vizvAsaH
prathamE lOyInAmikAyAM tava mAtAmahyAm unIkInAmikAyAM mAtari
cAtiSThat tavAntarE'pi tiSThatIti manyE **5** tava taM niSkapaTaM vizvAsaM
manasi kurvvan tavAzrupAtaM smaran yathAnandEna praphallo bhavEyaM
tadarthaM tava darzanam AkAgkSE| **6** atO hEtO rmama hastArpaNEna labdhO
ya Izvarasya varastvayi vidyate tam ujjvAlayituM tvAM smArayAmi| **7** yata
IzvarO'smabhyaM bhayajanakam AtmAnam adattvA zaktiprEmasatarkatAnAm
Akaram AtmAnaM dattavAn| **8** ataEvAsmAkaM prabhumadhi tasya vandidAsaM
mAmadhi ca pramANaM dAtuM na trapasva kintvIzvarIyazaktyA susaMvAdasya
kRtE duHkhasya sahabhAgI bhava| **9** sO'smAn paritrANapAtrAni kRtavAn
pavitrENAhvAnEnAhUtavAMzca; asmatkarmmahEtunEti nahi svIyanirUpANasya
prasAdasya ca kRtE tat kRtavAn| sa prasAdaH sRSTEH pUrvvakAlE khrISTEna
yIzunAsmabhyam adAyi, (aiōnios g166) **10** kintvadhunAsmAkaM paritrAtu ryIzOH
khrISTasyAgamanEna prAkAzata| khrISTO mRtyuM parAjitavAn susaMvAdEna ca
jIvanam amaratAnjca prakAzitavAn| **11** tasya ghOSayitA dUtazcAnyajAtIyAnAM
zikSakazcAhaM niyukto'smi| **12** tasmAt kArANat mamAyaM klEzO bhavati
tEna mama lajjA na jAyate yatO'haM yasmin vizvasitavAn tamavagato'smi
mahAdinaM yAvat mamOpanidhE rgOpanasya zaktistasya vidyata iti nizcitaM
jAnAmi| **13** hitadAyakAnAM vAkyAnAm AdarzarUpENa mattaH zrutAH
khrISTE yIzau vizvAsaprEmnOH kathA dhAraya| **14** aparam asmadantarvAsina
pavitrENAtmanA tAmuttamAm upanidhiM gOpaya| **15** AziyAdEzlyAH sarvvE
mAM tyaktavanta iti tvaM jAnAsi tESAM madhyE phUgillo harmmaginizca
vidyEtE| **16** prabhuranISipharasya parivArAn prati kRpAM vidadhAtu yataH sa

punaH puna rmAm ApyAyitavAn 17 mama zRgkhalEna na trapitvA rOmAnagarE
 upasthitisamayE yatnEna mAM mRgayitvA mamOddEzaM prAptavAn| 18
 atO vicAradinE sa yathA prabhOH kRpAbhAjanaM bhavEt tAdRzaM varaM
 prabhustasmai dEyAt| iphiSanagarE'pi sa kati prakArai rmAm upakRtavAn tat
 tvaM samyag vEtsi|

2 hE mama putra, khrISTayIzutO yO'nugrahastasya balEna tvaM balavAn bhava| 2
 aparaM bahubhiH sAkSibhiH pramANikRtAM yAM zikSAM zrutavAnasi tAM
 vizvAsyESu parasmai zikSAdAnE nipuNESu ca lOkESu samarpaya| 3 tvaM
 yIzukhrISTasyOttamO yOddhEva klEzaM sahasva| 4 yO yuddhaM karOti sa
 sAMsArike vyApArE magnO na bhavati kintu svaniyOjayitrE rOcituM cESTatE| 5
 aparaM yO mallai ryudhyati sa yadi niyamAnusArENa na yuddhyati tarhi kirITaM na
 lapsyatE| 6 aparaM yaH kRSIvalaH karmma karOti tEna prathamEna phalabhAginA
 bhavitavyaM| 7 mayA yaducyatE tat tvayA budhyatAM yataH prabhustubhyaM
 sarvvatra buddhiM dAsyati| 8 mama susaMvAdasya vacanAnusArAd
 dAyUdvaMzIyaM mRtagaNamadhyAd utthApitanjca yIzuM khrISTaM smara| 9
 tatsusaMvAdakAraNAd ahaM duSkarmmEva bandhanadazAparyyantaM klEzaM
 bhunjJE kintvIzvarasya vAkyam abaddhaM tiSThati| 10 khrISTEna yIzuna
 yad anantagauravasahitaM paritrANaM jAyatE tadabhirucitai rOkairapi yat
 labhyEta tadarthamahaM tESAM nimittaM sarvvANYEtAni sahE| (aiōnios g166)
 11 aparam ESA bhAratI satyA yadi vayaM tEna sArddhaM mriyAmahE tarhi
 tEna sArddhaM jIvivyAmah, yadi ca klEzaM sahAmahE tarhi tEna sArddhaM
 rAjatvamapi kariSyAmahE| 12 yadi vayaM tam anaggIkurmmastarhi sO
 'smAnapyanaggIkariSyati| 13 yadi vayaM na vizvAsAmastarhi sa vizvAsyastiSThati
 yataH svam apahnOtuM na zaknOti| 14 tvamEtAni smArayan tE yathA niSphalaM
 zrOtrNAM bhraMzajanakaM vAgyuddhaM na kuryyastathA prabhOH samakSaM
 dRPhaM vinIyAdiza| 15 aparaM tvam Izvarasya sAkSat svaM parIkSitam
 anandanIyakarmmakAriNanjca satyamatasya vAkyAnAM sadvibhajanE nipuNanjca
 darzayituM yatasva| 16 kintvapavitrA anarthakakathA dUrIkuru yatastadAlambina
 uttarOttaram adharmmE varddhiSyantE, 17 tESAnjca vAkyAM galitakSatavat

kSayavarddhakO bhaviSyati tESAM madhyE huminAyaH phillItazcEtinAmAnau
dvaU janau satyamAtAd bhraSTau jAtau, **18** mRtAnAM punarutthiti rvyatItEti
vadantau kESAnjcid vizvAsam utpATayatazca| **19** tathApIzvarasya bhittimUlam
acalaM tiSThati tasmiMzcEyaM lipi rmudrAgkitA vidyatE| yathA, jAnAti
paramEzastu svakiyAn sarvvamAnavAn| apagacchEd adharmmAcca yaH kazcit
khrISTanAmakRt|| **20** kintu bRhannikEtanE kEVala suvarNamayAni raupyamayAni
ca bhAjanAni vidyanta iti tarhi kASThamayAni mRNmayAnyapi vidyante
tESAnjca kiyanti sammAnAya kiyantapamAnAya ca bhavanti| **21** atO yadi kazcid
EtAdRzEbhyaH svaM pariSkarOti tarhi sa pAvitaM prabhOH kAryyayOgyaM
sarvvasatkAryyAyOpayuktaM sammAnArthakanjca bhAjanaM bhaviSyati| **22**
yauvanAvasthAyA abhilASastvayA parityajyantAM dharmmO vizvAsaH prEma
yE ca zucimanObhiH prabhum uddizya prArthanAM kurvvatE taiH sArddham
aikyabhAvazcaitESu tvayA yatnO vidhIyatAM| **23** aparaM tvam anarthakAn
ajnjAnAMzca praznAn vAgyuddhOtpAdakAn jnjAtvA dUrIkuru| **24** yataH prabhO
rdAsEna yuddham akarttavyaM kintu sarvvAn prati zAntEna zikSAdAnEcchukEna
sahiSNunA ca bhavitavyaM, vipakSAzca tEna namratvEna cEtitavyAH| **25** tathA
kRtE yadIzvaraH satyamatasya jnjAnArthaM tEbhyO manaHparivarttanarUpaM
varaM dadyAt, **26** tarhi tE yEna zayatAnEna nijAbhilASasAdhanAya dhRtAstasya
jAlAt cEtanAM prApyOddhAraM labdhuM zakSyanti|

3 caramadinESu kIEzajanakAH samayA upasthAsyantIti jAnIhi| **2** yatastAtkAlika
loka AtmaprEmiNO 'rthaprEmiNa AtmazlAghinO 'bhimAninO nindakAH
pitrOranAjnjAgrAhiNaH kRtaghnA apavitrAH **3** prItivarjita asandhEyA
mRSapavAdinO 'jitEndriyAH pracaNPA bhadradvESiNO **4** vizvAsaghAtaka
duHsAhasinO darpadhmAtA IzvarAprEmiNaH kintu sukhaprEmiNO **5** bhaktavEzAH
kintvasIkRtabhaktiguNA bhaviSyanti; EtAdRzAnAM lokAnAM saMmargaM
parityaja| **6** yatO yE janAH pracchannaM gEhAn pravizanti pApai rbhAragrasta
nAnAvidhAbhilASaizcAlita yAH kAminyO **7** nityaM zikSantE kintu satyamatasya
tattvajnjAnaM prAptuM kadAcit na zaknuvanti tA dAsIvad vazIkurvvatE ca
tE tAdRza loKAH| **8** yAnni ryAmbrizca yathA mUsamaM prati vipakSatvam

akurutAM tathaiva bhraSTamanasO vizvAsaviSayE 'grAhyAzcaite loka api
 satyamataM prati vipakSatAM kurvvanti| 9 kintu tE bahudUram agrasarA na
 bhaviSyanti yatastayO rmUPhatA yadvat tadvad EtESAmapi mUPhatA sarvvadRzyA
 bhaviSyati| 10 mamOpadEzaH ziSTatAbhiprAyO vizvAsO rdharyyaM prEma
 sahiSNutOpadravaH klEza 11 AntiyakhiyAyAm ikaniyE lUstrAyAnjca mAM prati
 yadyad aghaTata yAMzcOpadravAn aham asahE sarvvamEtat tvam avagato'si kintu
 tatsarvvataH prabhu rmAm uddhRtavAn| 12 parantu yAvanto lokaH khrISTEna
 yIzunEzvarabhaktim Acaritum icchanti tESAM sarvvESAm upadravo bhaviSyati|
 13 aparaM pApiSThAH khalAzca loka bhrAmyanto bhramayantazcOttarOttaraM
 duSTatvEna varddhiSyante| 14 kintu tvaM yad yad azikSathAH, yacca tvayi
 samarpitam abhUt tasmin avatiSTha, yataH kasmAt zikSAM prApto'si tad vEtsi;
 15 yAni ca dharmmazAstrANi khrISTE yIzau vizvAsEna paritrANaprAptayE
 tvAM jnjAninaM karttuM zaknuvanti tAni tvaM zaizavakAlAd avagato'si| 16 tat
 sarvvaM zAstram IzvarasyAtmanA dattaM zikSayai dOSabOdhAya zOdhanAya
 dharmmavinayAya ca phalayUktaM bhavati 17 tEna cEzvarasya loka nipuNaH
 sarvvasmai satkarmmaNE susajjazca bhavati|

4 Izvarasya gOcarE yazca yIzuH khrISTaH svIyAgamanakAlE svarAjatvEna jIvatAM
 mRtAnAnjca lokAnAM vicAraM kariSyati tasya gOcarE 'haM tvAm idaM dRPham
 AjnjApayAmi| 2 tvaM vAkyAM ghOSaya kAlE'kAlE cOtsuko bhava pUrNaya
 sahiSNutayA zikSayA ca lokAn prabOdhaya bhartsaya vinayasva ca| 3 yata
 EtAdRzaH samaya AyAti yasmin loka yathArtham upadEzam asahyamAnAH
 karNakanPUyanaviziSTA bhUtvA nijAbhilASat zikSakAn saMgrahISyanti
 4 satyamatacca zrOtrANi nivarttya vipathagAminO bhUtvOpAkhyAnESu
 pravarttiSyante; 5 kintu tvaM sarvvaviSayE prabuddho bhava duHkhabhOgaM
 svIkuru susaMvAdapracArakasya karmma sAdhaya nijaparicaryyAM pUrNatvEna
 kuru ca| 6 mama prANAnAm utsargo bhavati mama prasthAnakAlazcOpAtiSThat|
 7 aham uttamayuddhaM kRtavAn gantavyamArgasyAntaM yAvad dhAvitavAn
 vizvAsanjca rakSitavAn| 8 zESaM puNyamukuTaM madarthaM rakSitaM
 vidyate tacca tasmin mahAdine yathArthavicArakENa prabhunA mahyaM

dAyiSyatE kEvalaM mahyam iti nahi kintu yAvantO lokAstasyAgamanam
 AkAgkSantE tEbhyaH sarvvEbhyO 'pi dAyiSyatE| 9 tvaM tvarayA matsamIpam
 Agantum yatasva, 10 yatO dImA aihikasaMsAram IhamAnO mAM parityajya
 thiSalanIkIM gatavAn tathA krISki rgAlAtiyAM gatavAn titazca dAlmAtiyAM
 gatavAn| (aiōn g165) 11 kEvalO lukO mayA sArddhaM vidyatE| tvaM mArkaM
 sagginaM kRtvAgaccha yataH sa paricaryyayA mamOpakArI bhaviSyati,
 12 tukhikanjcAham iphiSanagaraM prESitavAn| 13 yad AcchAdanavastraM
 trOyAnagarE kArpasya sannidhau mayA nikSiptaM tvamAgamanasamayE tat
 pustakAni ca vizESatazcarmmagranthAn Anaya| 14 kAMsyakAraH sikandarO
 mama bahvaniSTaM kRtavAn prabhustasya karmmaNAM samucitaphalaM dadAtu|
 15 tvamapi tasmAt sAvadhAnAstiSTha yataH sO'smAkaM vAkyAnAm atIva
 vipakSO jAtaH| 16 mama prathamapratyuttarasamayE kO'pi mama sahAyO
 nAbhavat sarvvE mAM paryyatyajan tAn prati tasya dOSasya gaNanA na bhUyAt;
 17 kintu prabhu rmama sahAyO 'bhavat yathA ca mayA ghOSaNA sAdhyEta
 bhinnajAtIyAzca sarvvE susaMvAdaM zRNuyustathA mahyaM zaktim adadAt
 tato 'haM siMhasya mukhAd uddhRtaH| 18 aparaM sarvvasmAd duSkarmmataH
 prabhu rmAm uddhariSyati nijasvargIyarAjyaM nEtum mAM tArayiSyati ca| tasya
 dhanyavAdaH sadAkAlaM bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 19 tvaM priSkAm Akkilam
 anISipharasya pariJanAMzca namaskuru| 20 irAstaH karinthanagarE 'tiSThat
 traphimazca pIPitavAt millitanagarE mayA vyahlyata| 21 tvaM hEmantakAlAt
 pUrvvam Agantum yatasva| ubUlaH pUdi rIlnaH klaudiyA sarvvE bhrAtarazca
 tvAM namaskurvvatE| 22 prabhu ryIzuH khrISTastavAtmanA saha bhUyAt|
 yuSmAsvanugrahO bhUyAt| AmEn|

tItaH

1 anantajIvanasyAzAtO jAtAyA Izvarabhakte ryOgyasya satyamatasya yat
tatvajnjAnaM yazca vizvAsa IzvarasyAbhirucitalOkai rlabhyatE tadarthaM (aiōnios
g166) **2** yIzukhrISTasya prErita Izvarasya dAsaH paulO'haM sAdhAraNavizvAsAt
mama prakRtaM dharmmaputraM tItaM prati likhami| **3** niSkapaTa
Izvara AdikaAlAt pUrvvaM tat jIvanaM pratijnjAtavAn svanirUpitasamayE
ca ghOSaNayA tat prakAzitavAn| **4** mama trAturIzvarasyAjnjayA ca tasya
ghOSaNAM mayi samarpitam abhUt| asmAkaM tAta IzvaraH paritrAta
prabhu ryIzukhrISTazca tubhyam anugrahaM dayAM zAntinjca vitaratu| **5**
tvaM yad asampUrNakAryyANi sampUrayE rmadlyAdEzAcCa pratinagaraM
prAcInagaNAn niyOjayEstadarthamahaM tvAM krItiyupadvIpE sthApayitvA
gatavAn| **6** tasmAd yO narO 'nindita EkasyA yOSitaH svAmI vizvAsinAm
apacasyAvAdhyatvasya vA dOSENAliptAnAnjca santAnAnAM janakO bhavati sa
Eva yOgyaH| **7** yatO hEtOradyakSENEzvarasya gRhAdyakSENEvAnindanlyEna
bhavitavyaM| tEna svEcchAcAriNA krOdhinA pAnAsaktEna prahArakEna
lobhinA vA na bhavitavyaM **8** kintvatithisEvakEna sallokanurAgiNA vinItEna
nyAyyEna dhArmmikEna jitEndriyEna ca bhavitavyaM, **9** upadEze ca vizvastaM
vAkyam tEna dhAritavyaM yataH sa yad yathArthEnOpadEzEna lokAn
vinEtum vighnakAriNazca niruttarAn karttuM zaknuyAt tad AvazyakaM|
10 yataste bahavo 'vAdhya anarthakavAkyavAdinaH pravanjcakAzca santi
vizESatazchinnatvacAM madhyE kEcit tAdRza lokaH santi| **11** tESAnjca
vAgrOdha Avazyako yataste kutsitalAbhasyAzayAnucitAni vAkyAni zikSayanto
nikhilaparivArANAM sumatiM nAzayanti| **12** tESAM svadEzIya EkO bhaviSyadvAdi
vacanamidamuktavAn, yathA, krItIyamAnavAH sarvvE sadA kApaTyavAdinaH|
hiMsrajantusamAnaste 'lasAzcOdarabhArataH|| **13** sAkSyamEtat tathyaM, atO
hEtOstvaM tAn gAPhaM bhartsaya tE ca yathA vizvAsE svastha bhavEyu **14**
ryihUdIyOpAkhyANESu satyamatabhraSTANAM manavAnAm AjnjAsu ca manAMsi
na nivEzayEyustathAdiza| **15** zucInAM kRtE sarvvANYeva zucIni bhavanti
kintu kalagkitAnAm avizvAsinAnjca kRtE zuci kimapi na bhavati yatasteSAM

buddhayaH saMvEdAzca kalagkitAH santi| 16 Izvarasya jnjAnaM tE pratijAnanti
kintu karmmabhistaḍ anaggIkurvvatE yataste garhitA anAjnjAgrAhiNaH
sarvvasatkarmmaNazcAyOgyAH santi|

2 yathArthasyOpadEzasya vAkyAni tvayA kathyantAM 2 vizESataH prAcInalOkA
yathA prabuddhA dhIrA vinItA vizvAsE prEmni sahiSNutAyAnjca svasthA
bhavEyustadvat 3 prAcInayOSitO'pi yathA dharmmayOgyam AcAraM
kuryyuH paranindakA bahumadyapAnasya nighnAzca na bhavEyuH 4 kintu
suzikSAkAriNyaH satya Izvarasya vAkyAM yat na nindyEta tadarthaM yuvatIH
suzIlatAm arthataH patisnEham apatyasnEhaM 5 vinItiM zucitvaM gRhiNItvaM
saujanyaM svAminighnanjcAdizEyustathA tvayA kathyatAM| 6 tadvad yUnO'pi
vinItayE prabOdahaya| 7 tvanjca sarvvaviSayE svaM satkarmmaNAM dRSTAntaM
darzaya zikSAyAnjcAvikRtatvaM dhIratAM yathArthaM 8 nirddoSanjca vAkyAM
prakAzaya tEna vipakSO yuSmAkam apavAdasya kimapi chidraM na prApya
trapiSyatE| 9 dAsAzca yat svaprabhUnAM nighnAH sarvvaviSayE tuSTijanakAzca
bhavEyuH pratyuttaraM na kuryyuH 10 kimapi nApaharEyuH kintu pUrNAM
suvizvastatAM prakAzayEyuriti tAn Adiza| yata EvamprakArENasmakaM
trAturIzvarasya zikSA sarvvaviSayE tai rbhUSitavyA| 11 yatO hEtOstrANaJanaka
IzvarasyAnugrahaH sarvvAn mAnavAn pratyuditavAn 12 sa cAsmAn
idaM zikSyati yad vayam adharmmaM sAMsArikAbhilASAMzcAnaggIkRtya
vinItatvEna nyAyEnEzvarabhaktyA cEhalOkE Ayu ryApayAmaH, (aiōn g165)
13 paramasukhasyAzAm arthatO 'smAkaM mahata Izvarasya trANakarttu
ryIzukhrISTasya prabhAvasyOdayaM pratIkSAMahE| 14 yataH sa yathAsmAn
sarvvasmAd adharmmat mOcayitvA nijAdhikArasvarUpaM satkarmmasUtsukam
Ekam prajAvargaM pAvayEt tadartham asmAkaM kRtE AtmadAnaM kRtavAn|
15 EtAni bhASasva pUrNasAmarthyEna cAdiza prabOdahaya ca, kO'pi tvAM
nAvamanyatAM|

3 tE yathA dEzAdhipAnAM zAsakanAnjca nighnA AjnjAgrAhiNzca
sarvvasmai satkarmmaNE susajjAzca bhavEyuH 2 kamapi na nindEyu
rnivvirOdhinaH kSantAzca bhavEyuH sarvvAn prati ca pUrNaM mRdutvaM

prakAzayEyuzcEti tAn Adiza| 3 yataH pUrvvaM vayamapi nirbbOdha
 anAjnjAgrAhiNO bhrAntA nAnAbhilASANAM sukhAnAnjca dAsEyA
 duSTatvErSyAcAriNO ghRNitAH parasparaM dvESiNazcAbhavAmaH| 4
 kintvasmAkAM trAturIzvarasya yA dayA marttyAnAM prati ca yA prItistasyAH
 prAdurbhAvE jAtE 5 vayam AtmakRtEbhyO dharmmakarmmabhyastannahi
 kintu tasya kRpAtaH punarjanmarUpENa prakSAlanEna pravitrasyAtmanO
 nUtanIkaraNEna ca tasmAt paritrANAM prAptAH 6 sa cAsmAkAM trAtRA
 yIzukhrISTEnAsmadupari tam AtmAnaM pracuratvEna vRSTavAn| 7 itthaM
 vayaM tasyAnugrahENa sapuNyIbhUya pratyAzayAnantajIvanasyAdhikAriNO
 jAtAH| (aiōnios g166) 8 vAkyamEtad vizvasanIyam atO hEtOrIzvarE yE
 vizvasitavantastE yathA satkarmmANyanutiSThEyustathA tAn dRPham
 AjnjApayEti mamAbhimataM|tAnyEvOttamAni mAnavEbhyaH phaladAni
 ca bhavanti| 9 mUPhEbhyaH praznavaMzAvalivivAdEbhyO vyavasthAyA
 vitaNPAbhyazca nivarttasva yatastA niSphalA anarthakAzca bhavanti| 10 yO janO
 bibhitsustam EkavARA m dvirvva prabOdhya dUrIkuru, 11 yatastAdRzO janO
 vipathagAmI pApiSTha AtmadOSakazca bhavatIti tvayA jnjAyatAM| 12 yadAham
 ArttimAM tikhikaM vA tava samIpam prESayiSyAmi tada tvaM nIkapalau mama
 samIpam AgantuM yatasva yatastatraivAhaM zItakAlaM yApayituM matim
 akArSaM| 13 vyavasthApakaH sInA ApalluzcaitayOH kasyApyabhAvO yanna bhavEt
 tadarthaM tau yatnEna tvayA visRjyEtAM| 14 aparam asmadIyalOkA yanniSphalA
 na bhavEyustadarthaM prayOjanIyOpakArAyA satkarmmANyanuSThAtuM
 zikSantAM| 15 mama sagginaH savvE tvAM namaskurvvatE| yE vizvAsAd asmAsu
 prIyante tAn namaskuru; sarvvESu yuSmAsvanugrahO bhUyAt| AmEn|

philOmOnaH

1 khrISTasya yIZO rbandidAsaH paulastIthiyanAmA bhrAta ca priyaM
sahakAriNaM philImOnaM **2** priyaM AppiyAM sahasEnAm ArkhippaM
phillmOnasya gRhE sthitAM samitinjca prati patraM likhataH| **3** asmAkaM tAta
IzvaraH prabhu rYIzukhrISTazca yuSmAn prati zAntim anugrahanjca kriyAstAM|
4 prabhuM yIzuM prati sarvvAn pavitralOkAn prati ca tava prEmavizvAsayO
rvRttAntaM nizamyAhaM **5** prArthanAsamayE tava nAmOccArayan nirantaraM
mamEzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmi| **6** asmAsu yadyat saujanyaM vidyatE tat sarvvaM
khrISTaM yIzuM yat prati bhavatIti jnjAnAya tava vizvAsamUlika dAnazIlata
yat saphala bhavEt tadaham icchAmi| **7** hE bhrAtaH, tvayA pavitralOkAnAM
prANa ApyAyitA abhavan EtasmAt tava prEmnAsmAkaM mahAn AnandaH
sAntvana ca jAtaH| **8** tvayA yat karttavyaM tat tvAm AjnjApayituM yadyapyahaM
khrISTEnAtIvOtsuko bhavEyaM tathApi vRddha **9** idAnIM yIzukhrISTasya
bandidAsazcaivambhUtO yaH paulaH sO'haM tvAM vinEtum varaM manyE| **10** ataH
zRgkhalabaddhO'haM yamajanayaM taM madIyatanayam OnISimam adhi tvAM
vinayE| **11** sa pUrvvaM tavAnupakAraka AsIt kintvidAnIM tava mama cOpakArI
bhavati| **12** tamEvAhaM tava samIpaM prESayAmi, atO madIyaprANasvarUpaH sa
tvayAnugRhyatAM| **13** susaMvAdasya kRtE zRgkhalabaddhO'haM paricArakamiva
taM svasannidhau varttayitum aicchaM| **14** kintu tava saujanyaM yad balEna na
bhUtva sVEcchAyAH phalaM bhavEt tadarthaM tava sammatiM vinA kimapi
karttavyaM nAmanyE| **15** ko jAnAti kSaNaKaIArthaM tvattastasya vicchEdO'bhavad
EtasyAyam abhiprAyO yat tvam anantakAIArthaM taM lapsyasE (aiōnios g166) **16**
puna rdAsamiva lapsyasE tannahi kintu dAsAt zrESThaM mama priyaM tava ca
zArIrikasambandhAt prabhusambandhAcca tatO'dhikaM priyaM bhrAtaramiva| **17**
atO hEtO ryadi mAM sahabhAginaM jAnAsi tarhi mAmiva tamanugRhANA| **18** tEna
yadi tava kimapyaparAddhaM tubhyaM kimapi dhAryyatE vA tarhi tat mamEti
viditvA gaNaya| **19** ahaM tat parizOtsyAmi, Etat paulO'haM svahastEna likhAmi,
yatastvaM svaprANAn api mahyaM dhArayasi tad vaktuM nEcchAmi| **20** bhO
bhrAtaH, prabhoH kRtE mama vAnjchAM pUraya khrISTasya kRtE mama prANAn

ApyAyaya| 21 tavAjnjAgrAhitvE vizvasya mayA Etat likhyatE mayA yaducyate
tatO'dhikaM tvayA kAriSyata iti jAnAmi| 22 tatkaraNasamayE madarthamapi
vAsagRhaM tvayA sajjIkriyatAM yatO yuSmAkAM prArthanAnAM phalarUpO vara
ivAhaM yuSmabhyaM dAyiSyE mamEti pratyAzA jAyatE| 23 khrISTasya yIzAH kRtE
mayA saha bandiripAphrA 24 mama sahakAriNO mArka AriSTArkho dImA lUkazca
tvAM namaskAraM vEdayanti| 25 asmAkAM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahO
yuSmAkam AtmanA saha bhUyAt| AmEn|

ibriNaH

1 purA ya IzvarO bhaviSyadvAdibhiH pitRlOkEbhyO nAnAsamayE nAnAprakAraM kathitavAn | **2** sa Etasmin zESakAlE nijaputrENAsmabhyaM kathitavAn| sa taM putraM sarvvAdhikAriNaM kRtavAn tEnaiva ca sarvvajaganti sRSTavAn| (aiōn g165) **3** sa putrastasya prabhAvasya pratibimbastasya tattvasya mUrttizcAsti svIyazaktivAkyEna sarvvaM dhattE ca svaprANairasmAkaM pApamArjjanaM kRtvA UrddhvasthAnE mahAmahimno dakSiNapArzvE samupaviSTavAn| **4** divyadUtagaNAd yathA sa viziSTanAmno 'dhikAri jAtastathA tEbhyO'pi zrESThO jAtaH| **5** yatO dUtAnAM madhyE kadAcidIzvarENEdaM ka uktaH? yathA, "madIyatanayo 'si tvam adyaiva janitO mayA|" punazca "ahaM tasya pita bhaviSyAmi sa ca mama putro bhaviSyati|" **6** aparaM jagati svakIyAdvitIyaputrasya punarAnayanakAlE tEnOktaM, yathA, "Izvarasya sakalai rdUtairESa Eva praNamyatAM|" **7** dUtAn adhi tEnEdam uktaM, yathA, "sa karOti nijAn dUtAn gandhavAhasvarUpakAn| vahnizikhAsvarUpAMzca karOti nijasEvakAn||" **8** kintu putramuddizya tEnOktaM, yathA, "hE Izvara sadA sthAyi tava siMhAsanaM bhavEt| yAthArthyasya bhavEddanPO rAjadaNPastvadIyakaH| (aiōn g165) **9** puNyE prEma karOSi tvaM kinjcAdharmmam RtIyasE| tasmAd ya Iza IzastE sa tE mitragaNAdapi| adhikAhlAdatailEna sEcanaM kRtavAn tava||" **10** punazca, yathA, "hE prabhO pRthivImUlam Adau saMsthApitaM tvayA| tathA tvadIyahastEna kRtaM gaganamaNPalaM| **11** imE vinaMkSyatastvantu nityamEvAvatiSThasE| idantu sakalaM vizvaM saMjariSyati vastravat| **12** sagkOcitaM tvayA tattu vastravat parivartsyatE| tvantu nityaM sa EvAsi rnirantAstava vatsarAH||" **13** aparaM dUtAnAM madhyE kaH kadAcidIzvarENEdamuktaH? yathA, "tavArIn pAdapIThaM tE yAvannahi karOmyahaM| mama dakSiNadigbhAgE tAvat tvaM samupAviza||" **14** yE paritrANasyAdhikAriNO bhaviSyanti tESAM paricaryyArthaM prESyamANAH sEvanakAriNa AtmAnaH kiM tE sarvve dUtA nahi?

2 atO vayaM yad bhramasrOtasA nApanIyAmahE tadarthamasmaBhi ryadyad azrAvi tasmin manAMsi nidhAtavyAni| **2** yatO hEtO dUtaiH kathitaM vAkyaM yadyamOgham abhavad yadi ca tallagghanakAriNE tasyAgrAhakAya ca sarvvasmai

samucitaM daNPam adlyata, 3 tarhyasmAbhistAdRzaM mahAparitrANam avajnjAya
 kathaM rakSA prApsyatE, yat prathamataH prabhunA prOktaM tatO'smAn
 yAvat tasya zrOtRbhiH sthirIkRtaM, 4 aparaM lakSaNairadbhutakarmmabhi
 rvividhazaktiprakAzEna nijEcchAtaH pavitrasyAtmanO vibhAgEna ca yad IzvarENa
 pramANIkRtam abhUt| 5 vayaM tu yasya bhAvirAgyasya kathAM kathayAmaH, tat
 tEn divyadUtAnAm adhInIkRtamiti nahi| 6 kintu kutrApi kazcit pramANam IdRzaM
 dattavAn, yathA, "kiM vastu mAnavO yat sa nityaM saMsmariyyatE tvayA| kiM vA
 mAnavasantAnO yat sa AlOcyatE tvayA| 7 divyadatagaNEbhyaH sa kinjcin nyUnaH
 kRtastvayA| tEjOgauravarUpENa kirITEna vibhUSitaH| sRSTaM yat tE karAbhyAM sa
 tatprabhutvE niyOjitaH| 8 caraNAdhazca tasyaiva tvayA sarvvaM vazIkRtaM||" tEna
 sarvvaM yasya vazIkRtaM tasyAvazIbhUtAM kimapi nAvazESitaM kintvadhunApi
 vayaM sarvvANi tasya vazIbhUtAni na pazyAmaH| 9 tathApi divyadUtagaNEbhyO
 yaH kinjcin nyUnIkRto'bhavat taM yIzuM mRtyubhOgahEtOstEjOgauravarUpENa
 kirITEna vibhUSitaM pazyAmaH, yata IzvarasyAnugrahAt sa sarvvESAM kRtE
 mRtyum asvadata| 10 aparanjca yasmai yEna ca kRtsnaM vastu sRSTaM
 vidyatE bahusantAnAnAM vibhavAyAnayanakALE tESAM paritrANAgarasasya
 duHkhabhOgEna siddhIkaraNamapi tasyOpayuktam abhavat| 11 yataH pAvakaH
 pUyamAnAzca sarvvE EkasmAdEvOtpanna bhavanti, iti hEtOH sa tAn bhrAtRn
 vaditUM na lajjatE| 12 tEna sa uktavAn, yathA, "dyOtayiSyAmi tE nAma bhrAtRNaM
 madhyatO mama| parantu samitE rmadhyE kariSyE tE prazaMsanaM||" 13 punarapi,
 yathA, "tasmin vizvasya sthAtAhaM|" punarapi, yathA, "pazyAham apatyAni
 ca dattAni mahyam IzvarAt|" 14 tESam apatyAnAM rudhirapalalaviziSTatvAt
 so'pi tadvat tadviziSTO'bhUt tasyAbhiprAyO'yaM yat sa mRtyubalAdhikAriNaM
 zayatAnaM mRtyunA balahInaM kuryyAt 15 yE ca mRtyubhayAd yAvajjIvanaM
 dAsatvasya nighna Asan tAn uddhArayEt| 16 sa dUtAnAm upakArI na bhavati
 kintvibrAhImO vaMzasyaivOpakArI bhavati| 17 atO hEtOH sa yathA kRpAvAn
 prajAnAM pApazOdhanArtham IzvarOddEzyaviSayE vizvAsyO mahAyAjako
 bhavEt tadarthaM sarvvaviSayE svabhrAtRNaM sadRzIbhavanaM tasyOcitam

AsIt| 18 yataH sa svayaM parIkSAM gatvA yaM duHkhabhOgam avagataStEna
parIkSAkrAntAn upakarttuM zaknOti|

3 hE svargIyasyAhvAnasya sahabhAginaH pavitrabhrAtaraH, asmAkaM
dharmmapratijnjAyA dUtO'grasaraZca yO yIzustam AlOcadhvaM| 2 mUsA yadvat
tasya sarvvaparivAramadhyE vizvAsya AsIt, tadvat ayamapi svaniyOjakasya
samIpE vizvAsyO bhavati| 3 parivArAcca yadvat tatsthApayituradhikaM
gauravaM bhavati tadvat mUsasO'yaM bahutaragauravasya yOgyO bhavati|
4 Ekaikasya nivEzanasya parijanAnAM sthApayitA kazcid vidyatE yazca
sarvvasthApayitA sa Izvara Eva| 5 mUsAzca vakSyamANAnAM sAkSI
bhRtya iva tasya sarvvaparijanamadhyE vizvAsyO'bhavat kintu khrISTastasya
parijanAnAmadhyakSa iva| 6 vayaM tu yadi vizvAsasyOtsAhaM zLAghananjca zESaM
yAvad dhArayAmastarhi tasya parijana bhavAmaH| 7 atO hEtOH pavitrENAtmanA
yadvat kathitaM, tadvat, "adya yUyaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha|
8 tarhi purA parIkSAyA diNE prAntaramadhyataH| madAjnjAnigrahasthAnE
yuSmAbhistu kRtaM yathA| tathA mA kurutEdAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi vaH| 9
yuSmAkaM pitarastatra matparIkSAm akurvata| kurvvadbhi rmE'nusandhAnaM
tairadRzyanta matkriyAH| catvAriMzatsama yAvat krudhvAhantu tadanvayE|
10 avAdiSam imE lOkA bhrAntAntaHkaraNAH sadA| mAmakInAni vartmAni
parijAnanti nO imE| 11 iti hEtOrahaM kOpAt zapathaM kRtavAn imaM|
prEvEkSyatE janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mama||" 12 hE bhrAtaraH sAvadhAna
bhavata, amarEzvarAt nivarttakO yO'vizvAsastadyuktaM duSTAntaHkaraNaM
yuSmAkaM kasyApi na bhavatu| 13 kintu yAvad adyanAma samayO vidyatE
tAvad yuSmanmadhyE kO'pi pApasya vanjcanayA yat kaThOrIkRtO na bhavEt
tadarthaM pratidinaM parasparam upadizata| 14 yatO vayaM khrISTasyAMzinO
jAtAH kintu prathamavizvAsasya dRPhatvam asmAbhiH zESaM yAvad amOghaM
dhArayitavyaM| 15 adya yUyaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha,
tarhyAjnjAlagghanasthAnE yuSmAbhistu kRtaM yathA, tathA mA kurutEdAnIM
kaThinAni manAMsi va iti tEna yaduktaM, 16 tadanusArAd yE zrutvA tasya
kathAM na gRhItavantastE kE? kiM mUsasA misaradEzAd AgatAH sarvvE lOkA

nahi? 17 kEbhYO vA sa catvAriMzadvarSANi yAvad akrudhyat? pApAM kurvvatAM yESAM kuNapAH prAntarE 'patan kiM tEbhyO nahi? 18 pravEkSyatE janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mamEtI zapathaH kESAM viruddhaM tEnAkAri? kim avizvAsinAM viruddhaM nahi? 19 atastE tat sthAnaM pravESTum avizvAsAt nAzaknuvan iti vayaM vIkSAmahE|

4 aparaM tadvizrAmaprAptEH pratijnjA yadi tiSThati tarhyasmAkAM kazcit cEt tasyAH phalEna vanjcito bhavEt vayam EtasmAd bibhImaH| 2 yatO 'smAkAM samIpE yadvat tadvat tESAM samIpE'pi susaMvAdaH pracArito 'bhavat kintu taiH zrutaM vAKyaM tAn prati niSphalam abhavat, yatastE zrOtArO vizvAsEna sArddhaM tannAmizrayan| 3 tad vizrAmasthAnaM vizvAsibhirasmAbhiH pravizyate yatastEnOktaM, "ahaM kOpAt zapathaM kRtavAn imaM, pravEkSyatE janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mama|" kintu tasya karmMANi jagataH sRSTikAlAt samAptAni santi| 4 yataH kasmiMzcit sthAnE saptamaM dinamadhi tEnEdam uktaM, yathA, "IzvaraH saptame dinE svakRtEbhyaH sarvvakarmmabhyO vizazrAma|" 5 kintvEtasmin sthAnE punastEnOcyatE, yathA, "pravEkSyatE janairEtaI rna vizrAmasthalaM mama|" 6 phalatastat sthAnaM kaizcit pravESTavyaM kintu yE purA susaMvAdaM zrutavantastairavizvAsAt tanna praviSTam, 7 iti hEtOH sa punaradyanAmakAM dinaM nirUpya dirghakAlE gatE'pi pUrvvOktAM vAcAM dAyUdA kathayati, yathA, "adya yUyaM kathAM tasya yadi saMzrOtumicchatha, tarhi mA kurutEdAnIM kaThinAni manAMsi vaH|" 8 aparaM yihOzUyO yadi tAn vyazrAmayiSyat tarhi tataH param aparasya dinasya vAg IzvarENa nAkathayiSyata| 9 ata Izvarasya prajAbhiH karttavya EkO vizrAmastiSThati| 10 aparam IzvarO yadvat svakRtakarmmabhyO vizazrAma tadvat tasya vizrAmasthAnaM praviSTO janO'pi svakRtakarmmabhyO vizrAmyati| 11 atO vayaM tad vizrAmasthAnaM pravESTuM yatAmahai, tadavizvAsOdAharaNEna ko'pi na patatu| 12 Izvarasya vAdO'maraH prabhAvaviziSTazca sarvvasmAd dvidhArakhaggAdapi tikSNaH, aparaM prANAtmanO rgranthimajjayOzca paribhEdAya vicchEdakArI manasazca sagkalpAnAm abhiprEtAnAnjca vicArakaH| 13 aparaM yasya samIpE svIyA svIyA kathAsmAbhiH kathayitavyA tasyAgOcaraH ko'pi prANi nAsti tasya

dRSTau sarvvamEvAnAvRtaM prakAzitanjcAstE| 14 aparaM ya uccatamaM
 svargaM praviSTa EtAdRza EkO vyaktirarthata Izvarasya putrO yIzurasmAkaM
 mahAyAjako'sti, atO hEtO rvayaM dharmmapratijnjAM dRPham AlambAmahai|
 15 asmAkaM yo mahAyAjako 'sti so'smAkaM duHkhai rduHkhitO bhavitum
 azaktO nahi kintu pApaM vinA sarvvaviSayE vayamiva parIkSitaH| 16 ataEva
 kRpAM grahItuM prayOjanIyOpakArArtham anugrahaM prAptunjca vayam
 utsAhEnAnugrahasiMhAsanasya samIpaM yAmaH|

5 yaH kazcit mahAyAjako bhavati sa mAnavAnAM madhyAt nItaH
 san mAnavAnAM kRta IzvarOddEzyaviSayE'rthata upahArANAM
 pApArthakabalInAnjca dAna niyujyatE| 2 sa cAjnjAnAM bhrAntAnAnjca
 lOkAnAM duHkhEna duHkhi bhavituM zaknOti, yatO hEtOH sa svayamapi
 daurbalyavESTitO bhavati| 3 EtasmAt kArANacca yadvat lOkAnAM kRtE
 tadvad AtmakRtE'pi pApArthakabalidAnaM tEna karttavyaM| 4 sa ghOccapadaH
 svEcchAtaH kEnApi na gRhyatE kintu hArONa iva ya IzvarENAhUyate
 tEnaiva gRhyatE| 5 EvamprakArENa khrISTO'pi mahAyAjakatvaM grahItuM
 svIyagauravaM svayaM na kRtavAn, kintu "madIyatanayO'si tvam adyaiva
 janitO mayEti" vAcAM yastaM bhASitavAn sa Eva tasya gauravaM kRtavAn|
 6 tadvad anyagItE'pIdamuktaM, tvaM malkISEdakaH zrENyAM yAjako'si
 sadAtanaH| (aiōn g165) 7 sa ca dEhavAsakAlE bahukrandanEnAzrupAtEna
 ca mRtyuta uddharaNE samarthasya pituH samIpE punaH punarvinatiM
 prarthanAnjca kRtvA tatphalarUpiNIM zagkAtO rakSAM prApya ca 8 yadyapi
 putrO'bhavat tathApi yairaklizyata tairAjnjAgrahaNam azikSata| 9 itthaM
 siddhIbhUya nijAjnjAgrAhiNAM sarvvESam anantaparitrANasya kArANasvarUpO
 'bhavat| (aiōnios g166) 10 tasmAt sa malkISEdakaH zrENIbhuktO mahAyAjaka
 IzvarENAkhyAtaH| 11 tamadhyasmAkaM bahukathAH kathayitavyAH kintu tAH
 stabdhakarNai ryuSmAbhi rdurgamyAH| 12 yatO yUyaM yadyapi samayasya
 dIrghatvAt zikSakA bhavitum azakSyata tathApIzvarasya vAkyAnAM ya
 prathamA varNamAla tAmadhi zikSAprApti ryuSmAkaM punarAvazyakA
 bhavati, tathA kaThinadravyE nahi kintu dugdhE yuSmAkaM prayOjanam

AstE| 13 yO dugdhapAyI sa zizurEvEtikAraNAt dharmmavAkyE tatparO nAsti|
14 kintu sadasadvicArE yESAM cEtAMsi vyavahArENa zikSitAni tAdRzAnAM
siddhalOkAnAM kaThOradavyESu prayOjanamasti|

6 vayaM mRtijanakakarmmabhyO manaHparAvarttanam IzvarE
vizvAsO majjanazikSaNaM hastArpaNaM mRtalOkAnAm utthAnam **2**
anantakAlasthAyivicArAjnjA caitaiH punarbhattimUlaM na sthApayantaH
khrISTaviSayakaM prathamOpadEzaM pazcAtkRtya siddhiM yAvad agrasara
bhavAma| (aiōnios g166) **3** IzvarasyAnumatyA ca tad asmAbhiH kAriSyatE|
4 ya EkakRtvO dIptimayA bhUtvA svargIyavararasam AsvavitavantaH
pavitrasyAtmanO'MzinO jAtA **5** Izvarasya suvAkyam bhAvikAlasya
zaktinjcAsvavitavantazca tE bhraSTvA yadi (aiōn g165) **6** svamanObhirlzvarasya
putraM punaH kruZE ghnanti lajjAspadaM kurvvatE ca tarhi manaHparAvarttanAya
punastAn navInIkarttum kO'pi na zaknOti| **7** yatO yA bhUmiH svOpari bhUyaH
patitaM vRSTiM pivati tatphalAdhikAriNAM nimittam iSTAni zAkAdInyutpAdayati
sA IzvarAd AziSaM prAptA| **8** kintu yA bhUmi rgOkSurakaNTakavRkSan
utpAdayati sA na grAhyA zApArhA ca zESE tasyA dAhO bhaviSyati| **9** hE
priyatamaH, yadyapi vayam EtAdRzaM vAkyam bhASAmahE tathApi yUyaM
tata utkRSTAH paritrANapathasya pathikAzcAdhva iti vizvasAmaH| **10** yatO
yuSmAbhiH pavitraOkAnAM ya upakArO 'kAri kriyatE ca tEnEzvarasya nAmnE
prakAzitaM prEma zramanjca vismarttum IzvarO'nyAyakArI na bhavati| **11**
aparaM yuSmAkam Ekaiko janO yat pratyAzApUraNArthaM zESaM yAvat tamEva
yatnaM prakAzayEdityaham icchAmi| **12** ataH zithila na bhavata kintu yE
vizvAsEna sahiSNutayA ca pratijnjAnAM phalAdhikAriNO jAtAstESAm anugAmino
bhavata| **13** IzvarO yadA ibrAhImE pratyajAnAt tada zrESThasya kasyApyaparasya
nAmna zapathaM karttum nAzaknOt, atO hEtOH svanAmna zapathaM kRtvA
tEnOktaM yathA, **14** "satyam ahaM tvAm AziSaM gadiSyAmi tavAnvayaM
varddhayiSyAmi ca|" **15** anEna prakArENa sa sahiSNutAM vidhAya tasyAH
pratyAzAyAH phalaM labdhavAn| **16** atha mAnavAH zrESThasya kasyacit nAmna
zapantE, zapathazca pramANArthaM tESAM sarvvavivAdAntakO bhavati| **17**

ityasmin IzvaraH pratijnjAyAH phalAdhikAriNaH svIyamantraNAyA amOghatAM
 bAhulyatO darzayitumicchana zapaHEna svapratijnjAM sthiraIkRtavAn| 18 ataEva
 yasmin anRtakathanam Izvarasya na sAdhyaM tAdRzEnAcalEna viSayadvayEna
 sammukhastharaKSAsthalasya prAptayE palAyitAnAm asmAkaM sudRPhA
 sAntvanA jAyatE| 19 sA pratyAzAsmAkaM manOnaukAyA acalO laggarO bhUtvA
 vicchEdakavastrasyAbhyantaram praviSTA| 20 tatraivAsmAkam agrasarO yIzuH
 pravizya malkISEdakaH zrENyAM nityasthAyI yAjako'bhavat| (aiōn g165)

7 zAlamasya rAjA sarvvOparisthasyEzvarasya yAjakazca san yO nRpatInAM
 mArANat pratyAgatam ibrAhImaM sAkSAtkRtyAziSaM gaditavAn, 2
 yasmai cEbrAhIm sarvvadravyANAM dazamAMzaM dattavAn sa malkISEdak
 svanAmno'rthEna prathamato dharmmarAjaH pazcAt zAlamasya rAjArthataH
 zAntirAjo bhavati| 3 aparaM tasya pitA mAtA vaMzasya nirNaya AyuSa
 Arambho jIvanasya zESazcaitESam abhAvO bhavati, itthaM sa Izvaraputrasya
 sadRzIkRtaH, sa tvanantakAlaM yAvad yAjakastiSThati| 4 ataEvAsmAkam
 pUrvvapuruSa ibrAhIm yasmai luThitadravyANAM dazamAMzaM dattavAn
 sa kIdRk mahAn tad AlOcayata| 5 yAjakatvaprApta lEvEH santAnA
 vyavasthAnusArEna lokebhyo'rthata ibrAhImO jAtEbhyaH svIyabhrAtRbhyo
 dazamAMzagrahaNasyAdEzaM labdhavantah| 6 kintvasau yadyapi tESAM
 vaMzAt nOtpannastathApiIbrAhImO dazamAMzaM gRhItavAn pratijnjAnAm
 adhikAriNam AziSaM gaditavAMzCa| 7 aparaM yaH zrEyAn sa kSudratarAyAziSaM
 dadAtItiyatra ko'pi sandEho nAsti| 8 aparam idAnIM yE dazamAMzaM
 gRhIanti tE mRtyOradhInA manavaH kintu tadAnIM yO gRhItavAn sa
 jIvatItipramANaprAptaH| 9 aparaM dazamAMzagrahi lEvirapiIbrAhImdvArA
 dazamAMzaM dattavAn Etadapi kathayituM zakyatE| 10 yatO yadA malkISEdak
 tasya pitaram sAkSAtkRtavAn tadAnIM sa lEvIH pitururasyAsIt| 11 aparaM yasya
 sambandhE loKa vyavasthAM labdhavantastEna lEvIyayAjakavargEna yadi siddhiH
 samabhaviSyat tarhi hArONasya zrENyA madhyAd yAjakaM na nirUpyEzvarEna
 malkISEdakaH zrENyA madhyAd aparasyaikasya yAjakasyOtthApanaM kuta
 Avazyakam abhaviSyat? 12 yatO yAjakavargasya vinimayEna sutarAM vyavasthAyA

api vinimayO jAyatE| 13 aparanjca tad vAkyAM yasyOddEzyaM sO'parENa
 vaMzEna saMyuktA'sti tasya vaMzasya ca kO'pi kadApi vEdyAH karmma
 na kRtavAn| 14 vastutastu yaM vaMzamadhi mUsA yAjakatvasyaikAM
 kathAmapi na kathitavAn tasmin yihUdAvaMzE'smAkaM prabhu rjanma
 gRhItavAn iti suspaSTaM| 15 tasya spaSTataram aparaM pramANamidaM
 yat malkISEdakaH sAdRzyavatAparENa tAdRzEna yAjakEnOdEtavyaM, 16
 yasya nirUpaNAM zarIrasambandhiyavidhiyuktayA vyavasthAyA na bhavati
 kintvakSayajIvanayuktayA zaktyA bhavati| 17 yata Izvara idaM sAkSyAM dattavAn,
 yathA, "tvAM malkISEdakaH zrENyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH|" (aiṇ g165) 18
 anEnAgravarttinO vidhE durbbalatAyA niSphalatAyAzca hEtOrarthatO vyavasthayA
 kimapi siddhaM na jAtamitihEtOstasya lOpO bhavati| 19 yayA ca vayam Izvarasya
 nikaTavarttinO bhavAma EtAdRzI zrESThapratyAzA saMsthApyatE| 20 aparaM
 yIzuH zapathaM vinA na niyuktastasmAdapi sa zrESThaniyamasya madhyasthO
 jAtaH| 21 yataste zapathaM vinA yAjaka jAtAH kintvasau zapathEna jAtaH yataH
 sa idamuktaH, yathA, 22 "paramEza idaM zEpE na ca tasmAnnivartsyatE| tvAM
 malkISEdakaH zrENyAM yAjako'si sadAtanaH|" (aiṇ g165) 23 tE ca bahavO yAjaka
 abhavan yataste mRtyunA nityasthAyitvAt nivAritAH, 24 kintvasAvanantakAlaM
 yAvat tiSThati tasmAt tasya yAjakatvaM na parivarttanIyaM| (aiṇ g165) 25
 tatO hEtO ryE mAnavAstEnEzvarasya sannidhiM gacchanti tAn sa zESaM
 yAvat paritrAtuM zaknOti yatasteSAM kRtE prArthanAM karttuM sa satataM
 jIvati| 26 aparam asmAkaM tAdRzamaH yAjakasya prayOjanamAsId yaH pavitro
 'hiMsako niSkalagkaH pApibhyO bhinnaH svargAdapyuccIkRtazca syAt| 27
 aparaM mahAyAjakanAM yathA tathA tasya pratidinaM prathamaM svapApAnAM
 kRtE tataH paraM lokAnAM pApAnAM kRtE balidAnasya prayOjanaM nAsti yata
 AtmabalidAnaM kRtvA tad EkakRtvastEna sampAditaM| 28 yatO vyavasthayA yE
 mahAyAjaka nirUpyante tE daurbhalyayukta mAnavaH kintu vyavasthAtaH
 paraM zapathayuktEna vAkyEna yO mahAyAjako nirUpitaH sO 'nantakAlArthaM
 siddhaH putra Eva| (aiṇ g165)

8 kathyamAnAnAM vAkyAnAM sArO'yam asmAkam EtAdRza EkO mahAyAjako'sti
 yaH svargE mahAmahimnaH siMhAsanasya dakSiNapArzvO samupaviSTavAn
2 yacca dUSyaM na manujaiH kintvIzvarENa sthApitaM tasya satyadUSyasya
 pavitravastUnAnjca sEvakaH sa bhavati| **3** yata Ekaiko mahAyAjako naivEdyAnAM
 balInAnjca dAnE niyujyatE, atO hEtOrEtasyApi kinjcid utsarjanIyaM vidyata
 ityAvazyakaM| **4** kinjca sa yadi pRthivyAm asthAsyat tarhi yAjako nAbhaviSyat,
 yatO yE vyavasthAnusArAt naivEdyAni dadatyEtAdRza yAjaka vidyantE| **5**
 tE tu svargIyavastUnAM dRSTAntEna chAyaya ca sEvAmanutiSThanti yatO
 mUsasi dUSyaM sAdhayitum udyatE satIzvarastadEva tamAdiSTavAn phalataH sa
 tamuktavAn, yathA, "avadhEhi girau tvAM yadyannidarzanaM darzitaM tadvat
 sarvvANI tvaya kriyantAM|" **6** kintvidAnIm asau tasmAt zrESThaM sEvakapadaM
 prAptavAn yataH sa zrESThapratijnjAbhiH sthApitasya zrESThaniyamasya
 madhyasthO'bhavat| **7** sa prathamO niyamO yadi nirddOSO'bhaviSyata tarhi
 dvitIyasya niyamasya kimapi prayOjanaM nAbhaviSyat| **8** kintu sa dOSamArOpayan
 tEbhyaH kathayati, yathA, "paramEzvara idaM bhASatE pazya yasmin samayE'ham
 isrAyElavaMzEna yihUdAvaMzEna ca sArddham EkaM navInaM niyamaM
 sthirIkariSyAmyEtAdRzaH samaya AyAti| **9** paramEzvarO'paramapi kathayati
 tESAM pUrvvapuruSANAM misaradEzAd AnayanArthaM yasmin dinE'haM tESAM
 karaM dhRtvA taiH saha niyamaM sthirIkRtavAn taddinasya niyamAnusArENa
 nahi yatastai rmama niyamE lagghitE'haM tAn prati cintAM nAkaravaM| **10** kintu
 paramEzvaraH kathayati taddinAt paramahaM isrAyElavaMzIyaiH sArddham
 imaM niyamaM sthirIkariSyAmi, tESAM citte mama vidhIn sthApayiSyAmi tESAM
 hRtpatrE ca tAn lekhiSyAmi, aparamahaM tESAM IzvarO bhaviSyAmi tE ca mama
 loka bhaviSyanti| **11** aparaM tvaM paramEzvaraM jAnIhItivAkyEna tESamEkaiko
 janaH svaM svaM samIpavAsinaM bhrAtaranjca puna rna zikSayiSyati yata
 AkSudrAt mahAntaM yAvat sarvvE mAM jnjAsyanti| **12** yatO hEtOrahaM
 tESAM adharmmAn kSamiSyE tESAM pApAnyaparAdhAMzca punaH kadApi na
 smariSyAmi|" **13** anEna taM niyamaM nUtanaM gaditvA sa prathamaM niyamaM
 purAtanIkRtavAn; yacca purAtanaM jIrNANjca jAtaM tasya lOpO nikaTO 'bhavat|

9 sa prathamO niyama ArAdhanAyA vividharItibhiraihipavitrasthAnEna
 ca viziStA AsIt| **2** yatO dUSyamEkaM niramIyata tasya prathamakOSThasya
 nAma pavitrasthAnamityAsIt tatra dIpavRkSO bhOjanAsanaM
 darzanIyapUpAnAM zrENI cAsIt| **3** tatpazcAd dvitIyAyAstiraSkariNyA
 abhyantarE 'tipavitrasthAnamitinAmakaM kOSThamAsIt, **4** tatra ca
 suvarNamayO dhUpAdhAraH paritaH suvarNamaNPitA niyamamanjjUSA cAsIt
 tanmadhyE mAnnAyAH suvarNaghaTO hArONasya manjjaritadanaNPastakSitau
 niyamaprastarau, **5** tadupari ca karuNAsanE chAyAkAriNau tEjOmayau
 kirUbAvAstAm, EtESAM vizESavRttAntakathanAya nAyaM samayaH| **6**
 EtESvIdRk nirmmitESu yAjaka IzvarasEvAm anutiSThanatO dUSyasya
 prathamakOSThaM nityaM pravizanti| **7** kintu dvitIyaM kOSThaM prativarSam
 EkakRtva EkAkinA mahAyAjakEna pravizyate kintvAtmanimittaM lokAnAm
 ajnjAnakRtapApAnAnjca nimittam utsarjjanIyaM rudhiram anAdAya
 tEna na pravizyate| **8** ityanEna pavitra AtmA yat jnjApayati tadidaM
 tat prathamaM dUSyaM yAvat tiSThati tAvat mahApavitrasthAnagAmI
 panthA aprakAzitastiSThati| **9** tacca dUSyaM varttamAnasamayasya
 dRSTAntaH, yatO hEtOH sAmprataM saMzOdhanakAlaM yAvad yannirUpitaM
 tadanusArAt sEvAkAriNO mAnasikasiddhikaraNE'samarthAbhiH **10** kEvalaM
 khAdyapEyesu vividhamajjanESu ca zArIrikarItibhi ryuktAni naivEdyAni
 balidAnAni ca bhavanti| **11** aparaM bhAvimaggalAnAM mahAyAjakaH khrISTa
 upasthAyAhastanirmmitEnArthata EtatsRSTE rbahirbhUtEna zrESThEna
 siddhEna ca dUSyENA gatvA **12** chAgAnAM gOvatsAnAM vA rudhiram anAdAya
 svIyarudhiram AdAyaikakRtva Eva mahApavitrasthAnaM pravizyAnantakAlikaM
 muktiM prAptavAn| (aiṇios g166) **13** vRSachAgAnAM rudhirENA gavIbhasmanaH
 prakSEpENA ca yadyazucilOkAH zArIrizucitvAya pUyante, **14** tarhi kiM
 manyadhvE yaH sadAtanEnAtmanA niSkalagkabalimiva svamEvEzvarAya
 dattavAn, tasya khrISTasya rudhirENA yuSmAkaM manAMsyamarEzvarasya
 sEvAyai kiM mRtyujanakEbhyaH karmmabhyO na pavitrIkAriSyante? (aiṇios
 g166) **15** sa nUtananiyamasya madhyasthO'bhavat tasyAbhiprAyO'yaM yat

prathamaniyamalagghanarUpapApEbhyO mRtyunA muktau jAtAyAm AhUtalOkA
 anantakAlIyasampadaH pratijnjAphalaM labhEran| (aiōnios g166) 16 yatra niyamO
 bhavati tatra niyamasAdhakasya balE rmRtyunA bhavitavyaM| 17 yatO hatEna
 balinA niyamaH sthirlbhavati kintu niyamasAdhakO bali ryAvat jIvati tAvat
 niyamO nirarthakastiSThati| 18 tasmAt sa pUrvvaniyamO'pi rudhirapAtaM
 vinA na sAdhitaH| 19 phalataH sarvvalOkAn prati vyavasthAnusArENa sarvvA
 AjnjAH kathayitvA mUsA jalEna sindUravarNalOmna ESovatRNEna ca sArddhaM
 gOvatsAnAM chAgAnAnjca rudhiraM gRhItvA granthE sarvvalOkESu ca
 prakSipyA babhASE, 20 yuSmAn adhIzvarO yaM niyamaM nirUpitavAn tasya
 rudhiramEtat| 21 tadvat sa dUSyE'pi sEvArthakESu sarvvapAtrESu ca rudhiraM
 prakSiptavAn| 22 aparaM vyavasthAnusArENa prAyazaH sarvvANi rudhirENa
 pariSkriyantE rudhirapAtaM vinA pApamOcanaM na bhavati ca| 23 aparaM yAni
 svargIyavastUnAM dRSTAntAstESAM EtaIH pAvanam Avazyakam AsIt kintu
 sAkSat svargIyavastUnAm EtEbhyaH zrESThE rbalidAnaiH pAvanamAvazyakaM|
 24 yataH khrISTaH satyapavitrasthAnasya dRSTAntarUpaM hastakRtaM
 pavitrasthAnaM na praviSTavAn kintvasmannimittam idAnIm Izvarasya sAkSAd
 upasthAtuM svargamEva praviSTaH| 25 yathA ca mahAyAjakaH prativarSaM
 parazONitamAdAya mahApavitrasthAnaM pravizati tathA khrISTEna punaH
 punarAtmOtsargO na karttavyaH, 26 karttavYE sati jagataH sRSTikAlamArabhya
 bahuvAraM tasya mRtyubhOga Avazyako'bhavat; kintvidAnIM sa AtmOtsargENa
 pApanAzArtham EkakRtvO jagataH zESakAlE pracakAzE| (aiōn g165) 27 aparaM
 yathA mAnuSasyaikakRtvO maraNAM tat pazcAd vicArO nirUpito'sti, 28 tadvat
 khrISTO'pi bahUnAM pApavahanArthaM balirUpENaikakRtva utsasRjE, aparaM
 dvitIyavAraM pApAd bhinnaH san yE taM pratIkSantE tESAM paritrANArthaM
 darzanaM dAsyati|

10 vyavasthA bhaviSyannmaggalAnAM chAyAsvarUpA na ca vastUnAM
 mUrttisvarUpA tatO hEtO rnityaM dIyamAnairEkavidhai rvArSikabalibhiH
 zaraNagatalOkAn siddhAn karttuM kadApi na zaknOti| 2 yadyazakSyat tarhi
 tESAM balInAM dAnaM kiM na nyavarttiSyata? yataH sEvAkAriSvEkakRtvaH

pavitribhUtESu tESAM kO'pi pApabOdhaH puna rnAbhaviSyat| 3 kintu tai
 rbalidAnaiH prativatsaraM pApAnAM smAraNaM jAyatE| 4 yatO vRSANAM
 chAgAnAM vA rudhirENa pApamOcanaM na sambhavati| 5 EtatkAraNAt
 khrISTEna jagat pravizyEdam ucyatE, yathA, "nESTvA baliM na naivEdyaM dEhO
 mE nirmmitastvayA| 6 na ca tvaM balibhi rhavyaiH pApaghnai rva pratuSyasi| 7
 avAdiSaM tadaivAhaM pazya kurvvE samAgamaM| dharmmagranthasya sargE mE
 vidyatE likhitA kathA| Iza manO'bhilASastE mayA sampUrayiSyatE|" 8 ityasmin
 prathamato yESAM dAnaM vyavasthAnusArAd bhavati tAnyadhi tEnEdamuktaM
 yathA, balinaivEdyahavyAni pApaghnanjOpacArakaM, nEmAni vAnjchasi tvaM hi
 na caiteSu pratuSyasiti| 9 tataH param tEnOktaM yathA, "pazya manO'bhilASaM
 tE karttuM kurvvE samAgamaM;" dvitiyam Etad vAkyaM sthirkarttuM sa
 prathamaM lumpati| 10 tEna manO'bhilASENa ca vayaM yIzukhrISTasyaikakRtvaH
 svazarIrOtsargAt pavitrikRta abhavAma| 11 aparam Ekaiko yAjakaH pratidinam
 upAsanAM kurvvan yaizca pApAni nAzayituM kadApi na zakyantE tAdRzAn
 EkarUpAn balIn punaH punarutsRjan tiSThati| 12 kintvasau pApanAzakam
 EkaM baliM datvAnantakAlArtham Izvarasya dakSiNa upavizya 13 yAvat tasya
 zatravastasya pAdapiThaM na bhavanti tAvat pratikSamANastiSThati| 14 yata
 EkEna balidAnEna so'nantakAlArthaM pUyamAnAn lOkAn sAdhitavAn| 15
 Etasmin pavitra AtmApayasmAkam pakSE pramANayati 16 "yatO hEtOstaddinAt
 param ahaM taiH sArddham imaM niyamaM sthirkariSyAmIti prathamata uktva
 paramEzvarENEdaM kathitaM, tESAM citte mama vidhIn sthApayiSyAmi tESAM
 manaHsu ca tAn lekhiSyAmi ca, 17 aparanjca tESAM pApAnyaparAdhAMzca
 punaH kadApi na smAriSyAmi|" 18 kintu yatra pApamOcanaM bhavati
 tatra pApArthakabalidAnaM puna rna bhavati| 19 atO hE bhrAtaraH, yIzO
 rudhirENa pavitrasthAnapravEzAyAsmAkam utsAhO bhavati, 20 yataH
 so'smadarthaM tiraskariNyArthataH svazarIrENa navInaM jIvanayuktanjcaikaM
 panthAnaM nirmmitavAn, 21 aparanjEzvarIyaparivArasyAdhyakSa EkO
 mahAyAjako'smAkamasti| 22 atO hEtOrasmAbhiH saralAntaHkaraNai
 rdRPhavizvAsaiH pApabOdhaT prakSAlitamanObhi rnirmmalajale

snAtazarIraizcEzvaram upAgatya pratyAzAyAH pratijnjA nizcalA dhArayitavyA|
 23 yatO yastAm agglkRtavAn sa vizvasanIyaH| 24 aparaM prEmni satkriyAsu
 caikaikasyOtsAhavRddhyartham asmAbhiH parasparaM mantrayitavyaM|
 25 aparaM katipayalOkA yathA kurvvanti tathAsmAbhiH sabhAkaraNaM na
 parityaktavyaM parasparam upadESTavyanjca yatastat mahAdinam uttarOttaraM
 nikaTavartti bhavatIti yuSmAbhi rdRzyatE| 26 satyamatasya jnjAnaprApteH
 paraM yadi vayaM svaMcchayA pApAcAraM kurmmastarhi pApAnAM kRtE
 'nyat kimapi balidAnaM nAvaziSyatE 27 kintu vicArasya bhayAnakA pratIkSA
 ripunAzakAnalasya tApazcAvaziSyatE| 28 yaH kazcit mUsasO vyavasthAm
 avamanyatE sa dayAM vinA dvayOstisRNaM vA sAkSiNaM pramANena hanyatE,
 29 tasmAt kiM budhyadhvE yO jana Izvarasya putram avajAnAti yEna ca
 pavitrIkRtO 'bhavat tat niyamasya rudhiram apavitraM jAnAti, anugrahakaram
 AtmAnam apamanyatE ca, sa kiyanmahAghOrataradaNPasya yOgyO bhaviSyati?
 30 yataH paramEzvaraH kathayati, "dAnaM phalasya matkarmma sUcitaM
 pradadAmyahaM|" punarapi, "tadA vicArayiSyantE parEzEna nijAH prajAH|"
 idaM yaH kathitavAn taM vayaM jAnImaH| 31 amarEzvarasya karayOH patanaM
 mahAbhayAnakAM| 32 hE bhrAtaraH, pUrvvadinAni smarata yatastadAnIM yUyaM
 dIptiM prApya bahudurgatirUpaM saMgrAmaM sahamAnA EkatO nindAkIzaiH
 kautukIkRta abhavata, 33 anyatazca tadbhOginAM samAMzinO 'bhavata| 34
 yUyaM mama bandhanasya duHkhEna duHkhinO 'bhavata, yuSmAkam uttama
 nityA ca sampattiH svargE vidyata iti jnjAtvA sAnandaM sarvvasvasyApaharaNam
 asahadhvanjca| 35 ataEva mahApuraskArayuktaM yuSmAkam utsAhaM na
 parityajata| 36 yatO yUyaM yEnEzvarasyEcchAM pAlayitvA pratijnjAyAH
 phalaM labhadvam tadarthaM yuSmAbhi rdhairyyAvalambanaM karttavyaM|
 37 yEnAgantavyaM sa svalpakAlAt param AgamiSyati na ca vilambiSyatE|
 38 "puNyavAn janO vizvAsEna jIviSyati kintu yadi nivarttatE tarhi mama
 manastasmin na tOSaM yAsyati|" 39 kintu vayaM vinAzajanikAM dharmmAt
 nivRttiM na kurvvANA AtmanaH paritrANaya vizvAsaM kurvvAmahE|

11 vizvAsa AzaMsitAnAM nizcayaH, adRzyAnAM viSayANAM darzanaM bhavati|
2 tEna vizvAsEna prAnjco lokaH prAmANyaM prAptavantaH| **3** aparam
 Izvarasya vAkyEna jagantyasRjyanta, dRSTavastUni ca pratyakSavastubhyO
 nOdapadyantaitad vayaM vizvAsEna budhyAmahE| (aiṣṇ g165) **4** vizvAsEna hAbil
 Izvaramuddizya kAbilaH zrESThaM balidAnaM kRtavAn tasmAccEzvarENa tasya
 dAnAnyadhi pramANE datte sa dhArmmika ityasya pramANaM labdhavAn
 tEna vizvAsEna ca sa mRtaH san adyApi bhASatE| **5** vizvAsEna hanOk yathA
 mRtyuM na pazyEt tathA lokAntaraM nItaH, tasyOddEzazca kEnApi na prApi yata
 IzvarastaM lokAntaraM nItavAn, tatpramANamidaM tasya lokAntarIkaraNAt
 pUrvvaM sa IzvarAya rOcItavAn iti pramANaM prAptavAn| **6** kintu vizvAsaM
 vinA ko'pIzvarAya rOcituM na zaknOti yata IzvarO'sti svAnvESilOkEbhyaH
 puraskAraM dadAti cEtikathAyAm IzvarazaraNagatai rvizvasitavyaM| **7** aparaM
 tadAnIM yAnyadRzyAnyAsan tAnIzvarENadiSTaH san nOhO vizvAsEna bhItvA
 svaparijanAnAM rakSArthaM pOtaM nirmmitavAn tEna ca jagajjanAnAM dOSan
 darzitavAn vizvAsAt labhyasya puNyasyAdhikArI babhUva ca| **8** vizvAsEnEbrAhIm
 AhUtaH san AjnjAM gRhItvA yasya sthAnasyAdhikArastEna prAptavyastat
 sthAnaM prasthitavAn kintu prasthAnasamayE kka yAmIti nAjAnAt| **9** vizvAsEna
 sa pratijnjAtE dEZe paradEzavat pravasan tasyAH pratijnjAyAH samAnAMzibhyAm
 ishAkA yAkUbA ca saha dUSyavAsyabhavat| **10** yasmAt sa IzvarENa nirmmitaM
 sthApitanjca bhittimUlayuktaM nagaram pratyaiSata| **11** aparanjca vizvAsEna
 sArA vayOtikrAntA santyapi garbhadhAraNaya zaktiM prApya putravatyabhavat,
 yataH sA pratijnjAkAriNaM vizvAsyam amanyata| **12** tatO hEtO rmRtakalpAd
 EkasmAt janAd AkAzIyanakSatrANiVa gaNanAtItAH samudratIrasthasikata
 iva cAsaMkhyA loka utpEdirE| **13** EtE sarvvE pratijnjAyAH phalAnyaprApya
 kEvalaM dUrAt tAni nirIkSyA vanditvA ca, pRthivyAM vayaM vidEzinaH
 pravAsinazcAsmaha iti svIkRtya vizvAsEna prANAn tatyajuH| **14** yE tu janA itthaM
 kathayanti taiH paitRkadEzo 'smAbhiranviSyata iti prakAzyatE| **15** tE yasmAd
 dEzAt nirgatAstaM yadyasmariSyam tarhi parAvarttanAya samayam alapsyanta|
16 kintu tE sarvvOtkRSTam arthataH svargIyaM dEzam AkAgkSanti tasmAd

IzvarastAnadhi na lajjamAnastESAM Izvara iti nAma gRhItavAn yataH sa tESAM
 kRtE nagaramEkaM saMsthApitavAn| 17 aparam ibrAhImaH parIkSAyAM jAtAyAM
 sa vizvAsEnEshAkam utsasarja, 18 vastuta ishAki tava vaMzO vikhyAsyata iti vAg
 yamadhi kathitA tam advitIyaM putraM pratijnjAprAptaH sa utsasarja| 19 yata
 IzvarO mRtAnapyutthApayituM zaknOtIti sa mEnE tasmAt sa upamArUpaM taM
 lEbhe| 20 aparam ishAk vizvAsEna yAkUb ESAvE ca bhAviviSayAnadhyAziSaM
 dadau| 21 aparam yAkUb maraNakAlE vizvAsEna yUSaphaH putrayOrEkaikasmai
 janAyAziSaM dadau yaSTyA agrabhAgE samAlambya praNanAma ca| 22 aparam
 yUSaph caramakAlE vizvAsEnEsrAyElvaMzlyAnAM misaradEzAd bahirgamanasya
 vAcAM jagAda nijAstHIni cAdhi samAdidEza| 23 navajAtO mUsAzca vizvAsAt
 trAn mAsAn svapitRbhyaM agOpyata yatastau svazizuM paramasundaraM
 dRSTavantau rAjAjnjAnjca na zagkitavantau| 24 aparam vayaHprAptO mUsA
 vizvAsAt phirauNO dauhitra iti nAma nAggIcakAra| 25 yataH sa kSaNikAt
 pApajasukhabhOgAd Izvarasya prajAbhiH sArddhaM duHkhabhOgaM vavrE| 26
 tathA misaradEzlyanidhibhyaH khrISTanimittAM nindAM mahatIM sampattiM
 mEnE yatO hEtOH sa puraskAradAnam apaikSata| 27 aparam sa vizvAsEna
 rAjnjaH krOdhaT na bhItvA misaradEzaM paritatyAja, yatastEnAdRzyaM
 vIkSamANEnEva dhairyam Alambi| 28 aparam prathamajAtAnAM hantA yat
 svIyalOkAn na spRzEt tadarthaM sa vizvAsEna nistAraparvvIyabalicchEdanaM
 rudhirasEcananjcAnuSThitAvAn| 29 aparam tE vizvAsAt sthalEnEva sUphsAgarENa
 jagmuH kintu misrIyalOkAstat karttum upakramya tOyESu mamajjuH| 30 aparanjca
 vizvAsAt taiH saptAhaM yAvad yirIhOH prAcIrasya pradakSiNE kRtE tat nipapAta|
 31 vizvAsAd rAhabnAmika vEzyApi prItya cArAn anugRhyAvizvAsibhiH sArddhaM
 na vinanAza| 32 adhikaM kiM kathayiSyAmi? gidiyOnO bArakaH zimzOnO
 yiptahO dAyUd zimUyELO bhaviSyadvAdinazcaitESAM vRttAntakathanAya
 mama samayAbhAvO bhaviSyati| 33 vizvAsAt tE rAjyAni vazIkRtavanto
 dharmmakarmmANi sAdhitavantaH pratijnjAnAM phalaM labdhavantaH
 siMhAnAM mukhAni ruddhavanto 34 vahnErdAhaM nirvvApitavantaH
 khaggadhArAd rakSAM prAptavanto daurbalyE sabalIkRta yuddhE parAkramiNO

jAtAH parESAM sainyAni davayitavantazca| 35 yOSitaH punarutthAnEna mRtAn
 AtmajAn lEbhirE, aparE ca zrESThOtthAnasya prAptErAzayA rakSAm agRhItvA
 tAPanEna mRtavantaH| 36 aparE tiraskAraiH kazAbhi rbandhanaiH kArayA
 ca parIkSitAH| 37 bahavazca prastarAghAtai rhatAH karapatrai rvA vidIrNA
 yantrai rvA kliSTAH khaggadhArai rvA vyApAditAH| tE mESANAM chAgAnAM
 vA carmmANi paridhAya dInAH pIPitA duHkhArttAzAbhrAmyan| 38 saMsArO
 yESAM ayOgyastE nirjanasthAnESu parvvatESu gahvarESu pRthivyAzchidrESu ca
 paryyaTan| 39 EtaiH sarvvai rvizvAsAt pramANaM prApi kintu pratijnjAyAH phalaM
 na prApi| 40 yataStE yathAsmAn vinA siddhA na bhavEyustathaivEzvarENAsmAkaM
 kRtE zrESThataRAM kimapi nirdidizE|

12 atO hEtOrEtAvatsAkSimEghai rvESTitAH santO vayamapi sarvvabhAram
 AzubAdhakaM pApanjca nikSipyAsmAkaM gamanAya nirUpitE mArgE dhairyyENa
 dhAvAma| 2 yazcAsmAkaM vizvAsasyAgrEsaraH siddhikarttA cAsti taM yIzuM
 vlkSAmahai yataH sa svasammukhasthitAnandasya prAptyartham apamAnaM
 tucchiRtya kruzasya yAtanAM sOPhavan IzvarIyasiMhAsanasya dakSiNapArzve
 samupaviSTavAMzca| 3 yaH pApibhiH svaviruddham EtAdRzaM vaiparItyaM
 sOPhavan tam AlOcayata tEna yUyaM svamanaHsu zrAntAH klAntAzca na
 bhaviSyatha| 4 yUyaM pApEna saha yudhyantO'dyApi zONitavyayaparyyantaM
 pratirOdhaM nAkuruta| 5 tathA ca putrAn pratIva yuSmAn prati ya upadEza
 uktastaM kiM vismRtavantaH? "parEzEna kRtAM zAstiM hE matputra na tucchaya|
 tEna saMbhartsitazcApi naiva klAmya kadAcana| 6 parEzaH prIyatE yasmin tasmai
 zAstiM dadAti yat| yantu putraM sa gRhIAti tamEva praharatyapi|" 7 yadi yUyaM
 zAstiM sahadhvaM tarhIzvaraH putrairiva yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM vyavaharati
 yataH pitA yasmai zAstiM na dadAti tAdRzaH putraH kaH? 8 sarvvE yasyAH
 zAstEraMzinO bhavanti sA yadi yuSmAkaM na bhavati tarhi yUyam Atmaja
 na kintu jAraja Adhve| 9 aparam asmAkaM zArIrikajanmadAtArO'smAkaM
 zAstikAriNO'bhavan tE cAsmAbhiH sammAnitAstasmAd ya AtmanAM janayitA
 vayaM kiM tato'dhikaM tasya vazIbhUya na jIviSyAmaH? 10 tE tvalpadinAni yAvat
 svamanO'matAnusArENa zAstiM kRtavantaH kintvESO'smAkaM hitAya tasya

pavitratAyA aMzitvAya cAsmAn zAsti| 11 zAstizca varttamAnasamayE kEnApi
nAnandajanika kintu zOkajanikaiva manyatE tathApi yE tayA vinlyantE tEbhyaH
sa pazcAt zAntiyuktaM dharmmaphalaM dadAti| 12 ataEva yUyaM zithilAn
hastAn durbbalAni jAnUni ca sabalAni kurudhvaM| 13 yathA ca durbbalasya
sandhisthAnaM na bhajyEta svasthaM tiSThEt tathA svacaraNArthaM saralaM
mArgaM nirmmAta| 14 aparanjca sarvvaiH sArtham EkyabhAvaM yacca vina
paramEzvarasya darzanaM kEnApi na lapsyatE tat pavitratvaM cESTadhvaM| 15
yathA kazcid IzvarasyAnugrahAt na patEt, yathA ca tiktatAyA mUlaM praruhya
bAdhAjanakaM na bhavEt tEna ca bahavO'pavitrA na bhavEyuH, 16 yathA
ca kazcit lampaTO vA EkakRtva AhArArthaM svIyajyESThAdhikAravikrEtA ya
ESaustadvad adharmmAcArI na bhavEt tathA sAvadhAnA bhavata| 17 yataH
sa ESauH pazcAd AzIrvvAdAdhikArI bhavitum icchannapi nAnugRhIta iti
yUyaM jAnItha, sa cAzrupAtEna matyantaraM prArthayamAnO'pi tadupAyaM na
lEbhe| 18 aparanjca spRzyaH parvvataH prajvalitO vahniH kRSNAvarNO mEghO
'ndhakArO jhanjbhza tUrIvAdyaM vAkyAnAM zabdazca naitESAM sannidhau
yUyam AgatAH| 19 taM zabdaM zrutvA zrOtArastAdRzaM sambhASaNaM yat puna
rna jAyatE tat prArthitavantaH| 20 yataH pazurapi yadi dharAdharaM spRzati
tarhi sa pASANAghAtai rhantavya ityAdEzaM sOPhuM tE nAzaknuvan| 21 tacca
darzanam EvaM bhayAnakaM yat mUsasOktaM bhItastrAsayuktazcAsmIti| 22
kintu sIyOnparvvato 'marEzvarasya nagaraM svargasthayirUzAlamam ayutAni
divyadUtAH 23 svargE likhitAnAM prathamajAtAnAm utsavaH samitizca
sarvvESAM vicArAdhipatirIzvaraH siddhIkRtadhArmmikAnAm AtmAnO 24
nUtananiyamasya madhyastho yIzuH, aparaM hAbilo raktAt zrEyaH pracArakaM
prOkSaNasya raktanjcaitESAM sannidhau yUyam AgatAH| 25 sAvadhAnA bhavata
taM vaktAraM nAvajAnIta yatO hEtOH pRthivIsthitaH sa vaktA yairavajnjAtastai
ryadi rakSA nAprApi tarhi svargIyavaktuH parAgmukhIbhUyAsmAbhiH kathaM
rakSA prApsyatE? 26 tAdA tasya ravAt pRthivi kampita kintvidAnIM tEnEdaM
pratijnjAtaM yathA, "ahaM punarEkakRtvaH pRthivIM kampayiSyAmi kEvalaM
tannahi gaganamapi kampayiSyAmi|" 27 sa EkakRtvaH zabdo nizcalaviSayANAM

sthitayE nirmmitAnAmiva canjcalavastUnAM sthAnAntarIkaraNaM prakAzayati|
28 ataEva nizcalarAjjaprAptairasmAbhiH sO'nugraha AlambitavyO yEna vayaM
sAdaraM sabhayanjca tuSTijanakarUpENEzvaraM sEvituM zaknuyAma| 29
yatO'smAkam IzvaraH saMhArakO vahniH|

13 bhrAtRSu prEma tiSThatu| atithisEvA yuSmAbhi rna vismaryyatAM 2
yatastayA pracchannarUpENa divyadUtAH kESAnjcid atithayO'bhavan| 3 bandinaH
sahabandibhiriva duHkхинazca dEhavAsibhiriva yuSmAbhiH smaryyantAM|
4 vivAhaH sarvvESAM samIpE sammAnitavyastadIyazayyA ca zuciH kintu
vEzyAgAminaH pAradArikAzcezvarENA daNPayiSyantE| 5 yUyam AcArE nirlobha
bhavata vidyamAnaviSayE santuSyata ca yasmAd Izvara EvEdaM kathitavAn,
yathA, "tvAM na tyakSyAmi na tvAM hAsyAmi|" 6 ataEva vayam utsAhEnEdaM
kathayituM zaknumaH, "matpakSE paramEzo'sti na bhESyAmi kadAcana| yasmAt
mAM prati kiM karttuM mAnavaH pArayiSyati||" 7 yuSmAkaM yE nAyaka
yuSmabhyam Izvarasya vAkyaM kathitavantastE yuSmAbhiH smaryyantAM tESAM
AcArasya pariNAmam AlOcya yuSmAbhistESAM vizvAsO'nukriyatAM| 8 yIzuH
khrISTaH zvO'dya sadA ca sa EvAstE| (aiōn g165) 9 yUyaM nAnAvidhanUtanazikSAbhi
rna parivarttadhvaM yatO'nugraHENantaHkaraNasya susthirIbhavanaM kSEmaM
na ca khAdyadravyaiH| yatastadAcAriNastai rnOpakRtAH| 10 yE daSyasya sEvAM
kurvvanti tE yasyA dravyabhOjanasyAnadhikAriNastAdRzI yajnjavEdirasmAkam
AstE| 11 yatO yESAM pazUnAM zONitaM pApanAzAya mahAyAjakEna
mahApavitrasthAnasyAbhyantaraM nIyatE tESAM zarIrANi zibirAd bahi rdahyantE|
12 tasmAd yIzurapi yat svarudhirENa prajAH pavitrikuryyAt tadarthaM
nagaradvArasya bahi rmRtiM bhuktavAn| 13 atO hEtOrasmAbhirapi tasyApamAnaM
sahamAnaiH zibirAd bahistasya samIpaM gantavyaM| 14 yatO 'trAsmAkaM
sthAyi nagaraM na vidyatE kintu bhAvi nagaram asmAbhiranviSyatE| 15 ataEva
yIzunAsmAbhi rnityaM prazaMsArUpO balirarthatastasya nAmAggIkurvvatAm
OSThAdharANAM phalam IzvarAya dAtavyaM| 16 aparanjca parOpakArO dAnanjca
yuSmAbhi rna vismaryyatAM yatastadRzaM balidAnam IzvarAya rOcatE| 17
yUyaM svanAyakAnAm AjnjAgrAhiNO vazyAzca bhavata yatO yairupanidhiH

pratidAtavyastAdRzA lOkA iva tE yuSmadIyAtmanAM rakSaNArthaM jAgrati,
 atastE yathA sAnandAstat kuryyu rna ca sArttasvarA atra yatadhvaM yatastESAM
 ArttasvarO yuSmAkam iSTajanakO na bhavEt| 18 aparanjca yUyam asmannimittim
 prArthanAM kuruta yatO vayam uttamamanOviziSTAH sarvvatra sadAcAraM
 karttum icchukAzca bhavAma iti nizcitaM jAnImaH| 19 vizESatO'haM yathA tvarayA
 yuSmabhyaM puna rdIyE tadarthaM prArthanAyai yuSmAn adhikaM vinayE| 20
 anantaniyamasya rudhirENA viziSTO mahAn mESapAlakO yEna mRtagaNamadhyAt
 punarAnAyi sa zAntidAyaka IzvarO (aiōnios g166) 21 nijAbhimatasAdhanAya
 sarvvasmin satkarmmaNi yuSmAn siddhAn karOtu, tasya dRSTau ca yadyat
 tuSTijanakaM tadEva yuSmAkaM madhyE yIzunA khrISTEna sAdhayatu| tasmai
 mahima sarvvadA bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 22 hE bhrAtaraH, vinayE'haM
 yUyam idam upadEzavAkyam sahadhvaM yatO'haM saMkSEpENa yuSmAn
 prati likhitavAn| 23 asmAkaM bhrAtA tImathiyO mukto'bhavat iti jAnIta, sa
 ca yadi tvarayA samAgacchati tarhi tEna sArddhaMm ahaM yuSmAn sAKSat
 kariSyAmi| 24 yuSmAkaM sarvvAn nAyakAn pavitralOkAMzca namaskuruta|
 aparam itAliyAdEzIyAnAM namaskAraM jnjAsyatha| 25 anugrahO yuSmAkaM
 sarvvESAM sahAyO bhUyAt| AmEn|

yAkUbaH

1 Izvarasya prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya ca dAsO yAkUb vikIrNlbhUtAn dvAdazaM
vaMzAn prati namaskRtya patraM likhati| **2** hE mama bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yadA
bahuvidhaparIkSASu nipatata tadA tat pUrNAnandasya kAraNaM manyadhvaM| **3**
yatO yuSmAkaM vizvAsasya parIkSitatvEna dhairyyaM sampAdyata iti jAnItha| **4**
tacca dhairyyaM siddhaphalaM bhavatu tEna yUyaM siddhAH sampUrNAzca
bhaviSyatha kasyApi guNasyAbhAvazca yuSmAkaM na bhaviSyati| **5** yuSmAkaM
kasyApi jnjanAbhAvO yadi bhavEt tarhi ya IzvaraH saralabhAvEna tiraskAranjca
vinA sarvvEbhyO dadAti tataH sa yAcataM tatastasmai dAyiSyatE| **6** kintu
sa niHsandEhaH san vizvAsEna yAcataM yataH sandigdhO mAnavO vAyuna
cAlitasyOtplavamAnasya ca samudrataraggasya sadRzO bhavati| **7** tAdRzO
mAnavaH prabhOH kinjcit prApsyatIti na manyatAM| **8** dvimanA lokaH
sarvvagatiSu canjcalO bhavati| **9** yO bhrAta namraH sa nijOnnatyA zAghatAM| **10**
yazca dhanavAn sa nijanamratayA zAghatAMyataH sa tRNapuSpavat kSyaM
gamiSyati| **11** yataH satApEna sUryyENOditya tRNAm zOSyatE tatpuSpanjca
bhrazyati tEna tasya rUpasya saundaryyaM nazyati tadvad dhanilOkO'pi
svIyamUPhatayA mAsyati| **12** yO janaH parIkSAM sahatE sa Eva dhanyaH,
yataH parIkSitatvaM prApya sa prabhuna svaprEmakArIbhyaH pratijnjAtaM
jIvanamukuTaM lapsyatE| **13** IzvarO mAM parIkSata iti parIkSAsamayE kO'pi na
vadatu yataH pApAyEzvarasya parIkSA na bhavati sa ca kamapi na parIkSatE| **14**
kintu yaH kazcit svIyamanOvAnjchayAkRSyatE lobhyatE ca tasyaiva parIkSA
bhavati| **15** tasmAt sA manOvAnjchA sagarbha bhUtvA duSkRtiM prasUtE
duSkRtizca pariNAmaM gatvA mRtyuM janayati| **16** hE mama priyabhrAtaraH,
yUyaM na bhrAmyata| **17** yat kinjcid uttamaM dAnaM pUrNO varazca tat
sarvvam UrddhvAd arthatO yasmin dazAntaraM parivarttanajAtacchAyA vA nAsti
tasmAd dIptyAkarAt pituravarOhati| **18** tasya sRSTavastUnAM madhyE vayaM
yat prathamaphalasvarUpA bhavAmastadarthaM sa svEcchAtaH satyamatasya
vAkyEnAsmAn janayAmAsa| **19** ataEva hE mama priyabhrAtaraH, yuSmAkam
EkaikO janaH zravanaE tvaritaH kathanE dhIraH krOdhe'pi dhIro bhavatu|

20 yatO mAnavasya krOdha IzvarIyadharmmaM na sAdhayati| 21 atO hEtO ryUyaM sarvvAm azucikriyAM duSTatAbAhulyanjca nikSipya yuSmanmanasAM paritrANE samarthaM rOpitaM vAkyaM namrabhAvEna gRhIIta| 22 aparanjca yUyaM kEvalam AtmavanjcayitArO vAkyasya zrOtArO na bhavata kintu vAkyasya karmmakAriNO bhavata| 23 yatO yaH kazcid vAkyasya karmmakArI na bhUtvA kEvalaM tasya zrOtA bhavati sa darpaNE svIyazArIrikavadanaM nirIkSamANasya manujasya sadRzaH| 24 AtmAkaRE dRSTE sa prasthAya kIdRza AsIt tat tatkSaNAd vismarati| 25 kintu yaH kazcit natvA mukTEH siddhAM vyavasthAM ALOkya tiSThati sa vismRtiyuktaH zrOtA na bhUtvA karmmakarttaiva san svakAryyE dhanyO bhaviSyati| 26 anAyattarasanaH san yaH kazcit svamanO vanjcayitvA svaM bhaktaM manyate tasya bhakti rmudha bhavati| 27 kIEzakAlE pitRhInAnAM vidhavAnAnjca yad avEkSaNaM saMsArAcca niSkalagkEna yad AtmarakSaNaM tadEva piturIzvarasya sAKsAt zuci rnirmmaLa ca bhaktiH|

2hE mama bhrAtaraH, yUyam asmAkAM tEjasvinaH prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya dharmmaM mukhApEkSayA na dhArayata| 2 yatO yuSmAkAM sabhAyAM svarNaggurIyakayukTE bhrAjiSNuparicchadE puruSE praviSTE malinavastrE kasmiMzcid daridrE'pi praviSTE 3 yUyaM yadi taM bhrAjiSNuparicchadavasAnaM janaM nirIkSyA vadEta bhavAn atrOttamasthAna upavizatviti kinjca taM daridraM yadi vadEta tvam amusmin sthAnE tiSTha yadvAtra mama pAdapITha upavizEti, 4 tarhi manaHsu vizesyA yUyaM kiM kutarkaiH kuvicArakA na bhavatha? 5 hE mama priyabhrAtaraH, zRNuta, saMsArE yE daridrAstAn IzvarO vizvAsEna dhaninaH svaprEmakAribhyazca pratizrutasya rAjyasyAdhikAriNaH karttuM kiM na varItavAn? kintu daridrO yuSmAbhiravajnjAyatE| 6 dhanavanta Eva kiM yuSmAn nOpadravanti balAcca vicArAsanAnAM samIpaM na nayanti? 7 yuSmadupari parikIrttitaM paramaM nAma kiM tairEva na nindyatE? 8 kinjca tvaM svasamIpavAsini svAtmavat prIyasva, EtacchAstrIyavacanAnusAratO yadi yUyaM rAjakIyavyavasthAM pAlayatha tarhi bhadraM kurutha| 9 yadi ca mukhApEkSAM kurutha tarhi pApam Acaratha vyavasthayA cAjnjAlagghina iva dUSyadhve| 10 yatO yaH kazcit kRtsnAM vyavasthAM pAlayati sa yadyEkasmin

vidhau skhalati tarhi sarvvESAm aparAdhI bhavati| 11 yatO hEtOstvaM paradArAn
 mA gacchEti yaH kathitavAn sa Eva narahatyAM mA kuryyA ityapi kathitavAn
 tasmAt tvaM paradArAn na gatvA yadi narahatyAM karOSi tarhi vyavasthAlagghi
 bhavasi| 12 mukte rvyavasthAtO yESAM vicArENa bhavitavyaM tAdRzA loka
 iva yUyaM kathAM kathayata karmma kuruta ca| 13 yO dayAM nAcarati tasya
 vicArO nirddayEna kAriSyatE, kintu dayA vicAram abhibhaviSyati| 14 hE mama
 bhrAtaraH, mama pratyayO'stIti yaH kathayati tasya karmmANi yadi na vidyanta
 tarhi tEna kiM phalaM? tEna pratyayEna kiM tasya paritrANaM bhavituM zaknOti?
 15 kESucid bhrAtRSu bhaginISu vA vasanahInESu prAtyahikAhArahInESu ca satsu
 yuSmAkAM ko'pi tEbhyaH zarIrArthaM prayOjanlyAni dravyANi na datvA yadi tAn
 vadEt, 16 yUyaM sakuzalaM gatvOSNagAtrA bhavata tRpyata cEti tarhyEtEna kiM
 phalaM? 17 tadvat pratyayO yadi karmmabhi ryuktO na bhavEt tarhyEkAkitvAt
 mRta EvAstE| 18 kinjca kazcid idaM vadiSyati tava pratyayO vidyatE mama
 ca karmmANi vidyante, tvaM karmmahInaM svapratyayaM mAM darzaya
 tarhyahamapi matkarmmabhyaH svapratyayaM tvAM darzayiSyAmi| 19 Eka
 IzvarO 'stIti tvaM pratyESi| bhadraM karOSi| bhUtA api tat pratiyanti kampante
 ca| 20 kintu hE nirbbOdhamAnava, karmmahInaH pratyayO mRta EvAstyEtad
 avagantuM kim icchasi? 21 asmAkAM pUrvvapuruSO ya ibrAhIm svaputram
 ishAkAM yajnjavEdyAm utsRSTavAn sa kiM karmmabhyO na sapuNyIkRtaH? 22
 pratyayE tasya karmmaNAM sahakAriNi jAtE karmmabhiH pratyayaH siddhO
 'bhavat tat kiM pazyasi? 23 itthanjcEdaM zAstrIyavacanaM saphalam abhavat,
 ibrAhIm paramEzvarE vizvasitavAn tacca tasya puNyAyAgaNyata sa cEzvarasya
 mitra iti nAma labdhavAn| 24 pazyata mAnavaH karmmabhyaH sapuNyIkriyate
 na caikAkinA pratyayEna| 25 tadvad yA rAhabnAmika vArAgganA cArAn
 anugRhyAparENa mArgENa visasarja sApi kiM karmmabhyO na sapuNyIkRta?
 26 ataEvAtmahInO dEhO yathA mRto'sti tathaiva karmmahInaH pratyayO'pi
 mRto'sti|

3 hE mama bhrAtaraH, zikSakairasmAbhi rgurutaradaNPO lapsyata iti jnjAtvA
 yUyam anEkE zikSakA mA bhavata| 2 yataH sarvvE vayaM bahuviSayESu

skhalAmaH, yaH kazcid vAkyE na skhalati sa siddhapuruSaH kRtsnaM vazIkarttuM samarthazcAsti| 3 pazyata vayam azvAn vazIkarttuM tESAM vaktrESu khalInAn nidhAya tESAM kRtsnaM zarIram anuvarttayAmaH| 4 pazyata yE pOtA atIva bRhadAkArAH pracaNPavAtaizca cAlitAstE'pi karNadhArasya manO'bhimatAd atikSudrENa karNEna vAnjchitaM sthAnaM pratyAnuvarttantE| 5 tadvad rasanApi kSudratarAggaM santi darpavAkyAni bhASatE| pazy kIdRgmahAraNyaM dahyate 'lpEna vahninA| 6 rasanApi bhavEd vahniradharmmarUpapiSTapE| asmadaggESu rasanA tAdRzaM santiSThati sa kRtsnaM dEhaM kalagkayati sRSTirathasya cakram prajvalayati narakAnalEna jvalati ca| (Geenna g1067) 7 pazupakSyurOgajalacarANAM sarvvESAM svabhAvO damayituM zakyatE mAnuSikasvabhAvEna damayAnjcakre ca| 8 kintu mAnavAnAM kEnApi jihvA damayituM na zakyatE sa na nivAryyam aniSTaM halAhalaviSENa pUrNA ca| 9 tayA vayaM pitaram IzvaraM dhanyaM vadAmaH, tayA cEzvarasya sAdRzyE sRSTAn mAnavAn zapAmaH| 10 EkasmAd vadanAd dhanyavAdazApau nirgacchataH| hE mama bhrAtaraH, EtAdRzaM na karttavyaM| 11 prasravaNaH kim EkasmAt chidrAt miSTaM tiktanjca tOyaM nirgamayati? 12 hE mama bhrAtaraH, uPumbarataruH kiM jitaphalAni drAkSAlata vA kim uPumbaraphalAni phalituM zaknOti? tadvad EkaH prasravaNO lavaNamiSTE tOyE nirgamayituM na zaknOti| 13 yuSmAkaM madhyE jnjAnI subOd hazca ka AstE? tasya karmmANi jnjAnamUlakamRdutAyuktAnIti sadAcArAt sa pramANayatu| 14 kintu yuSmadantaHkaraNamadhyE yadi tiktErSyA vivAdEcchA ca vidyate tarhi satyamatasya viruddhaM na zLaghadhvaM nacAnRtaM kathayata| 15 tAdRzaM jnjAnam UrddhvAd AgataM nahi kintu pArthivaM zarIri bhautikanjca| 16 yatO hEtOrIrSyA vivAdEcchA ca yatra vEdyEtE tatraiva kalahaH sarvvaM duSkRtanjca vidyate| 17 kintUrddhvAd AgataM yat jnjAnaM tat prathamaM zuci tataH param zAntaM kSantam AzusandhEyaM dayAdisatphalaiH paripUrNam asandigdhaM niSkapaTanjca bhavati| 18 zAntyAcAribhiH zAntyA dharmmaphalaM rOpyate|

4 yuSmAkaM madhyE samara raNazca kuta utpadyante? yuSmadaggazibirAzritAbhyaH sukhEcchAbhyaH kiM nOtpadyante? 2 yUyaM vAnjchatha kintu nApnutha, yUyaM narahatyAm IrSyAnjca kurutha kintu

kRtArthA bhavituM na zaknutha, yUyaM yudhyatha raNaM kurutha ca
 kintvaprAptAstiSThatha, yatO hEtOH prArthanAM na kurutha| 3 yUyaM
 prArthayadhvE kintu na labhadvE yatO hEtOH svasukhabhOgESu vyayArthaM
 ku prArthayadhvE| 4 hE vyabhicAriNO vyabhicAriNyazca, saMsArasya yat
 maitryaM tad Izvarasya zAtravamiti yUyaM kiM na jAnItha? ata Eva yaH kazcit
 saMsArasya mitraM bhavitum abhilaSati sa EvEzvarasya zatru rbhavati| 5 yUyaM
 kiM manyadvE? zAstrasya vAkyAM kiM phalahInaM bhavEt? asmadantarvAsI
 ya AtmA sa vA kim IrSyArthaM prEma karOti? 6 tannahi kintu sa pratulaM
 varaM vitarati tasmAd uktamAstE yathA, AtmAbhimAnalOkAnAM vipakSO
 bhavatIzvaraH| kintu tEnaiva namrEbhyaH prasAdAd dIyatE varaH|| 7 ataEva
 yUyam Izvarasya vazyA bhavata zayatAnaM saMrundha tEna sa yuSmattaH
 palAyiSyatE| 8 Izvarasya samIpavarttinO bhavata tEna sa yuSmAkaM samIpavartti
 bhaviSyati| hE pApinaH, yUyaM svakarAn pariSkurudhvaM| hE dvimanOlOkAH,
 yUyaM svAntaHkaraNani zucIni kurudhvaM| 9 yUyam udvijadhvaM zOcata
 vilapata ca, yuSmAkaM hAsaH zOkAya, Anandazca kAtaratAyai parivarttEtAM| 10
 prabhOH samakSaM namrA bhavata tasmAt sa yuSmAn uccIkariSyati| 11 hE
 bhrAtaraH, yUyaM parasparaM mA dUSayata| yaH kazcid bhrAtaraM dUSayati
 bhrAtu rvicAranjca karOti sa vyavasthAM dUSayati vyavasthAyAzca vicAraM
 karOti| tvaM yadi vyavasthAyA vicAraM karOSi tarhi vyavasthApAlayitA na
 bhavasi kintu vicArayitA bhavasi| 12 advitIyO vyavasthApakO vicArayitA ca
 sa EvAstE yO rakSituM nAzayitunjca pArayati| kintu kastvaM yat parasya
 vicAraM karOSi? 13 adya zvO vA vayam amukanagaraM gatvA tatra varSamEkaM
 yApayantO vANijyaM kariSyAmaH labhaM prApsyAmazcEti kathAM bhASamANA
 yUyam idAnIM zRNuta| 14 zvaH kiM ghaTiSyatE tad yUyaM na jAnItha yatO
 jIvanaM vO bhavEt kiDRk tatttu bASpasvarUpakaM, kSaNamAtraM bhavEd
 dRzyaM lupyatE ca tataH paraM| 15 tadanuktvA yuSmAkam idaM kathanIyaM
 prabhOricchAtO vayaM yadi jIvAmastarhyEtat karmma tat karmma vA kariSyAma
 iti| 16 kintvidAnIM yUyaM garvvavAkyaiH zLAghanaM kurudhvE tAdRzaM

sarvvaM zLAghanaM kutsitamEva| 17 atO yaH kazcit satkarmma karttaM viditvA
tanna karOti tasya pApaM jAyatE|

5 hE dhanavantaH, yUyam idAnIM zRNuta yuSmAbhirAgamiSyatklEzahEtOH
krandyatAM vilapyatAnjca| 2 yuSmAkaM draviNaM jIrNaM kITabhuktaH
sucElakAH| 3 kanakaM rajatanjcApi vikRtiM pragamiSyati, tatkalagkazca
yuSmAkaM pApaM pramanAyisYati, hutAzavacca yuSmAkaM pizitaM
khAdayiSyati| ittham antimaghasrESu yuSmAbhiH sanjcitaM dhanaM| 4
pazyata yaiH kRSivalai ryuSmAkaM zasyAni chinnAni tEbhyO yuSmAbhi ryad
vEtanaM chinnaM tad uccai rdhvaniM karOti tESAM zasyacchEdakAnAm
ArttarAvaH sEnApateH paramEzvarasya karNakuharaM praviSTaH| 5 yUyaM
pRthivyAM sukhabhOgaM kAmukatAnjcAritavantaH, mahAbhOjasya dina iva
nijAntaHkaraNani paritarpitavantazca| 6 aparanjca yuSmAbhi rdhArmmikasya
daNPAjnJA hatyA cAkAri tathApi sa yuSmAn na pratiruddhavAn| 7 hE
bhrAtaraH, yUyaM prabhOrAgamanaM yAvad dhairyyamAlambadhvaM| pazyata
kRSivalO bhUmE rbahumUlyaM phalaM pratIkSamANO yAvat prathamam
antimanjca vRSTijalaM na prApnOti tAvad dhairyyam Alambate| 8 yUyamapi
dhairyyamAlambya svAntaHkaraNani sthirIkuruta, yataH prabhOrupasthitiH
samIpavarttinyabhavat| 9 hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM yad daNPyA na bhavEta tadarthaM
parasparaM na glAyata, pazyata vicArayitA dvArasamIpE tiSThati| 10 hE mama
bhrAtaraH, yE bhaviSyadvAdinaH prabhO rnAmna bhASitavantastAn yUyaM
duHkhasahanasya dhairyyasya ca dRSTAntAn jAnIta| 11 pazyata dhairyyazILA
asmAbhi rdhanya ucyantE| AyUbo dhairyyaM yuSmAbhirazrAvi prabhOH
pariNAMazcAdarzi yataH prabhu rbahukRpaH sakaruNazcAsti| 12 hE bhrAtaraH
vizESata idaM vadAmi svargasya vA pRthivyA vAnyavastunO nAma gRhItvA
yuSmAbhiH ko'pi zapathO na kriyatAM, kintu yathA daNPyA na bhavata tadarthaM
yuSmAkaM tathaiva tannahi cEtivAkyaM yathESTaM bhavatu| 13 yuSmAkaM
kazcid duHkhi bhavati? sa prArthanAM karOtu| kazcid vAnandito bhavati? sa
gItaM gAyatu| 14 yuSmAkaM kazcit pIPito 'sti? sa samitEH prAcInAn AhvAtu tE ca
pabhO rnAmna taM tailEnAbhiSicya tasya kRtE prArthanAM kurvvantu| 15 tasmAd

vizvAsajAtaprArthanayA sa rOgI rakSAM yAsyati prabhuzca tam utthApayiSyati
yadi ca kRtapApO bhavEt tarhi sa taM kSamiSyatE| 16 yUyaM parasparam
aparAdhAn agglkurudhvam ArOgyaprAptyarthanjcaikajanO 'nyasya kRtE
prArthanAM karOtu dhArmmikasya sayatnA prArthanA bahuzaktiviziSTA bhavati|
17 ya EliyO vayamiva sukhaduHkhabhOgI marttya AsIt sa prArthanayAnAvRSTiM
yAcitavAn tEna dEzE sArddhavatsaratrayaM yAvad vRSTi rna babhUva| 18 pazcAt
tEna punaH prArthanAyAM kRtAyAm AkAzastOyAnyavarSIt pRthivI ca svaphalAni
prArOhayat| 19 hE bhrAtaraH, yuSmAkaM kasmiMzcit satyamatAd bhraSTE
yadi kazcit taM parAvarttayati 20 tarhi yO janaH pApinaM vipathabhramaNAt
parAvarttayati sa tasyAtmAnaM mRtyuta uddhariSyati bahupApAnyAvariSyati
cEti jAnAtu|

1 pitaraH

1 panta-gAlAtiyA-kappadakiyA-AziyA-bithuniyAdEzESu pravAsinO yE
vikIrNaLOkaH **2** piturIzvarasya pUrvvanirNayAd AtmanaH pAvanEna
yIzukhrISTasyAjnjAgrahaNaya zONitaprOkSaNaya cAbhirucitAstAn
prati yIzukhrISTasya prEritaH pitaraH patraM likhati| yuSmAn prati
bAhulyEna zAntiranugrahaHca bhUyAstAM| **3** asmAkaM prabho
ryIzukhrISTasya tAta IzvarO dhanyaH, yataH sa svakiyabahukRpAtO
mRtagaNamadhyAd yIzukhrISTasyOtthAnEna jIvanapratyAzArtham arthatO **4**
'kSayaniSkalagkAmlAnasampattiprAptyartham asmAn puna rjanayAmAsa| sa
sampattiH svargE 'smAkaM kRtE sanjcita tiSThati, **5** yUyanjEzvarasya zaktitaH
zESakALE prakAzyaparitrANArthaM vizvAsEna rakSyadhvE| **6** tasmAd yUyaM
yadyapyAnandEna praphulla bhavatha tathApi sAmprataM prayOjanahEtOH
kiyatKAlaparyyantaM nAnAvidhaparIkSAbhiH klizyadhvE| **7** yatO vahnina
yasya parIkSA bhavati tasmAt nazvarasuvanAdapi bahumUlyaM yuSmAkaM
vizvAsarUpaM yat parIkSitaM svarNaM tEna yIzukhrISTasyAgamanasamayE
prazaMsAyAH samAdarasya gauravasya ca yOgyatA prAptavyA| **8** yUyaM taM
khrISTam adRSTvApi tasmin prIyadhvE sAmprataM taM na pazyantO'pi tasmin
vizvasantO 'nirvvacanlyEna prabhAvayuktEna cAnandEna praphulla bhavatha,
9 svavizvAsasya pariNamarUpam AtmanAM paritrANaM labhadhvE ca| **10**
yuSmAsu yO 'nugraho varttatE tadviSayE ya IzvarIyavAkyaM kathitavantastE
bhaviSyadvAdinastasya paritrANasyAnvESaNam anusandhAnanjca kRtavantaH|
11 vizESatastESAmantarvvAsI yaH khrISTasyAtma khrISTE varttiSyamANAni
duHkhAni tadanugAmiprabhAvanjca pUrvvaM prAkAzayat tEna kaH kIdRzO vA
samayO niradizyataitasyAnusandhAnaM kRtavantaH| **12** tatastai rviSyaiste
yanna svAn kintvasmAn upakurvantyEtat tESAM nikaTE prAkAzyata|
yAMzca tAn viSayAn divyadUtA apyavanatazirasO nirIkSitum abhilaSanti
tE viSayAH sAmprataM svargAt prESitasya pavitrasyAtmanaH sahAyyAd
yuSmatsamIpE susaMvAdapracArayitRbhiH prAkAzyanta| **13** ataEva yUyaM
manaHkaTibandhanaM kRtvA prabuddhAH santO yIzukhrISTasya prakAzasamayE

yuSmAsu varttiSyamAnasyAnugrahasya sampUrNAM pratyAzAM kuruta| 14
 aparaM pUrvvIyAjnjAnatAvasthAyAH kutsitAbhilASANAM yOgyam AcAraM na
 kurvvantO yuSmadAhvAnakArI yathA pavitrO 'sti 15 yUyamapyAjnjAgrAhisantAnA
 iva sarvvasmin AcArE tAdRk pavitra bhavata| 16 yatO likhitam AstE, yUyaM
 pavitrAstiSThata yasmAdahaM pavitraH| 17 aparanjca yO vinApakSapAtam
 EkaikamAnuSasya karmmAnusArAd vicAraM karOti sa yadi yuSmAbhistAta
 AkhyAyatE tarhi svapravAsasya kAlO yuSmAbhi rbhItyA yApyatAM| 18
 yUyaM nirarthakAt paitRkAcArAt kSayanIyai rUpyasuvarNAdibhi rmuktiM na
 prApya 19 niSkalagkanirmmalamESazAvakasyEva khrISTasya bahumUlyEna
 rudhirENa muktiM prAptavanta iti jAnItha| 20 sa jagatO bhittimUlasthApanAt
 pUrvvaM niyuktaH kintu caramadinESu yuSmadarthaM prakAzito 'bhavat|
 21 yatastEnaiva mRtagaNAt tasyOtthApayitari tasmai gauravadAtari cEzvarE
 vizvasitha tasmAd IzvarE yuSmAkAM vizvAsaH pratyAzA cAstE| 22 yUyam AtmanA
 satyamatasYAjnjAgrahaNadvArA niSkapaTaya bhrAtRprEmnE pAvitamanasO
 bhUtva nirmmalAntaHkaraNaiH parasparaM gAPhaM prEma kuruta| 23 yasmAd
 yUyaM kSayanIyavIryyAt nahi kintvakSayanIyavIryyAd Izvarasya jIvanadAyakEna
 nityasthAyinA vAkyEna punarjanma gRhItavantaH| (aiōn g165) 24 sarvvaprANI
 tRNAistulyastattEjastRNApuSpavat| tRNAi parizuSyati puSpANi nipatanti ca| 25
 kintu vAkyAM parEzasyAnantakAlam vitiSThatE| tadEva ca vAkyAM susaMvAdEna
 yuSmAkam antike prakAzitaM| (aiōn g165)

2 sarvvAn dvESAn sarvvAMzca chalAn kApATyAnIrSyAH samastagIAnikathAzca
 dUrikRtya 2 yuSmAbhiH paritrANaya vRddhiprAptyarthaM navajAtazizubhiriva
 prakRtaM vAgdugdhaM pipAsyatAM| 3 yataH prabhu rmadhura EtasyAsvAdaM
 yUyaM prAptavantaH| 4 aparaM mAnuSairavajnjAtasya kintvIzvarENAbhirucitasya
 bahumUlyasya jIvatprastarasyEva tasya prabhOH sannidhim Agata 5
 yUyamapi jIvatprastara iva nicIyamAnA AtmikamandiraM khrISTEna yIzuna
 cEzvaratOSakANAm AtmikabalInAM dAnArthaM pavitrO yAjakavargO bhavatha|
 6 yataH zAstrE likhitamAstE, yathA, pazya pASANa EkO 'sti sIyOni
 sthApito mayA| mukhyakONasya yOgyaH sa vRtazcAtIva mUlyavAn| yO

janO vizvasEt tasmin sa lajjAM na gamiSyati| 7 vizvAsinAM yuSmAkamEva
 samIpE sa mUlyavAn bhavati kintvavizvAsinAM kRtE nicEtRbhiravajnjAtaH
 sa pASANA H kONasya bhittimUlaM bhUtva bAdhAjanakaH pASANA H
 skhalanakArakazca zailO jAtaH| 8 tE cAvizvAsAd vAkyEna skhalanti
 skhalanE ca niyuktAH santi| 9 kintu yUyaM yEnAndhakAramadhyAt
 svaklyAz CaryyadIptimadhyam AhUtAstasya guNAn prakAzayitum abhirucitO
 vaMzO rAjaklyO yAjakavargaH pavitra jAtiradhikarttavYAH prajAzca jAtAH| 10
 pUrvvaM yUyaM tasya prajA nAbhavata kintvidAnIm Izvarasya prajA AdhvE|
 pUrvvam ananukampitA abhavata kintvidAnIm anukampitA AdhvE| 11 hE
 priyatamAH, yUyaM pravAsinO vidEzinazca lOkA iva manasaH prAtikUlyEna
 yOdhibhyaH zArIrikasukhAbhilASEbhyO nivarttadhvam ityahaM vinayE| 12
 dEvapUjakAnAM madhyE yuSmAkam AcAra Evam uttamO bhavatu yathA
 tE yuSmAn duSkarmmakAriLOkAniva puna rna nindantaH kRpAdRSTidinE
 svacakSurgOcarIyasatkriyAbhya Izvarasya prazaMsAM kuryyuH| 13 tatO hEtO
 ryUyaM prabhOranurOdhAt mAnavasRSTAnAM kartRtvapadAnAM vazIbhavata
 vizESatO bhUpAlasya yataH sa zrESThaH, 14 dEzAdhyakSANAnjca yataste
 duSkarmmakAriNAM danPadAnArthaM satkarmmakAriNAM prazaMsArthanjca
 tEna prEritAH| 15 itthaM nirbbOdhamAnuSANAm ajnjAnatvaM yat sadAcAribhi
 ryuSmAbhi rniruttarIkriyatE tad IzvarasyAbhimataM| 16 yUyaM svAdhInA
 ivAcarata tathApi duSTatAyA vESasvarUpAM svAdhInatAM dhArayanta iva
 nahi kintvIzvarasya dAsA iva| 17 sarvvAn samAdriyadhvaM bhrAtRvargE
 priyadhvam IzvarAd bibhIta bhUpAlaM sammanyadhvaM| 18 hE dAsAH
 yUyaM sampUrNadarEna prabhUnAM vazya bhavata kEvalaM bhadrANAM
 dayAlUnAnjca nahi kintvanRjUnAmapi| 19 yatO 'nyAyEna duHkhabhOgakAla
 IzvaracintayA yat kIEzasahanaM tadEva priyaM| 20 pApaM kRtvA yuSmAkAM
 capETAgHAtasahanEna kA prazaMsA? kintu sadAcAraM kRtvA yuSmAkAM yad
 duHkhasahanaM tadEvEzvarasya priyaM| 21 tadarthamEva yUyam AhUtA yataH
 khrISTO'pi yuSmannimittaM duHkhaM bhuktvA yUyaM yat tasya padacihnai
 rvrajEta tadarthaM dRSTAntamEkaM darzitavAn| 22 sa kimapi pApaM na kRtavAn

tasya vadanE kApi chalasya kathA nAsIt| 23 ninditO 'pi san sa pratinindAM na kRtavAn duHkhaM sahamAnO 'pi na bhartsitavAn kintu yathArthavicArayituH samIpE svaM samarpitavAn| 24 vayaM yat pApEbhyO nivRtya dharmmArthaM jIvAmastadarthaM sa svazarIrENAsmAkAM pApAni kruza UPhavAn tasya prahArai ryUyaM svasthA abhavata| 25 yataH pUrvvaM yUyaM bhramaNakArimESA ivAdhvaM kintvadhunA yuSmAkAM AtmanAM pAlakasyAdhyakSasya ca samIpAM pratyAvarttitAH|

3 hE yOSitaH, yUyamapi nijasvAminAM vazyA bhavata tathA sati yadi kEcId vAkyE vizvAsinO na santi tarhi 2 tE vinAvAkyAM yOSitAM AcArENArthatastESAM pratyakSENa yuSmAkAM sabhayasatItvAcArENAKraSTuM zakSyantE| 3 aparaM kEzaracanayA svarNALagkAradhAraNO na paricchadaparidhAnEna vA yuSmAkAM vAhyabhUSA na bhavatu, 4 kintvIzvarasya sAkSAd bahumUlyakSamAzAntibhAvAkSayaratnEna yuktO gupta AntarikamAnava Eva| 5 yataH pUrvvakALE yAH pavitrasriya IzvarE pratyAzAmakurvvan tA api tAdRzImEva bhUSAM dhArayantyO nijasvAminAM vazyA abhavan| 6 tathaiva sArA ibrAhImO vazyA satI taM patimAkhyAtavatI yUyanjca yadi sadAcAriNyO bhavatha vyAkulatayA ca bhItA na bhavatha tarhi tasyAH kanyA AdhvE| 7 hE puruSAH, yUyaM jnjAnatO durbbalatarabhAjanairiva yOSidbhiH sahavAsaM kuruta, Ekasya jIvanavarasya sahabhAginIbhyatAbhyaH samAdaraM vitarata ca na cEd yuSmAkAM prArthanAnAM bAdhA janiSyatE| 8 vizESatO yUyaM sarvva EkamanasaH paraduHkhai rduHkhitA bhrAtRpramiNaH kRpAvantaH prItibhAvAzca bhavata| 9 aniSTasya parizOdhenAniSTaM nindAyA vA parizOdhenA nindAM na kurvvanta AziSaM datta yatO yUyam AziradhikAriNO bhavitumAhUtA iti jAnItha| 10 aparanjca, jIvanE prIyamANO yaH sudinAni didRkSatE| pApAt jihvAM mRSaVAKyAt svAdharau sa nivarttayEt| 11 sa tyajEd duSTatAmArgaM satkriyAnjca samAcarEt| mRgayANazca zAntiM sa nityamEvAnudhAvatu| 12 lOcanE paramEzasyOnmIlItE dhArmmikAn prati| prArthanAyAH kRtE tESAHA tacchrOtrE sugamE sadA| krOdhasyanjca parEzasya kadAcAriSu varttatE| 13 aparaM yadi yUyam uttamasyAnugAminO bhavatha tarhi kO yuSmAn hiMsiSyatE? 14 yadi

ca dharmmArthaM klizyadhvaM tarhi dhanya bhaviSyatha| tESAm AzagkayA
yUyaM na bibhIta na vigkta vA| 15 manObhiH kintu manyadhvaM pavitraM
prabhumIzvaraM| aparanjca yuSmAkam AntarikapratyAzAyAstattvaM yaH kazcit
pRcchati tasmai zAntibhItibhyAm uttaraM dAtuM sadA susajja bhavata| 16 yE ca
khrISTadharmmE yuSmAkaM sadAcAraM dUSayanti tE duSkarmmakAriNAMiva
yuSmAkam apavAdEna yat lajjitA bhavEyustadarthaM yuSmAkam uttamaH
saMvEdo bhavatu| 17 IzvarasyAbhimatAd yadi yuSmAbhiH klEzaH sOPhavyastarhi
sadAcAribhiH klEzasahanaM varaM na ca kadAcAribhiH| 18 yasmAd Izvarasya
sannidhim asmAn AnEtum adhArmmikANAM vinimayEna dhArmmikaH khrISTO
'pyEkakRtvaH pApAnAM daNPam bhuktavAn, sa ca zarIrasambandhE mAritaH
kintvAtmanaH sambandhE puna rjIvito 'bhavat| 19 tatsambandhE ca sa yAtrAM
vidhAya kArAbaddhAnAm AtmanAM samIpE vAkyaM ghOSitavAn| 20 pura
nOhasya samayE yAvat pOtO niramIyata tAvad Izvarasya dIrghasahiSNuta
yadA vyalambata tadA tE'nAjnjAgrAhiNO'bhavan| tEna pOtOnAlpE'rthAd
aSTAvEva prANinastOyam uttIrNAH| 21 tannidarzananjcAvagAhanaM (arthataH
zArIrikamalinatAyA yastyAgA sa nahi kintvIzvarAyOttamasaMvEdasya ya
pratajnjA saiva) yIzukhrISTasya punarutthAnEnEdAnIm asmAn uttArayati, 22
yataH sa svargaM gatvEzvarasya dakSiNE vidyate svargIyadUtAH zAsaka balAni
ca tasya vazIbhUtA abhavan|

4asmAkaM vinimayEna khrISTaH zarIrasambandhE daNPam bhuktavAn atO
hEtOH zarIrasambandhE yO daNPam bhuktavAn sa pApAt mukta 2 itibhAvEna
yUyamapi susajjIbhUya dEhavAsasyAvaziSTaM samayaM punarmAnavAnAm
icchAsAdhanArthaM nahi kintvIzvarasyEcchAsAdhanArthaM yApayata| 3 AyuSO
yaH samayO vyatItastasmin yuSmAbhi ryad dEvapUjakAnAm icchAsAdhanaM
kAmakutsitAbhilASamadyapAnaraggarasamattatAghRNArhadEvapUjAcaraNanjcAkAri
tEna bAhulyaM| 4 yUyaM taiH saha tasmin sarvvAnAzapagkE majjituM na
dhAvatha, ityanEnAzcaryyaM vijnjAya tE yuSmAn nindanti| 5 kintu yO jIvatAM
mRtAnAnjca vicAraM karttum udyato'sti tasmai tairuttaraM dAyisYate| 6 yatO
hEtO ryE mRtAstESAM yat mAnavOddEzyaH zArIrikavicAraH kintvIzvarOddEzyam

AtmikajIvanaM bhavat tadarthaM tESAmapi sannidhau susamAcAraH
 prakAzitO'bhavat| 7 sarvvESAm antimakAla upasthitastasmAd yUyaM
 subuddhayaH prArthanArthaM jAgratazca bhavata| 8 vizESataH parasparaM
 gAPhaM prEma kuruta, yataH, pApAnAmapi bAhulyaM prEmnaivAcchAdayiSyatE|
 9 kAtarOktiM vinA parasparam AtithyaM kRruta| 10 yEna yO varO labdhastEnaiva
 sa param upakarOtR, itthaM yUyam Izvarasya bahuvidhaprasAdasyOttama
 bhANPAGArAdhipA bhavata| 11 yO vAkyaM kathayati sa Izvarasya vAkyamiva
 kathayatu yazca param upakarOti sa IzvaradattasAmarthyAdivOpakarOtu|
 sarvvaviSayE yIzukhrISTEnEzvarasya gauravaM prakAzyatAM tasyaiva gauravaM
 parAkramazca sarvvadA bhUyAt| AmEna| (aiōn g165) 12 hE priyatamaH, yuSmAkaM
 parIkSArthaM yastApO yuSmAsu varttatE tam asambhavaghaTitaM matvA
 nAzcaryyaM jAnIta, 13 kintu khrISTEna klEzAnAM sahabhAgitvAd Anandata tEna
 tasya pratApaprakAzE'pyAnanandEna praphulla bhaviSyatha| 14 yadi khrISTasya
 nAmahEtuna yuSmAkaM ninda bhavati tarhi yUyaM dhanya yatO
 gauravadAyaka IzvarasyAtma yuSmAsvadhitiSThati tESAM madhyE sa nindyatE
 kintu yuSmanmadhyE prazamsyatE| 15 kintu yuSmAkaM ko'pi hanta vA cairO vA
 duSkarmmakRd vA parAdhikAracarccaka iva danPaM na bhugktAM| 16 yadi ca
 khrISTiYana iva danPaM bhugktE tarhi sa na lajjamAnastatkAraNAd IzvaraM
 prazamsatu| 17 yatO vicArasyArambhasamayE Izvarasya mandirE yujyatE yadi
 cAsmatsvArabhatE tarhIzvarIyasusaMvAdAgrAhiNAM zESadaza ka
 bhaviSyati? 18 dhArmmikEnApi cEt trANam atikRcchrENa gamyatE|
 tarhyadhArmmikapApibhyAm AzrayaH kutra lapsyatE| 19 ata IzvarEcchAtO yE
 duHkhaM bhunjatE tE sadAcArENa svAtmAnO vizvAsyasraSTurIzvasya
 karAbhyAM nidadhatAM|

5 khrISTasya klEzAnAM sAkSI prakAziSyamaNasya pratApasyAMzI
 prAcInazcAhaM yuSmAkaM prAcInAn vinIyEdaM vadAmi| 2 yuSmAkaM
 madhyavarttI ya Izvarasya mESavRndO yUyaM taM pAlayata tasya
 vIkSaNaM kuruta ca, AvazyakatvEna nahi kintu svEcchAtO na va kulObhEna
 kintvicchukamanasa| 3 aparam aMzAnAm adhikAriNa iva na prabhavata kintu

vRNdasya dRSTAntasvarUpA bhavata| 4 tEna pradhAnapAlaka upasthitE yUyam
amlAnaM gauravakiriITaM lapsyadhvE| 5 hE yuvAnaH, yUyamapi prAcInalOkAnAM
vazyA bhavata sarvvE ca sarvvESAM vazIbhUya namratAbharaNE na bhUSitA
bhavata, yataH, AtmAbhimAnilOkAnAM vipakSO bhavatIzvaraH| kintu tEnaiva
namrEbhyaH prasAdAd diyatE varaH| 6 atO yUyam Izvarasya balavatkarasyAdhO
namrIbhUya tiSthata tEna sa ucitasamayE yuSmAn uccIkariSyati| 7 yUyaM
sarvvacintAM tasmin nikSipata yataH sa yuSmAn prati cintayati| 8 yUyaM
prabuddha jAgratazca tiSthata yatO yuSmAkaM prativAdi yaH zayatAnaH sa
garjjanakArI siMha iva paryyaTan kaM grasiSyAmIti mRgayatE, 9 atO vizvAsE
susthirAstiSthantastEna sArddhaM yudhyata, yuSmAkaM jagannivAsibhrAtRSvapi
tAdRzAH kIEza varttanta iti jAnIta| 10 kSaNikaduHkhabhOgAt param asmabhyaM
khrISTEna yIzunA svaklyAnantagauravadAnArthaM yO'smAn AhUtavAn sa
sarvvAnugrahIzvaraH svayaM yuSmAn siddhAn sthirAn sabalAn nizcalAMzca
karOtu| (aiōnios g166) 11 tasya gauravaM parAkramazcAnantakAlaM yAvad
bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165) 12 yaH silvAnO (manyE) yuSmAkaM vizvAsyO bhrAtA
bhavati tadvArAhaM saMkSEpEna likhitvA yuSmAn vinItavAn yUyanjca yasmin
adhitiSthatha sa EvEzvarasya satyO 'nugraha iti pramANaM dattavAn| 13
yuSmAbhiH sahAbhirucitA yA samiti rbAbili vidyatE sA mama putrO mArkazca
yuSmAn namaskAraM vEdayati| 14 yUyaM prEmacumbanEna parasparaM
namaskuruta| yIzukhrISTAzritAnAM yuSmAkaM sarvvESAM zAnti rbhUyAt|
AmEn|

2 pitaraH

1yE janA asmAbhiH sArddham astadIzvarE trAtari yIzukhrISTE ca
puNyasambalitavizvAsadhanasya samAnAMzitvaM prAptAstAn prati
yIzukhrISTasya dAsaH prEritazca zimOn pitaraH patraM likhati| **2**
IzvarasyAsmAkaM prabhO ryIzOzca tattvajnjAnEna yuSmAsvanugrahazAntyO
rbAhulyaM varttatAM| **3**jIvanArtham Izvarabhaktyarthanjca yadyad AvazyakaM
tat sarvvaM gauravasadguNAbhyAm asmadAhvAnakAriNastattvajnjAnadvArA
tasyEzvarIyazaktirasmabhyaM dattavati| **4**tatsarvvENa cAsmabhyaM
tAdRza bahumUlyA mahApratijnjA datta yAbhi ryUyaM saMsAravyAptAt
kutsitAbhilASamULat sarvvanaAzAd rakSAM prApyEzvarIyasvabhAvasyAMzinO
bhavituM zaknutha| **5**tatO hEtO ryUyaM sampUrNaM yatnaM vidhAya vizvAsE
saujanyaM saujanyaE jnjAnaM **6**jnjAna AyatEndriyatAm AyatEndriyatAyAM
dhairyyaM dhairyya Izvarabhaktim **7**Izvarabhaktau bhrAtRsnEhE ca prEma yugkta|
8EtAni yadi yuSmAsu vidyantE varddhantE ca tarhyasmatprabhO ryIzukhrISTasya
tattvajnjAnE yuSmAn alasAn niSphalAMzca na sthApayiSyanti| **9**kintvEtAni yasya
na vidyantE sO 'ndhO mudritaloCanaH svakIyapUrvvapApAnAM mArjjanasya
vismRtiM gatazca| **10**tasmAd hE bhrAtaraH, yUyaM svakIyAhvAnavaraNayO
rdRPhakaraNE bahu yatadhvaM, tat kRtvA kadAca na skhaliSyatha| **11**yatO 'nEna
prakArENAsmAkaM prabhOstrAtR ryIzukhrISTasyAnantarAjjasya pravEzEna
yUyaM sukaLEna yOjayiSyadhve| (aiōnios g166) **12**yadyapi yUyam Etat sarvvaM
janItha varttamAnE satyamatE susthira bhavatha ca tathApi yuSmAn sarvvadA
tat smArayitum aham ayatnavAn na bhaviSyAmi| **13**yAvad Etasmin dUSyE
tiSThAmi tAvad yuSmAn smArayan prabOdhayituM vihitaM manyE| **14**yatO
'smAkaM prabhu ryIzukhrISTO mAM yat jnjApitavAn tadanusArAd dUSyamEtat
mayA zIghraM tyaktavyam iti jAnAmi| **15**mama paraOkagamanAt paramapi
yUyaM yadEtAni smarttuM zakSyatha tasmin sarvvathA yatiSyE| **16**yatO
'smAkaM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya parAkramaM punarAgamananjca yuSmAn
jnjApayantO vayaM kalpitAnyupAkhyAnAnyanvagacchAmEti nahi kintu tasya
mahimnaH pratyakSasAkSiNO bhUtvA bhASitavantaH| **17**yataH sa piturIzvarAd

gauravaM prazaMsAnjca prAptavAn vizESatO mahimayuktatEjOmadhyAd
 EtAdRzI vANI taM prati nirgatavati, yathA, ESa mama priyaputra Etasmin
 mama paramasantOSaH| 18 svargAt nirgatEyaM vANI pavitraparvvatE tEna
 sArddhaM vidyamAnairasmAbhirazrAvi| 19 aparam asmatsamlpE dRPhataram
 bhaviSyadvAkyam vidyate yUyanjca yadi dinArambhaM yuSmanmanaHsu
 prabhAtIyanakSatrasyOdayanjca yAvat timiramayE sthAnE jvalantaM pradIpamiva
 tad vAkyam sammanyadhvE tarhi bhadraM kariSyatha| 20 zAstriyaM kimapi
 bhaviSyadvAkyam manuSyasya svakiyabhAvabOdhakaM nahi, Etad yuSmAbhiH
 samyak jnjAyatAM| 21 yatO bhaviSyadvAkyam purA mAnuSANAm icchAtO
 nOtpannaM kintvIzvarasya pavitralOkAH pavitrENAtmanA pravarttitAH santo
 vAkyam abhASanta|

2 aparaM pUrvvakALE yathA lOkAnAM madhyE mithyAbhaviSyadvAdina
 upAtiSThan tathA yuSmAkaM madhyE'pi mithyAzikSakA upasthAsyanti, tE
 svESAM krEtAraM prabhum anagglkRtya satvaraM vinAzaM svESu varttayanti
 vinAzakavaidharmmyaM guptaM yuSmanmadhyam AnESyanti| 2 tatO 'nEkESu
 tESAM vinAzakamArgaM gatESu tEbhyaH satyamArgasya ninda sambhaviSyati|
 3 aparanjca tE lobhAt kApaTyavAkyai ryuSmatto lAbhaM kariSyante kintu
 tESAM purAtanadNPajnja na vilambate tESAM vinAzazca na nidrAti| 4
 IzvaraH kRtapApAn dUtAn na kSamitvA timirazRgkhalaiH pAtALE ruddhvA
 vicArArthaM samarpitavAn| (Tartaroō g5020) 5 purAtanaM saMsAramapi na
 kSamitvA taM duSTAnAM saMsAraM jalAplAvanEna majjayitvA saptajanaiH
 sahitaM dharmmapracArakaM nOhaM rakSitavAn| 6 sidOmam amOrA
 cEtinAmake nagarE bhaviSyatAM duSTAnAM dRSTantaM vidhAya bhasmIkRtya
 vinAzEna danPitavAn; 7 kintu taiH kutsitavyabhicAribhi rduSTATmabhiH
 kliSTaM dhArmmikaM lOTaM rakSitavAn| 8 sa dhArmmikO janastESAM
 madhyE nivasan svIyadRSTizrOtragOcarEbhyastESAM adharmmAcArEbhyaH
 svakiyadhArmmikamanasi dinE dinE taptavAn| 9 prabhu rbhaktAn parIkSad
 uddharttuM vicAradinanjca yAvad danPyAmAnAn adhArmmikAn rOddhuM
 pArayati, 10 vizESatO yE 'mEdhyAbhilASat zArIrikasukham anugacchanti

kartRtvapadAni cAvajAnanti tAnEva (rOddhuM pArayati|) tE duHsAhasinaH
 pragalbhAzca| 11 aparaM balagauravAbhyAM zrESThA divyadUtAH prabhOH
 sannidhau yESAM vaiparItYEna nindAsUcakaM vicAraM na kurvvanti tESAM
 uccapadasthAnAM nindanAd imE na bhItAH| 12 kintu yE buddhihInAH
 prakRtA jantavO dharttavyatAyai vinAzyatAyai ca jAyantE tatsadRzA imE yanna
 budhyantE tat nindantaH svakiyavinAzyatayA vinaMkSyanti svIyAdharmmasya
 phalaM prApsyanti ca| 13 tE divA prakRSTabhOjanaM sukhaM manyantE
 nijachalaiH sukhabhOginaH santo yuSmAbhiH sArddhaM bhOjanaM kurvvantaH
 kalagkinO dOSiNazca bhavanti| 14 tESAM lOcanAni paradArAkAgkSINi
 pApE cAzrAntAni tE canjcalAni manAMsi mOhayanti lobhE tatparamanasaH
 santi ca| 15 tE zApagrastA vaMzAH saralamArgaM vihAya biyOraputrasya
 biliyamasya vipathEna vrajantO bhrAntA abhavan| sa biliyamO 'pyadharmmAt
 prApyE pAritOSikE'prIyata, 16 kintu nijAparAdhAd bhartsanAm alabhata
 yatO vacanazaktihInaM vAhanaM mAnuSikagiram uccAryya bhaviSyadvAdina
 unmattatAm abAdhata| 17 imE nirjalAni prasravaNAni pracaNPavAyuna cAlitA
 mEghAzca tESAM kRtE nityasthAyI ghOratarAndhakAraH sanjcitO 'sti| (questioned) 18
 yE ca janA bhrAntyAcArigaNAT kRcchrENOddhRtAstAn imE 'parimitadarpakathA
 bhASamANAH zArIrikasukhAbhilASaiH kAmakrIPAbhizca mOhayanti| 19 tEbhyaH
 svAdhInatAM pratijnjAya svayaM vinAzyatAyA dAsa bhavanti, yataH, yO yEnaiva
 parAjigyE sa jAtastasya kigkaraH| 20 trAtuH prabhO ryIzukhrISTasya jnjAnEna
 saMsArasya malebhya uddhRtA yE punastESu nimajjya parAjIyantE tESAM
 prathamadazAtaH zESadaza kutsita bhavati| 21 tESAM pakSE dharmmapathasya
 jnjAnAprApti rvaraM na ca nirddiSTat pavitravidhimArgAt jnjAnaprAptAnAM
 parAvarttanaM| 22 kintu yEyaM satyA dRSTAntakathA saiva tESu phalitavati,
 yathA, kukkuraH svIyavAntAya vyAvarttatE punaH punaH| luThituM karddame
 tadvat kSAlitazcaiva zUkaraH||

3he priyatamaH, yUyaM yathA pavitrabhaviSyadvaktRbhiH pUrvvOktAni
 vAkyAni trAtrA prabhuna prEritAnAm asmAkam AdEzanjca sAratha
 tathA yuSmAn smArayitvA 2 yuSmAkam saralabhAvaM prabOdhayitum

ahaM dvitIyam idaM patraM likhAmi| 3 prathamaM yuSmAbhiridaM
 jnjAyatAM yat zESE kALE svEcchAcAriNO nindakA upasthAya 4 vadiSyanti
 prabhOrAgamanasya pratijnJA kutra? yataH pitRlOkAnAM mahAnidrAgamanAt
 paraM sarvvANi sRSTErArambhakALE yathA tathaivAvatiSThantE| 5 pUrvvam
 Izvarasya vAkyEnAkAzamaNPalaM jalAd utpanna jale santiSThamAnA ca
 pRthivyavidyataitad anicchukatAtastE na jAnAnti, 6 tatastAtkAlikasaMsArO
 jalEnAplAvitO vinAzaM gataH| 7 kintvadhunA varttamAnE AkAzabhUmaNPale
 tEnaiva vAkyEna vahnyarthaM gupte vicAradinaM duSTamAnavAnAM
 vinAzanjca yAvad rakSyatE| 8 hE priyatamaH, yUyam EtadEkaM vAkyam
 anavagata mA bhavata yat prabhOH sAKSad dinamEkaM varSasahasravad
 varSasahasranjca dinaikavat| 9 kEcid yathA vilambaM manyantE tathA
 prabhuH svapratijnjAyAM vilambatE tannahi kintu ko'pi yanna vinazyEt
 sarvvam Eva manaHparAvarttanaM gacchEyurityabhilaSan sO 'smAn prati
 dIrghasahiSNutAM vidadhAti| 10 kintu kSapAyAM caura iva prabhO rdinam
 AgamiSyati tasmin mahAzabdEna gaganamaNPalaM lOpsyatE mUlavastUni
 ca tApEna galiSyantE pRthivi tanmadhyasthitAni karmmANi ca dhakSyantE|
 11 ataH sarvvairEtaI rvikArE gantavyE sati yasmin AkAzamaNPalaM dAhEna
 vikAriSyatE mUlavastUni ca tApEna galiSyantE 12 tasyEzvaradinasyAgamanaM
 pratIkSamANairAkAgkSamANAizca yUSmAbhi rdharmmAcArEzvarabhaktibhyAM
 kIdRzai rOkai rbhavitavyaM? 13 tathApi vayaM tasya pratijnjAnusArENa
 dharmmasya vAsasthAnaM nUtanam AkAzamaNPalaM nUtanaM bhUmaNPalanjca
 pratIkSAMahE| 14 ataEva hE priyatamaH, tAni pratIkSamANA yUYaM niSkalagka
 aninditAzca bhUtvA yat zAntyAzritAstiSThathaitasmin yatadhvaM| 15 asmAkAM
 prabhO rdIrghasahiSNutAnjca paritrANajanikAM manyadhvaM| asmAkAM
 priyabhrAtrE paulAya yat jnjAnam adAyi tadanusArENa sO'pi patrE yuSmAn prati
 tadEvAlikhat| 16 svakIyasarvvapatrESu caitAnyadhi prastutya tadEva gadati| tESu
 patrESu katipayAni durUhyANi vAkyAni vidyantE yE ca lOkA ajnjAnAzcanjcalAzca
 tE nijavinAzArtham anyazAstrIyavacanAnIva tAnyapi vikArayanti| 17 tasmAd hE
 priyatamaH, yUYaM pUrvvam buddhvA sAvadhAnAstiSThata, adhArmmikANAM

bhrAntisrOtasApahRtAH svakiyasusthiratvAt mA bhrazyata| 18 kintvasmAkaM
prabhOstrAtu ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahE jnjAnE ca varddhadhvaM| tasya gauravam
idAnIM sadAkAlanjca bhUyAt| AmEn| (aiōn g165)

1 yOhanaH

1 AditO ya AsId yasya vAg asmAbhirazrAvi yanjca vayaM svanEtraI rdRSTavanto yanjca vlkSitavantaH svakaraiH spRSTavantazca taM jIvanavAdaM vayaM jnjApayAmaH| 2 sa jIvanasvarUpaH prakAzata vayanjca taM dRSTavantastamadhi sAkSyAM dadmazca, yazca pituH sannidhAvavarttatAsmAkaM samIpE prakAzata ca tam anantajIvanasvarUpaM vayaM yuSmAn jnjApayAmaH| (aiōnios g166) 3 asmAbhi ryad dRSTaM zrutanjca tadEva yuSmAn jnjApyatE tEnAsmAbhiH sahAMzitvaM yuSmAkaM bhaviSyati| asmAkanjca sahAMzitvaM pitrA tatputrENa yIzukhrISTEna ca sArddhaM bhavati| 4 aparanjca yuSmAkam AnandO yat sampUrNO bhavEd tadarthaM vayam EtAni likhAmaH| 5 vayaM yAM vArttAM tasmAt zrutvA yuSmAn jnjApayAmaH sEyam| IzvarO jyOtistasmin andhakArasya lEzO'pi nAsti| 6 vayaM tEna sahAMzina iti gaditvA yadyandhAkArE carAmastarhi satyAcAriNO na santo 'nRtavAdinO bhavAmaH| 7 kintu sa yathA jyOtiSi varttatE tathA vayamapi yadi jyOtiSi carAmastarhi parasparaM sahabhAginO bhavAmastasya putrasya yIzukhrISTasya rudhiranjcAsmAn sarvvasmAt pApAt zuddhayati| 8 vayaM niSpApA iti yadi vadAmastarhi svayamEva svAn vanjcayAmaH satyamatanjcAsmAkaM antarE na vidyate| 9 yadi svapApAni svIkurmmahE tarhi sa vizvAsyO yAthArthikazcAsti tasmAd asmAkaM pApAni kSamiSyatE sarvvasmAd adharmmAccAsmAn zuddhayiSyati| 10 vayam akRtapApA iti yadi vadAmastarhi tam anRtavAdinaM kurmmastasya vAkyanjcAsmAkaM antarE na vidyate|

2 hE priyabAlakAH, yuSmAbhi ryat pApaM na kriyEta tadarthaM yuSmAn pratyEtAni mayA likhyante| yadi tu kEnApi pApaM kriyatE tarhi pituH samIpE 'smAkaM EkaH sahAyO 'rthatO dhArmmikO yIzuH khrISTO vidyate| 2 sa cAsmAkaM pApAnAM prAyazcittaM kEvalamasmAkaM nahi kintu likhilasaMsArasya pApAnAM prAyazcittaM| 3 vayaM taM jAnIma iti tadIyAjnjApAlanEnAvagacchAmaH| 4 ahaM taM jAnAmIti vaditvA yastasyAjnjA na pAlayati sO 'nRtavAdI satyamatanjca tasyAntarE na vidyate| 5 yaH kazcit tasya vAkyaM pAlayati tasmin Izvarasya prEma satyarUpENa sidhyati vayaM tasmin varttAmahE tad EtEnAvagacchAmaH| 6 ahaM tasmin tiStHAmIti yO gadati tasyEdam ucitaM yat khrISTO yAdRg AcaritavAn

so 'pi tAdRg AcarEt| 7 hE priyatamAH, yuSmAn pratyahaM nUtanAmAjnjAM
 likhAmIti nahi kintvAditO yuSmAbhi rlabdhAM purAtanAmAjnjAM likhAmi|
 AditO yuSmAbhi ryad vAkyAM zrutaM sA purAtanAjnjA| 8 punarapi yuSmAn prati
 nUtanAjnjA mayA likhyata Etadapi tasmin yuSmAsu ca satyaM, yatO 'ndhakArO
 vyatyEti satyA jyOtizcEdAnIM prakAzatE; 9 ahaM jyOtiSi vartta iti gaditvA yaH
 svabhrAtaram dvESTi sO 'dyApi tamisrE varttatE| 10 svabhrAtari yaH priyatE sa Eva
 jyOtiSi varttatE vighnajanakaM kimapi tasmin na vidyatE| 11 kintu svabhrAtaram
 yO dvESTi sa timirE varttatE timirE carati ca timirENa ca tasya nayanE 'ndhIkriyEtE
 tasmAt kka yAmIti sa jnjAtuM na zaknOti| 12 hE zizavaH, yUyaM tasya nAmna
 pApakSamAM prAptavantastasmAd ahaM yuSmAn prati likhAmi| 13 hE pitaraH, ya
 AditO varttamAnastaM yUyaM jAnItha tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhAmi| hE yuvAnaH
 yUyaM pApatmAnaM jitavantastasmAd yuSmAn prati likhAmi| hE bAlakAH,
 yUyaM pitaraM jAnItha tasmAdahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn| 14 hE pitaraH,
 AditO yO varttamAnastaM yUyaM jAnItha tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhitavAn|
 hE yuvAnaH, yUyaM balavanta AdhvE, Izvarasya vAkyanjca yuSmadantarE
 vartatE pApAtmA ca yuSmAbhiH parAjigyE tasmAd yuSmAn prati likhitavAn|
 15 yUyaM saMsArE saMsArasthaviSayESu ca mA prIyadhvaM yaH saMsArE
 priyatE tasyAntarE pituH prEma na tiSThati| 16 yataH saMsArE yadyat sthitam
 arthataH zArIrikabhAvasyAbhilASO darzanEndriyasyAbhilASO jIvanasya garvvazca
 sarvvamEtat pitRtO na jAyatE kintu saMsAradEva| 17 saMsArastadIyAbhilASazca
 vyatyEti kintu ya IzvarasyESTaM karOti sO 'nantakAlaM yAvat tiSThati| (aiōn g165)
 18 hE bAlakAH, zESakALO'yaM, aparaM khrISTArINOpasthAvyamiti yuSmAbhi
 ryathA zrutaM tathA bahavaH khrISTARaya upasthitAstasmAdayaM zESakALO'stIti
 vayaM jAnImaH| 19 tE 'smanmadhyAn nirgatavantaH kintvasmadIyA nAsan
 yadyasmadIyA abhaviSyant tarhyasmatsagge 'sthAsyan, kintu sarvvE 'smadIyA na
 santyEtasya prakAza Avazyaka AsIt| 20 yaH pavitrastasmAd yUyam abhiSEkaM
 prAptavantastEna sarvvANi jAnItha| 21 yUyaM satyamataM na jAnItha tatKArANAd
 ahaM yuSmAn prati likhitavAn tannahi kintu yUyaM tat jAnItha satyamatacca
 kimapyanRtavAkyAM nOtpadyatE tatKArANAdEva| 22 yIzurabhiSiktastrAtEti yO

nAggIkarOti taM vinA kO 'parO 'nRtavAdI bhavEt? sa Eva khrISTArI ryaH pitaraM putranjca nAggIkarOti| 23 yaH kazcit putraM nAggIkarOti sa pitaramapi na dhArayati yazca putramaggIkarOti sa pitaramapi dhArayati| 24 AditO yuSmAbhi ryat zrutaM tad yuSmAsu tiSThatu, AditaH zrutaM vAkyaM yadi yuSmAsu tiSThati, tarhi yUyamapi putrE pitari ca sthAsyatha| 25 sa ca pratijnjayAsmabhyaM yat pratijnjAtavAn tad anantajIvanaM| (aiōnios g166) 26 yE janA yuSmAn bhrAmayanti tAnadhyaham idaM likhitavAn| 27 aparaM yUyaM tasmAd yam abhiSEkaM prAptavantaH sa yuSmAsu tiSThati tataH kO'pi yad yuSmAn zikSayEt tad anAvazyakaM, sa cAbhiSEkO yuSmAn sarvvANi zikSayati satyazca bhavati na cAtathyaH, ataH sa yuSmAn yadvad azikSayat tadvat tatra sthAsyatha| 28 ataEva hE priyabAlakA yUyaM tatra tiSThata, tathA sati sa yadA prakAziSyatE tada vayaM pratibhAnvitA bhaviSyAmaH, tasyAgamanasamayE ca tasya sAkSAnna trapiSyAmaH| 29 sa dhArmmikO 'stIti yadi yUyaM jAnItha tarhi yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM karOti sa tasmAt jAta ityapi jAnIta|

3 pazyata vayam Izvarasya santAnA iti nAmnAkhyAmahE, EtEna pitAsmabhyaM kIdRk mahAprEma pradattavAn, kintu saMsArastaM nAjAnAt tatKaraNAdasmAn api na jAnAti| 2 hE priyatamaH, idAnIM vayam Izvarasya santAnA AsmaH pazcAt kiM bhaviSyAmastad adyApyaprakAzitaM kintu prakAzaM gatE vayaM tasya sadRza bhaviSyAmi iti jAnImaH, yataH sa yAdRzO 'sti tAdRzO 'smAbhirdarziSyatE| 3 tasmin ESA pratyAZa yasya kasyacid bhavati sa svaM tathA pavitraM karOti yathA sa pavitro 'sti| 4 yaH kazcit pApam Acarati sa vyavasthAlagghanaM karOti yataH pApamEva vyavasthAlagghanaM| 5 aparaM sO 'smAkAM pApAnyapaharttuM prAkAzataitad yUyaM jAnItha, pApanjca tasmin na vidyatE| 6 yaH kazcit tasmin tiSThati sa pApAcAraM na karOti yaH kazcit pApAcAraM karOti sa taM na dRSTavAn na vAvagatavAn| 7 hE priyabAlakAH, kazcid yuSmAkAM bhramaM na janayEt, yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM karOti sa tAdRg dhArmmikO bhavati yAdRk sa dhAmnikO 'sti| 8 yaH pApAcAraM karOti sa zayatAnAt jAtO yataH zayatAna AditaH pApAcArI zayatAnasya karmmaNAM lOpArthamEvEzvarasya putraH prAkAzata| 9 yaH kazcid IzvarAt jAtaH sa pApAcAraM na karOti yatastasya vIryyaM tasmin tiSThati

pApAcAraM karttunjca na zaknOti yataH sa IzvarAt jAtaH| 10 ityanEnEzvarasya santAnAH zayatAnasya ca santAnA vyaktA bhavanti| yaH kazcid dharmmAcAraM na karOti sa IzvarAt jAtO nahi yazca svabhrAtari na prIyatE sO 'pIzvarAt jAtO nahi| 11 yatastasya ya AdEza AditO yuSmAbhiH zrutaH sa ESa Eva yad asmAbhiH parasparaM prEma karttavyaM| 12 pApAtmatO jAtO yaH kAbil svabhrAtaraM hatavAn tatsadRzairasmAbhi rna bhavitavyaM| sa kasmAt kAraNAt taM hatavAn? tasya karmmANi duSTAni tadbhrAtuzca karmmANi dharmmANyAsan iti kAraNAt| 13 hE mama bhrAtaraH, saMsArO yadi yuSmAn dvESTi tarhi tad AzcaryyaM na manyadhvaM| 14 vayaM mRtyum uttIryya jIvanaM prAptavantastad bhrAtRSu prEmakaraNAt jAnImaH| bhrAtari yO na prIyatE sa mRtyau tiSThati| 15 yaH kazcit svabhrAtaraM dvESTi saM naraghAti kinjcAnantajIvanaM naraghAtinaH kasyApyantarE nAvatiSThatE tad yUyaM jAnItha| (aiṇios g166) 16 asmAkAM kRtE sa svaprANAMstyaktavAn ityanEna vayaM prEmnastattvam avagataH, aparaM bhrAtRNaM kRtE 'smAbhirapi prANASTyaktavyaH| 17 saMsArikajIvikAprAptO yO janaH svabhrAtaraM dInaM dRSTva tasmAt svIyadayAM ruNaddhi tasyAntara Izvarasya prEma kathaM tiSThet? 18 hE mama priyabAlakAH, vAkyEna jihvayA vAsmAbhiH prEma na karttavyaM kintu kAryyENa satyatayA caiva| 19 EtEna vayaM yat satyamatasambandhIyAstat jAnImastasya sAkSat svAntaHkaraNAni sAntvayituM zakSyAmazca| 20 yatO 'smadantaHkaraNaM yadyasmAn dUSayati tarhyasmadantaH karaNAd IzvarO mahAn sarvvajnjazca| 21 hE priyatamaH, asmadantaHkaraNaM yadyasmAn na dUSayati tarhi vayam Izvarasya sAkSat pratibhAnvita bhavAmaH| 22 yacca prArthayAmaHE tat tasmAt prApnumaH, yatO vayaM tasyAjnjAH pAlayAmastasya sAkSat tuSTijanakam AcAraM kurmmazca| 23 aparaM tasyEyamAjnjA yad vayaM putrasya yIzukhrISTasya nAmni vizvasimastasyAjnjAnusArENa ca parasparaM prEma kurmmaH| 24 yazca tasyAjnjAH pAlayati sa tasmin tiSThati tasmin sO'pi tiSThati; sa cAsmAn yam AtmAnaM dattavAn tasmAt sO 'smAsu tiSThatIti jAnImaH|

4 hE priyatamaH, yUyaM sarvvESvAtmasu na vizvasita kintu tE IzvarAt jAta na vEtyAtmanaH parIkSadhvaM yatO bahavO mRSAbhaviSyadvAdinO jaganmadhyam

AgatavantaH| 2 IzvarIyO ya AtmA sa yuSmAbhiranEna paricIyatAM, yIzuH khrISTO
 narAvatArO bhUtvAgata Etad yEna kEnacid AtmanA svIkriyatE sa IzvarIyaH| 3 kintu
 yIzuH khrISTO narAvatArO bhUtvAgata Etad yEna kEnacid AtmanA nAggIkriyatE
 sa IzvarIyO nahi kintu khrISTArErAtmA, tEna cAgantavyamiti yuSmAbhiH
 zrutaM, sa cEdAnImapi jagati varttatE| 4 hE bAlakAH, yUyam IzvarAt jAtAstAn
 jitavantazca yataH saMsArAdhiSThAnakAriNO 'pi yuSmadadhiSThAnakArI
 mahAn| 5 tE saMsArAt jAtAstatO hEtOH saMsArAd bhASantE saMsArazca tESAM
 vAkyAni gRhIAti| 6 vayam IzvarAt jAtAH, IzvaraM yO jAnAti sO'smadvAkyAni
 gRhIAti yazcEzvarAt jAtO nahi sO'smadvAkyAni na gRhIAti; anEna vayaM
 satyAtmAnaM bhrAmakAtmAnanjca paricinumah| 7 hE priyatamaH, vayaM
 parasparaM prEma karavAma, yataH prEma IzvarAt jAyatE, aparaM yaH kazcit
 prEma karOti sa IzvarAt jAta IzvaraM vEtti ca| 8 yaH prEma na karOti sa
 IzvaraM na jAnAti yata IzvaraH prEmasvarUpaH| 9 asmAsvIzvarasya prEmaitEna
 prAkAzata yat svaputrENAsmabhyaM jIvanadAnArtham IzvaraH svIyam
 advitIyaM putraM jaganmadhyaM prESitavAn| 10 vayaM yad IzvarE prItavanta
 ityatra nahi kintu sa yadasmAsu prItavAn asmatpApAnAM prAyazcirttArthaM
 svaputraM prESitavAMzcEtyatra prEma santiSThatE| 11 hE priyatamaH,
 asmAsu yadIzvarENaitAdRzaM prEma kRtaM tarhi parasparaM prEma karttum
 asmAkamapyucitaM| 12 IzvaraH kadAca kEnApi na dRSTaH yadyasmAbhiH
 parasparaM prEma kriyatE tarhIzvarO 'smanmadhyE tiSThati tasya prEma cAsmAsu
 sEtsyatE| 13 asmabhyaM tEna svakIyAtmanOM'zo datta ityanEna vayaM yat tasmin
 tiSThamaH sa ca yad asmAsu tiSThatIti jAnImaH| 14 pitA jagatrAtAraM putraM
 prESitavAn Etad vayaM dRSTvA pramANayAmaH| 15 yIzurlzvarasya putra Etad
 yEnAggIkriyatE tasmin IzvarastiSThati sa cEzvarE tiSThati| 16 asmAsvIzvarasya
 yat prEma varttatE tad vayaM jnjAtavantastasmin vizvAsitavantazca| IzvaraH
 prEmasvarUpaH prEmnI yastiSThati sa IzvarE tiSThati tasmiMzcEzvarastiSThati|
 17 sa yAdRzo 'sti vayamapyEtasmin jagati tAdRza bhavAma EtasmAd vicAradinE
 'smAbhi ryA pratibha labhyatE sAsmatsambandhIyasya prEmnaH siddhiH| 18
 prEmni bhIti rna varttatE kintu siddhaM prEma bhItiM nirAkarOti yatO bhItiH

sayAtanAsti bhItO mAnavaH prEmni siddhO na jAtaH| 19 asmAsu sa prathamAM
 prItavAn iti kArANAd vayaM tasmin prIyAmahE| 20 IzvarE 'haM prIya ityuktVA yaH
 kazcit svabhrAtaraM dvESTi sO 'nRtavAdI| sa yaM dRSTavAn tasmin svabhrAtari
 yadi na prIyatE tarhi yam IzvaraM na dRSTavAn kathaM tasmin prEma karttuM
 zaknuyAt? 21 ata IzvarE yaH prIyatE sa svIyabhrAtaryyapi prIyatAm iyam AjnjA
 tasmAd asmAbhi rlabdhA|

5 yIzurabhiSiktastrAtEti yaH kazcid vizvAsiti sa IzvarAt jAtaH; aparaM yaH kazcit
 janayitari prIyatE sa tasmAt jAtE janE 'pi prIyatE| 2 vayam Izvarasya santAnESu
 prIyAmahE tad anEna jAnImO yad IzvarE prIyAmahE tasyAjnjAH pAlayAmazca|
 3 yata IzvarE yat prEma tat tadIyAjnjApAlanEnAsmAbhiH prakAzayitavyaM,
 tasyAjnjAzca kaThOrA na bhavanti| 4 yatO yaH kazcid IzvarAt jAtaH sa
 saMsAraM jayati kinjcAsmAkAM yO vizvAsaH sa EvAsmAkAM saMsArajayijayaH|
 5 yIzurIzvarasya putra iti yO vizvasiti taM vinA kO'paraH saMsAraM jayati? 6
 sO'bhiSiktastrAta yIzustOyarudhirAbhyAm AgataH kEvalaM tOyEna nahi kintu
 tOyarudhirAbhyAm, AtmA ca sAKSI bhavati yata AtmA satyatAsvarUpaH| 7 yatO
 hEtOH svargE pitA vAdaH pavitra AtmA ca traya imE sAKSiNaH santi, traya
 imE caikO bhavanti| 8 tathA pRthivyAm AtmA tOyaM rudhiranjca trINyEtAni
 sAKSyAM dadAti tESAM trayANAM EkatvaM bhavati ca| 9 mAnavAnAM sAKSyAM
 yadyasmAbhi rgRhyatE tarhIzvarasya sAKSyAM tasmAdapi zrESThaM yataH
 svaputramadhIzvarENa dattaM sAKSyamidaM| 10 Izvarasya putrE yO vizvAsiti sa
 nijAntarE tat sAKSyAM dhArayati; IzvarE yO na vizvasiti sa tam anRtavAdinaM
 karOti yata IzvaraH svaputramadhi yat sAKSyAM dattavAn tasmin sa na vizvasiti|
 11 tacca sAKSyamidaM yad IzvarO 'smabhyam anantajIvanaM dattavAn tacca
 jIvanaM tasya putrE vidyatE| (aiōnios g166) 12 yaH putraM dhArayati sa jIvanaM
 dhAriyati, Izvarasya putraM yO na dhArayati sa jIvanaM na dhArayati| 13
 Izvaraputrasya nAmni yuSmAn pratyEtAni mayA likhitAni tasyAbhiprAyO 'yaM
 yad yUyam anantajIvanaprApta iti jAnlyAta tasyEzvaraputrasya nAmni vizvasEta
 ca| (aiōnios g166) 14 tasyAntike 'smAkAM yA pratibhA bhavati tasyAH kArANamidaM
 yad vayaM yadi tasyAbhimataM kimapi taM yAcAmahE tarhi sO 'smAkAM vAKyaM

zRNOti| 15 sa cAsmAkaM yat kinjcana yAcanaM zRNOtiIti yadi jAnImastarhi
 tasmAd yAcitA varA asmAbhiH prApyantE tadapi jAnImaH| 16 kazcid yadi
 svabhrAtaram amRtyujanakaM pApam kurvvantaM pazyati tarhi sa prArthanAM
 karOtu tEnEzvarastasmai jIvanaM dAsyati, arthatO mRtyujanakaM pApam yEna
 nAkAritasmai| kintu mRtyujanakam EkaM pApam AstE tadadhi tEna prArthanA
 kriyatAmityahaM na vadAmi| 17 sarvva EvAdharmmaH pApam kintu sarvvapAMpa
 mRtyujanakaM nahi| 18 ya IzvarAt jAtaH sa pApAcAraM na karOti kintvIzvarAt
 jAtO janaH svaM rakSati tasmAt sa pApAtma taM na spRzatIti vayaM jAnImaH| 19
 vayam IzvarAt jAtAH kintu kRtsnaH saMsAraH pApAtmanO vazaM gato 'stIti
 jAnImaH| 20 aparam Izvarasya putra AgatavAn vayanjca yayA tasya satyamayasya
 jnjAnaM prApnuyAmastAdRzIM dhiyam asmabhyaM dattavAn iti jAnImastasmin
 satyamayE 'rthatastasya putrE yIzukhrISTE tiSThAmazca; sa Eva satyamaya
 IzvarO 'nantajIvanasvarUpazcAsti| (aiōnios g166) 21 hE priyabAlakAH, yUyaM
 dEvamUrttibhyaH svAn rakSata| AmEn|

2 yOhanaH

1hE abhirucitE kuriyE, tvAM tava putrAMzca prati prAcInO'haM patraM
likhAmi| **2** satyamatAd yuSmAsu mama prEmAsti kEvalaM mama
nahi kintu satyamatajnjAnAM sarvvESAmEva| yataH satyamatam asmAsu
tiSThatyanantakAlaM yAvaccAsmAsu sthAsyati| (aiōn g165) **3** piturIzvarAt
tatpituH putrAt prabhO rylZukhrISTAcca prApyO 'nugrahaH kRpA zAntizca
satyatAprEmabhyAM sArddhaM yuSmAn adhitiSThatu| **4** vayaM pitRtO
yAm AjnjAM prAptavantastadanusArENa tava kEcid AtmajAH satyamatam
AcarantyEtasya pramANaM prApyAhaM bhRzam AnanditavAn| **5** sAmpratanjca
hE kuriyE, navInAM kAnjcid AjnjAM na likhannaham AditO labdhAm AjnjAM
likhan tvAm idaM vinayE yad asmAbhiH parasparaM prEma karttavyaM| **6** aparaM
prEmaitEna prakAzatE yad vayaM tasyAjnjA AcarEma| AditO yuSmAbhi ryA
zrUtA sEyam AjnjA sA ca yuSmAbhirAcaritavyA| **7** yatO bahavaH pravanjcakA
jagat pravizya yIzukhrISTO narAvatArO bhUtVAgata Etat nAggIkurvanti sa Eva
pravanjcakAH khrISTArizcAsti| **8** asmAkAM zramO yat paNPazramO na bhavEt
kintu sampUrNaM vEtanamasmAbhi rlabhyEta tadarthaM svAnadhi sAvadhAnA
bhavataH| **9** yaH kazcid vipathagAmI bhUtVA khrISTasya zikSAyAM na tiSThati sa
IzvaraM na dhArayati khrISTasya zijnjAyAM yastiSThati sa pitaraM putranjca
dhArayati| **10** yaH kazcid yuSmatsannidhimAgacchan zikSAmEnAM nAnayati sa
yuSmAbhiH svavEzmani na gRhyatAM tava maggalaM bhUyAditi vAgapi tasmai na
kathyatAM| **11** yatastava maggalaM bhUyAditi vAcAM yaH kazcit tasmai kathayati sa
tasya duSkarmmaNAm aMzI bhavati| **12** yuSmAn prati mayA bahUni lEkhitavyAni
kintu patramasIbhyAM tat karttuM nEcchAmi, yatO 'smAkam AnandO yathA
sampUrNO bhaviSyati tathA yuSmatsamIpamupasthAyAhaM sammukhlbhUya
yuSmAbhiH sambhASiSyA iti pratyAZA mamAstE| **13** tavAbhirucitAyA bhaginyA
bAlakAstvAM namaskAraM jnjApayanti| AmEn|

3 yOhanaH

1 prAcInO 'haM satyamatAd yasmin prIyE taM priyatamaM gAyaM prati patraM likhAmi| **2** hE priya, tavAtmA yAdRk zubhAnvitastAdRk sarvvaviSayE tava zubhaM svAsthyanjca bhUyAt| **3** bhrAtRbhirAgatya tava satyamatasyArthatastvaM kIdRk satyamatamAcarasyEtasya sAkSyE dattE mama mahAnandO jAtaH| **4** mama santAnAH satyamatamAcarantItivArttAtO mama ya AnandO jAyatE tatO mahattarO nAsti| **5** hE priya, bhrAtRn prati vizESatastAn vidEzinO bhRtRn prati tvayA yadyat kRtaM tat sarvvaM vizvAsinO yOgyaM| **6** tE ca samiteH sAkSat tava pramnaH pramANaM dattavantaH, aparam IzvarayOgyarUpENa tAn prasthApayata tvayA satkarmma kAriSyatE| **7** yataste tasya nAmna yAtrAM vidhAya bhinnajAtIyEbhyaH kimapi na gRhItavantaH| **8** tasmAd vayaM yat satyamatasya sahAyA bhavEma tadarthamEtAdRza loka asmAbhiranugrahitavyAH| **9** samitiM pratyahaM patraM likhitavAn kintu tESAM madhyE yO diyatriphiH pradhAnAyatE so 'smAn na gRhIAti| **10** atO 'haM yadOpasthAsyAmi tAdA tEna yadyat kriyatE tat sarvvaM taM smArayiSyAmi, yataH sa durvvAkyairasmAn apavadati, tEnApi tRpTiM na gatva svayamapi bhrAtRn nAnugRhIAti yE cAnugrahitumicchanti tAn samititO 'pi bahiSkarOti| **11** hE priya, tvayA duSkarmma nAnukriyatAM kintu satkarmmaiva| yaH satkarmmaAcArI sa IzvarAt jAtaH, yO duSkarmmaAcArI sa IzvaraM na dRSTavAn| **12** dImItriyasya pakSE sarvvaiH sAkSyam adAyi vizESataH satyamatEnApi, vayamapi tatpakSE sAkSyAM dadmaH, asmAkanjca sAkSyAM satyamEvEti yUyaM jAnItha| **13** tvAM prati mayA bahUni lEkhitavyAni kintu masIlEkhanIbhyAM lEkhituM nEcchAmi| **14** acirENa tvAM drakSyAmIti mama pratyAzAstE tadAvAM sammukhIbhUya parasparaM sambhASiSyAvahE| tava zAnti rbhUyAt| asmAKaM mitrANi tvAM namaskAraM jnjApayanti tvamapyEkaikasya nAma prOcya mitrEbhyO namaskuru| iti|

yihUdAH

1 yIzukhrISTasya dAsO yAkUbo bhrAtA yihUdAstAtEnEzvarENa pavitrIkRtAn
yIzukhrISTEna rakSitAMzcAhUtAn lOkAn prati patraM likhati| **2** kRpA
zAntiH prEma ca bAhulyarUpENa yuSmAsvadhitiSThatu| **3** hE priyAH,
sAdhAraNaparitrANamadhi yuSmAn prati lekhituM mama bahuyatnE
jAtE pUrvvakAlE pavitralOkESu samarpitO yO dharmmastadarthaM
yUyaM prANavyayEnApi sacESTA bhavatEti vinayArthaM yuSmAn prati
patralEkhanamAvazyakam amanyE| **4** yasmAd EtadrUpadaNPaprAptayE
pUrvvaM likhitAH kEcijjana asmAn upasRptavantaH, tE 'dhArmmikalOkA
asmAkam IzvarasyAnugrahaM dhvajIkRtya lampaTatAm Acaranti, advitIyO
'dhipati ryO 'smAkAM prabhu ryIzukhrISTastaM nAggIkurvvanti| **5** tasmAd
yUyaM purA yad avagatAstat puna ryuSmAn smArayitum icchAmi, phalataH
prabhurEkakRtvAH svaprajA misaradEzAd udadhAra yat tataH param avizvAsinO
vyanAzayat| **6** yE ca svargadUtAH svIyakartRtvapadE na sthitvA svavAsasthAnAM
parityaktavantastAn sa mahAdinasya vicArArtham andhakAramayE 'dhaHsthAnE
sadAsthAyibhi rbandhanairabadhnAt| (aĩdios g126) **7** aparaM sidOmam
amOrA tannikaTasthanagarANi caitESAM nivAsinastatsamarUpaM vyabhicAraM
kRtavantO viSamamaithunasya cESTayA vipathaM gatavantazca tasmAt tAnyapi
dRSTAntasvarUpANi bhUtvA sadAtanavahninA daNPaM bhunjjatE| (aiĩnios
g166) **8** tathaivEmE svapnAcAriNO'pi svazarIrANi kalagkayanti rAjAdhInatAM
na svIkurvvantyuccapadasthAn nindanti ca| **9** kintu pradhAnadivyaUtO
mlkhAyElO yada mUsasO dEhE zayatAnEna vivadamAnaH samabhASata tada
tisman nindArUpaM daNPaM samarpayituM sAhasaM na kRtvAkathayat
prabhustvAM bhartsayatAM| **10** kintvime yanna budhyantE tannindanti yacca
nirbbOdhapazava ivEndriyairavagacchanti tEna nazyanti| **11** tAn dhik, tE
kAbilo mArgE caranti pAritOSikasyAzAtO biliyamO bhrAntimanudhAvanti
kOrahasya durmmukhatvEna vinazyanti ca| **12** yuSmAkAM prEmabhOjyESu
tE vighnajanaka bhavanti, Atmambharayazca bhUtvA nirlajjayA yuSmAbhiH
sArddhaM bhunjjatE| tE vAyubhizcAlitA nistOyamEghA hEmantakAlika niSphala

dvi rmRtA unmlita vRkSAH, **13** svakiyalajjAphENodvamaKAH pracaNPAH
 sAmudrataraggAH sadAkAlaM yAvat ghOratimirabhAgIni bhramaNakArINi
 nakSatrANi ca bhavanti| (aiōn g165) **14** AdamataH saptamaH puruSO yO hanOkah sa
 tAnuddizya bhaviSyadvAkyamidaM kathitavAn, yathA, pazya svakiyapuNyAnAm
 ayutai rvESTitaH prabhuH| **15** sarvvAn prati vicArAjnjAsAdhanAyAgamiSyati|
 tadA cAdhArmmikAH sarvvE jAtA yairaparAdhinaH| vidharmmakarmmaNAM
 tESAM sarvvESAmEva kArANat| tathA tadvaiparItYEnApyadharmmAcAripApinAM|
 uktakaThOravAkyAnAM sarvvESAmapi kArANat| paramEzEna dOSitvaM tESAM
 prakAzayiSyatE|| **16** tE vAkkalahakAriNaH svabhAgyanindakAH svEcchAcAriNO
 darpavAdimukhaviziSTA lAbhArthaM manuSyastAvakAzca santi| **17** kintu
 hE priyatamaH, asmAkAM prabhO rylzukhrISTasya prEritai ryad vAkyAM
 pUrvvaM yuSmabhyaM kathitaM tat smarata, **18** phalataH zESasamayE
 svEcchAtO 'dharmmAcAriNO nindakA upasthAsyantIti| **19** EtE lokAH svAn
 pRthak kurvvantaH sAMsArika AtmahInAzca santi| **20** kintu hE priyatamaH,
 yUyaM svESAM atipavitravizvAsE nicIyamAnAH pavitrENAtmanA prArthanAM
 kurvvanta **21** Izvarasya prEmnA svAn rakSata, anantajIvanAya cAsmAkAM prabhO
 rylzukhrISTasya kRpAM pratIkSadhvaM| (aiōnios g166) **22** aparaM yUyaM vivicya
 kAMzcid anukampadhvaM **23** kAMzcid agnita uddhRtya bhayaM pradarzya rakSata,
 zArIrikabhAvEna kalagkitaM vastramapi RtIyadhvaM| **24** aparanjca yuSmAn
 skhalanAd rakSitum ullAsEna svIyatEjasaH sAkSat nirddOSAn sthApayitunjca
 samarthO **25** yO 'smAkam advitIyastrANakarttA sarvvajnja Izvarastasya gauravaM
 mahimA parAkramaH kartRtvanjcEdAnIm anantakAlaM yAvad bhUyAt| AmEn|
 (aiōn g165)

prakAzitaM

1yat prakAzitaM vAkyam IzvaraH svadAsAnAM nikaTaM
zIghramupasthAsyantInAM ghaTanAnAM darzanArthaM yIzukhrISTE
samarpitavAn tat sa svIyadUtaM prESya nijasEvakaM yOhanaM jnjApitavAn|
2 sa cEzvarasya vAkyE khrISTasya sAkSyE ca yadyad dRSTavAn tasya
pramANaM dattavAn| **3** Etasya bhaviSyadvaktRgranthasya vAkyAnAM
pATHakaH zrOtArazca tanmadhyE likhitAjnjAgrAhiNazca dhanya yataH sa kAlaH
sannikaTaH| **4** yOhan AziyAdEzasthAH sapta samitiH prati patraM likhati|
yO varttamAnO bhUtO bhaviSyAMzca yE ca saptAtmAnastasya siMhAsanasya
sammukhE tiSThanti **5** yazca yIzukhrISTO vizvastaH sAkSI mRtAnAM madhyE
prathamajAtO bhUmanPalastharAjAnAm adhipatizca bhavati, EtEbhyO 'nugrahaH
zAntizca yuSmAsu varttatAM| **6** yO 'smAsu prItavAn svarudhirENAsmAn
svapApEbhyaH prakSAlitavAn tasya piturIzvarasya yAjakan kRtvAsmAn
rAjavargE niyuktavAMzca tasmin mahima parAkramazcAnantakAlaM yAvad
varttatAM| AmEn| (aiōn g165) **7** pazyata sa mEghairAgacchati tEnaikaikasya
cakSustaM drakSyati yE ca taM viddhavantastE 'pi taM vilOkISyantE tasya
kRtE prthivIsthAH sarvvE vaMzA vilapiSyanti| satyam AmEn| **8** varttamAnO
bhUtO bhaviSyAMzca yaH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH paramEzvaraH sa
gadati, ahamEva kaH kSazcArthata Adirantazca| **9** yuSmAkAM bhrAtA
yIzukhrISTasya klEzarAjyatitikSANAM sahabhAgI cAhaM yOhan Izvarasya
vAkyahEtO ryIzukhrISTasya sAkSyahEtOzca pAtmanAmaka upadvIpa AsaM| **10**
tatra prabho rdine AtmanAviSTO 'haM svapazcAt tUrIdhvanivat mahAravam
azrauSaM, **11** tEnOktam, ahaM kaH kSazcArthata Adirantazca| tvaM yad drakSyasi
tad granthE likhitvAziyAdEzasthAnAM sapta samitInAM samIpam iphiSaM
smurNAM thuyAtIrAM sArddiM philAdilphiyAM lAyadIkEyAnjca prESaya| **12** tato
mayA sambhASamANasya kasya ravaH zrUyatE taddarzanArthaM mukhaM
parAvarttitaM tat parAvartya svarNamayaH sapta dIpavRkSA dRSTA| **13** tESAM
sapta dIpavRkSANAM madhyE dIrghaparicchadaparihitaH suvarNazRgkhalEna
vESTitavakSazca manuSyaputrAkRtirEkO janastiSThati, **14** tasya ziraH kEzazca

zvEtamESalOmAnIva himavat zrEtau lOcanE vahnizikhAsame 15 caraNau
vahnikuNPetApitasupittalasadRzau ravazca bahutOyAnAM ravatulyaH| 16
tasya dakSiNahaste sapta tArA vidyante vaktrAcca tIkSNO dvidhAraH khaggo
nirgacchati mukhamaNPalanjca svatEjasA dEdIpyamAnasya sUryyasya sadRzaM|
17 taM dRSTvAhaM mRtakalpastaccaraNE patitastataH svadakSiNakaraM mayi
nidhAya tEnOktam mA bhaisIH; aham Adirantazca| 18 aham amarastathApi
mRtavAn kintu pazyAham anantakAlaM yAvat jIvAmi| AmEn| mRtyOH
paralOkasya ca kunjika mama hastagataH| (aiōn g165, Hadēs g86) 19 atO yad
bhavati yaccEtaH paraM bhaviSyati tvayA dRSTaM tat sarvvaM likhyatAM|
20 mama dakSiNahaste sthita yAH sapta tArA yE ca svarNamayaH sapta
dIpavRkSastvayA dRSTastattAtparyyamidaM tAH sapta tArAH sapta samitInAM
dUtAH suvarNamayaH sapta dIpavRkSAzca sapta samitayaH santi|

2 iphiSasthasamite rdUtAM prati tvam idaM likha; yO dakSiNakarENa sapta
tArA dhArayati saptAnAM suvarNadIpavRkSANAM madhyE gamanAgamanE
karOti ca tEnEdam ucyatE| 2 tava kriyAH zramaH sahiSNutA ca mama gOcarAH,
tvaM duSTAn sOPhuM na zaknOSi yE ca prEritA na santaH svAn prEritAn
vadanti tvaM tAn parikSyA mRSAbhASiNO vijnjAtavAn, 3 aparaM tvaM titikSAM
vidadhAsi mama nAmArthaM bahu sOPhavAnasi tathApi na paryyaklAmyastadapi
jAnAmi| 4 kinjca tava viruddhaM mayaitat vaktavyaM yat tava prathamaM
prEma tvayA vyahIyata| 5 ataH kutaH patito 'si tat smRtvA manaH parAvarttya
pUrvvIyakriyAH kuru na cEt tvayA manasi na parivarttite 'haM tUrNam Agatya
tava dIpavRkSaM svasthAnAd apasArayiSyAmi| 6 tathApi tavESa guNO vidyate
yat nikaAyatIyalOkAnAM yAH kriyA aham RtIyE tAstvamapi RtIyamE| 7 yasya
zrOtraM vidyate sa samitIH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| yO janO
jayati tasmA aham IzvarasyArAmasthajIvanatarOH phalaM bhOktuM dAsyAmi| 8
aparaM smurNasthasamite rdUtAM pratIdaM likha; ya Adirantazca yO mRtavAn
punarjIvitavAMzca tEnEdam ucyatE, 9 tava kriyAH klEzO dainyanjca mama
gOcarAH kintu tvaM dhanavAnasi yE ca yihUdIyA na santaH zayatAnasya samAjAH
santi tathApi svAn yihUdIyAn vadanti tESAM nindAmapyahaM jAnAmi| 10

tvayA yO yaH kLEzaH sOPhavyastasmAt mA bhaisIH pazya zayatAnO yuSmAkAM
 parIkSArthaM kAMzcit kArAyAM nikSEpsyati daza dinAni yAvat kLEzO yuSmAsu
 varttiSyatE ca| tvaM mRtyuparyyantaM vizvAsyO bhava tEnAhaM jIvanakirITaM
 tubhyaM dAsyAmi| 11 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm
 AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| yO jayati sa dvitIyamRtyunA na hiMsiSyatE| 12 aparaM
 pargAmasthasamitE rdUtaM pratIdaM likha, yastIkSNaM dvidhAraM khaggaM
 dhArayati sa Eva bhASatE| 13 tava kriyA mama gOcarAH, yatra zayatAnasya
 siMhAsanaM tatraiva tvaM vasasi tadapi jAnAmi| tvaM mama nAma dhArayasi
 madbhaktErasvIkArastvayA na kRtO mama vizvAsyasAkSiNa AntipAH samayE 'pi
 na kRtaH| sa tu yuSmanmadhyE 'ghAni yataH zayatAnastatraiva nivasati| 14
 tathApi tava viruddhaM mama kinjcid vaktavyaM yatO dEvaprasAdAdanAya
 paradAragamanAya cEsraYelaH santAnAnAM sammukha unmAthaM sthApayituM
 bAlAk yEnAzikSyata tasya biliyamaH zikSAvalambinastava kEcit janAstatra
 santi| 15 tathA nIkaAyatIyAnAM zikSAvalambinastava kEcit janA api santi
 tadEvAham RtIyE| 16 atO hEtOstvaM manaH parivarttaya na cEdahaM tvarayA
 tava samIpamupasthAya madvaktasthakhaggEna taiH saha yOtsyAmi| 17 yasya
 zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu| yO
 janO jayati tasmA ahaM guptamAnnAM bhOktuM dAsyAmi zubhraprastaramapi
 tasmai dAsyAmi tatra prastarE nUtanaM nAma likhitaM tacca grahItAraM
 vinA nAnyEna kEnApyavagamyatE| 18 aparaM thuyAtIrAsthasamitE rdUtaM
 pratIdaM likha| yasya lOcanE vahnizikhAsadRzE caraNau ca supittalasagkAzau sa
 IzvaraputrO bhASatE, 19 tava kriyAH prEma vizvAsaH paricaryyA sahiSNuta ca
 mama gOcarAH, tava prathamakriyAbhyaH zESakriyAH zrESThAstadapi jAnAmi|
 20 tathApi tava viruddhaM mayA kinjcid vaktavyaM yatO yA ISEbalnAmika
 yOSit svAM bhaviSyadvAdinIM manyatE vEzyAgamanAya dEvaprasAdAzanAya
 ca mama dAsAn zikSayati bhrAmayati ca sA tvayA na nivAryyatE| 21 ahaM
 manaHparivarttanAya tasyai samayaM dattavAn kintu sA svIyavEzyAkriyAtO
 manaHparivarttayituM nAbhilaSati| 22 pazyAhaM tAM zayyAyAM nikSEpsyAmi,
 yE tayA sArddhaM vyabhicAraM kurvvanti tE yadi svakriyAbhyO manAMsi na

parAvarttayanti tarhi tAnapi mahAkIeZe nikSEpsyAmi 23 tasyAH santAnAMzca
mRtyunA haniSyAmi| tEnAham antaHkaraNAnAM manasAnjcAnusandhAnakArI
yuSmAkamEkaikasmai ca svakriyANAM phalaM mayA dAtavyamiti sarvvAH
samitayO jnjAsyanti| 24 aparam avaziSTAn thuyAtIrasthalOkAn arthatO
yAvantastAM zikSAM na dhArayanti yE ca kaizcit zayatAnasya gambhIrArthA
ucyantE tAn yE nAvagatavantastAnahaM vadAmi yuSmAsu kamapyaparaM bhAraM
nArOpayiSyAmi; 25 kintu yad yuSmAkaM vidyatE tat mamAgamanaM yAvad
dhArayata| 26 yO janO jayati zESaparyyantaM mama kriyAH pAlayati ca tasma
aham anyajAtIyAnAm AdhipatyAM dAsyAmi; 27 pitRtO mayA yadvat kartRtvaM
labdhaM tadvat sO 'pi lauhadaNPena tAn cArayiSyati tEna mRdbhAjanAnIva tE
cUrNA bhaviSyanti| 28 aparam ahaM tasmai prabhAtIyatArAm api dAsyAmi| 29
yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitIH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu|
3 aparaM sArddisthasamitE rdUtaM pratIdaM likha, yO jana Izvarasya
saptAtmanaH sapta tArAzca dhArayati sa Eva bhASatE, tava kriyA mama gOcarAH,
tvaM jIvadAkhyO 'si tathApi mRtO 'si tadapi jAnAmi| 2 prabuddhO bhava, avaziSTaM
yadyat mRtakalpaM tadapi sabalIkuru yata Izvarasya sAkSAT tava karmmANi
na siddhAnIti pramANaM mayA prAptaM| 3 ataH kIdRzIM zikSAM labdhavAn
zrutavAzcAsi tat smaran tAM pAlaya svamanaH parivarttaya ca| cEt prabuddhO
na bhavEstarhyahaM stEna iva tava samIpam upasthAsyAmi kinjca kasmin daNPE
upasthAsyAmi tanna jnjAsyasi| 4 tathApi yaiH svavAsAMsi na kalagkitAni tAdRzAH
katipayalOkAH sArddinagarE 'pi tava vidyantE tE zubhraparicchadai rmama sagge
gamanAgamanE kariSyanti yatastE yOgyAH| 5 yO janO jayati sa zubhraparicchadaM
paridhApayiSyantE, ahanjca jIvanagranthAt tasya nAma nAntardhApayiSyAmi
kintu matpituH sAkSAT tasya dUtAnAM sAkSacca tasya nAma svIkariSyAmi| 6
yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitIH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu|
7 aparanjca philAdilphiyaAsthasamitE rdUtaM pratIdaM likha, yaH pavitraH
satyamayazcAsti dAyUdaH kunjjikAM dhArayati ca yEna mOcite 'paraH kO'pi
na ruNaddhi ruddhE cAparaH kO'pi na mOcayati sa Eva bhASatE| 8 tava kriyA
mama gOcarAH pazya tava samIpE 'haM muktaM dvAraM sthApitavAn tat kEnApi

rOddhuM na zakyatE yatastavAlpaM balamAstE tathApi tvaM mama vAkyAM
 pAlitavAn mama nAmnO 'svIkAraM na kRtavAMzca| 9 pazya yihUdIyA na santO yE
 mRSaVAdinaH svAn yihUdIyAn vadanti tESAM zayatAnasamAjIyAnAM kAMzcid
 aham AnESyAmi pazya tE madAjnjAta Agatya tava caraNayOH praNaMsyanti
 tvanjca mama priyO 'sIti jnjAsyanti| 10 tvaM mama sahiSNutAsUcakaM vAkyAM
 rakSitavAnasi tatkAraNat pRthivInivAsinAM parIkSArthaM kRtsnaM jagad
 yEnAgAmiparIkSAdinEnAkramiSyatE tasmAd ahamapi tvAM rakSiSyAmi| 11
 pazya mayA zIghram AgantavyaM tava yadasti tat dhAraya kO 'pi tava kirITaM
 nApaharatu| 12 yO janO jayati tamahaM madIyEzvarasya mandirE stambhaM kRtvA
 sthApayisyAmi sa puna rna nirgamiSyati| aparanjca tasmin madIyEzvarasya nAma
 madIyEzvarasya puryyA api nAma arthatO yA navInA yirUZAnam purI svargAt
 madIyEzvarasya samIpAd avarOkSyati tasyA nAma mamApi nUtanaM nAma
 lEkhiSyAmi| 13 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa samitiH pratyucyamAnAm AtmanaH
 kathAM zRNOtu| 14 aparanjca lAyadikEyAsthasamitE rdUtaM pratIdaM likha, ya
 AmEn arthatO vizvAsyaH satyamayazca sAkSI, Izvarasya sRSTErAdizcAsti sa Eva
 bhASatE| 15 tava kriyA mama gOcarAH tvaM zItO nAsi taptO 'pi nAsIti jAnAmi| 16
 tava zItatvaM taptatvaM vA varaM bhavEt, zItO na bhUtvA taptO 'pi na bhUtvA
 tvamEvambhUtaH kadUSNO 'si tatkAraNAd ahaM svamukhAt tvAm udvamiSyAmi|
 17 ahaM dhanI samRddhazcAsmi mama kasyApyabhAvO na bhavatIti tvaM
 vadasi kintu tvamEva duHkhArttO durgatO daridrO 'ndhO nagnazcAsi tat tvayA
 nAvagamyatE| 18 tvaM yad dhanI bhavEstadardhaM mattO vahnau tApitaM
 suvarNaM krINiHi nagnatvAt tava lajjA yanna prakAzEta tadarthaM paridhAnAya
 mattaH zubhravAsAMsi krINiHi yacca tava dRSTiH prasanna bhavEt tadarthaM
 cakSurlEpanAyAnjjanaM mattaH krINiHIti mama mantraNA| 19 yESvahaM
 prIyE tAn sarvvAn bhartsayAmi zAsmi ca, atastvam udyamaM vidhAya manaH
 parivarttaya| 20 pazyAhaM dvAri tiSThan tad Ahanmi yadi kazcit mama ravaM
 zrutvA dvAraM mOcayati tarhyahaM tasya sannidhiM pravizya tEna sArddhaM
 bhOkSyE sO 'pi mayA sArddhaM bhOkSyatE| 21 aparamahaM yathA jitavAn mama
 pitra ca saha tasya siMhAsana upaviSTazcAsmi, tathA yO janO jayati tamahaM

mayA sArddhaM matsiMhAsana upavEzayiSyAmi| 22 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa
samitiH pratyucyamAnam AtmanaH kathAM zRNOtu|

4 tataH paraM mayA dRSTipAtaM kRtvA svargE muktaM dvAram EkaM dRSTaM
mayA sahabhASamANasya ca yasya tUrIvAdyatulyO ravaH pUrvvaM zrutaH
sa mAm avOcat sthAnamEtad ArOhaya, itaH paraM yEna yEna bhavitavyaM
tadahaM tvAM darzayiSyE| 2 tEnAhaM tatKsaNAd AtmAviSTO bhUtvA 'pazyam
svargE siMhAsanamEkaM sthApitaM tatra siMhAsanE EkO jana upaviSTO 'sti| 3
siMhAsanE upaviSTasya tasya janasya rUpaM sUryyakAntamaNEH pravAlasya
ca tulyaM tat siMhAsananjca marakatamaNivadrUpaviziSTEna mEghadhanuSA
vESTitaM| 4 tasya siMhAsanE caturdikSu caturviMzatisiMhAsanAni tiSThanti tESu
siMhAsanESu caturviMzati prAcInalOkA upaviSTastE zubhravAsaHparihitAstESAM
zirAMsi ca suvarNakirITai rbhUSitAni| 5 tasya siMhAsanasya madhyAt
taPitO ravAH stanitAni ca nirgacchanti siMhAsanasyAntike ca sapta
dIpA jvalanti ta Izvarasya saptAtmAnaH| 6 aparaM siMhAsanasyAntike
sphaTikatulyaH kAcamayO jalAzayO vidyatE, aparam agrataH pazcAcca
bahucakSuSmantazcatvAraH prANinaH siMhasanasya madhyE caturdikSu
ca vidyantE| 7 tESAM prathamaH prANI siMhAkArO dvitIyaH prANI
gOvAtsAkArastRtIyaH prANI manuSyavadvadanaviziSTazcaturthazca prANI
uPPiyamAnakurarOpamaH| 8 tESAM caturNAM Ekaikasya prANinaH SaT pakSAH
santi tE ca sarvvAggESvabhyanterE ca bahucakSurviziSTAH, tE divAnizaM na
vizrAmya gadanti pavitraH pavitraH pavitraH sarvvazaktimAn varttamAnO bhUto
bhaviSyamzca prabhuH paramEzvaraH| 9 itthaM taiH prANibhistasyAnantajIvinaH
siMhAsanOpaviSTasya janasya prabhAvE gauravE dhanyavAdE ca prakIrttite (aiōn
g165) 10 tE caturviMzatiprAcInA api tasya siMhAsanOpaviSTasyAntike praNinatya
tam anantajIvinaM praNamanti svIyakirITAMzca siMhAsanasyAntike nikSipya
vadanti, (aiōn g165) 11 hE prabhO IzvarAsmAkAM prabhAvAM gauravaM balaM|
tvamEvArhasi samprAptuM yat sarvvam sasRjE tvayA| tavAbhilASatazcaiva
sarvvam sambhUya nirmmamE||

5 anantaraM tasya sihAsanOpaviSTajanasya dakSiNaste 'nta rbahizca likhitaM
 patramEkaM mayA dRSTaM tat saptamudrAbhiragkitaM| **2** tatpazcAd EkO
 balavAn dUto dRSTaH sa uccaiH svarENa vAcamimAM ghOSayati kaH patramEtad
 vivarItuM tammudrA mOcayaItunjArhati? **3** kintu svargamarttyapAtAlESu
 tat patraM vivarItuM nirIkSitunjca kasyApi sAmarthyaM nAbhavat| **4** atO
 yastat patraM vivarItuM nirIkSitunjArhati tAdRzajanasyAbhAvAd ahaM bahu
 rOditavAn| **5** kintu tESAM prAcInAnAm EkO janO mAmavadat mA rODIH
 pazya yO yihUdAvaMzIyaH siMhO dAyUdO mUlasvarUpazcAsti sa patrasya
 tasya saptamudrANAnjca mOcanAya pramUtavAn| **6** aparaM siMhAsanasya
 caturNAM prANinAM prAcInavargasya ca madhya EkO mESazAvakO mayA
 dRSTaH sa chEdita iva tasya saptazRggANi saptalOcanAni ca santi tAni
 kRtsnAM prThivIM prESita Izvarasya saptAtmAnaH| **7** sa upAgatya tasya
 siMhAsanOpaviSTajanasya dakSiNakarAt tat patraM gRhItavAn| **8** patre
 gRhItE catvAraH prANinazcaturviMMzatiprAcInAzca tasya mESazAvakasyAntike
 praNipatanti tESAm Ekaikasya karayO rvINAM sugandhidravayiH paripUrNaM
 svarNamayapAtranjca tiSthati tAni pavitralOkAnAM prArthanAsvarUpANi|
9 aparaM tE nUtanamEkaM gItamagAyan, yathA, grahItuM patrikAM tasya
 mudrA mOcayaItuM tathA| tvamEvArhasi yasmAt tvaM balivat chEdanaM
 gataH| sarvvAbhyO jatibhASAbhyaH sarvvasmAd vaMzadEzataH| Izvarasya
 kRtE 'smAn tvaM svIyarakTena kRItavAn| **10** asmadIzvarapakSE 'smAn nRpatIn
 yAjakAnapi| kRtavAMstEna rAjatvaM kariSyAmO mahItale|| **11** aparaM
 nirIkSamANEna mayA siMhAsanasya prANicatuSTayasya prAcInavargasya ca
 parito bahUnAM dUtAnAM ravaH zrutaH, tESAM saMkhyA ayutAyutAni
 sahasrasahastrANi ca| **12** tairuccairidam uktaM, parAkramaM dhanaM jnjAnaM
 zaktiM gauravamAdaraM| prazaMsAnjArhati prAptuM chEditO mESazAvakaH||
13 aparaM svargamarttyapAtAlasAgarESu yAni vidyante tESAM sarvvESAM
 sRSTavastUnAM vAgiyaM mayA zruta, prazaMsAM gauravaM zauryyam
 AdhipatyaM sanAtanaM| siMhasanOpaviSTazca mESavatsazca gacchatAM| (aiōn g165)

14 aparaM tE catvAraH prANinaH kathitavantastathAstu, tatazcaturviMzatiprAcInA
api praNipatya tam anantakAlajIvinaM prANaman|

6 anantaraM mayi nirIkSamANE mESazAvakEna tAsAM saptamudrANAm Eka
mudrA mukta tatastESAM caturNAM Ekasya prANina Agatya pazyEtivAcako
mEghagarjanatulyO ravO mayA zrutaH| **2** tataH param EkaH zuklAzcO dRSTaH,
tadArUPhO janO dhanu rdhArayati tasmai ca kirITamEkam adAyi tataH
sa prabhavan prabhaviSyamZca nirgataVAn| **3** aparaM dvitIyamudrAyAM
tEna mOcItAyAM dvitIyasya prANina Agatya pazyEti vAk mayA zrutaH|
4 tato 'ruNavarNO 'para EkO 'zvO nirgataVAn tadArOhiNi pRthivItaH
zAntyapaharaNasya lokAnAM madhyE parasparaM pratighAtOtpAdanasya
ca sAmarthyaM samarpitam, EkO bRhatkhaggo 'pi tasma adAyi| **5** aparaM
tRtIyamudrAyAM tana mOcItAyAM tRtIyasya prANina Agatya pazyEti vAk
mayA zruta, tataH kalavarNa EkO 'zvO mayA dRSTaH, tadArOhiNO haste
tula tiSThati **6** anantaraM prANicatuSTayasya madhyAd vAgiyaM zruta
gOdhumAnAmEkaH sETako mudrApAdaikamUlyaH, yavAnAnjca sETakatrayaM
mudrApAdaikamUlyaM tailadrAkSarasAzca tvayA mA hiMsitavyAH| **7** anantaraM
caturthamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAM caturthasya prANina Agatya pazyEti vAk
mayA zruta| **8** tataH pANPuravarNa EkO 'zvO mayA dRSTaH, tadArOhiNO nAma
mRtyuriti paralOkazca tam anucarati khaggeNa durbhikSEna mahAmAryya
vanyapazubhizca lokAnAM badhAya pRthivyAzcaturthAMzasyAdhipatyaM
tasma adAyi| (**Hadēs g86**) **9** anantaraM panjcamamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAm
IzvaravAkyahEtOstatra sAkSyadAnAcca chEditAnAM lokAnAM dEhinO vEdya
adhO mayAdRzyanta| **10** ta uccairidaM gadanti, hE pavitra satyamaya prabho
asmAkAM raktapAtE pRthivInivAsibhi rvivadituM tasya phala dAtunja kati
kalaM vilambasE? **11** tatastESAM Ekaikasmai zubhraH paricchado 'dAyi
vAgiyanjcaKathyata yUyamalpakAlam arthatO yuSmAkAM yE sahAdAsa bhrAtaro
yUyamiva ghAniSyantE tESAM saMkhyA yAvat sampUrNatAM na gacchati
tAvad viramata| **12** anantaraM yadA sa SaSThamudrAmamOcayat tadA mayi
nirIkSamANE mahAn bhUkampO 'bhavat sUryyazca uSTralOmajavastravat

kRSNavarNazcandramAzca raktasagkAzO 'bhavat 13 gaganasthatArAzca
prabalavAyunA cAlitAd uPumbaravRkSat nipAtitAnyapakkaphalAnIva bhUtale
nyapatan| 14 AkAzamaNPalanjca sagkucyamAnagranthaivAntardhAnam agamat
giraya upadvIpAzca sarvvE sthAnAntaraM cAlitAH 15 pRthivIsthA bhUpAlA
mahAlloKAH sahastrapatayO dhaninaH parAkramiNazca loKA dAsa muktAzca
sarvvE 'pi guhAsu giristhazailESu ca svAn prAcchAdayan| 16 tE ca girIn
zailAMzca vadanti yUyam asmadupari patitvA siMhAsanOpaviSTajanasya dRSTitO
mESazAvakasya kOpAccAsmAn gOpAyata; 17 yatastasya krOdhasya mahAdinam
upasthitaM kaH sthAtuM zaknOti?

7 anantaraM catvArO divyadUtA mayA dRSTAH, tE pRthivyAzcatuSu kONESu
tiSThanataH pRthivyAM samudrE vRkSESu ca vAyu ryathA na vahEt tathA
pRthivyAzcatuO vAyUn dhArayanti| 2 anantaraM sUryyOdayasthAnAd
udyan apara EkO dUtO mayA dRSTAH sO'marEzvarasya mudrAM dhArayati,
yESu cartuSu dUTESu pRthivIsamudrayO rhiMsanasya bhArO dattastAn sa
uccairidaM avadat| 3 Izvarasya dAsa yAvad asmAbhi rbhAlESu mudrayAgkitA
na bhaviSyanti tAvat pRthivI samudro taravazca yuSmAbhi rna hiMsyantAM|
4 tataH paraM mudrAgkitalOkAnAM saMkhyA mayAzrAvi| isrAyElAH
sarvvavaMzAyAzcatuzcatvAriMzatsahasrAdhikalakSalOkA mudrayAgkitA abhavan,
5 arthatO yihUdAvaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi rUbENavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi
gAdavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi, 6 AzEravaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi
naptAlivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi minazivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi, 7
zimiyoNavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi lEvivaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi iSAkharavaMzE
dvAdazasahasrANi, 8 sibUlUnavaMzE dvAdazasahasrANi yUSaphavaMzE
dvAdazasahasrANi binyAmInavaMzE ca dvAdazasahasrANi loKA mudrAgkitAH|
9 tataH paraM sarvvajAtIyAnAM sarvvavaMzIyAnAM sarvvadEzIyAnAM
sarvvabhASAvAdinAnjca mahAlOkAraNyaM mayA dRSTaM, tAn gaNayituM
kEnApi na zakyaM, tE ca zubhraparicchadaparihitAH santaH karaizca tAlavRntAni
vahantaH siMhAsanasya mESazAvakasya cAntike tiSThanti, 10 uccaiHsvarairidaM
kathayanti ca, siMhAsanOpaviSTasya paramEzasya naH stavaH|stavazca

mESavatsasya sambhUyAt trANakAraNAt| 11 tataH sarvvE dUtAH siMhAsanasya
 prAcInavargasya prANicatuSTayasya ca paritastiSThantaH siMhAsanasyAntike
 nyUbjbhUyEzvaraM praNamyA vadanti, 12 tathAstu dhanyavAdazca tEjO
 jnjAnaM prazaMsanaM| zauryyaM parAkramazcApi zaktizca sarvvamEva tat|
 varttatAmIzvarE'smAkaM nityaM nityaM tathAstviti| (aiōn g165) 13 tataH paraM
 tESAM prAcInAnAm EkO janO mAM sambhASya jagAda zubhraparcichadaparihita
 imE ke? kutO vAgataH? 14 tatO mayOktaM hE mahEccha bhavAnEva tat jAnAti|
 tEna kathitaM, imE mahAkIzamadhyAd Agatya mESazAvakasya rudhirENa
 svIyaparcichadAn prakSAlitavantaH zuklikRtavantazca| 15 tatkAraNAt ta
 Izvarasya siMhAsanasyAntike tiSThantO divArAtraM tasya mandirE taM sEvantE
 siMhAsanOpaviSTO janazca tAn adhithAsyati| 16 tESAM kSudhA pipAsA vA
 puna rna bhaviSyati raudraM kOpyuttApO vA tESu na nipatiSyati, 17 yataH
 siMhAsanAdhiSThAnakArI mESazAvakastAn cArayiSyati, amRtatOyAnAM
 prasravaNAnAM sannidhiM tAn gamayiSyati ca, IzvarO'pi tESAM nayanabhyaH
 sarvvamazru pramArkSyati|

8 anantaraM saptamamudrAyAM tEna mOcItAyAM sArddhadaNPakAlaM svargO
 niHzabdO'bhavat| 2 aparam aham IzvarasyAntike tiSThataH saptadUtAn
 apazyAM tEbhyaH saptatUryyO'dIyanta| 3 tataH param anya EkO dUta
 AgataH sa svarNadhUpAdhAraM gRhItvA vEdimupAtiSThat sa ca yat
 siMhAsanasyAntike sthitAyAH suvarNavEdyA upari sarvvESAM pavitralOkAnAM
 prArthanAsu dhUpAn yOjayEt tadarthaM pracuradhUpAstasmai dattAH| 4
 tatastasya dUtasya karAt pavitralOkAnAM prArthanAbhiH saMyuktadhUpAnAM
 dhUma Izvarasya samakSaM udatiSThat| 5 pazcAt sa dUtO dhUpAdhAraM
 gRhItvA vEdyA vahninA pUrayitvA pRthivyAM nikSiptavAn tEna rava
 mEghagarjjanAni vidyutO bhUmikampazcAbhavan| 6 tataH paraM saptatUrI
 rdhArayantaH saptadUtAstUrI rvAdayitum udyata abhavan| 7 prathamEna
 tUryyAM vAditAyAM raktamizritau zilAvahnI sambhUya pRthivyAM nikSiptau
 tEna pRthivyAstRtIyAMzO dagdhaH, tarUNAmapi tRtIyAMzO dagdhaH,
 haridvarNatRNAni ca sarvvANi dagdhAni| 8 anantaraM dvitIyadUtEna tUryyAM

vAditAyAM vahninA prajvalitO mahAparvvataH sAgarE nikSiptastEna sAgarasya
 tRtIyAMzO raktIbhUtAH **9** sAgarE sthitAnAM saprANAnAM sRSTavastUnAM
 tRtIyAMzO mRtaH, arNavayAnAnAm api tRtIyAMzO naStAH| **10** aparaM
 tRtIyadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM dIpa iva jvalantI EkA mahatI tArA gaganAt
 nipatya nadInAM jalaprasravaNAnAnjcOparyyAvatIrNA| **11** tasyAstArAyA nAma
 nAgadamanakamiti, tEna tOyAnAM tRtIyAMzE nAgadamanakIbhUtE tOyAnAM
 tiktatvAt bahavO mAnava mRtaH| **12** aparaM caturthadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM
 sUryyasya tRtIyAMzazcandrasya tRtIyAMzO nakSatrANAnjca tRtIyAMzaH
 prahrtaH, tEna tESAM tRtIyAMzE 'ndhakArIbhUtE divasastRtIyAMzakAlaM yAvat
 tEjOhInO bhavati nizApi tAmEvAvasthAM gacchati| **13** tadA nirIkSamANEna
 mayAkAzamadyEnAbhipatata Ekasya dUtasya ravaH zrutaH sa uccai rgadati,
 aparai ryaistribhi rdUtaistUryyO vAditavyAstESAM avaziSTatUrIdhvanitaH
 pRthivInivAsinAM santApaH santApaH santApazca sambhaviSyati|

9 tataH paraM saptamadUtEna tUryyAM vAditAyAM gaganAt pRthivyAM nipatita
 EkastArakO mayA dRSTaH, tasmai rasAtalakUpasya kunjjikAdAyI| (**Abyssos g12**)
2 tEna rasAtalakUpE mukte mahAgnikuNPasya dhUma iva dhUmastasmAt
 kUpAd udgataH| tasmAt kUpadhUmAt sUryyAkAzau timirAvRtau| (**Abyssos g12**)
3 tasmAd dhUmAt pataggESu pRthivyAM nirgatESu naralOkasthavRzcikavat
 balaM tEbhyO'dAyI| **4** aparaM pRthivyAstrRNani haridvarNazAkAdayO vRkSAzca
 tai rna siMhitavyAH kintu yESAM bhAIESvIzvarasya mudrAyA agkO nAsti
 kEvalaM tE mAnavAstai rhiMsitavyA idaM ta AdiSTAH| **5** parantu tESAM badhAya
 nahi kEvalaM panjca mAsAn yAvat yAtanAdAnAya tEbhyaH sAmarthyamadAyI|
 vRzcikEna daSTasya mAnavasya yAdRzI yAtanA jAyatE tairapi tAdRzI yAtanA
 pradIyatE| **6** tasmin samayE mAnava mRtyuM mRgayiSyantE kintu prAptuM
 na zakSyanti, tE prANAn tyaktum abhilaSiSyanti kintu mRtyustEbhyO dUraM
 palAyISyate| **7** tESAM pataggAnAm AkArO yuddhArthaM susajjitAnAm
 azvAnAm AkArasya tulyaH, tESAM ziraHsu suvarNakirITAnIva kirITAni vidyantE,
 mukhamaNPalAni ca mAnuSikamukhatulyAni, **8** kEzAzca yOSitAM kEzAnAM
 sadRzAH, dantAzca siMhadantatulyAH, **9** lauhakavacavat tESAM kavacAni

santi, tESAM pakSANAM zabdo raNaya dhAvatAmazvarathAnAM samUhasya
zabdatulyaH| 10 vRzcikAnAmiva tESAM lAggULAni santi, tESu lAggULESu
kaNTakAni vidyante, aparaM panjca mAsAn yAvat mAnavAnAM hiMsanAya
tE sAmarthyaprAptAH| 11 tESAM rAjA ca rasAtalasya dUtastasya nAma
ibrIyabhASayA abaddOn yUnAnIyabhASayA ca apalluyOn arthatO vinAzaka
iti| (Abyssos g12) 12 prathamaH santApO gatavAn pazya itaH paramapi
dvAbhyAM santApAbhyAm upasthAtavyaM| 13 tataH paraM SaSThadUtEna
tUryyAM vAditAyAm IzvarasyAntike sthitAyAH suvarNavEdyAzcatuzcUPataH
kasyacid ravO mayAzrAvi| 14 sa tUrIdhAriNaM SaSThadUtam avadat,
pharAtAkhyE mahAnade ye catvArO dUtA baddhAH santi tAn mOcaya| 15
tatastaddaNPasya taddinasya tanmAsasya tadvatsarasya ca kRtE nirUpitAstE
catvArO dUtA mAnavAnAM tRtIyAMzasya badhArthaM mOcItAH| 16 aparam
azvArOhisainyAnAM saMkhyA mayAzrAvi, tE viMzatikOTaya Asan| 17
mayA ye 'zvA azvArOhINazca dRSTasta EtAdRzAH, tESAM vahnisvarUpAni
nIlaprastarasvarUpAni gandhakasvarUpAni ca varmmANyAsan, vAjinAnjca
siMhamUrddhasadRzA mUrddhAnaH, tESAM mukhEbhyO vahnidhUmagandhaka
nirgacchanti| 18 Etaistribhi rdaNPairarthatastESAM mukhEbhyO nirgacchadbhi
rvahnidhUmagandhakai rmanuSANAM tutIyAMzo 'ghAni| 19 tESAM
vAjinAM balaM mukhESu lAggULESu ca sthitaM, yatastESAM lAggULAni
sarpAkArAni mastakaviziSTAni ca tairEva tE hiMsanti| 20 aparam avaziSTA
ye mAnavA tai rdaNPai rna hatAstE yathA dRSTizravaNagamanazaktihInAn
svarNaraupyapittalaprastarakASThamayAn vighrahan bhUtAMzca na pUjayiSyanti
tathA svahastAnAM kriyAbhyaH svamanAMsi na parAvarttitavantaH 21
svabadhakuhakavyabhicAracauryyObhyO 'pi manAMsi na parAvarttitavantaH|

10 anantaraM svargAd avarOhan apara EkO mahAbalo dUtO mayA dRSTaH,
sa parihitamEghastasya zirazca mEghadhanuSA bhUSitaM mukhamaNPalanjca
sUryyatulyaM caraNau ca vahnistambhasamau| 2 sa svakarENa vistIrNamekaM
kSudragranthaM dhArayati, dakSiNacaraNena samudrE vAmacaraNena ca sthale
tiSThati| 3 sa siMhagarjanavad uccaiHsvarENa nyanadat ninAdE kRtE sapta

stanitAni svaklyAn svanAn prAkAzayan| 4 taiH sapta stanitai rvAkyE kathitE 'haM
tat lEkhitum udyata AsaM kintu svargAd vAgiyaM mayA zruta sapta stanitai ryad
yad uktaM tat mudrayAgkaya mA likha| 5 aparaM samudramEdinyOstiSThan
yo dUto mayA dRSTaH sa gaganaM prati svadakSiNakaramutthApya 6 aparaM
svargAd yasya ravO mayAzrAvi sa puna rmAM sambhAvyAvadat tvaM gatvA
samudramEdinyOstiSThatO dUtasya karAt taM vistIrNa kSudragranthaM gRhANA,
tEna mayA dUtasamIpaM gatvA kathitaM granthO 'sau diyatAM| (aiōn g165) 7
kintu tUrIM vAdiSyataH saptamadUtasya tUrIvAdanasamaya Izvarasya gupta
mantraNA tasya dAsAn bhaviSyadvAdinaH prati tEna susaMvAdE yathA prakAzita
tathaiva siddha bhaviSyati| 8 aparaM svargAd yasya ravO mayAzrAvi sa puna
rmAM sambhASyAvadat tvaM gatvA samudramEdinyOstiSThatO dUtasya karAt
taM vistIrNaM kSudragranthaM gRhANA, 9 tEna mayA dUtasamIpaM gatvA
kathitaM granthO 'sau diyatAM| sa mAm avadat taM gRhItvA gila, tavOdarE sa
tiktarasO bhaviSyati kintu mukhE madhuvat svAdu rbhaviSyati| 10 tEna mayA
dUtasya karAd granthO gRhItO gilitazca| sa tu mama mukhE madhuvat svAdurAsIt
kintvadanAt paraM mamOdarastiktatAM gataH| 11 tataH sa mAm avadat bahUn
jAtivaMzabhASAvadirAjAn adhi tvayA puna rbhaviSyadvAkyAM vaktavyaM|

11 anantaraM parimANadaNPavad EkO nalo mahyamadaYi, sa ca dUta
upatiSThan mAm avadat, utthAyEzvarasya mandiraM vEdIM tatrasyaEvakAMzca
mimISva| 2 kintu mandirasya bahiHprAggaNaM tyaja na mimISva
yatastad anyajAtIyEbhyO dattaM, pavitraM nagaranjca dvicatvAriMzanmAsAn
yAvat tESAM caraNai rmarddiSyatE| 3 pazcAt mama dvAbhyAM
sAkSibhyAM mayA sAmarthyAM dAyisyatE tAvuSTralOmajavastraparihitau
SaSThyadhikadvizatAdhikasahasradinAni yAvad bhaviSyadvAkyAni vadiSyataH|
4 tAvEva jagadIzvarasyAntike tiSThantau jitavRkSau dIpavRkSau ca| 5 yadi
kEcit tau hiMsituM cESTantE tarhi tayO rvadanAbhyAm agni rnirgatya
tayOH zatrUn bhasmIkariSyati| yaH kazcit tau hiMsituM cESTatE tEnaivamEva
vinaSTavyaM| 6 tayO rbhaviSyadvAkyakathanadinESu yathA vRSTi rna jAyatE
tathA gaganaM rOddhuM tayOH sAmarthyam asti, aparaM toYAni zONitarUpANi

karttuM nijAbhilASat muhurmuHu sarvvavidhadanPaiH pRthivIm Ahantunja
 tayOH sAmarthyamasti| 7 aparaM tayOH sAkSyE samAptE sati rasAtalAd
 yEnOtthitavyaM sa pazustAbhyAM saha yuddhvA tau jESyati haniSyati ca|
 (Abyssos g12) 8 tatastayOH prabhurapi yasyAM mahApuryyAM kruzE hatO 'rthatO
 yasyAH pAramArthikanAmanI sidOmaM misarazcEti tasyA mahApuryyAMH
 sannivEzE tayOH kuNapE sthAsyataH| 9 tatO nAnAjAtIyA nAnAvaMzIyA
 nAnAbhASAvAdinO nAnAdEzIyAzca bahavO mAnavAH sArddhadinatrayaM tayOH
 kuNapE nirIkSiSyantE, tayOH kuNapayOH zmazAnE sthApanaM nAnujnjAsyanti|
 10 pRthivInivAsinazca tayO rhEtOrAnandiSyanti sukhabhOgaM kurvvantaH
 parasparaM dAnAni prESayiSyanti ca yatastAbhyAM bhaviSyadvAdibhyAM
 pRthivInivAsinO yAtanAM prAptAH| 11 tasmAt sArddhadinatrayAt param
 IzvarAt jIvanadAyaka Atmani tau praviSTE tau caraNairudatiSThatAM,
 tEna yAvantastAvapazyan tE 'tIva trAsayuktA abhavan| 12 tataH paraM
 tau svargAd uccairidaM kathayantaM ravam azRNutAM yuvAM sthAnam
 Etad ArOhatAM tatastayOH zatruSu nirIkSamANESu tau mEghEna svargam
 ArUPhavantau| 13 taddaNPE mahAbhUmikampE jAtE puryyA dazamAMzaH
 patitaH saptasahasrANi mAnuSAzca tEna bhUmikampEna hatAH, avaziSTAzca
 bhayaM gatvA svargIyEzvarasya prazaMsAm akIrttayan| 14 dvitIyaH santApO
 gataH pazya tRtIyaH santApastUrNam Agacchati| 15 anantaraM saptadUtEna
 tUryyAM vAditAyAM svarga uccaiH svarairvAgiyaM kIrttita, rAJatvaM
 jagato yadyad rAJyaM tadadhunAbhavat| asmatprabhOstadIyAbhiSiktasya
 tArakasya ca| tEna cAnantakAlIyaM rAJatvaM prakariSyatE|| (aiōn g165) 16
 aparam IzvarasyAntike svakiyasiMhAsanESUpaviSTAzcatuRviMzatiprAcInA bhuvi
 nyagbhUkha bhUtvEzvaraM praNamyAvadan, 17 hE bhUta varttamAnApi
 bhaviSyAMza parEzvara| hE sarvvazaktiman svAmin vayaM tE kurmmaHE
 stavaM| yat tvayA kriyatE rAJyaM gRhItva tE mahAbalaM| 18 vijAtIyESu
 kupyatsu prAdurbhUta tava krudhA| mRtAnAmapi kAlO 'sau vicArO bhavita
 yadA| bhRtyAzca tava yAvanto bhaviSyadvAdisAdhavaH|yE ca kSudra
 mahAntO vA nAmataste hi bibhyati| yadA sarvvEbhya EtEbhyO vEtanaM

vitariSyatE| gantavyazca yadA nAzO vasudhAyA vinAzakaiH|| 19 anantaram
Izvarasya svargasthamandirasya dvAraM muktaM tanmandiramadhyE ca
niyamamanjjUSA dRzyAbhavat, tEna taPitO ravAH stanitAni bhUmikampo
gurutarazilAvRSTizcaitAni samabhavan|

12 tataH paraM svargE mahAcitraM dRSTaM yOSidEkAsIt sA parihitasUryyA
candrazca tasyAzcaraNayOradhO dvAdazatArANAM kirITanjca zirasyAsIt|
2 sA garbhavatI satI prasavavEdanayA vyathitArttarAvam akarOt| 3
tataH svargE 'param EkaM citraM dRSTaM mahAnAga Eka upAtiSThat
sa lOhitavarNastasya sapta zirAMsi sapta zRggANi ziraHsu ca sapta
kirITAnyAsan| 4 sa svalAggUENa gaganasthanakSatrANAM tRtIyAMzam
avamRjya pRthivyAM nyapAtayat| sa Eva nAgO navajAtaM santAnaM grasitum
udyatastasyAH prasaviSyamANAYa yOSitO 'ntike 'tiSThat| 5 sA tu puMsantAnaM
prasUtA sa Eva lauhamayarAjadaNPEna sarvvajAtIzcArayiSyati, kinjca tasyAH
santAna Izvarasya samIpaM tadIyasiMhAsanasya ca sannidhim uddhRtaH|
6 sA ca yOSit prAntaraM palAyitA yatastatrEzvarENa nirmmita Azrame
SaSThyadhikazatadvayAdhikasahasradinAni tasyAH pAlanEna bhavitavyaM|
7 tataH paraM svargE saMgrAma upApiSThat mIkhAyElastasya dUtAzca tEna
nAgEna sahAyudhyan tathA sa nAgastasya dUtAzca saMgrAmam akurvvan, kintu
prabhavituM nAzaknuvan 8 yataH svargE tESAM sthAnaM puna rnAvidyata| 9
aparaM sa mahAnAgO 'rthatO diyAvalaH (apavAdakaH) zayatAnazca (vipakSaH)
iti nAmna vikhyAtO yaH purAtanaH sarpaH kRtsnaM naralOkam bhrAmayati
sa pRthivyAM nipAtitastEna sArddhaM tasya dUtA api tatra nipAtitAH| 10
tataH paraM svargE uccai rbhASamANO ravO 'yaM mayAzrAvi, trANaM zaktizca
rAjatvamadhunaivEzvarasya naH| tathA tEnAbhiSiktasya trAtuH parAkramO
'bhavatM|| yatO nipAtitO 'smAkam bhrAtRNaM sO 'bhiyOjakaH| yEnEzvarasya naH
sAkSat tE 'dUSyanta divAnizAM|| 11 mESavatsasya raktEna svasAkSyavacanEna
ca| tE tu nirjitavantastaM na ca snEham akurvata| prANOSvapi svakiyESu
maraNasyaiva sagkaTE| 12 tasmAd Anandatu svargO hRSyantAM tannivAminaH|
ha bhUmisAgarau tApO yuvAmEvAkramiSyati| yuvayOravatIrNO yat zaitAnO

'tIva kApanaH| alpO mE samayO 'styEtaccApi tEnAvagamyatE|| 13 anantaraM sa nAgaH pRthivyAM svaM nikSiptaM vilOkya tAM putraprasUtAM yOSitam upAdravat| 14 tataH sa yOSit yat svakiyaM prAntarasthAzramaM pratyutpatitum zaknuyAt tadarthaM mahAkurarasya pakSadvayaM tasvai dattaM, sa tu tatra nAgatO dUrE kAlaikaM kAladvayaM kAlArddhanjca yAvat pAlyatE| 15 kinjca sa nAgastAM yOSitaM srOtaS pAvayituM svamukhAt nadIvat tOyAni tasyAH pazcAt prAkSipat| 16 kintu mEdinI yOSitam upakurvvatI nijavadanaM vyAdAya nAgamukhAd udgIrNAM nadIm apivat| 17 tatO nAgO yOSitE kruddhva tadvamzasyAvaziStalOkairarthatO ya IzvarasyAjnjAH pAlayanti yIzOH sAkSyAM dhArayanti ca taiH saha yOddhuM nirgataVAn|

13 tataH paramahaM sAgarIyasikatAyAM tiSThan sAgarAd udgacchantam EkaM pazuM dRSTavAn tasya daza zRggANi sapta zirAMsi ca daza zRggESu daza kirITAni ziraHsu cEzvaranindAsUcakAni nAmAni vidyantE| 2 mayA dRSTaH sa pazuzcitravYaghraSadRzaH kintu tasya caraNau bhallUkasyEva vadananjca siMhavadanamiva| nAganE tasmai svIyaparAkramaH svIyaM siMhAsanaM mahAdhipatyanjcAdAyI| 3 mayi nirIkSamANE tasya zirasAm Ekam antakAghAtEna chEditamivAdRzyata, kintu tasyAntakakSatasya pratIkArO 'kriyata tataH kRtsnO naralOkastaM pazumadhi camatkAraM gataH, 4 yazca nAgastasmai pazavE sAmarthyaM dattavAn sarvvE taM prANaman pazumapi praNamanto 'kathayan, kO vidyatE pazOstulyastEna kO yOddhumarhati| 5 anantaraM tasmai darpavAkyEzvaranindAvAdi vadanaM dvcitvAriMzanmAsAn yAvad avasthiteH sAmarthyanjcAdAyI| 6 tataH sa IzvaranindanArthaM mukhaM vyAdAya tasya nAma tasyAvAsaM svarganivAsinazca ninditum Arabhata| 7 aparaM dhArmmikaiH saha yOdhanasya tESAM parAjayasya cAnumatiH sarvvajAtIyAnAM sarvvavaMzIyAnAM sarvvabhASAvAdinAM sarvvadEzIyAnAnjcAdhipatyamapi tasma adAyI| 8 tatO jagataH sRSTikAlat chEditasya mESavatsasya jIvanapustake yAvatAM nAmAni likhitAni na vidyante tE pRthivInivAsinaH sarvvE taM pazuM praNAMsyanti| 9 yasya zrOtraM vidyatE sa zRNOtu| 10 yO janO 'parAn vandIkRtya nayati sa svayaM vandIbhUya sthAnAntaraM gamiSyati,

yazca khaggEna hanti sa svayaM khaggEna ghAniSyatE| atra pavitralOkAnAM sahiSNutayA vizvAsEna ca prakAzitavyaM| 11 anantaraM pRthivIta udgacchan apara EkaH pazu rmayA dRSTaH sa mESazAvakavat zRggadvayaviziStA AsIt nAgavaccAbhASata| 12 sa prathamapazOrantike tasya sarvvaM parAkramaM vyavaharati vizESatO yasya prathamapazOrantikakSataM pratIkAraM gataM tasya pUjAM pRthivIM tannivAsinazca kArayati| 13 aparaM mAnavAnAM sAkSad AkAzatO bhuvi vahnivarSaNAdIni mahAcitrANi karOti| 14 tasya pazOH sAkSad yESAM citrakarmmaNAm sAdhanAya sAmarthyAM tasmai dattaM taiH sa pRthivInivAsinO bhrAmayati, vizESatO yaH pazuH khaggEna kSatayukTO bhUtVApYajIvat tasya pratimAnirmmaNAm pRthivInivAsina Adizati| 15 aparaM tasya pazOH pratimA yathA bhASatE yAvantazca mAnavAstAM pazupratimAM na pUjayanti tE yathA hanyante tathA pazupratimAyAH prANapratisthArthaM sAmarthyAM tasmA adAyi| 16 aparaM kSudramahaddhanidaridramuktadAsAn sarvvAn dakSiNakarE bhAlE vA kalagkaM grAhayati| 17 tasmAd yE taM kalagkamarthataH pazO rnAma tasya nAmnaH saMkhyAgkaM vA dhArayanti tAn vina parENa kEnApi krayavikrayE karttuM na zakyEtE| 18 atra jnjAnEna prakAzitavyaM| yO buddhiviziStAH sa pazOH saMkhyAM gaNayatu yataH sa mAnavasya saMkhyA bhavati| sA ca saMkhyA SaTSaSTyadhikaSaTzatAni|

14 tataH paraM nirIkSamANEna mayA mESazAvakO dRSTaH sa siyOnaparvvatasyOparyyatiSThat, aparaM yESAM bhAlESu tasya nAma tatpituzca nAma likhitamAstE tAdRzAzcatuzcatvAriMzatsahasrAdhika lakSalOkAstEna sArddham Asan| 2 anantaraM bahutOyAnAM rava iva gurutarastanitasya ca rava iva EkO ravaH svargAt mayAzrAvi| mayA zrutaH sa ravO vINAvAdakAnAM vINAvAdanasya sadRzaH| 3 siMhasanasyAntike prANicatuSTayasya prAcInavargasya cAntike 'pi tE navInamEkaM gItam agAyan kintu dharaNitaH parikrItAn tAn catuzcatvAriMzatyahasrAdhikalakSalOkAn vina nAparENa kEnApi tad gItam zikSituM zakyatE| 4 imE yOSitAM saggEna na kalagkitA yataste 'maithunA mESazAvakO yat kimapi sthAnaM gacchEt tatsarvvasmin sthAnE tam anugacchanti yataste manuSyANAM madhyataH

prathamaphalAnIvEzvarasya mESazAvakasya ca kRtE parikrItAH| 5 tESAM vadanESu cAnRtaM kimapi na vidyatE yatastE nirddOSA IzvarasiMhAsanasyAntike tiSThanti| 6 anantaram AkAzamadhyEnOPPIyamAnO 'para EkO dUtO mayA dRSTaH sO 'nantakAliyaM susaMvAdaM dhArayati sa ca susaMvAdaH sarvvajAtIyAn sarvvavaMzlyAn sarvvabhASAvAdinaH sarvvadEzIyAMzca pRthivInivAsinaH prati tEna ghOSitavyaH| (aiōnios g166) 7 sa uccaiHsvarENEdaM gadati yUyamIzvarAd bibhIta tasya stavaM kuruta ca yatastadIyavicArasya danPa upAtiSThat tasmAd AkAzamaNPalasya pRthivyAH samudrasya tOyaprasravaNAnAnjca sraSTA yuSmAbhiH praNamyatAM| 8 tatpazcAd dvitIya EkO dUta upasthAyAvadat patitA patitA sA mahAbAbil yA sarvvajAtIyAn svakIyaM vyabhicArarUpaM krOdhamadam apAyayat| 9 tatpazcAd tRtIyO dUta upasthAyOccairavadat, yaH kazcita taM zazuM tasya pratimAnjca praNamati svabhAlE svakarE vA kalagkaM gRhIati ca 10 sO 'pIzvarasya krOdhapAtrE sthitam amizritaM madat arthata Izvarasya krOdhamadaM pAsyati pavitradUtAnAM mESazAvakasya ca sAKSAd vahnigandhakayO ryAtanAM lapsyatE ca| 11 tESAM yAtanAyA dhUmO 'nantakAlaM yAvad udgamiSyati yE ca pazuM tasya pratimAnjca pUjayanti tasya nAmnO 'gkaM vA gRhIanti tE divAnizaM kanjcana virAmaM na prApsyanti| (aiōn g165) 12 yE mAnava IzvarasyAjnjA yIzau vizvAsanjca pAlayanti tESAM pavitralOkAnAM sahiSNutayAtra prakAzitavyaM| 13 aparaM svargAt mayA saha sambhASamANa EkO ravO mayAzrAvi tEnOktaM tvaM likha, idAnImArabhya yE prabhau mriyante tE mRta dhanya iti; AtmA bhASate satyaM svazramEbhyastai rvirAmaH prAptavyaH tESAM karmmANi ca tAn anugacchanti| 14 tadanantaraM nirIkSamANena mayA zvEtavarNa EkO mEghO dRSTastanmEghArUPhO janO mAnavaputrAkRtirasti tasya zirasi suvarNakirItaM karE ca tIkSNam dAtraM tiSThati| 15 tataH param anya EkO dUtO mandirAt nirgatyOccaiHsvarENa taM mEghArUPhaM sambhASyAvadat tvayA dAtraM prasAryya zasyacchEdanaM kriyatAM zasyacchEdanasya samaya upasthito yato mEdinyAH zasyAni paripakkAni| 16 tatastEna mEghArUPhEna pRthivyAM dAtraM prasAryya pRthivyAH zasyacchEdanaM kRtaM| 17 anantaram apara

EkO dUtaH svargasthamandirAt nirgataH sO 'pi tIkSNaM dAtraM dhArayati| 18
aparam anya EkO dUto vEditO nirgataH sa vahnEradhipatiH sa uccaiHsvarENa
taM tIkSNadAtradhAriNaM sambhASyAvadat tvayA svaM tIkSNaM dAtraM
prasAryya mEdinyA drAkSagucchacchEdanaM kriyatAM yatastatphalAni
pariNatAni| 19 tataH sa dUtaH pRthivyAM svadAtraM prasAryya pRthivyA
drAkSaphalacchEdanam akarOt tatphalAni cEzvarasya krOdhasvarUpasya
mahAkuNPasya madhyaM nirakSipat| 20 tatkuNPasthaphalAni ca bahi
rmardditAni tataH kuNPamadhyAt nirgataM raktaM krOzazataparyyantam
azvAnAM khalInAn yAvad vyApnOt|

15 tataH param ahaM svargE 'param Ekam adbhutaM mahAcihnaM
dRSTavAn arthatO yai rdaNPairIzvarasya kOpaH samAptiM gamiSyati
tAn danPAN dhArayantaH sapta dUta mayA dRSTA| 2 vahnimizritasya
kAcamayasya jalAzayasyAkRtirapi dRSTA yE ca pazOstatpratimAyAstannAmno
'gkasya ca prabhUtavantastE tasya kAcamayajalAzayasya tIrE tiSThanta
IzvarIyavINA dhArayanti, 3 IzvaradAsasya mUsasO gItaM mESazAvakasya
ca gItaM gAyantO vadanti, yathA, sarvvazaktiviziSTastvaM hE
prabhO paramEzvara|tvadIyasarvvakarmmANi mahAnti cAdbhutAni ca|
sarvvapuNyavatAM rAjan mArgA nyAyyA RtAzca tE| 4 hE prabhO nAmadhEyAtTE
ko na bhItiM gamiSyati| ko vA tvadiyanAmnazca prazaMsAM na kariSyati|
kEvalastvaM pavitro 'si sarvvajAtIyamAnavAH| tvAmEvAbhipraNaMsyanti
samAgatya tvadantikaM| yasmAttava vicArAjnjAH prAdurbhAvaM gataH kila||
5 tadanantaraM mayi nirIkSamANE sati svargE sAkSyAvAsasya mandirasya
dvAraM muktaM| 6 yE ca sapta dUtaH sapta danPAN dhArayanti tE tasmAt
mandirAt niragacchan| tESAM paricchadA nirmmalazRbhavarNavastranirmmitA
vakSAMsi ca suvarNazRgkhalai rvESTitAnyAsan| 7 aparaM caturNAM prANinAM
EkastEbhyaH saptadUtebhyaH saptasubarNakaMsAn adadAt| (aiōn g165) 8
anantaram Izvarasya tEjaHprabhAvakAraNat mandiraM dhUmEna paripUrNaM
tasmAt taiH saptadUtaiH saptadanPANAM samAptiM yAvat mandiraM kEnApi
pravESTuM nAzakyata|

16 tataH paraM mandirAt tAn saptadUtAn sambhASamANa ESa mahAravO
 mayAzrAvi, yUyaM gatvA tEbhyaH saptakaMsEbhya Izvarasya krOdhaM pRthivyAM
 srAvayata| 2 tataH prathamO dUtO gatvA svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat
 pRthivyAm asrAvayat tasmAt pazOH kalagkadhAriNAM tatpratimApUjakAnAM
 mAnavAnAM zarIrESu vyathAjanakA duSTavraNA abhavan| 3 tataH paraM
 dvitIyO dUtAH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat samudrE 'srAvayat tEna sa
 kuNapasthazONitarUpyabhavat samudrE sthitAzca sarvvE prANinO mRtyuM
 gatAH| 4 aparaM tRtIyO dUtAH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM
 nadISu jalaprasravaNESu cAsrAvayat tatastAni raktamayAnyabhavan| aparaM
 tOyAnAm adhipasya dUtasya vAgiyaM mayA zruta| 5 varttamAnazca
 bhUtazca bhaviSyamZca paramEzvaraH| tvamEva nyAyyakArI yad EtAdRk
 tvaM vyacArayaH| 6 bhaviSyadvAdisAdhUnAM raktaM tairEva pAtitaM|
 zONitaM tvantu tEbhyO 'dAstatpAnaM tESu yujyatE|| 7 anantaraM vEditO
 bhASamANasya kasyacid ayaM ravO mayA zrutaH, hE parazvara satyaM tat hE
 sarvvazaktiman prabhO| satya nyAyyAzca sarvvA hi vicArAjnjAstvadIyakah||
 8 anantaraM caturthO dUtAH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM sUryyE
 'srAvayat tasmai ca vahninA mAnavAn dagdhuM sAmarthyam adAyi| 9 tEna
 manuSyA mahAtApEna tApitAstESAM danPAnAm AdhipatyaviziSTasyEzvarasya
 nAmAnindan tatprazaMsArthanja manaHparivarttanaM nAkurvvan| 10 tataH
 paraM panjcamO dUtAH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM pazOH
 siMhAsanE 'srAvayat tEna tasya rASTraM timirAcchannam abhavat lOkAzca
 vEdanAkAraNAt svarasanA adaMdazyata| 11 svakIyavyathAvraNakAraNacca
 svargastham anindan svakriyAbhyazca manAMsi na parAvarttayan| 12 tataH paraM
 SaSThO dUtAH svakaMsE yadyad avidyata tat sarvvaM pharAtAkhyO mahAnadE
 'srAvayat tEna sUryyOdayadiza AgamiSyatAM rAjnjAM mArgasugamArthaM
 tasya tOyAni paryyazuSyAn| 13 anantaraM nAgasya vadanAt pazO rvadanAt
 mithyAbhaviSyadvAdinazca vadanAt nirgacchantastrayO 'zucaya AtmAnO
 mayA dRSTastE manPUkAkArAH| 14 ta AzcaryyakarmmakAriNO bhUtAnAm
 AtmAnaH santi sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya mahAdinE yEna yuddhEna bhavitavyaM

tatkRtE kRtsrajagato rAjnjAH saMgrahItuM tESAM sannidhiM nirgacchanti| 15
aparam ibribhASayA harmmagiddOnAmakasthanE tE saggRhItAH| 16 pazyAhaM
cairavad AgacchAmi yO janaH prabuddhastiSThati yathA ca nagnaH san na
paryyaTati tasya lajjA ca yathA dRzyA na bhavati tathA svavAsAMsi rakSati
sa dhanyaH| 17 tataH paraM saptamO dUtaH svakaMSE yadyad avidyata
tat sarvvam AkAZE 'srAvayat tEna svargIyamandiramadhyasthasiMhAsanAt
mahAravO 'yaM nirgataH samAptirabhavaditi| 18 tadanantaraM taPitO ravAH
stanitAni cAbhavan, yasmin kAlE ca pRthivyAM manuSyAH sRSTastam Arabhya
yAdRgmahAbhUmikampaH kadApi nAbhavat tAdRg bhUkampO 'bhavat| 19
tadAnIM mahAnagarI trikhaNPA jAta bhinnajAtIyAnAM nagarANi ca nyapatan
mahAbAbil cEzvarENa svakiyapracaNPakOpamadirApAtradAnArthaM saMsmRta|
20 dvIpAzca palAyita girayazcAntahitAH| 21 gaganamaNPAlAcca manuSyANAM
uparyyEkaikadrONaparimitazilAnAM mahAvRSTirabhavat tacchilAvRSTEH klEzAt
manuSyA Izvaram anindam yatastajjAtaH klEzO 'tIva mahAn|

17 tadanantaraM tESAM saptakaMsadhAriNAM saptadUtAnAm Eka Agatya
mAM sambhASyAvadat, atrAgaccha, mEdinyA narapatayO yaya vEzyaya
sArddhaM vyabhicArakarmma kRtavantaH, 2 yasyA vyabhicAramadEna ca
pRthivInivAsinO mattA abhavan tasya bahutOyESUpaviSTAyA mahAvEzyAyA
daNPam ahaM tvAM darzayAmi| 3 tato 'ham AtmanAviSTastEna dUtEna
prAntaraM nItastatra nindAnAmabhiH paripUrNaM saptazirObhi rdazazRggaizca
viziSTaM sindUravarNaM pazumupaviSTA yOSidEka mayA dRSTA| 4
sa nArI kRSNaIohitavarNaM sindUravarNanjca paricchadaM dhArayati
svarNamaNimuktAbhizca vibhUSitAsti tasyAH karE ghRNArhadravyaiH
svavyabhicArajAtamalaizca paripUrNa EkaH suvarNamayaH kaMsO vidyatE| 5
tasya bhAlE nigUPhavAkyamidaM pRthivIsthavEzyAnAM ghRNYakriyANAnjca
mAta mahAbAbiliti nAma likhitam AstE| 6 mama dRSTigOcarastha sa
nArI pavitralOkAnAM rudhirENa yIzOH sAkSiNAM rudhirENa ca mattAsIt
tasya darzanAt mamAtizayam AzcaryyajnjAnaM jAtaM| 7 tataH sa dUto
mAm avadat kutastavAzcaryyajnjAnaM jAyatE? asya yOSitastadvAhanasya

saptazirObhi rdazazRggaizca yuktasya pazOzca nigUPhabhAvam ahaM tvAM
 jnjApayAmi| 8 tvayA dRSTO 'sau pazurAsIt nEdAnIM varttatE kintu rasAtaAt
 tEnOdEtavyaM vinAzazca gantavyaH| tatO yESAM nAmAni jagataH sRSTikAlam
 Arabhya jIvanapustake likhitAni na vidyante tE pRthivInivAsinO bhUtam
 avarttamAnamupasthAsyantanjca taM pazuM dRSTvAz CaryyaM maMSyantE|
(Abyssos g12) 9 atra jnjAnayuktayA buddhyA prakAzitavyaM| tAni saptazirAMsi
 tasyA yOSita upavEzanasthAnasvarUpAH saptagirayaH sapta rAjAnazca santi|
 10 tESAM panjca patitA Ekazca varttamAnaH zESazcAdyApyanupasthitaH sa
 yadOpasthAsyati tadApi tEnAlpakAlaM sthAtavyaM| 11 yaH pazurAsIt kintvidAnIM
 na varttatE sa EvASTamaH, sa saptAnAm EkO 'sti vinAzaM gamiSyati ca| 12 tvayA
 dRSTAni dazazRggANYapi daza rAjAnaH santiH, adyApi tai rAjyaM na prAptaM
 kintu muhUrttamEkaM yAvat pazunA sArddhaM tE rAjAna iva prabhutvaM
 prApsyanti| 13 ta EkamantraNA bhaviSyanti svakIyazaktiprabhAvau pazavE
 dAsyanti ca| 14 tE mESazAvakEna sArddhaM yOtsyanti, kintu mESazAvakastAn
 jESyati yataH sa prabhUnAM prabhU rAjnjAM rAjA cAsti tasya sagginO 'pyAhUtA
 abhirucita vizvAsyAzca| 15 aparaM sa mAm avadat sA vEzyA yatrOpavizati tAni
 tOyAni lOkA janata jAtayO nAnAbhASAvAdinazca santi| 16 tvayA dRSTAni daza
 zRggANi pazuzcEmE tAM vEzyAm RtIyiSyante dInAM nagnAnjca kariSyanti
 tasya mAMsAni bhOkSyante vahninA tAM dAhayiSyanti ca| 17 yata Izvarasya
 vAkyAni yAvat siddhiM na gamiSyanti tAvad Izvarasya manOgataM sAdhayitum
 EkAM mantraNAM kRtvA tasmai pazavE svESAM rAjyaM dAtunjca tESAM
 manAMslzvarENa pravarttitAni| 18 aparaM tvayA dRSTA yOSit sA mahAnagarI yA
 pRthivyA rAjnjAm upari rAjatvaM kurute|

18 tadanantaraM svargAd avarOhan apara EkO dUto mayA dRSTaH sa
 mahAparAkramaviziSTastasya tEjasA ca pRthivI dIptA| 2 sa balavata svarENa
 vAcamimAm aghOSayat patita patita mahAbAbil, sA bhUtAnAM vasatiH
 sarvvESAM azucyAtmanAM kArA sarvvESAM azucInAM ghRNyAnAnjca
 pakSiNAM pinjjarazcAbhavat| 3 yataH sarvvajAtIyAstasyA vyabhicArajAtAM
 kOpamadirAM pItavantaH pRthivyA rAjAnazca tayA saha vyabhicAraM

kRtavantaH pRthivyA vaNijazca tasyAH sukhabhOgabAhulyAd dhanAPhyatAM
 gatavantaH| 4 tataH paraM svargAt mayApara ESa ravaH zrutaH, hE mama
 prajAH, yUyaM yat tasyAH pApAnAm aMzinO na bhavata tasyA danPaizca
 danPayuktA na bhavata tadarthaM tatO nirgacchata| 5 yatastasyAH pApAni
 gaganasparzAnyabhavan tasyA adharmmakriyAzcEzvarENa saMsmRtAH| 6
 parAn prati tayA yadvad vyavahRtaM tadvat tAM prati vyavaharata, tasyAH
 karmmaNAM dviguNaphalAni tasyai datta, yasmin kaMsE sA parAn madyam
 apAyayat tamEva tasyAH pAnArthaM dviguNamadyEna pUrayata| 7 tayA
 yAtmazlAghA yazca sukhabhOgaH kRtastayO rdviguNau yAtanAzOkau tasyai
 datta, yataH sA svakiyAntaHkaraNE vadati, rAjnjlIvad upaviSTaHaM nAnAthA
 na ca zOkavit| 8 tasmAd divasa Ekasmin mArIdurbhikSazOcanaiH, sA
 samAploSyatE nArI dhyakSyatE vahninA ca sA; yad vicArAdhipastasyA balavAn
 prabhurIzvaraH, 9 vyabhiArastayA sArddhaM sukhabhOgazca yaiH kRtaH, tE
 sarvva Eva rAjAnastaddAhadhUmadarzanAt, prarOdiSyanti vakSAMsi cAhaniSyanti
 bAhubhiH| 10 tasyAstai ryAtanAbhiItE rdUrE sthitvEdamucyatE, hA hA bAbil
 mahAsthaNa hA prabhAvAnvite puri, Ekasmin AgatA danPE vicArAjnJA
 tvadIyaka| 11 mEdinyA vaNijazca tasyAH kRtE rudanti zOcanti ca yatastESAM
 paNyadravyANi kEnApi na krIyantE| 12 phalataH suvarNaraupyamaNimuktaH
 sUkSmavastrANi kRSNalOhitavAsAMsi paTTavastrANi sindUravarNavAsAMsi
 candanAdikaSThAni gajadantEna mahArghakASThEna pittalalauhAbhyAM
 marmmaraprastarENa vA nirmmitAni sarvvavidhapAtrANi 13 tvagElA dhUpaH
 sugandhidravyaM gandharasO drAkSarasastailaM zasyacUrNaM gOdhumO
 gAvO mESA azvA rathA dAsEyA manuSyaprANazcaitAni paNyadravyANi
 kEnApi na krIyantE| 14 tava manO'bhiIAsasya phalAnAM samayO gataH,
 tvatto dUrIkRtaM yadyat zObhanaM bhUSaNaM tava, kadAcana taduddeZO
 na puna rIapsyate tvayA| 15 tadvikrEtArO yE vaNijastayA dhaninO
 jAtastE tasyA yAtanAyA bhayAd dUrE tiSThanatO rOdiSyanti zOcantazcEdaM
 gadiSyanti 16 hA hA mahApuri, tvaM sUkSmavastraiH kRSNalOhitavastraiH
 sindUravarNavAsObhizcAcchAditA svarNamaNimuktAbhiralagkRta cAsIH,

17 kintvEkasmin daNPE sA mahAsampad luptA| aparaM pOtAnAM
 karNadhArAH samUhalOkA nAvikAH samudravyavasAyinazca sarvvE 18 dUrE
 tiSthantastasyA dAhasya dhUmaM nirIkSamANA uccaiHsvarENa vadanti tasyA
 mahAnagaryyAH kiM tulyaM? 19 aparaM svaziraHsu mRttikAM nikSipya tE
 rudantaH zOcantazcOccaiHsvarENEdaM vadanti hA hA yasyA mahApuryyA
 bAhulyadhanakAraNat, sampattiH sanjcitA sarvvaiH sAmudrapOtanAyakaiH,
 EkasminnEva daNPE sA sampUrNOcchinnatAM gata| 20 hE svargavAsinaH
 sarvvE pavitrAH prEritAzca hE| hE bhAvivAdinO yUyaM kRtE tasyAH
 praharSata| yuSmAkAM yat tayA sArddhaM yO vivAdaH purAbhavat| daNPaM
 samucitaM tasya tasyai vyataradIzvaraH|| 21 anantaram EkO balavAn
 dUto bRhatpESaNIprastaratulyaM pASANamEkaM gRhItvA samudrE nikSipya
 kathitavAn, IdRgbalaprakAzEna bAbil mahAnagarI nipAtayiSyatE tatastasyA
 uddezaH puna rna lapsyatE| 22 vallakIvAdinAM zabdaM puna rna zrOSyatE tvayi|
 gAthAkAnAnjca zabdo vA vaMzItUryyAdivAdinAM| zilpakarmmakaraH ko 'pi
 puna rna drakSyatE tvayi| pESaNIprastaradhvAnaH puna rna zrOSyatE tvayi| 23
 dIpasyApi prabhA tadvat puna rna drakSyatE tvayi| na kanyAvarayOH zabdaH
 punaH saMzrOSyatE tvayi| yasmAnmukhyAH pRthivyA yE vaNijastE'bhavan
 tava| yasmAcca jAtayaH sarvvA mOhitAstava mAyayA| 24 bhAvivAdipavitrANAM
 yAvantazca hatA bhuvi| sarvvESAM zONitaM tESAM prAptaM sarvvAM tavAntarE||
19 tataH paraM svargasthAnAM mahAjanatAyA mahAzabdo 'yaM mayA zrUtaH,
 brUta parEzvaraM dhanyam asmadIyo ya IzvaraH| tasyAbhavat paritrANAM
 prabhAvazca parAkramaH| 2 vicArAjnjAzca tasyaiva satyA nyAyyA bhavanti ca|
 ya svavEzyAkriyAbhizca vyakarOt kRtsnamEdinIM| tAM sa daNPitavAn vEzyAM
 tasyAzca karatastathA| zONitasya svadAsAnAM saMzOdhaM sa gRhItavAn||
3 punarapi tairidamuktaM yathA, brUta parEzvaraM dhanyaM yannityaM
 nityamEva ca| tasyA dAhasya dhUmO 'sau dizamUrddhvamudESyati|| (aiōn
 g165) **4** tataH paraM caturvviMzatiprAcInAzcatvAraH prANinazca praNipatya
 siMhAsanOpaviSTam IzvaraM praNamyAvadan, tathAstu paramEzazca sarvvairEva
 prazasyatAM|| 5 anantaraM siMhAsanamadhyAd ESa ravO nirgatO, yathA,

hE Izvarasya dAsEyAstadbhaktAH sakalA narAH| yUyaM kSudrA mahAntazca
 prazaMsata va IzvaraM|| 6 tataH paraM mahAjanatAyAH zabda iva bahutOyAnAnjca
 zabda iva gRrutarastanitAnAnjca zabda iva zabdo 'yaM mayA zrutaH, brUta
 parEzvaraM dhanyaM rAjatvaM prAptavAn yataH| sa paramEzvarO 'smAkAM
 yaH sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH| 7 kIrttayAmAH stavaM tasya hRSTAzcollAsita
 vayaM| yanmESazAvakasyaiva vivAhasamayO 'bhavat| vAgdatta cAbhavat
 tasmai yA kanya sA susajjitA| 8 paridhAnAya tasyai ca dattaH zubhraH
 sucElakaH|| 9 sa sucElakaH pavitralOkAnAM puNyAni| tataH sa mAm
 uktavAn tvamidaM likha mESazAvakasya vivAhabhOjyAya yE nimantritAstE
 dhanya iti| punarapi mAm avadat, imAnIzvarasya satyAni vAkyAni| 10
 anantaraM ahaM tasya caraNayOrantike nipatya taM praNantumudyataH|tataH
 sa mAm uktavAn sAvadhAnastiSTha maivaM kuru yIzOH sAkSyaviziSTaistava
 bhrAtRbhistvayA ca sahadAsO 'haM| IzvaramEva praNama yasmAd yIzOH
 sAkSyAM bhaviSyadvAkyasya sArAM| 11 anantaraM mayA muktaH svargO dRSTaH,
 EkaH zvEtavarNO 'zvO 'pi dRSTastadArUPhO janO vizvAsyaH satyamayazcEti
 nAmna khyAtaH sa yAthArthyEna vicArAM yuddhanjca karOti| 12 tasya
 nEtrE 'gnizikhAtulyE zirasi ca bahukirITAni vidyantE tatra tasya nAma
 likhitamasti tamEva vinA nAparaH kO 'pi tannAma jAnAti| 13 sa rudhiramagnEna
 paricchadEnAcchAdita IzvaravAda iti nAmnAbhidhIyatE ca| 14 aparaM
 svargasthasainyAni zvEtAzvArUPhAni parihitanirmmalazvEtasUkSmavastrAni ca
 bhUtva tamanugacchanti| 15 tasya vaktrAd EkastIkSaNaH khaggo nirgacchati tEna
 khaggEna sarvvajAtIyAstEnAghAtitavyAH sa ca lauhadaNPena tAn cArayiSyati
 sarvvazaktimata Izvarasya pracaNPakOparasOtpAdakadrAkSAkuNPE yadyat
 tiSThati tat sarvvaM sa Eva padAbhyAM pinaSTi| 16 aparaM tasya paricchada
 urasi ca rAjnjAM rAJA prabhUnAM prabhuzcEti nAma nikhitamasti| 17
 anantaraM sUryyE tiSThan EkO dUtO mayA dRSTaH, AkAzamadhya uPPIyamAnAn
 sarvvAn pakSiNaH prati sa uccaiHsvarENEdaM ghOSayati, atrAgacchata| 18
 Izvarasya mahAbhOjyE milata, rAjnjAM kravyAni sEnApatInAM kravyAni
 vIrANAM kravyANYazvAnAM tadArUPhAnAnjca kravyAni dAsamuktAnAM

kSudramahatAM sarvvESAmEva kravyANi ca yuSmAbhi rbhakSitavyAni| 19 tataH
 paraM tEnAzvArUPhajanEna tadIyasainyaizca sArddhaM yuddhaM karttuM sa
 pazuH pRthivyA rAjAnastESAM sainyaAni ca samAgacchantIti mayA dRSTaM| 20
 tataH sa pazu rdhRtO yazca mithyAbhaviSyadvaktA tasyAntikE citrakarmmANi
 kurvvan tairEva pazvagkadhAriNastatpratimApUjakAMzca bhramitavAn sO 'pi
 tEna sArddhaM dhRtaH| tau ca vahnigandhakajvalitahradE jIvantau nikSiptau|
 (Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 21 avaziSTAZca tasyAzvArUPhasya vaktranirgatakhaggEna
 hatAH, tESAM kravyaizca pakSiNaH sarvve tRpTiM gataH|

20 tataH paraM svargAd avarOhan EkO dUtO mayA dRSTastasya karE ramAtalasya
 kunjika mahAzRgkhalanjcaikaM tiSThataH| (Abyssos g12) 2 aparaM nAgO 'rthataH
 yO vRddhaH sarpo 'pavAdakaH zayatAnazcAsti tamEva dhRtvA varSasahasraM
 yAvad baddhavAn| 3 aparaM rasAtaLE taM nikSipyA tadupari dvAraM ruddhvA
 mudrAgkitavAn yasmAt tad varSasahasraM yAvat sampUrNaM na bhavEt
 tAvad bhinnajAtIyAstEna puna rna bhramitavyAH| tataH param alpakaArthaM
 tasya mOcanEna bhavitavyaM| (Abyssos g12) 4 anantaraM mayA siMhAsanAni
 dRSTAni tatra yE janA upAvizan tEbhyO vicArabhaRo 'diyata; anantaraM yIzOH
 saKSyasya kArANAd IzvaravAkyasya kArANAcCa yESAM zirazchEdanaM kRtaM
 pazOstadIyapratimAyA vA pUjA yai rna kRta bhALE karE vA kalagko 'pi na
 dhRtastESAm AtmAnO 'pi mayA dRSTAHA, tE prAptajIvanAstadvArSasahasraM
 yAvat khrISTEna sArddhaM rAjatvamakurvvan| 5 kintvavaziSTA mRtajanAstasya
 varSasahasrasya samApteH pUrvvaM jIvanaM na prApan| 6 ESA prathamOtthitiH|
 yaH kazcit prathamAyA utthitEraMzI sa dhanyaH pavitrazca| tESu dvitIyamRtyOH
 ko 'pyadhikArO nAsti ta Izvarasya khrISTasya ca yAjaka bhaviSyanti varSasahasraM
 yAvat tEna saha rAjatvaM kariSyanti ca| 7 varSasahasrE samApte zayatAnaH
 svakArAtO mOkSyatE| 8 tataH sa pRthivyAzcaturdikSu sthitAn sarvvajAtIyAn
 vizESato jUjAkhyAn mAjUjAkhyAMzca sAmudrasikatAvad bahusaMkhyakAn
 janAn bhramayitva yuddhArthaM saMgrahItuM nirgamiSyati| 9 tataste
 mEdinyAH prasthEnAgatya pavitralOkAnAM durgaM priyatamAM nagarInjca
 vESTitavantaH kintvIzvarENa nikSipto 'gnirAkAzAt patitva tAn khAditavAn|

10 tESAM bhramayitA ca zayatAnO vahnigandhakayO rhradE 'rthataH pazu
 rmithyAbhaviSyadvAdI ca yatra tiSThatastatraiva nikSiptaH, tatrAnantakAlaM
 yAvat tE divAnizaM yAtanAM bhOkSyantE| (aiōn g165, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 11 tataH
 zuklam EkaM mahAsiMhAsanaM mayA dRSTaM tadupaviSTO 'pi dRSTastasya
 vadanAntikAd bhUnabhOmaNPale palAyEtAM punastAbhyAM sthAnaM na
 labdham| 12 aparaM kSudra mahAntazca sarvvE mRta mayA dRSTA, tE
 siMhAsanasyAntike 'tiSThan granthAzca vyastIryyanta jIvanapustakAkhyam
 aparam EkaM pustakamapi vistIrNaM| tatra granthESu yadyat likhitaM tasmAt
 mRtAnAm Ekaikasya svakriyAnuyAyI vicAraH kRtaH| 13 tadAnIM samudrENA
 svAntarastha mRtajanAH samarpitAH, mRtyuparalOkAbhyAmapi svAntarastha
 mRtajanAH sarmipatAH, tESanjcaikaikasya svakriyAnuyAyI vicAraH kRtaH| (Hadēs
 g86) 14 aparaM mRtyuparalOkau vahnihradE nikSiptau, ESa Eva dvitIyO mRtyuH|
 (Hadēs g86, Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442) 15 yasya kasyacit nAma jIvanapustake likhitaM
 nAvidyata sa Eva tasmin vahnihradE nyakSipyata| (Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442)

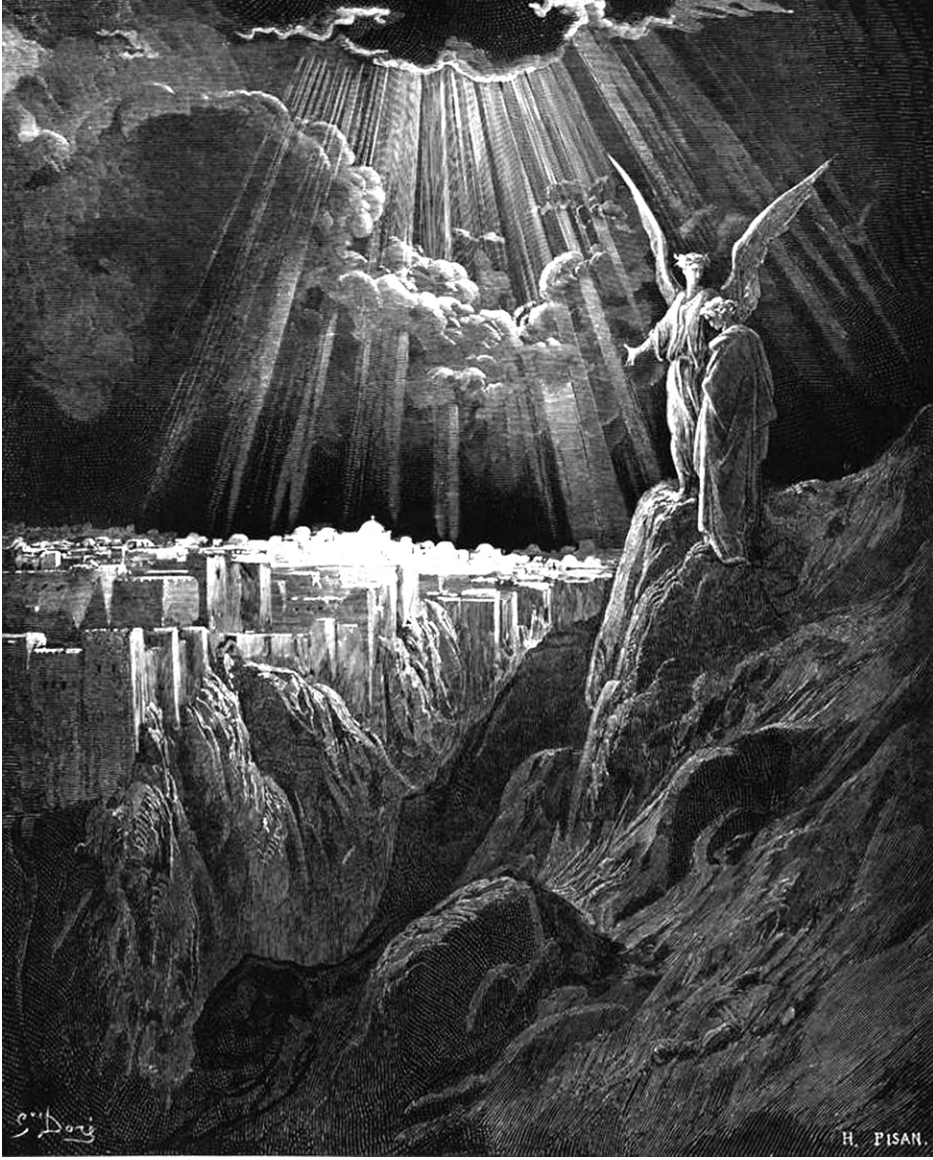
21 anantaraM navInam AkAzamaNPalaM navInA pRthivI ca mayA dRSTE
 yataH prathamam AkAzamaNPalaM prathamA pRthivI ca lopaM gatE samudro
 'pi tataH paraM na vidyate| 2 aparaM svargAd avarOhanti pavitra nagarI,
 arthatO navInA yirUZAlamapuri mayA dRSTA, sA varAya vibhUSita kanyEva
 susajjitAsIt| 3 anantaraM svargAd ESa mahAravO mayA zrutaH pazyAyaM
 mAnavaiH sArddham IzvarasyAvAsaH, sa taiH sArddhaM vatsyati tE ca tasya praja
 bhaviSyanti, Izvarazca svayaM tESam IzvarO bhUtva taiH sArddhaM sthAsyati| 4
 tESAM nEtrEbhyazcAzrUNi sarvvANizvarENA pramArkSyantE mRtyurapi puna
 rna bhaviSyati zOkavilApakleZA api puna rna bhaviSyanti, yataH prathamAni
 sarvvANi vyatItini| 5 aparaM siMhAsanOpaviSTO janO'vadat pazyAhaM sarvvANi
 nUtanIkarOmi| punaravadat likha yata imAni vAkyAni satyAni vizvAsyAni ca santi|
 6 pana rmAm avadat samAptaM, ahaM kaH kSazca, aham Adirantazca yaH pipAsati
 tasma ahaM jIvanadAyiprasravaNasya tOyaM vinAmUlyaM dAsyAmi| 7 yO jayati
 sa sarvvESam adhikArI bhaviSyati, ahanjca tasyEzvarO bhaviSyAmi sa ca mama
 putro bhaviSyati| 8 kintu bhItAnAm avizvAsinAM gHRNyAnAM narahantRNaM

vEzyAgAminAM mOhakAnAM dEvapUjakAnAM sarvvESAm anRtavAdinAnjcAMzO
vahnigandhakajvalitahradE bhaviSyati, ESa Eva dvitIyO mRtyuH| (Limnē Pyr
g3041 g4442) 9 anantaraM zESasaptadaNPaiH paripUrNAH sapta kaMsA
yESAM saptadUtAnAM karESvAsan tESAMeka Agatya mAM sambhASyAvadat,
AgacchAhaM tAM kanyAm arthatO mESazAvakasya bhAvibhAryyAM tvAM
darzayAmi| 10 tataH sa AtmAviSTaM mAm atyuccaM mahAparvvatamEMka
nItvEzvarasya sannidhitaH svargAd avarOhantIM yirUzAlamAkhyAM pavitrAM
nagarIM darzitavAn| 11 sA IzvarIyapratApaviziSTA tasyAstEjO mahArgharatnavad
arthataH sUryyakAntamaNitEjastulyaM| 12 tasyAH prAcIraM bRhad uccanjca
tatra dvAdaza gOpurANi santi tadgOpurOpari dvAdaza svargadUtA vidyante
tatra ca dvAdaza nAmAnyarthata isrAyElIyAnAM dvAdazavaMzAnAM nAmAni
likhitAni| 13 pUrvvadizi trINi gOpurANi uttaradizi trINi gOpurANi dakSiNadiSi
trINi gOpurANi pazcImadizi ca trINi gOpurANi santi| 14 nagaryyAH prAcIrasya
dvAdaza mUlAni santi tatra mESazAvAkasya dvAdazaprEritAnAM dvAdaza
nAmAni likhitAni| 15 anaraM nagaryyAstadIyagOpurANAM tatprAcIrasya ca
mApAnArthaM mayA sambhASamANasya dUtasya karE svarNamaya EkaH
parimANadaNPa AsIt| 16 nagaryyA AkRtizcaturasR tasyA dairghyaprasthE samE|
tataH paraM sa tEga parimANadaNPena tAM nagarIM parimitavAn tasyAH
parimANaM dvAdazasahasranalvAH| tasyA dairghyaM prastham uccatvanjca
samAnAni| 17 aparaM sa tasyAH prAcIraM parimitavAn tasya mAnavAsyArthatO
dUtasya parimANAnusAratastat catuzcatvAriMzadadhikAzatahastaparimitaM
| 18 tasya prAcIrasya nirmmitiH sUryyakAntamaNibhi rnagarI ca
nirmmalakAcatulyE na zuddhasuvarNE na nirmmitA| 19 nagaryyAH prAcIrasya
mUlAni ca sarvvavidhamahArghamaNibhi rbhUSitAni| tESAM prathamAM
bhittimUlaM sUryyakAntasya, dvitIyaM nIlasya, tRtIyaM tAmramaNEH,
caturthaM marakatasya, 20 panjcamaM vaidUryyasya, SaSThaM zONaratnasya,
saptamaM candrakAntasya, aSTamaM gOmEdasya, navamaM padmarAgasya,
dazamaM lazUnIyasya, EkAdazaM SErOjasya, dvAdazaM marTISmaNEzcAsti| 21
dvAdazagOpurANi dvAdazamuktAbhi rnirmmitAni, EkaikaM gOpuram EkaikayA

muktayA kRtaM nagaryyA mahAmArgazcAcchakAcavat nirmmalasuvārNEna
nirmmitaM| 22 tasyA antara Ekamapi mandiraM mayA na dRSTaM sataH
sarvvazaktimAn prabhuH paramEzvarO mESazAvakazca svayaM tasya mandiraM|
23 tasyai nagaryyai dIptidAnArthaM sUryyAcandramasOH prayOjanaM nAsti
yata Izvarasya pratApastAM dīpayati mESazAvakazca tasyA jyOtirasti| 24
paritrANaprAptalOkanivahAzca tasyA AlOkE gamanAgamanE kurvvanti pRthivyA
rAjAnazca svakiyAM pratApaM gauravanjca tanmadhyam Anayanti| 25 tasyA
dvArANi divA kadApi na rOtsyantE nizApi tatra na bhaviSyati| 26 sarvvajAtInAM
gauravapratApau tanmadhyam AnESyEtE| 27 parantvapavitraM ghRNyakRd
anRtakRd vA kimapi tanmadhyam na pravEkSyati mESazAvakasya jIvanapustake
yESAM nAmAni likhitAni kEvalaM ta Eva pravEkSyanti|

22 anantaraM sa sphaTikavat nirmmalam amRtatOyasya srOtO mAm aurzayat tad
Izvarasya mESazAvakasya ca siMhAsanAt nirgacchati| 2 nagaryyA mArgamadyE
tasyA nadyAH pArzvayOramRtavRkSA vidyantE tESAM dvAdazaphalAni
bhavanti, EkaikO vRkSaH pratimAsaM svaphalaM phalati tadvRkSapatrANi
cAnyajAtIyAnAm ArOgyajanakAni| 3 aparaM kimapi zApagrastaM puna
rna bhaviSyati tasyA madhya Izvarasya mESazAvakasya ca siMhAsanaM
sthAsyati tasya dAsAzca taM sEviSyantE| 4 tasya vadanadarzanaM prApsyanti
bhAlESu ca tasya nAma likhitaM bhaviSyati| 5 tadAnIM rAtriH puna rna
bhaviSyati yataH prabhuH paramEzvarastAn dīpayiSyati tE cAnantakAlaM yAvad
rAjatvaM kariSyantE| (aiōn g165) 6 anantaraM sa mAm avadat, vAkyAnImAni
vizvAsyAni satyAni ca, acirAd yai rbhavitavyaM tAni svadAsAn jnjApayituM
pavitrabhaviSyadvAdinAM prabhuH paramEzvaraH svadUtaM prESitavAn|
7 pazyAhaM tUrNam AgacchAmi, Etadgranthasya bhaviSyadvAkyAni yaH
pAlayati sa Eva dhanyaH| 8 yOhanaham EtAni zrutavAn dRSTavAMzcAsmi
zrutvA dRSTvA ca taddarzakadUtasya prANAmArthaM taccaraNayOrantike
'pataM| 9 tataH sa mAm avadat sAvadhAnO bhava maivaM kRru, tvaya
tava bhrAtRbhi rbhaviSyadvAdibhirEtadgranthasthavAkyapAlanakAribhizca
sahadAsO 'haM| tvam IzvaraM praNama| 10 sa puna rmAm avadat,

EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyAni tvayA na mudrAgkayitavyAni yataH
 samayO nikaTavartti| 11 adharmmAcAra itaH paramapyadharmmam Acaratu,
 amEdhyAcAra itaH paramapyamEdhyam Acaratu dharmmAcAra itaH paramapi
 dharmmam Acaratu pavitrAcArazcEtaH paramapi pavitram Acaratu| 12
 pazyAhaM tUrNam AgacchAmi, Ekaikasmai svakriyAnuyAyiphaladAnArthaM
 maddAtavyaphalaM mama samavartti| 13 ahaM kaH kSazca prathamaH
 zESazcAdirantazca| 14 amutavRkSasyAdhikAraprAptyarthaM dvArai
 rnagarappravEzArthanjca yE tasyAjnjAH pAlayanti ta Eva dhanyAH|
 15 kukkurai rmAyAvibhiH puggAmibhi rnarahantRbhi rdEvArccakaiH
 sarvvairanRtE prIyamANairanRtAcAribhizca bahiH sthAtavyaM| 16 maNPaliSu
 yuSmabhyamEtESAM sAkSyadAnArthaM yIzurahaM svadUtaM prESitavAn,
 ahamEva dAyUdO mUlaM vaMzazca, ahaM tEjOmayaprabhAtIyatArAsvarUpaH| 17
 AtmA kanyA ca kathayataH, tvayAgamyatAM| zrOtApi vadatu, AgamyatAmiti|
 yazca tRSArttaH sa Agacchatu yazcEcchati sa vinA mUlyaM jIvanadAyi jalaM
 gRhIAtu| 18 yaH kazcid EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyAni zRNOti tasma
 ahaM sAkSyamidaM dadAmi, kazcid yadyaparaM kimapyEtESu yOjayati
 tarhIzvarOgranthe'smin likhitAn danPAN tasminnEva yOjayiSyati| 19 yadi ca
 kazcid EtadgranthasthabhaviSyadvAkyEbhyaH kimapyapaharati tarhIzvarO
 granthe 'smin likhitAt jIvanavRkSat pavitranagarAcca tasyAMzamapahariSyati| 20
 Etat sAkSyAM yO dadAti sa Eva vakti satyam ahaM tUrNam AgacchAmi| tathAstu|
 prabhO yIzO, AgamyatAM bhavata| 21 asmAkAM prabhO ryIzukhrISTasyAnugrahaH
 sarvvESu yuSmAsu varttatAM|AmEn|



*aparaM svargAd avarOhantI pavitrA nagarI, arthatO navInA yirUzAlamapurI mayA dRSTA,
sA varAya vibhUSitA kanyEva susajjitAsIt anantaraM svargAd ESa mahAravO mayA zrutaH
pazyAyaM mAnavaiH sArdham IzvarasyAvAsaH, sa taiH sArdham vatsyati tE ca tasya prajA
bhaviSyanti, Izvarazca svayaM tESaM IzvarO bhUtva taiH sArdham sthAsyati
prakAzitaM 21:2-3*

Reader's Guide

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Readers-Guide

The Aionian Bible republishes public domain and Creative Common Bible texts that are 100% free to copy and print. The original translation is unaltered and notes are added to help your study. The notes show the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies.

Who has the authority to interpret the Bible and examine the underlying Hebrew and Greek words? That is a good question! We read in 1 John 2:27, *"As for you, the anointing which you received from him remains in you, and you do not need for anyone to teach you. But as his anointing teaches you concerning all things, and is true, and is no lie, and even as it taught you, you remain in him."* Every Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible! Now that does not mean we will all agree. Each of us is still growing in our understanding of the truth. However, it does mean that there is no infallible human or tradition to answer all our questions. Instead the Holy Spirit helps each of us to know the truth and grow closer to God and each other.

The Bible is a library with 66 books in the Protestant Canon. The best way to learn God's word is to read entire books. Read the book of Genesis. Read the book of John. Read the entire Bible library. Topical studies and cross-referencing can be good. However, the safest way to understand context and meaning is to read whole Bible books. Chapter and verse numbers were added for convenience in the 16th century, but unfortunately they can cause the Bible to seem like an encyclopedia. The Aionian Bible is formatted with simple verse numbering, minimal notes, and no cross-referencing in order to encourage the reading of Bible books.

Bible reading must also begin with prayer. Any Christian is qualified to interpret the Bible with God's help. However, this freedom is also a responsibility because without the Holy Spirit we cannot interpret accurately. We read in 1 Corinthians 2:13-14, *"And we speak of these things, not with words taught by human wisdom, but with those taught by the Spirit, comparing spiritual things with spiritual things. Now the natural person does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually discerned."* So we cannot understand in our natural self, but we can with God's help through prayer.

The Holy Spirit is the best writer and he uses literary devices such as introductions, conclusions, paragraphs, and metaphors. He also writes various genres including historical narrative, prose, and poetry. So Bible study must spiritually discern and understand literature. Pray, read, observe, interpret, and apply. Finally, *"Do your best to present yourself approved by God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, properly handling the word of truth."* 2 Timothy 2:15. *"God has granted to us his precious and exceedingly great promises; that through these you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by lust. Yes, and for this very cause adding on your part all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence; and in moral excellence, knowledge; and in knowledge, self-control; and in self-control patience; and in patience godliness; and in godliness brotherly affection; and in brotherly affection, love. For if these things are yours and abound, they make you to be not idle nor unfruitful to the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ,"* 2 Peter 1:4-8.

Glossary

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Glossary

The Aionian Bible un-translates and instead transliterates eleven special words to help us better understand the extent of God's love for individuals and all mankind, and the nature of afterlife destinies. The original translation is unaltered and a note is added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Compare the meanings below to the Strong's Concordance and Glossary definitions.

Abyssos g12

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 9 times in 3 books, 6 chapters, and 9 verses

Meaning:

Temporary prison for special fallen angels such as Apollyon, the Beast, and Satan.

aīdios g126

Greek: adjective

Usage: 2 times in Romans 1:20 and Jude 6

Meaning:

Lasting, enduring forever, eternal.

aiōn g165

Greek: noun

Usage: 127 times in 22 books, 75 chapters, and 102 verses

Meaning:

A lifetime or time period with a beginning and end, an era, an age, the completion of which is beyond human perception, but known only to God the creator of the aiōns, Hebrews 1:2. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

aiōnios g166

Greek: adjective

Usage: 71 times in 19 books, 44 chapters, and 69 verses

Meaning:

From start to finish, pertaining to the age, lifetime, entirety, complete, or even consummate. Never meaning simple endless or infinite chronological time in Koine Greek usage. Read Dr. Heleen Keizer and Ramelli and Konstan for proofs.

eleēse g1653

Greek: verb, aorist tense, active voice, subjunctive mood, 3rd person singular

Usage: 1 time in this conjugation, Romans 11:32

Meaning:

To have pity on, to show mercy. Typically, the subjunctive mood indicates possibility, not certainty. However, a subjunctive in a purpose clause is a resulting action as certain as the causal action. The subjunctive in a purpose clause functions as an indicative, not an optative. Thus, the grand conclusion of grace theology in Romans 11:32 must be clarified. God's mercy on all is not a possibility, but a certainty. See ntgreek.org.

Geenna g1067

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 12 times in 4 books, 7 chapters, and 12 verses

Meaning:

Valley of Hinnom, Jerusalem's trash dump, a place of ruin, destruction, and judgment in this life, or the next, though not eternal to Jesus' audience.

Hadēs g86

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 11 times in 5 books, 9 chapters, and 11 verses

Meaning:

Synonymous with Sheol, though in New Testament usage Hades is the temporal place of punishment for deceased unbelieving mankind, distinct from Paradise for deceased believers.

Limnē Pyr g3041 g4442

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: Phrase 5 times in the New Testament

Meaning:

Lake of Fire, final punishment for those not named in the Book of Life, prepared for the Devil and his angels, Matthew 25:41.

Sheol h7585

Hebrew: proper noun, place

Usage: 66 times in 17 books, 50 chapters, and 64 verses

Meaning:

The grave or temporal afterlife world of both the righteous and unrighteous, believing and unbelieving, until the general resurrection.

Tartaroō g5020

Greek: proper noun, place

Usage: 1 time in 2 Peter 2:4

Meaning:

Temporary prison for particular fallen angels awaiting final judgment.

Glossary +

AionianBible.org/Bibles/Sanskrit---Cologne-Script/Noted

Glossary references are below. Strong's Hebrew and Greek number notes are added to 64 Old Testament and 200 New Testament verses. Questioned verse translations do not contain Aionian Glossary words and may wrongly imply *eternal* or *Hell*. * The note placement is skipped or adjusted for verses with non-standard numbering.

Abyssos

lUkaH 8:31
rOmiNaH 10:7
prakAzitaM 9:1
prakAzitaM 9:2
prakAzitaM 9:11
prakAzitaM 11:7
prakAzitaM 17:8
prakAzitaM 20:1
prakAzitaM 20:3

aīdios

rOmiNaH 1:20
yihUdaH 1:6

aīōn

mathiH 12:32
mathiH 13:22
mathiH 13:39
mathiH 13:40
mathiH 13:49
mathiH 21:19
mathiH 24:3
mathiH 28:20
mArkaH 3:29
mArkaH 4:19*
mArkaH 10:30
mArkaH 11:14
lUkaH 1:33
lUkaH 1:55*
lUkaH 1:70*
lUkaH 16:8
lUkaH 18:30
lUkaH 20:34
lUkaH 20:35
yOhanaH 4:14
yOhanaH 6:51
yOhanaH 6:58
yOhanaH 8:35
yOhanaH 8:51
yOhanaH 8:52
yOhanaH 9:32
yOhanaH 10:28
yOhanaH 11:26
yOhanaH 12:34
yOhanaH 13:8
yOhanaH 14:16

prEritAH 3:21
prEritAH 15:18
rOmiNaH 1:25*
rOmiNaH 9:5
rOmiNaH 11:36
rOmiNaH 12:2
rOmiNaH 16:27
1 karinthinaH 1:20
1 karinthinaH 2:6
1 karinthinaH 2:7
1 karinthinaH 2:8
1 karinthinaH 3:18
1 karinthinaH 8:13
1 karinthinaH 10:11
2 karinthinaH 4:4
2 karinthinaH 9:9
2 karinthinaH 11:31
gAlAtinaH 1:4
gAlAtinaH 1:5
iphiSiNaH 1:21
iphiSiNaH 2:2*
iphiSiNaH 2:7
iphiSiNaH 3:9
iphiSiNaH 3:11*
iphiSiNaH 3:21
iphiSiNaH 6:12
philipinaH 4:20
kalasinaH 1:26
1 tImathiyaH 1:17
1 tImathiyaH 6:17
2 tImathiyaH 4:10
2 tImathiyaH 4:18
tItaH 2:12
ibriNaH 1:2
ibriNaH 1:8
ibriNaH 5:6
ibriNaH 6:5
ibriNaH 6:20
ibriNaH 7:17
ibriNaH 7:21*
ibriNaH 7:24
ibriNaH 7:28
ibriNaH 9:26
ibriNaH 11:3
ibriNaH 13:8
ibriNaH 13:21
1 pitaraH 1:23

1 pitaraH 1:25
1 pitaraH 4:11
1 pitaraH 5:11
2 pitaraH 3:18
1 yOhanaH 2:17
2 yOhanaH 1:2
yihUdaH 1:13
yihUdaH 1:25
prakAzitaM 1:6
prakAzitaM 1:18
prakAzitaM 4:9
prakAzitaM 4:10
prakAzitaM 5:13
prakAzitaM 7:12
prakAzitaM 10:6
prakAzitaM 11:15
prakAzitaM 14:11
prakAzitaM 15:7
prakAzitaM 19:3
prakAzitaM 20:10
prakAzitaM 22:5

aīōnios

mathiH 18:8
mathiH 19:16
mathiH 19:29
mathiH 25:41
mathiH 25:46
mArkaH 3:29
mArkaH 10:17
mArkaH 10:30
lUkaH 10:25
lUkaH 16:9
lUkaH 18:18
lUkaH 18:30
yOhanaH 3:15
yOhanaH 3:16
yOhanaH 3:36
yOhanaH 4:14
yOhanaH 4:36
yOhanaH 5:24
yOhanaH 5:39
yOhanaH 6:27
yOhanaH 6:40
yOhanaH 6:47
yOhanaH 6:54
yOhanaH 6:68

yOhanaH 10:28
yOhanaH 12:25
yOhanaH 12:50
yOhanaH 17:2
yOhanaH 17:3
prEritAH 13:46
prEritAH 13:48
rOmiNaH 2:7
rOmiNaH 5:21
rOmiNaH 6:22
rOmiNaH 6:23
rOmiNaH 16:25
rOmiNaH 16:26
2 karinthinaH 4:17
2 karinthinaH 4:18
2 karinthinaH 5:1
gAlAtinaH 6:8
2 thiSalanIkinaH 1:9
2 thiSalanIkinaH 2:16
1 tImathiyaH 1:16
1 tImathiyaH 6:12
1 tImathiyaH 6:16
2 tImathiyaH 1:9
2 tImathiyaH 2:10
tItaH 1:2*
tItaH 3:7
philOmOnaH 1:15
ibriNaH 5:9
ibriNaH 6:2
ibriNaH 9:12
ibriNaH 9:14
ibriNaH 9:15
ibriNaH 13:20
1 pitaraH 5:10
2 pitaraH 1:11
1 yOhanaH 1:2
1 yOhanaH 2:25
1 yOhanaH 3:15
1 yOhanaH 5:11
1 yOhanaH 5:13
1 yOhanaH 5:20
yihUdAH 1:7
yihUdAH 1:21
prakAzitaM 14:6

eleēsē

rOmiNaH 11:32

Geenna

mathiH 5:22
mathiH 5:29
mathiH 5:30
mathiH 10:28
mathiH 18:9
mathiH 23:15
mathiH 23:33
mArkaH 9:43*

mArkaH 9:45*
mArkaH 9:47*
lUkaH 12:5
yAkUbaH 3:6

Hadēs

mathiH 11:23
mathiH 16:18
lUkaH 10:15
lUkaH 16:23
prEritAH 2:27
prEritAH 2:31
1 karinthinaH 15:55
prakAzitaM 1:18
prakAzitaM 6:8
prakAzitaM 20:13
prakAzitaM 20:14

Limnē Pyr

prakAzitaM 19:20
prakAzitaM 20:10
prakAzitaM 20:14
prakAzitaM 20:15
prakAzitaM 21:8

Sheol

Genesis 37:35
Genesis 42:38
Genesis 44:29
Genesis 44:31
Numbers 16:30
Numbers 16:33
Deuteronomy 32:22
1 Samuel 2:6
2 Samuel 22:6
1 Kings 2:6
1 Kings 2:9
Job 7:9
Job 11:8
Job 14:13
Job 17:13
Job 17:16
Job 21:13
Job 24:19
Job 26:6
Psalms 6:5
Psalms 9:17
Psalms 16:10
Psalms 18:5
Psalms 30:3
Psalms 31:17
Psalms 49:14
Psalms 49:15
Psalms 55:15
Psalms 86:13
Psalms 88:3
Psalms 89:48

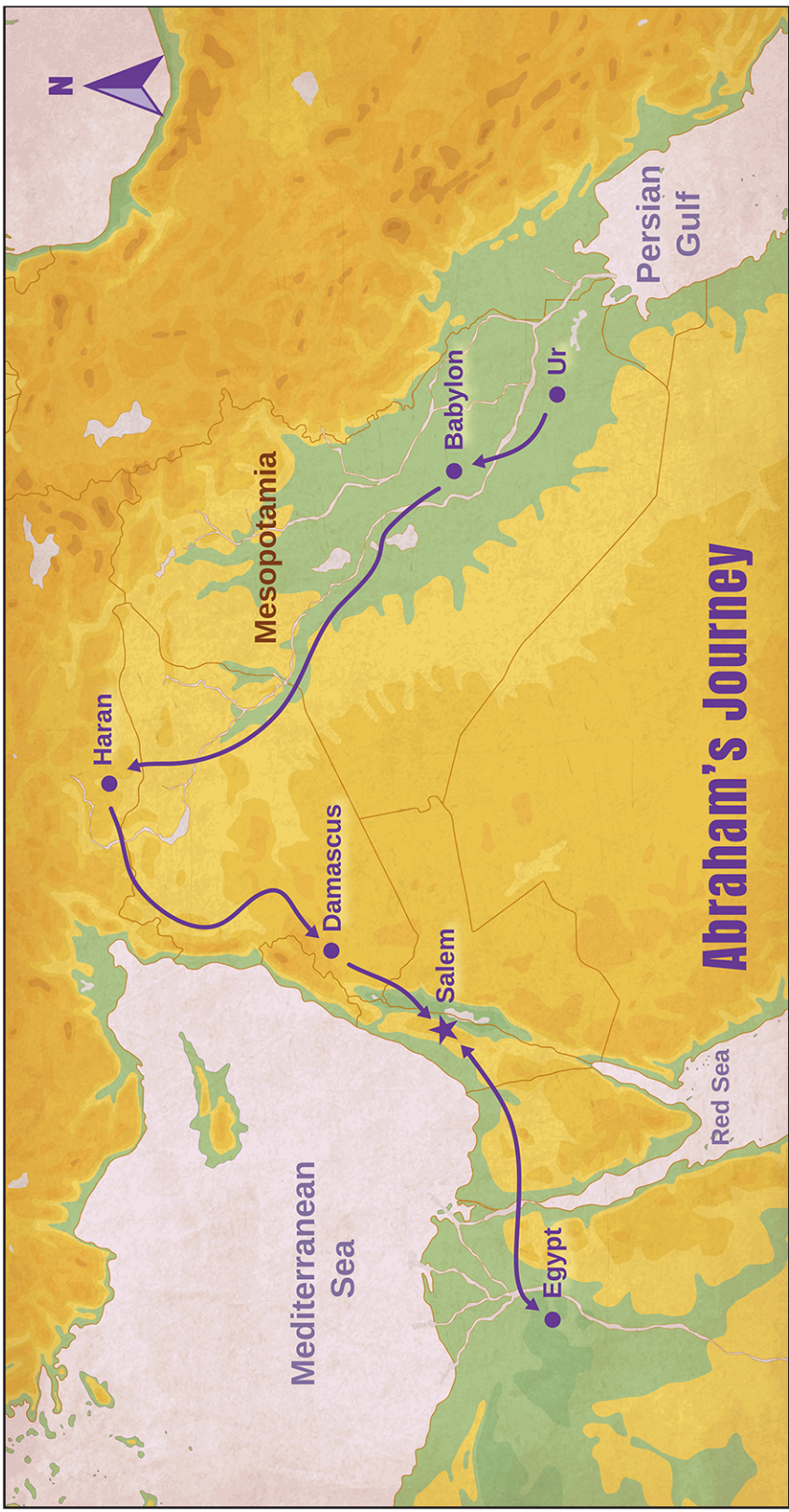
Psalms 116:3
Psalms 139:8
Psalms 141:7
Proverbs 1:12
Proverbs 5:5
Proverbs 7:27
Proverbs 9:18
Proverbs 15:11
Proverbs 15:24
Proverbs 23:14
Proverbs 27:20
Proverbs 30:16
Ecclesiastes 9:10
Song of Solomon 8:6
Isaiah 5:14
Isaiah 7:11
Isaiah 14:9
Isaiah 14:11
Isaiah 14:15
Isaiah 28:15
Isaiah 28:18
Isaiah 38:10
Isaiah 38:18
Isaiah 57:9
Ezekiel 31:15
Ezekiel 31:16
Ezekiel 31:17
Ezekiel 32:21
Ezekiel 32:27
Hosea 13:14
Amos 9:2
Jonah 2:2
Habakkuk 2:5

Tartaroō

2 pitaraH 2:4

Questioned

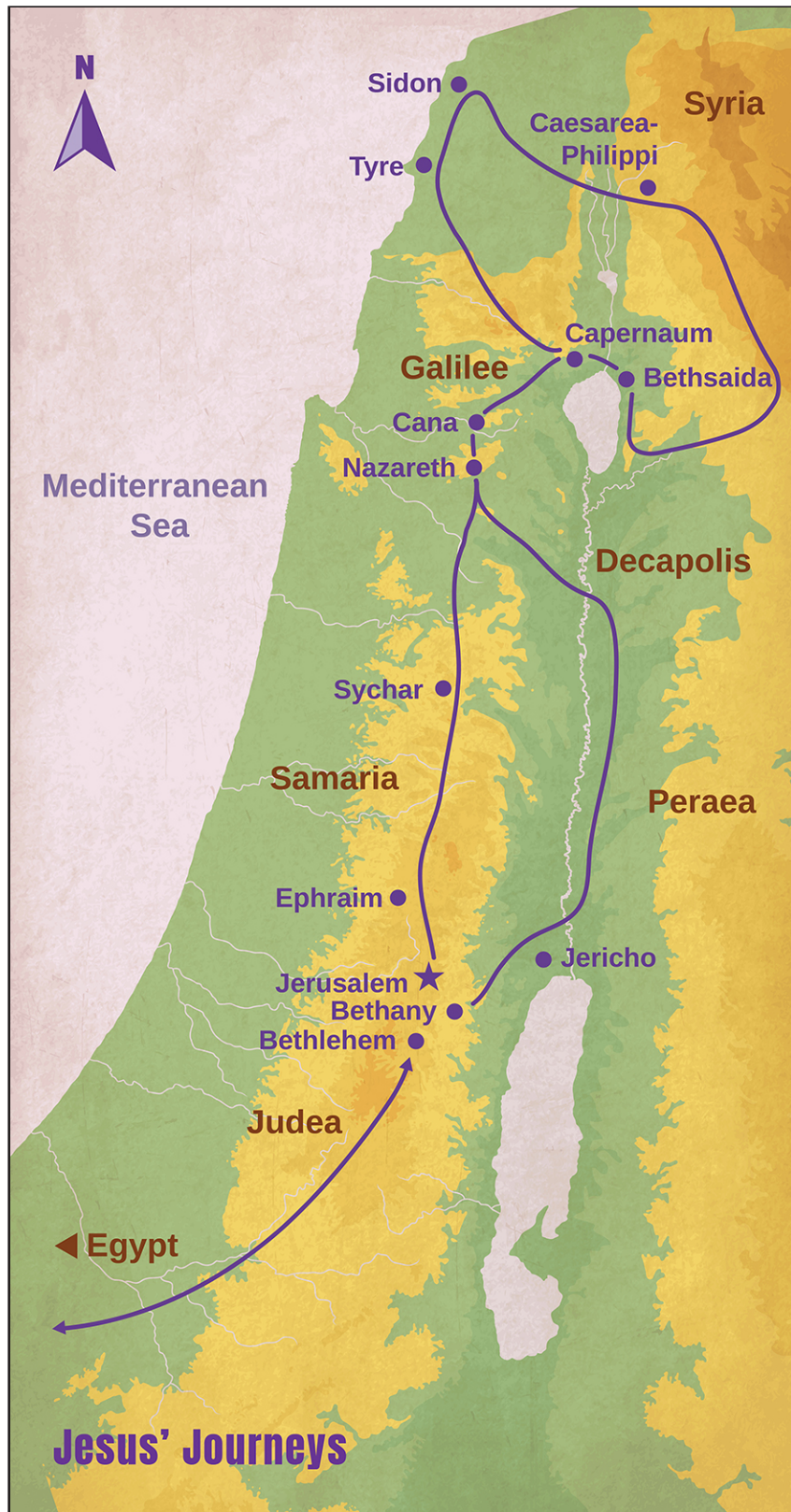
2 pitaraH 2:17



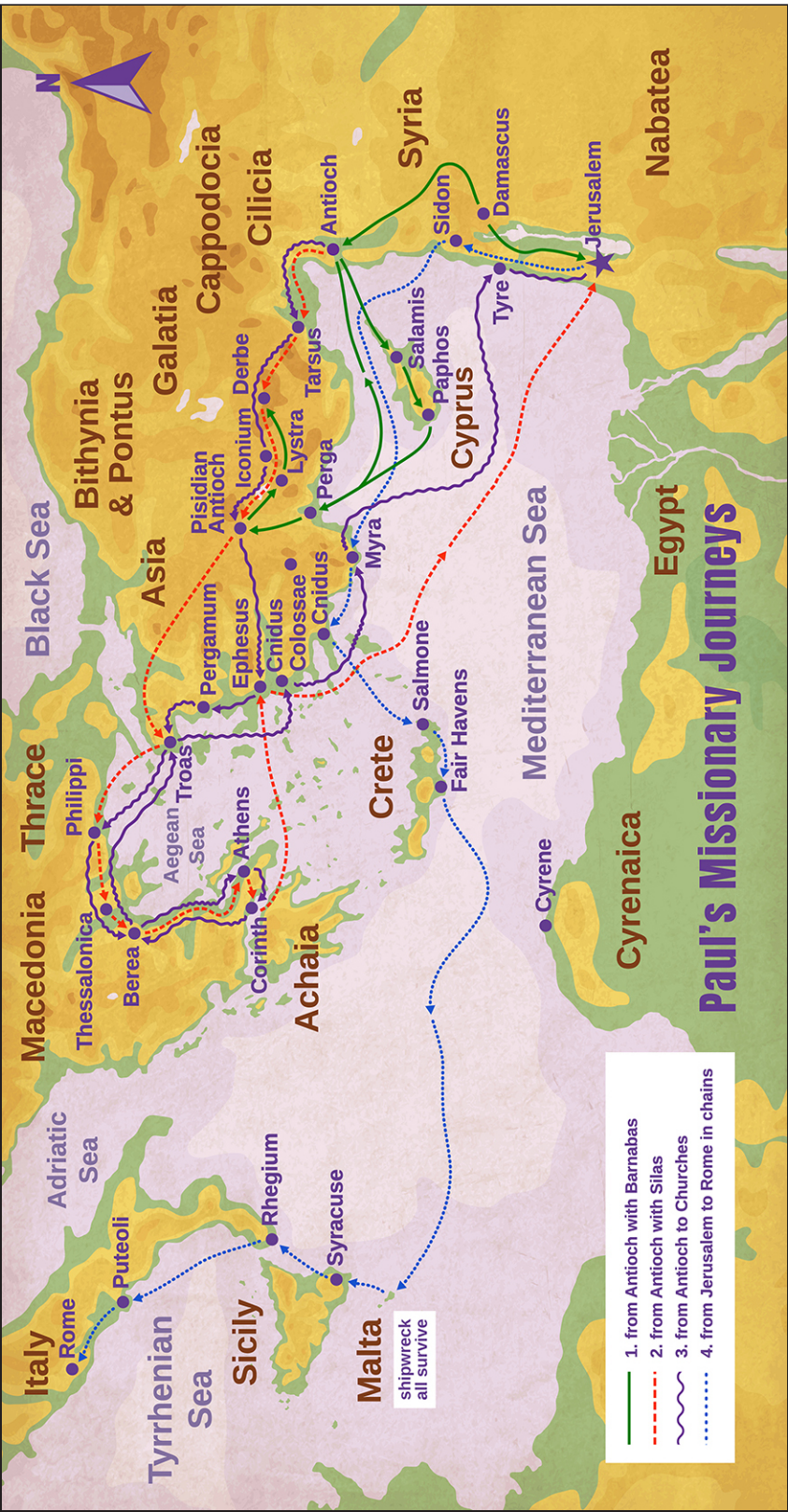
vizvAsEnEbrAhIm AhUtaH san AjnjAM gRhItvA yasya sthAnasyAdhikArasEEna prAptavyastat sthAnAM prasthitavAn kintu prasthAnasamayE kka yAmIti nA|AnAt - ibriNaH 11:8



"When Pharaoh had let the people go, God didn't lead them by the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near;
for God said, 'Lest perhaps the people change their minds when they see war, and they return to Egypt'" Exodus 13:17



yatO manuSyaputraH sEvyO bhavitUM nAgataH sEvAM karttAM tathAnEKESAM paritrANasya mUlyarUpasvapANaM dAtunjAgataH - mArkaH 10:45



IzvarO nijaputramadhi yaM susaMvAdaM bhaviSyadvAdibhi rIdharmmagranthE pratizrutavAn taM susaMvAdaM pracArayituM pRthakkRia
AhUtaH prEritazca prabhO rylzukhrlStasya sEvakO yaH paulaH - rOmiNaH 1.1

Creation 4004 B.C.

Adam and Eve created	4004
Tubal-cain forges metal	3300
Enoch walks with God	3017
Methuselah dies at age 969	2349
God floods the Earth	2349
Tower of Babel thwarted	2247
Abraham sojourns to Canaan	1922
Jacob moves to Egypt	1706
Moses leads Exodus from Egypt	1491
Gideon judges Israel	1245
Ruth embraces the God of Israel	1168
David installed as King	1055
King Solomon builds the Temple	1018
Elijah defeats Baal's prophets	896
Jonah preaches to Nineveh	800
Assyrians conquer Israelites	721
King Josiah reforms Judah	630
Babylonians capture Judah	605
Persians conquer Babylonians	539
Cyrus frees Jews, rebuilds Temple	537
Nehemiah rebuilds the wall	454
Malachi prophesies the Messiah	416
Greeks conquer Persians	331
Seleucids conquer Greeks	312
Hebrew Bible translated to Greek	250
Maccabees defeat Seleucids	165
Romans subject Judea	63
Herod the Great rules Judea	37

(The Annals of the World, James Ussher)

Jesus Christ born 4 B.C.

New Heavens and Earth

1956	Christ returns for his people
1830	Jim Elliot martyrd in Ecuador
1731	John Williams reaches Polynesia
1614	Zinzendorf leads Moravian mission
1572	Japanese kill 40,000 Christians
1517	Jesuits reach Mexico
1455	Martin Luther leads Reformation
1323	Gutenberg prints first Bible
1276	Franciscans reach Sumatra
1100	Ramon Llull trains missionaries
1054	Crusades tarnish the church
997	The Great Schism
864	Adalbert martyrd in Prussia
716	Bulgarian Prince Boris converts
635	Boniface reaches Germany
569	Alopen reaches China
432	Longinus reaches Alodia / Sudan
397	Saint Patrick reaches Ireland
341	Carthage ratifies Bible Canon
325	Ulfilas reaches Goth / Romania
250	Niceae proclaims God is Trinity
197	Denis preaches Paris, France
70	Tertullian writes Christian literature
61	Titus destroys the Jewish Temple
52	Paul imprisoned in Rome, Italy
39	Thomas reaches Malabar, India
33	Peter reaches Gentile Cornelius
	Holy Spirit empowers the Church

(Wikipedia, Timeline of Christian missions)

Resurrected 33 A.D.

Where?

When?									
Innocence			Fallen			Glory			
Eternity Past	4000 BC Creation	Fall to Sin No Law	1500 BC Moses' Law	Advent of Christ 0-33 AD	Church Age Kingdom Age	Great White Throne	New Heaven and Earth		
God	God's Perfect Fellowship John 10:30	God's Perfect Fellowship with Adam in the Garden of Eden	Living in Unapproachable Light, 1 Timothy 6:16	Pre-Incarnate, John 8:58	Incarnate, John 1:14	Paradise, Luke 23:43	God's Perfectly Restored Fellowship with All Mankind in the Holy City	All Restored Acts 3:21	
	Mankind	No Fall No Death Gen 1:31	Everywhere, Psalm 139:7	Indwelling Believers, John 14:17					
			Serving the Savior or Satan on Earth, Ephesians 2:1-5						
			Blessed in Paradise, Luke 16:22						
			Punished in Hades until the final judgment, Luke 16:23 and Rev 20:13						
Angels	No Creation	No Fall No Unholy Angels Gen 1:31	Serving Mankind at God's Command, Hebrews 1:14			Lake of Fire Prepared for the Devil and his Angels	Fallen Angels Forgiven?		
	No people Gen 1:1		Imprisoned in Tartarus, 2 Peter 2:4 and Jude 6						
	Imprisoned Angels		Rebelling Against Christ						
	Fugitive Angels		Accusing Mankind						
	First Beast Demon		1 Peter 5:8 and Revelation 12:10						
Satan	False Prophet Demon	Gen 1:31	Abyss Revelation 20:2			Mat 25:41 Rev 20:10	Col 1:20 Yes?	Heb 2:16 No?	

Who?

Destiny

satyavEdaH at AionianBible.org/Destiny

The Aionian Bible shows the location of eleven special Greek and Hebrew Aionian Glossary words to help us better understand God's love for individuals and for all mankind, and the nature of after-life destinies. The underlying Hebrew and Greek words typically translated as *Hell* show us that there are not just two after-life destinies, Heaven or Hell. Instead, there are a number of different locations, each with different purposes, different durations, and different inhabitants. Locations include 1) Old Testament *Sheol* and New Testament *Hadēs*, 2) *Geenna*, 3) *Tartaroō*, 4) *Abyssos*, 5) *Limnē Pyr*, 6) *Paradise*, 7) *The New Heaven*, and 8) *The New Earth*. So there is reason to review our conclusions about the destinies of redeemed mankind and fallen angels.

The key observation is that fallen angels will be present at the final judgment, 2 Peter 2:4 and Jude 6. Traditionally, we understand the separation of the Sheep and the Goats at the final judgment to divide believing from unbelieving mankind, Matthew 25:31-46 and Revelation 20:11-15. However, the presence of fallen angels alternatively suggests that Jesus is separating redeemed mankind from the fallen angels. We do know that Jesus is the helper of mankind and not the helper of the Devil, Hebrews 2. We also know that Jesus has atoned for the sins of all mankind, both believer and unbeliever alike, 1 John 2:1-2. Deceased believers are rewarded in Paradise, Luke 23:43, while unbelievers are punished in Hades as the story of Lazarus makes plain, Luke 16:19-31. Yet less commonly known, the punishment of this selfish man and all unbelievers is before the final judgment, is temporal, and is punctuated when Hades is evacuated, Revelation 20:13. So is there hope beyond Hades for unbelieving mankind? Jesus promised, "*the gates of Hades will not prevail*," Matthew 16:18. Paul asks, "*Hades where is your victory?*" 1 Corinthians 15:55. John wrote, "*Hades gives up*," Revelation 20:13.

Jesus comforts us saying, "*Do not be afraid*," because he holds the keys to *unlock* death and Hades, Revelation 1:18. Yet too often our *Good News* sounds like a warning to "*be afraid*" because Jesus holds the keys to *lock* Hades! Wow, we have it backwards! Hades will be evacuated! And to guarantee hope, once emptied, Hades is thrown into the Lake of Fire, never needed again, Revelation 20:14.

Finally, we read that anyone whose name is not written in the Book of Life is thrown into the Lake of Fire, the second death, with no exit ever mentioned or promised, Revelation 21:1-8. So are those evacuated from Hades then, "*out of the frying pan, into the fire?*" Certainly, the Lake of Fire is the destiny of the Goats. But, do not be afraid. Instead, read the Bible's explicit mention of the purpose of the Lake of Fire and the identity of the Goats, "*Then he will say also to those on the left hand, 'Depart from me, you cursed, into the consummate fire which is prepared for... the devil and his angels,'"* Matthew 25:41. Bad news for the Devil. Good news for all mankind!

Faith is not a pen to write your own name in the Book of Life. Instead, faith is the glasses to see that the love of Christ for all mankind has already written our names in Heaven. "*If the first fruit is holy, so is the lump*," Romans 11:16. Though unbelievers will suffer regrettable punishment in Hades, redeemed mankind will never enter the Lake of Fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. And as God promised, all mankind will worship Christ together forever, Philippians 2:9-11.



atO yUyaM prayAya sarvadaEzlyAn ziSyAn kRtvA pituH putrasya pavitrasyaAtmanazca nAmnA tAnavagAhayata; ahaM yuSmAn yadyadAdizaM tadapi pAlayituM tAnupAdizata -
mathiH 28:19